




HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2011 with funding from  
Brigham Young University





F  
251  
.N61  
vol. 3

INDEX  
TO THE  
COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS  
OF  
NORTH CAROLINA,  
COVERING VOLUMES I-XXV.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES, BY ORDER OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

---

COMPILED AND EDITED  
BY  
STEPHEN B. WEEKS.

VOLUME III  
M-R

---



# INDEX

## TO THE

# COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS

## OF

# NORTH CAROLINA.

### M

- M., **16.** 993.  
M., **17.** 631.  
M., brand, **1.** 595; **2.** 465.  
M., (MacLaine?), Mrs., **17.** 130.  
M., A., **8.** 223.  
M., Chris., juror, **1.** 567.  
M., J., **7.** 757.  
M., J., **8.** 59, 223, 224, 279.  
M., P. J., note by, **8.** 632, 633.  
M., T., **17.** 630.  
M., T., Palatine deserter, **1.** 946.  
M., Wm., petition, **19.** 625.  
Mabins, Col., **8.** 580.  
Mabray, John, army rank, **16.** 1118.  
Mabrey, Matthew, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
Mabry, Mrs., receives soldiers' pay, **17.** 233.  
Mabry, David, pensioner, **22.** 76.  
Mabry, Francis, **9.** 70, 71.  
Mabry, Geo., Butler and Hunter intercede for, **10.** 1019.  
Mabry, George, cheats Jackson in horse trade, **10.** 1018-1019.  
Mabry, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 374.  
Mabry, J., army pay, **17.** 230.  
Mabry, Josh, sells horse, **19.** 928.  
Mabry, Seth, a J. P., **18.** 82.  
tax action erroneous, **19.** 177.  
Mabry, Seth, errs, **19.** 302.  
Mabson, —, dead, **11.** 825.  
Mabson (Mobson), Arthur, **2.** 543, 556, 715, 826.  
a J. P., **3.** 244, 537; **4.** 47, 346, 712.  
appears in court, **2.** 663.  
coms'r, **23.** 293.  
in assembly, **4.** 115, 118, 365, 392, 393, 414, 493, 501, 727, 735, 737, 743, 770, 773, 815, 830.  
land grant to, **4.** 75, 223, 277, 601, 947, 965; considered, **4.** 331; to be surveyed, **4.** 964.  
on com. of assembly, **4.** 86, 124, 383.  
ordered to pay Fonvelle, **4.** 785.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6; on grievances, **4.** 744-6, 817, 823-825; resurvey to, **4.** 1242.  
road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
town coms'r, **23.** 461.  
Mabson, Arthur, estate taxed, **15.** 192.  
ordered by S. C. to reship slaves imported, **9.** 1099, 1113.  
sells land for salt works, **10.** 621.  
Mabson, Arthur, in militia, **22.** 384.  
Mabson, Arthur, Jr., land grant, **4.** 1041.  
Mabson, Sam., marries, **16.** 999.  
Mabury, Benj., army rank, **16.**, 1119.  
Mabury, John, army pay, **17.** 230.  
M', Mc and Mac are all treated as if spelled Mac. When Mack seems to be simply an extension of M', Mc and Mac it is treated as the other forms, the "ack," like the "c" and the "ac" being disregarded in alphabetizing.  
McAckelwean, James, land grant to, **4.** 628.  
McAdam, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
McAdams, John, in Indian War, **10.** 754.  
McAden (McCadden, McCaddon), Hugh, asks for Presbytery, **5.** 1213.  
birth and history, **5.** 1200.  
journal, **5.** 1200-12.  
to Tryon and their people against regulators, **7.** 813-814.  
work ment'd, **5.** 1194, 1197, 1198-1212, 1215, 1219, 1224, 1226.  
McAdoe, Arthur, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 572.  
McAdoe, James, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 572.  
McAdon, James, kills Shannon, **18.** 209, 210, 224.

- McAdow, Arter, petitions on land, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 250-3.
- McAdow (McAdou), David, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.
- McAdow, James, pardoned, **18**. 444-5.
- McAdow (McAdou), James, petitions on land, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 250-3.
- McAdow, Wm., Jr., petitions on land, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 250-3.
- McAdow, Wm., Sr., petitions on land, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 260-3.
- McAfee, Ezekiah, in militia, **22**. 415.
- McAfee, James, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 247, 423.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
to take depositions, **13**. 827.
- McAfee, Robert, sergt. at arms of Transylvania, **9**. 1273.
- McAfee's Mill, **22**. 550.
- Macaferty, Wm., ordered to Salisbury, **14**. 736.
- McAffee, Azariah, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- McAffee, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- McAffee's, **14**. 673.
- McAfferty, Jeremiah, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- McAffey, Archibald, road coms'r., **23**. 920.
- McAffie, James, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- McAgrahs, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 355.
- Macakey, John, land grant to, **4**. 630.
- McAlester. See McAlister, McAllister.
- McAlester, Alex'r., in militia, **22**. 472.
- McAlester, Alex., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- McAlester, Collier, **22**. 1044.
- McAlexander, Alex., in militia, **22**. 387.
- McAlexander, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 283.
- McAlexander, Hugh, land grant to, **4**. 766.
- McAlexander, John, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-253.
- McAlister. See McAlester, McAllister, McCalester, McCalister, McCallester, McCollister, McOllister.
- McAlister, Mr., **13**. 315.
- McAlister, Capt., **13**. 334, 336.  
canvas to, **14**. 449.  
sword to, **14**. 439; scabbard to, **14**. 440.
- McAlister, A., on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 173, 174.
- McAlister, Alexander, a J. P., **5**. 828.
- McAlister, Alex., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 523.
- McAlister, Alex., in militia, **22**. 413.
- McAlister, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 947.
- McAlister, Alex., on com. of Assem., **9**. 451.
- McAlister, Alex., on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 215.
- McAlister, Alexander, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6.
- McAlister, Alex., proposed as coms'r., **9**. 423, 544.
- McAlister, Alex., Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.
- McAlister, Alex., resigns as col., **10**. 568.
- McAlister, Alex., stray muster, **10**. 589.
- McAlister, Alex., to take oath, **22**. 936.
- McAlister, Alexr., town coms'r., **25**. 470.
- McAlister, (McAlester), Hector, a J. P., **4**. ix, 447, 683.  
brings in Scotch settlers, **4**. viii-ix.  
encouragement to, **4**. 489-90, 512, 532-3.  
land grant to, **4**. 454, 649.
- McAlister, James, land grants asked for, **4**. 453, 454.
- McAlister, Neil, asks pardon for Fruit, **10**. 94-95.  
quarrels over rank, **10**. 955-956.
- McAlister, Neill, ensign, **10**. 187.
- McAllister, Capt., **14**. 9.
- McAllister (McAlister, McCallester), Alex., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
in assem., **6**. 800, 801, 821, 852, 895, 916, 917, 938; **9**. 387, 413, 419, 451, 453, 470, 526, 528, 529, 534, 588, 734, 752, 874, 902, 903, 930.  
lieut. col. and colonel, **14**. 207, 531,  
petition of for Cumberland Co., **12**. 401.
- McAllister. Alex., in Assem., **19**. 743; **20**. 176, 246, 301, 302, 329, 347, 348, 350, 369, 372, 374, 378, 380, 390, 416, 421, 426, 427, 428, 431, 434, 437, 455, 475, 476, 510, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 527, 536, 539, 543, 546, 550, 554, 567; **21**. 581, 618, 642, 646, 657, 679, 680, 696, 697, 725, 729, 730, 774, 780, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 862, 867, 868.
- McAllister, Alex., in militia, **22**. 383.
- McAllister, Alex., land grant to, **4**. 803, 962.

- McAllister, Arch, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.
- McAllister, Daniel, petition, **21.** 969, 973, 990.
- McAllister, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1112.
- McAllister, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1122.
- McAllister, John, dropped as a J. P., **5.** 655.
- McAllister, John, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 26, 27, 30, 35.
- McAllister, John, pensioner, **22.** 75.
- McAllister, Joseph, in army, **15.** 722.
- McAllister, Neil, army record, **13.** 474.
- McAlpen, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-5.
- McAlpin, Robert, army rank, **16.** 1117.
- McAlpine, Lieut., killed at Camden, **14.** 869.
- McAlpine's Creek, **14.** 646, 784; **19.** 968.
- McAltree, Barnabas, army rank, **16.** 1112.
- McAnally (McAnnally, McAnnelly), Charles, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- claims allowed, **12.** 442, 446.
- coms'r on building, **23.** 972; on county, **25.** 14; on town, **25.** 96.
- in assembly, **9.** 734, 843, 851, 881, 897, 902, 910, 918, 931, 952.
- in conv., **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 35.
- resolve in favor of, **12.** 258-9.
- McAnder, Francis, juror, **4.** 523.
- McAnslew, —, pay to, **22.** 495.
- McArthur, Col., (Br.), misfortunes, **15.** 259.
- McArthur, Maj., (Br.), **14.** 760; **15.** 262, 266, 306.
- aids Tories, **16.** 267.
- commands Br., **14.** 856.
- location, **15.** 251, 264.
- goods of to be sold, **12.** 217, 398.
- joined by Bryan, **14.** xiii, 868; **15.** 256, 265.
- joins Rawdon, **17.** 1033.
- movements, **15.** 305.
- on Pee Dee, **15.** 2.
- property of to be sold for public, **12.** 555.
- sends sick to Georgetown, **15.** 267.
- MacArthur, Alexander, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.
- surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9.** 270-271.
- McArthur, Archibald, estate to be sold, **10.** 554-5.
- McArthur, Neill, loyalist, **10.** 596, 598.
- ordered to raise King's standard, **10.** 441-3.
- petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80; Prov. Cong., for release, **10.** 888-9.
- property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9.** 270-271.
- McArthur, Peter, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208; **22.** 613.
- McArthur's, **14.** 856.
- McAskell, Murdoch, loyalist, **10.** 596.
- McAskill, Murdock, sent to Phil., **11.** 294.
- McAssery, Archibald, road coms'r., **23.** 870.
- McAuslen, —, pay to, **22.** 496.
- McAuslen, Alex., property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 264, 424.
- McAuslen, Alex., sloop confiscated, **11.** 365.
- McAustan, —, **13.** 495.
- McAusten, Alex., vessel seized, **10.** 948.
- McAustin, Mr., **13.** 318.
- Macay. See McCay, McCoy, McKay, McKoy.
- Macay, James, clerk S. C. of Rowan, **9.** 1079, 1080; **10.** 9, 10, 11, 134.
- Macay, James, fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.
- Macay, James, to draw up address to militia, **10.** 9, 11.
- McBane, Samuel, army rank, **16.** 1118.
- McBee, James, claims, **21.** 669.
- McBee, James, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-3.
- McBee, Wm., in militia, **22.** 371.
- McBraine, Murdock, land grant asked for, **4.** 453.
- McBride, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 229.
- McBride, B., Baptist minister, **5.** 1190.
- McBride, Duncan, army rank, **15.** 732; **16.** 1108.
- McBride, Duncan, army rank, **16.** 1113.
- McBride, Duncun, army pay, **17.** 232.
- McBride, Elisha, **19.** 395.
- McBride, Elisha, in assembly, **16.** 3, 49, 127, 153.
- McBride, Freeman, lapse patent to, **2.** 523.
- McBride, James, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- McBride, James, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- McBride, James, revolutionary ser-



- vices, **22**. 143-5.
- McBride, John, in Indian war, **10**. 760.
- McBride, Jno., in militia, **22**. 348.
- McBride, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- McBride, Josiah, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Macbride, Margaret, witness, **1**. 591.
- McBride, T., gives surety, **2**. 124.
- Mackbride, Thos., lapse patent to, **2**. 524.
- McBride, Truman, juror, **2**. 89, 90, 93, 95, 96; **25**. 187.
- McBride, Wm., a J. P., **10**. 139.
- McBride, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- McBride, Wm., brought before S. C., **10**. 318.
- letter considered, **10**. 280-281.
- McBride, Duncan, army rank, **16**. 1108.
- McBroom, Andrew, in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McBryde, Malcolm, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- McBury, Col., marches against Cherokees, **10**. 882, 883.
- McCabe, John, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 930, 970, 973.
- McCafferty, —, deserts Cornwallis, **15**. x, 172.
- McCafferty, Mr., reports on evacuation of Charlotte, **14**. 695.
- McCafferty, Jeremiah, payment to for powder, **10**. 356.
- town coms'r, **23**. 966.
- McCain, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 381.
- McCain, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- McCaleb, James, army pay, **17**. 232.
- army rank, **15**. 731; **16**. 1108.
- McCaleb, James, witness for Devane, **15**. 787.
- McCalester. See McAlister.
- McCalester, Miss, dead, **16**. 999.
- McCalester, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McCalf, —, claims, **4**. 808.
- McCalister, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 229.
- McCalister, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 232.
- McCall, Col., (Ga.), prisoner, **15**. 393.
- sent South, **14**. 763.
- McCall, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- M'Call, Francis, election at house of, **24**. 948.
- McCall, James, escapes from Cherokees, **10**. 846.
- in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- McCall, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 396.
- McCall, Jas., Sr., in militia, **22**. 396.
- McCall, Robt., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- McCall, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- McCall, Thos., in militia, **22**. 397.
- McCall, Thomas, trustee Liberty Hall, **24**. 30.
- McCallan, Robert, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- McCallaster. See McAlister.
- M'Callaster, Alex., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 7, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.
- MacCallester, Archibald, petition for pardon of, **14**. 287.
- McCallester, James, claim allowed, **5**. 980.
- M'Callister. Capt., letter in favor of ment'd, **14**. 713.
- McCallister, Archibald, in militia, **22**. 453.
- McCallister, James, in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- McCallister, Robert, election to be at house of, **25**. 11.
- McCallister's line, **24**. 285.
- McCallom, John, released from prison, **15**. 622.
- McCalop, John, army pay, **17**. 233.
- McCalpeon (McCoppen) Creek, **14**. 679.
- McCalpin's Creek, **14**. 586; **24**. 984.
- McCamon, Chas., in militia, **22**. 395.
- McCan, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McCan, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- McCan, John, lieut., **10**. 518.
- McCan, **22**. 223.
- McCann, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 330.
- McCann, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1113.
- McCann, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- McCann, Wm., in militia, **22**. 330.
- McCanna, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- McCannis's Landing, inspection at, **25**. 313.
- McCapon, Daneal, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-4.
- McCappen, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1040, 1250.
- McCarlton, Thos., **16**. 607.
- McCaron, Dennis, regulators entry on causes of, **8**. 238.
- McCarran, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- McCarrell, Mr., treated rudely, **15**. 616.
- McCarrell, Mrs., escapes from British, **15**. 614, 616.

- McCarrell, John, claims, **21.** 238, 249, 607.
- McCarrol, James, a J. P., **9.** 1027.
- McCarter, Capt., a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- McCarter, Gilbert, felon, **22.** 846.
- McCarter, Neil, **13.** 394.
- McCarter, Wm., in army, **15.** 732.
- McCartey, Mrs., killed, **22.** 715.
- McCartey, George, land grant asked, **4.** 708.
- McCarthen, Maj., **19.** 983, 984.
- McCarthur, Alexr., army rank, **16.** 1108.
- McCarthy, Daniel, petition, **21.** 216, 337, 355, 582, 588, 682.
- McCarthy, Florence, army pay, **17.** 229.
- army rank, **16.** 1110.
- D. Q. M., **20.** 57.
- voter, **15.** 237.
- McCarthy, Geo., claims, **4.** 751.
- McCarthy, George, land grant to, **4.** 711.
- McCarthy, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1121.
- McCarthy, James Holmes, convicted of fraud, **20.** 630.
- McCarthy, Miles, army pay, **17.** 232.
- McCarthy, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 231.
- McCarthy, Timothy, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 190, 197, 203, 207, 209, 212, 221, 224, 228, 234, 236, 237, 241, 245, 251, 254, 255, 261.
- McCarthy, Wm., army pay, **17.** 229.
- McCartie, Darby, land grant to, **4.** 628.
- McCartney, Mr., recommended to Martin, **9.** 305, 306.
- McCartney, Charles, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-11.
- McCartney (MacKartney, McCarty), James, goes to Eng. for orders, **7.** 689, 750.
- chaplain in Tryon's army, **8.** 659.
- location, **8.** 221, 222.
- preaches to troops, **19.** 840.
- recommendation of, **9.** 61-2.
- to be inducted, **8.** 45.
- to S. P. G. on his work, **8.** 85-6.
- Tryon on work of, **8.** 14.
- McCarty, Cornelius, exempted, **6.** 144.
- McCarty, Dan'l., in militia, **22.** 429.
- McCarty, Daniel, son exempted, **6.** 144.
- McCarty, Darby, land grant to, **4.** 704, 799.
- petition, **4.** 390.
- McCarty, Dennis, exempted, **4.** 390.
- McCarty, Geo., road comsr, **23.** 222.
- McCarty, Michael, in militia, **22.** 322.
- McCashlin, Mr., **14.** 731.
- McCasket, Mr., **10.** 125.
- McCaskey, John, juror, **4.** 525.
- McCaskill, Murdo, petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-889.
- McCasky (McKarty), Timothy, arrested for fraud, **18.** 21-22, 36, 251.
- McCasland, James, Sr., exempted, **9.** 451.
- McCaslin, John, land grant to, **4.** 759.
- McCaspin's Creek, battle at, **19.** 990.
- McCasson, Daniel, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-3.
- McCaul, James, **8.** 622.
- McCaul, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-5.
- McCaule, Thos. H., work ment'd., **5.** 1194.
- McCauley. See McCawley, McCrawley.
- McCauley, Mr., recruits troops, **11.** 472.
- McCauley, Maj., Burke to on encampment of militia, **16.** 595-596.
- paper to, **16.** 265.
- to arrange troops, **16.** 265.
- to borrow provisions, etc., **16.** 266.
- McCauley, James, asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.
- McCauley, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- McCauley, Mathew, on clothes for 10th regt., **11.** 670-671.
- petitions, **19.** 932.
- lieut., **10.** 937.
- McCaulky, Duncan, land grant to, **4.** 1243.
- M'Caupen's Creek, **24.** 948.
- McCauslan, Alexander, to depart from N. C., **22.** 952.
- McCave, —, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-4.
- MacCaw, Nath., land grant to, **4.** 638.
- McCawes, Mr., **6.** 1025.
- McCawley. See McCauley, McCrawley.
- McCawley, Mr., in assem., **22.** 655.
- McCawley (McCauley, McCaulay), Wm., a J. P., **23.** 995.
- building coms'r, **24.** 461, 942.
- charges against by Hogan, **13.** 890, 982.
- com. on accounts of, **19.** 71, 75.
- in assembly, **12.** 656, 671, 674, 675, 698, 732, 736, 816, 839, 873, 879; **13.** 690(?), 980, 982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 2, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17.** 715; **18.** 2, 3, 20, 24, 38,

- 43, 59, 61, 69, 83, 90, 136, 154, 156, 160, 171, 180, 185, 187, 250; **19.** 35, 69, 78, 89, 129, 130, 156, 168, 183, 207, 215, 221, 338, 356, 376, 378, 380, 384, 386, 387, 389, 394, 400, 401, 406, 407, 410, 413, 427, 460, 463, 467, 487, 650, 732, 741; **20.** 2, 3, 6, 14, 27, 39, 46, 53, 54, 68, 69, 72, 76, 77, 79, 80, 82, 83, 89, 102, 143, 277, 302, 303, 321, 328, 342, 347, 369, 372, 378, 380, 390, 408, 416, 419, 426, 427, 429, 434, 437, 455, 462, 466, 473, 476, 477, 488, 494, 495, 496, 504, 509, 514, 516, 519, 520, 521, 523, 525, 526, 527, 536, 541, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 568, 571, 577, 579, 580, 588; **21.** 83, 116, 126, 157.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 26, 28, 30.  
 nom. for entry taker, **18.** 189, 420;  
 for Supt. of press, **17.** 413; **20.** 100.  
 on com. of assem., **12.** 554, 563, 586, 660, 668, 691; **16.** 54, 61, 104, 117, 131; **17.** 343, 353, 360, 385, 647, 727, 731, 755; **18.** 4, 8, 9, 28, 37, 47, 91, 108, 110, 132, 153, 156, 207, 237, 241, 270, 274, 334, 341, 351, 412, 437.  
 on com. to destroy paper money, **20.** 107.  
 owes State, **21.** 1076.  
 petitions, **16.** 87, 92, 112-113; **19.** 55, 932.  
 quoted, **21.** 28.  
 reports on certificates, **21.** 352, 356, 365, 368, 372, 382.  
 resigns as lt. col., **21.** 974.  
 to Burke on his re-election as govr., **16.** 593; on pardon for Tories, **16.** 191.  
 to receive warrants, etc., **21.** 131.  
 McCay. See Macay. McKay.  
 McCay, Mr., on com. of defence, **22.** 722.  
 McCay, Alexander, property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.  
 McCay, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 229.  
 McCay, Daniel, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 McCay, James, juror, **10.** 2.  
 McCay, James, juror, **10.** 3.  
 McCay, James, on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 McCay, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1108.  
 MacCay (MaKee, Mackay, McKay, MacKey), Wm., in assembly, **4.** 815, 822, 856, 1182, 1206; **5.** 232, 243, 246, 500, 506, 510, 511, 513, 514, 521, 538, 543, 545, 547, 551, 669, 672, 675, 676, 685, 689, 705, 713, 719, 721, 723, 836, 843, 856, 857, 867, 893.  
 See also McKay, Mackey, Wm.  
 McCemore, Atkin, to sell gun factory, **17.** 753.  
 See also McLemore, Adkin.  
 McCeroy, Henry, exempted, **6.** 1266.  
 McCeroy, Wm., son exempted, **6.** 1266.  
 McClaery, Robert, **14.** 704.  
 McClain. See McClane, McClean, McLain, Maclaine.  
 McClain, Maj., **15.** 689.  
 McClain, Ephraim, on Rowan, S. C., **10.** 252.  
 McClain, Hugh, exempted, **6.** 807.  
 McClain, James, to leave country, **11.** 553-554.  
 McClain, Peter, army pay, **17.** 233.  
 McClain, Thos., building coms'r., **24.** 694.  
 McClaire, Archiband, land patent asked, **6.** 631.  
 McClaire, Ephraim, school trustee, **24.** 751.  
 McClaines Bluff, Cornwallis at, **15.** 440.  
 McClainey, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 McClam, Danll, juror, **4.** 524.  
 McClamey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 275.  
 McClamey, Robt., in militia, **22.** 385.  
 McClamey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 275.  
 McClamey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 387.  
 McClamey, Wm., in militia, **22.** 387.  
 McClammy, Joseph, ensign, **10.** 287.  
 McClammy, Peter, on patrol, **10.** 250.  
 McClammy, Wm., receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 McClanaghan, —, ranger, **22.** 364.  
 McClane. See McClain, McClean, McLain, Maclaine.  
 McClane, Daniel, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.  
 McClane, Wm., Cont. surgeon's mate, **22.** 1049.  
 McClane, Wm., officer, **18.** 486.  
 McClang, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 329.  
 McClannahan, Robert, county coms'r., **23.** 590, 591.  
 McClannen, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 McClaren, Daniel, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-3.  
 McClarin, Alexander, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 McClary, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 229.  
 McClary, Hugh, army pay, **17.** 229.



- McClary, Wm., army pay, **17**. 229.  
 McClaskey, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 McClaskey, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 McClatchey, Mr., **17**. 521.  
 McClean. See McClain, McClane, McLain.  
 McClean, —, reports on British, **14**. 605.  
 McClean, John, aids Burke, **16**. 294.  
 McClean, Moses, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 McClean, Thomas, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 McClean, Wm., petition, **19**. 50, 56.  
 McClelan. See McClellan, McClelland, McClan, McLelland, etc.  
 McClelan, Jas., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 McCleland, Andrew, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 McCleland, Archibald, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 McCleland, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-785.  
 McClellan, Jas., army pay, **17**. 229.  
 McClellan, John, **9**. 1096.  
 McClellan, Malcolm, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 M'Clellan, Wm., act for him to build mill dam, **25**. 110.  
     bill for dam, **21**. 798, 805, 836, 965, 966, 978, 988, 1009, 1010.  
     property confiscated, **24**. 263, 264.  
 McClelland, John, pay to, **22**. 471.  
 McClelland, Jno., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 McClelland, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 McClelland, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McClelland, Thos., pay to, **22**. 471.  
     army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 McClellennon, Uriah, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 McClemans, David, court martialled, **12**. 518.  
 McClenahan, —, petition of ment'd, **16**. 357.  
 McClenahan, Capt., **5**. 141, 144.  
 McClenahan, Robert, allowance to, **22**. 843.  
 McClenaghan, Mr., conduct inquired into, **7**. 9.  
 McClenahan, Blair, commands vessels, **14**. 199.  
 McClenahan, Malcome, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Maclenahan, Nathaniel, arrests N. C. men, **1**. 460, 511, 512, 513, 514, 516.  
 McClenahan, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 McClenahan, Robert, allowance to, **22**. 833.  
 McClenahan, Wm., witness, **10**. 911.  
 McClendan, Jesse, resigns as J. P., **20**. 541.  
 McClendel, Joel, in militia, **22**. 412.  
 McClendel, Joel, in militia, **22**. 473.  
 McClenden. See Macklendon.  
 McClenden, Deborah, law suit, **1**. 564.  
 McClenden, Dennis, land grant to, **4**. 805.  
 McClendon, Bryan, land grant to, **4**. 446.  
 Macclendon, Deborah, court held at house of, **1**. 652-653.  
 Macclendon (Macclenden, Macklenden), Dennis, a justice, **1**. 619-627, 649-652.  
     appraiser, **1**. 607, 625.  
     attorney, **1**. 613.  
     buys negro, **1**. 619.  
     court held at house of, **1**. 607-613, 617-627, 649-652.  
     death of, **1**. 652.  
     discharged from bond, **1**. 619.  
     guardian, **1**. 626.  
     imports persons, **1**. 479, 618.  
     juror, **1**. 588, 595, 605, 610, 611.  
     law suit, **1**. 564.  
     relieved of guardianship, **1**. 621.  
     road overseer, **1**. 562.  
     surety, **1**. 577, 605.  
 McClendon, Dennis, land grant asked, **4**. 708.  
 McClendon (McClenden), Francis, juror, **2**. 587, 589.  
     petitions for lapsed land, **2**. 227.  
     land grant to, **4**. 710, 897.  
 McClendon, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 854, 891.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6.  
 McClendon, Joel, acquitted, **17**. 847-8.  
 McClendon, Joel, land grant to, **4**. 854, 891.  
 McClendon, Thos., complains of taxes, **4**. 960.  
     land grants to, **4**. 332, 627, 628, 635, 641, 644, 677, 709, 759, 851, 892.  
     rights proved, **4**. 598.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
     vestryman, **23**. 249.  
 McClenham, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 McCleNNan, —, to go to Charleston, **16**. 686-687.

- McCleran, Duncan, patents land, **6**. 1085.
- M'Clery, Saml., in militia, **22**. 397.
- McClewean. See McIlwain.
- McClewean, Mr., **11**. 543.
- McClewen, Daniel, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-254.
- McClewer, Richd., pensioner, **22**. 77.
- McClewland, John, regulator, **7**. 736.
- McCleyea, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McClindon (McClendon). Dennis, petition and affidavit, **18**. 148, 370, 372.
- M'Clintock, Hanna and Co., goods of sold by S. C., **9**. 1103, 1104.
- McCloud. See McLeod, McLoud.
- McCloud, —, Highland officer, **10**. 117.
- McCloud, Alexr., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- McCloud, Danl., army rank, **15**. 729; **16**. 1110.
- McCloud, John, property confiscated, **24**. 263, 424.
- McCloud, Wm., tory officer, **22**. 197.
- McClure, —, kills Indians, **18**. 604, 607, 608.
- McClure, Mrs., loses property, **16**. 470-471, 475.
- McClure, Ensign, wounded, **19**. 973.
- McClure, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McClure, Jeremiah, **22**. 111.
- McClure, Matthew, accounts, **22**. 1019.
- and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- certificate in regard to, **19**. 511, 513, 553, 556, 560.
- claim of considered, **17**. 404.
- petition, **18**. 55, 58, 70, 71, 84, 85, 100, 101, 113, 120, 121, 292, 315, 316, 319, 336, 344; **19**. 416, 418, 426, 441, 442, 747, 777, 788; **20**. 166, 174, 203, 345, 381, 382, 384, 536; **21**. 84, 90, 103, 108.
- McClure, Richard, claims, **4**. 751, 790.
- land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- McClure, Thos., ensign, **10**. 518.
- McClure, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 78.
- McClure (McLure), Dr. Wm., case of, **16**. 930-931.
- claims, **21**. 238, 249, 607.
- comstr on pension claims. **24**. 736;
- on school, **24**. 607.
- committee to examine boat of, **17**. 280-281, 282.
- in C. of State, **17**. 310, 335; **18**. 114, 121, 174, 340, 347, 397, 451; **20**. 49.
- invents boat, **20**. 7-8.
- officer, **18**. 486.
- only surgeon in reg't, **13**. 67.
- petition, **21**. 785, 944, 949.
- rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 1109.
- prisoner, **14**. 818.
- surgeon, **10**. 521, 621-622, 623; **22**. 1049.
- to Sumner on his conduct, **16**. 625-626; on private affairs, **16**. 470-1, 474-6, 480.
- McClurg, Charles, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- McCoard's Ferry, S. C., **17**. 1034.
- McCobbin's Creek Luth. church, history, **8**. 779, 781.
- McColley, Matw, army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McCollister. See McAlister.
- McCollister, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McCollister, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McCollister, Neale, paid for services, **22**. 482.
- McComber, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- McComber. Humph., army rank, **16**, 1117.
- McConal, John, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McConce, John, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McConnack, Wm., property confiscated, **24**. 263, 424.
- McConnal, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 399.
- McConnal, Jno., in militia, **22**. 399.
- McConnall, John, juror, **22**. 504, 541.
- McConnell, Lt., courtmartialed, **12**. 488.
- McConnell, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1109.
- McConnell, Capt., **22**. 522.
- Macconnell, Capt., affidavit against Davis in matter of Frenchmen, **13**. 425.
- McConnell, Hue, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s **7**. 874-875.
- McConnell, John, land grant to, **4**. 1039, 1047, 1049.
- McConnical, Neal, to be executed, **12**. 535, 540.
- McConnico, Christopher, slave of restored, **18**. 624-625.
- McConnico, Jack, **18**. 625.
- McConnough, Dougal, army rank, **16**. 1117.
- McConrrys, Capt., census of company of, **10**. 280.
- McConsby, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 336.
- McConshey, Duncan, land grant to, **4**. 945.

- McConwell, Hue, petition **7**. 875.  
 McCool, Adam, claims allowed, **6**. 213.  
 McCool, Benj., petitions Burke for pardon and commendation, **16**. 276-277.  
 McCool, Margaret, to Burke on release of her son, **16**. 581.  
 McCoole, And., in militia, **22**. 284.  
 McCoom, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 McCorday, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.  
 McCord's Ferry, Br. at, **15**. 607.  
 McCorkall, Jas., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 McCorkall, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 McCorkle, Capt., payment by company of, **10**. 319.  
     taxables in com. of, **10**. 252.  
 McCorkle, Francis, juror, **22**. 77.  
 McCorkle, Francis, juror, **22**. 501.  
     on Rowan, S. C., **10**. 252, 180.  
     petition on location of C. H., **13**. 352-354.  
 McCorkle, M. L., **8**. 752.  
 McCorkle, Samuel Eusebius, **5**. 1220.  
     school trustee, **24**. 30, 690.  
     trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
     work ment'd, **5**. 1194.  
 McCormack, Mr., **20**. 323.  
 McCormack, David, in militia, **22**. 341.  
 McCormack, J., interpreter, **7**. 1009.  
 McCormack, James, interpreter, **22**. 407.  
 McCormack, John, tried for theft, **2**. 588-589.  
 McCormack, John, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McCormack, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McCormack, Wm., army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McCormick, —, brigade major, **12**. 514, 527, 537.  
 McCormick, Archd, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 McCormick, James, interpreter, **20**. 781.  
 McCormick, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 McCormick, W., register, **9**. 298.  
 McCormick, Wm., church trustee, **9**. 638; **23**. 960.  
     takes deposition, **9**. 322.  
     property confiscated, **19**. 263, 672;  
     to be seized, **10**. 961.  
 McCorston, Willer, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 McCortle, Alexander, allowance to, **10**. 586.  
 McCoulskey, Archibald, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 McCoulskey, Duncan, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 McCoulskey, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 McCoulskey, Neil, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-894.  
 McCoulsky, Duncan, **5**. 1209.  
     land grant to, **4**. 651.  
 McCoun, George, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 250-4.  
 McCoun, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.  
 McCoune, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 381.  
     land grant to, **4**. 945.  
 McCowan, Alexander, land grants to, **4**. 1246.  
 McCowan's Ford, Cornwallis crosses at, **17**. 997.  
     See also Cowan's Ford.  
 McCown, Moses, prisoner, **15**. 609.  
 McCoy. See McKay, McKoy, Mackey.  
 McCoy, Capt., a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 McCoy, Abraham, officer, **22**. 702.  
 McCoy, Alexander, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McCoy, Alexr., claims as messenger, **5**. 212.  
     messenger to assembly, **4**. 838.  
 McCoy, Alexander, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500.  
 McCoy, Alexr., property confiscated, **19**. 672.  
 McCoy, Alexr., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 264, 424.  
 McCoy, Ambrous, juror, **2**. 112.  
 McCoy, Archibald, property confiscated, **24**. 263, 424.  
 McCoy, Archibald, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 McCoy, Arthur, **23**. 687.  
 McCoy, Danl, army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 McCoy, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 348.  
 McCoy, Elijah, in militia, **22**. 323.  
 McCoy, George, a J. P., **4**. 332.  
 McCoy, Henry, claim, **9**. 487.  
 McCoy, Henry, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 McCoy, James, bill to enable him to collect taxes, **9**. 115, 134, 168, 175, 221, 258; **25**. 521-2.  
 McCoy, James, garrison at house of, **2**. 147.  
 McCoy, James, land grant to, **4**. 800.  
 McCoy, James, orders to in matter of payment for troops, **10**. 828.  
 McCoy, James, proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 McCoy, James, to make arms, **10**. 539.  
 McCoy, John, allowance to, **18**. 472.



- McCoy, John, army pay, **17.** 229.  
army rank, **16.** 1112.
- McCoy, John, army rank, **16.** 1113.
- McCoy, John, asks for new county, **9.** 90.
- McCoy, John, in militia, **17.** 1056.
- McCoy, John, killed, **22.** 96.
- McCoy, John, land grants to, **4.** 798, 805, 946, 965.  
rights proved, **4.** 800.
- McCoy, John, regulator, **7.** 737.
- McCoy, John, Jr., army pay, **17.** 232.
- McCoy, John, Sr., army pay, **17.** 232.
- McCoy, Marmaduke, army pay, **17.** 231.
- McCoy, Reuben, army rank, **16.** 1117.
- McCoy (McCay, McKay), Spruce, **5.** 1220; **21.** 435.  
building coms'r, **24.** 844.  
in assembly, **19.** 462, 760, 773, 794, 808, 816, 821, 835.  
in C. of State, **16.** 90, 95; **17.** 810, 812, 894, 896, 900; **19.** 57, 59, 185, 188, 202, 311, 312, 331, 540, 869, 875; **21.** 386, 703.  
judge, **16.** 148, 167, 175; **19.** 119, 123; **21.** 853, 854, 858, 860, 1027, 1036, 1044.  
memorial, **21.** 226, 233, 390-391, 424, 435, 597, 721.  
money from, **21.** 1066.  
nom. for C. C., **19.** 582; for solic. gen., **21.** 850, 853, 1024, 1027; for treas., **19.** 624.  
school trustee, **24.** 690.  
to Harrington on public and private affairs, **17.** 181.
- McCoy, Wm., asks for new county, **9.** 90.
- McCoy, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 800, 804.  
rights proved, **4.** 800.
- Maccoy, Wm., tried for murder, **2.** 463, 464, 465-466-467-468, 469.
- McCoye, Wm., in militia, **22.** 391.
- McCracken, James, tailor, **15.** 357.
- McCracken, Jno., in militia, **22.** 395.
- McCrackin, Wm., exempted, **7.** 963.
- McCrady, Edward, prisoner, **15.** 392.
- McCraine, Hugh, land grant asked for, **4.** 453.
- McCrakan, Robert, petition on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746.
- McCraney's Bridge, act to vest in Williams, **24.** 634-5.  
bill to vest in Williams, **19.** 530, 531, 535, 539, 560, 564, 568.
- McCrary, Capt., taxables in com. of, **10.** 252.
- McCrary (McCroory), John, forfeits bond, **18.** 40, 58, 77, 265, 292, 297, 298.
- McCrary, Thos., captain, **10.** 945, 949.
- McCraw, Alexander, tory officer, **22.** 210.
- McCrawley. See McCawley.
- McCrawley, —, in assembly, **13.** 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 721, 785, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 966, 975.  
on com. of assem., **13.** 740, 790, 791, 832, 915, 921.
- McCrawley, Wm., juror, **7.** 843.
- McCray, Robert, juror, **4.** 525.
- McCree. See McRee.
- McCree, Maj., commands L. I., **16.** 1201.  
takes wagon, **16.** 555.  
Same as G. J., McRee (?)
- McCree, John, captain, **10.** 937.
- McCree, Robert, character and dropped as J. P., **5.** 990.
- McCree, Wm., a J. P., **5.** 657.
- McCreery, Capt., payment by company of, **10.** 319.
- McCroaine, James, land grant to, **4.** 334.
- McCrocan, James, land grant to, **4.** 336.
- McCroeane, Jas., land grant to, **4.** 335.
- McCrohon (McCrohane), John, claims, **20.** 84.  
petition, **17.** 377; **19.** 519, 522, 533, 536; **20.** 229, 231, 291, 293.
- McCrorry, Capt., roster of Co., **16.** 1006, 1016, 1044, 1058, 1078, 1091, 1115, 1158, 1172, 1186.
- McCroy, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 708.
- McCubbin. See McKubbin.
- McCubbin, Nicholas, pensioner, **22.** 78.
- McCubbin, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 767.
- Maccubbins, Mr., claims, **4.** 751.
- McCubbins, John, leaves N. C., **6.** 77-78.
- McCuing, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 497.
- McCuiston, Thos., a J. P., **6.** 1077.
- McCuister, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 75.
- McCuiston, James, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- McCuiston, Thos., asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.
- McCuiston, James, juror, **10.** 2.
- McCuiston, James, juror, **10.** 3.

- McCullen, Bryan, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McCuller, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 McCullers, Bryant, sergt. of horse, **15**. 509.  
 McCullers, David, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 McCullers, John, a J. P., **6**. 341.  
   debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
   dues from as sheriff, **9**. 574.  
   in militia, **9**. 1076.  
   takes bond, **6**. 992-993.  
 McCullers, Will, resigns as J. P., **19**. 145, 261.  
 McCullers, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 McCulles, Capt., **10**. 611.  
 McCullin, Bryan, land grant to, **4**. 279.  
 McCulloch, Mr., **20**. 450.  
 McCulloch, Alexander, army pay, **17**. 232.  
   in army, **15**. 731.  
 McCulloch, Alex., Ashe to on punishment of B. McC. (?) **22**. 786.  
 McCulloch, Alex., witness, **20**. 160-161.  
 McCulloch, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
 McCulloch, George, captain, **15**. 786.  
 McCulloch, James, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 McCulloch, James, juror, **22**. 501, 506, 509.  
 McCulloch, John, army pay, **17**. 229.  
 McCulloch, John, report as collector of customs, **20**. 257, 258..  
 McCulloch, Jos., town coms'r, **25**. 49.  
 McCulloch, William, juror, **22**. 502.  
 McCulloch, —, in N. Y., **13**. 478.  
 McCulloch, Mr., **14**. 452.  
 McCulloch, Mr., allowance to estate of, **22**. 816.  
 McCulloch, Mrs., judgment against and discussion of same, **16**. 464-465.  
 McCulloch, Alex., army rank, **16**. 1108.  
 McCulloch, Duncan, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 McCulloch, George, messenger, **13**. 324.  
   taxable, **15**. 192.  
   voter, **15**. 238.  
 McCulloch, Henry, surety, **20**. 52.  
 McCulloch, James, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 McCulloch, John, collector, **21**. 165.  
 McCulloch, John, in army, **15**. 728.  
 McCulloch, John, messenger, **15**. 427.  
 McCulloch, Alex, in militia, **22**. 313.  
 McCulloch, —, collector, **6**. 621.  
 McCulloch, —, quoted, **9**. 12.  
 McCulloch, Mr., **9**. 642.  
 McCulloch, Mr., joins American cause, **11**. 715.  
 McCulloch, Mr., law suit appealed, **9**. 676-677.  
 McCulloch, Miss, **9**. 357.  
 McCulloch, Col., **7**. 744.  
 McCulloch (McCulloch, McCulloch), Alexander, a J. P., **6**. 775.  
   administers oath, **6**. 1157.  
   asks salary for council, **9**. 375-376;  
     to be relieved from quit rents, **8**. 63  
   asst. judge, **5**. 655.  
   atty. for H. McCulloch, **5**. 621-623,  
     781; **7**. 14; for Selwyn, **5**. 773-  
     775, 776, 777, 778; **7**. 17.  
   auditor general, **4**. 1127; **5**. 145, 817.  
   clerk, **9**. 298.  
   coms'r on building, **25**. 472; on  
     town, **25**. 354, 399, 487.  
   complaints of absence of Dobbs and  
     Murray, **8**. 148.  
   deputy auditor, **5**. 348, 771, 782; **6**.  
     78, 604; on auditing of public ac-  
     counts, **5**. 306.  
   favors Amer. cause, **10**. 313.  
   favors inferior courts, **9**. 822, 830.  
   in assembly, **6**. 358, 362, 368, 396,  
     418, 427, 460, 462, 464, 470, 482,  
     497, 501, 504, 505, 514, 518, 654,  
     662, 673.  
   in council, **6**. 766, 767, 769-771, 772-  
     799, 840-892, 1064-1070, 1079-1082,  
     1083-1086, 1089-1164, 1220-1257; **7**.  
     10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 46-61, 133-137,  
     137, 160, 271-279, 292-341, 532-533,  
     534-535, 549-568, 672-676, 730-731,  
     800-806, 890-895; **8**. 86-105, 148-160,  
     251-255, 262, 282-292, 513; **9**. 52-  
     53, 55-57, 66, 71, 101-136, 325, 327-  
     328, 346, 372, 376-447, 706-733, 789-  
     791, 823, 830-874, 1171, 1172-1178,  
     1207, 1211, 1215; **9**. 1221.  
   land surrendered by, **9**. 369.  
   name to be inserted to levy tax, **6**.  
     870, 873.  
   nominated for council, **6**. 559.  
   on com. of assembly, **6**. 350, 364,  
     368, 369, 453, 483, 674.  
   on com. of correspondence, **11**. 229;  
     **25**. 518.  
   on com. of council, **6**. 842, 897, 900b,  
     903, 910, 916, 1092, 1099, 1156,  
     1222, 1261, 1268; **7**. 297, 346, 552,  
     555, 572; **8**. 91, 108, 110, 115, 290,  
     305, 306; **9**. 106, 141, 144, 382, 449,  
     453, 459, 474, 475, 480, 560, 712,  
     735, 745, 747, 748, 762, 765, 874,  
     877, 881, 887, 914, 1189.

- opposes court bills, **9**. 974.  
 petition on stopping of survey, **5**. 493-494.  
 preference to in auditing, **6**. 602-603.  
 presents memorial of Selwyn, **6**. 797-798.  
 promoted colonel, **6**. 299-300; resigns as col., **5**. 163; **22**. 334-5.  
 put in place of Copeland, **6**. 945.  
 quit rents remitted to, **8**. 161; on surrendered grants, **8**. 52-53.  
 recommended for council, **5**. 440; **6**. 217, 251.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 sells land, **24**. 820.  
 sick, **9**. 1056.  
 signs memorial on S. C. line, **6**. 779.  
 surety, **7**. 444, 671; **9**. 591-2.  
 surrenders grant, **7**. 533-534.  
 takes oath, **6**. 1087.  
 to Dobbs on lack of reports on public accounts, **5**. 160-161.  
 Tryon to on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 679.  
 withholds papers of auditor, **6**. 601, 602, 605.
- McCulloh, Alex.**, dead, **6**. 47, 48, 49.  
 delivers memorial to Johnston, **4**. 1136.  
 deposition in McCulloh vs. Johnston, **4**. 1092, 1095, 1100, 1109, 1120-1121; ment'd, **4**. 1236.  
 land grant to, **4**. 348, 768, 800, 947, 950, 964, 965, 1255.  
 warrant delivered to, **4**. 966.
- McCulloh, Andrew**, settlers on lands of, **5**. 742.
- McCulloh (McCulloch, McCullock)**, **Benj.**, **8**. 224; **9**. 345; **18**. 49.  
 a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 allowance to, **22**. 853.  
 bill to pardon for frauds, and release from jail, **20**. 228, 408, 409.  
 claims allowed, **8**. 142.  
 clerk, **9**. 298.  
 coms'r on army accounts, **19**. 603-4, 685-7, 697; **20**. 191; on building, **23**. 927; **24**. 240; on case of Williams, **12**. 568, 675-676; on Cont. Line, **24**. 477, 484, 567, 686, 722, 734; to sign bills, **24**. 475.  
 convicted of fraud, **20**. 630.  
 in army frauds, **18**. 72, 73, 162, 163, 304, 305, 384, 385.  
 in assembly, **9**. 393, 397, 399, 407, 411, 417, 422, 424, 448, 451, 453, 457, 484, 498, 501, 509, 515, 523, 524, 530, 540, 544, 588, 734, 735, 746, 755, 836, 843, 845, 847, 853, 872, 874, 881, 883, 898, 899, 902, 903, 906, 916, 930, 943, 945, 948, 951, 1188, 1189, 1190; **16**. 1, 3, 27, 35, 37, 58, 75, 127; **17**. 919; **18**. 2, 3, 9, 10, 16, 24, 37, 59, 61, 74, 233; **19**. 5, 8, 10, 16, 18, 21, 69, 78, 83, 87, 129, 130, 132, 144, 151, 160, 168, 183, 215, 216, 223, 239, 259, 267, 268, 280, 351, 360, 393, 395, 476, 489, 508, 509, 512, 605, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 674, 676, 682, 688, 718, 719, 762, 773, 794, 800, 805, 808, 816, 821, 824, 832, 835; **20**. 4, 6, 7, 10, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 24, 28, 30, 46, 53, 68, 72, 75, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 112.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 914, 916.  
 indicted for fraud, **18**. v-vi.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 500, 740, 742, 1197; **16**. 21, 27, 38, 45, 46, 104, 117, 125, 128, 130; **17**. 281, 291, 317; **18**. 9, 31, 237, 264.  
 on Com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917.  
 on S. C. of Halifax, **9**. 1101.  
 petitions for property, **19**. 823.  
 punishment of, **22**. 786 (?).  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189, 190, 193, 194, 195, 196, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 213, 217, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 225, 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 238, 239, 240, 241, 243, 244, 246, 247, 248, 253, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259.  
 signs due bills of army accts, **18**. 162.  
 signs N. C. bills, **20**. 665.  
 surety, **9**. 591-592.  
 to build powder mill, **10**. 537-538.  
 to buy horses, **10**. 535.  
 to sign bills of credit, **10**. 578.  
 to Sumner on public affairs, **10**. 418-419.  
 to take ammunition to Wilmington, **10**. 555, 556.  
 witness, **18**. 252.
- McCulloh, Geo.**, claims paid, **10**. 439.  
**McCulloh (McCulloch, McCullock)**, **Henry**, **4**. 267, 1136; **18**. 49, 50.  
 agent, **9**. 1209; of northern counties, **4**. 869-870, 1028-31.  
 agreement with Granville on grants, **6**. 573-578.  
 aids Johnston, **4**. 1149.



allowance to, **22**. 865.  
 and Crymble and Huey grants, **6**. 1003.  
 answer to Johnston's memorial, **4**. 1137-1152.  
 appoints attorneys to manage estates, **6**. 569-573.  
 asks land grant for Protestants, **4**. 72-73, 74; to be made a member of council, **4**. 341.  
 attends Board of Trade as agent for Northern counties in representation struggle, **4**. 1225-35.  
 attends Board of Trade on his memorial, **5**. 168, 169-170; on his quit rents and salary memorial, **5**. 987; to prosecute complaints against Johnston, **4**. 1235-1237.  
 attends council in matter of representation, **4**. 943, 944.  
 attorney for Selwyn, **6**. 997; **7**. 18.  
 blank patent sent to, **4**. 318.  
 brings out Presbyterians from Ulster, **5**. 1193, 1199.  
 buys and settles land, **22**. 896.  
 case vs. Johnston on lands, etc., **4**. 1076-1152; against Rowan as Surveyor General on survey of land grants, **4**. 664-673.  
 caveat dismissed, **4**. 765.  
 charges against Johnston, **4**. 934, 938, 939, 940, 941.  
 charges Allen with fraud in quit rents, **4**. 762-763, 811-12.  
 commission as commissary, instructions and powers, **5**. 617-621; as Sec'y. and Clerk of Crown, **11**. 120, 121; considered, **4**. 1096; for inspecting revenues, land grants and instructions, etc., **4**. 340-1, 438, 599; **5**. 615; **11**. 31-41.  
 commissions Campbell and McCulloh, attorneys for McCulloh grants, **6**. 532-536.  
 concessions in favor of ment'd., **5**. 1092.  
 consulted on N. C. and S. C. affairs, **4**. 339, 340, 341.  
 consults Elmsly on attachments and county courts, **9**. 997-998, 999.  
 dead, **5**. 440, 445, 807; **6**. 620, 625; **11**. 126, 127, 143.  
 depositions as to settlers on grants of, **7**. 277, 278.  
 disturbances on lands of, **5**. 951.

employed against representation act, **4**. 879, 880, 881.  
 enters caveat, **4**. 706.  
 examines and criticises laws on quit rents and cultivation of lands, **4**. 425-434, 435, 436, 437.  
 excused from quit rents, **7**. 676-677.  
 fees demanded from for surveys, **4**. 1115.  
 frauds in lands of, **5**. 1091, 1092.  
 given more time for settlement of land, **5**. 753.  
 gives power of attorney, **5**. 493.  
 grants lands to Houston, **5**. 771-773; to Howson, **5**. 772, 773.  
 grants to and papers relating to same, **5**. 615-633; ment'd., **4**. 885; **8**. 254; discussed, **6**. 993-994; and amount within Granville's line, **4**. 1146; **5**. 104-105; in Anson Co., **6**. 773.  
 Hill to on depositions and evidence against Gov. Johnston, **4**. 1097-1100.  
 history of grant to, **7**. 13-17; discussed, **5**. xxxii-xxxv.  
 in council, **5**. 488-491, 493-494, 495-498, 500-515, 1107.  
 inflames people of northern counties, **4**. 922.  
 instructions in regard to surrender of lands by, **5**. 1106, 1130-1132; on grant to, **5**. 1130-1132.  
 instructs Rice to observe forms of land grants, **4**. 1134.  
 land grants to, **9**. 368, 369, 370; in name of Crymble and Huey, **5**. 769, 770, 771; granted away by Corbin, **5**. 778-779; surrendered by, **9**. 369; to be surveyed for, **4**. 212, 215.  
 lays papers before Board of Trade, **4**. 248.  
 leave of absence to, **5**. 498.  
 length of stay in C., **5**. 615.  
 letters to and from ment'd., **4**. 435, 610, 612, 757, 758; **6**. 1062; on quit rents ment'd., **4**. 624; to Board of Trade favoring petition on quit rents, extension of time for settlement, **5**. 626-627.  
 makes Alexander McCulloh atty. in sale of lands, **5**. 621-623.  
 makes special grant to Huey, **5**. 769.  
 memorial as inspector of revenues ment'd., **4**. 943-944; to Board of

- Trade on his payment of quit rents, **5.** 121-123; on offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts and Board to King on same, **11.** 118-120.
- money to be sent to, **5.** 774, 776-777.
- nominated for council, **5.** 1104.
- not summoned to attend council, **4.** 1140.
- not to pay quit rents for surrendered lands, **7.** 990.
- notice to free-holders on settlement of land grants and quit rents, **11.** 66-72.
- number of actual settlers, **5.** 104.
- offers to sell land, **9.** 1002.
- office of agent sought for, **7.** 753, 756, 758.
- on claims com., **22.** 863 (for H. E. McC.)
- on com. of council, **5.** 501, 529.
- on issues of paper money, **4.** 418, 419.
- on payment of quit rents, etc., **4.** 293-297.
- on population in 1735, **2.** xvii.
- on proposed changes in grants of lands for rights, **4.** 600-601.
- paid out of S. C. quit rents, **5.** 615-617.
- papers on grants to, **5.** 769-782.
- part of grant surrendered, **8.** 63.
- petition about his grant, **4.** 640, 644-645, 646-649; for land and action of council on same, **4.** 162-164; on appointment of clerks, **5.** 536, 543; on quit rents and salary considered, **5.** 651; to King on transfer of quit rents and extension of time for settlement, **5.** 630-633.
- prisoner because of Rowan's suit, **4.** 672.
- proofs delivered to on representation quarrel, **4.** 1167, 1168.
- property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.
- proposals for rendering colony more advantageous considered, **4.** 328; in regard to the settlement of land, **4.** 156; on settlement of quit rents and land grants, and reports of S. C. committee on same, **11.** 61-65; to Earl Granville on lands and his concessions on same, **5.** 624-6.
- proposed settlement of Protestants considered, **4.** 209, 210, 212, 214, 215.
- quarrels with Johnston, **4.** vi, vii.
- quit rents due to in S. C. transferred to N. C. accounts, **5.** 629-630; remitted to, **7.** 783.
- recommendation that his salary be set off against his quit rents, **5.** 927-928.
- reports and official papers of ment'd, **4.** 612-613, 614.
- reports discussed, **4.** 268, 269; on blank patents, etc., **4.** 325-328; that grants to are to be vacated, **5.** 762.
- residence, **5.** 586-587.
- Rice's answers to, **4.** 1126-1127.
- Rowan's answer to case against himself, **4.** 684-690, 690-698.
- salary due to, **5.** 631; transferred to quit rents, **5.** 808.
- secretary and clerk of crown, **5.** 338, 340, 353, 480.
- sells land, **24.** 332, 820.
- settlers on lands of, **5.** 742.
- size of grants, **6.** 574.
- special grant to, **5.** 629, 632.
- submits to King's pleasure on grants, **8.** 52.
- suffers from Cherokee wars, **5.** liv.
- suit against, **4.** 1079, 1086; of Rowan against, **4.** 1092, 1093, 1095, 1107, 1109, 1121, 1127, 1139, 1141-2; threatened by Allen, **4.** 1144.
- summarizes grants and appoints attorneys to prosecute Corbin, **5.** 779-782.
- summoned to council, **4.** 1120.
- surrenders grants, **7.** 453-454; to be accepted from, **5.** 113.
- time of settlement extended, **5.** 626-627, 628-629, 630, 808.
- to advance interests of N. C., **7.** 757.
- to be made secretary of N. C., **5.** 170.
- to be protected in his rights, **7.** 141.
- to Board of Trade on case against Johnston on land grants, etc., **4.** 1100-1114; on condemnation of rent roll bill in S. C., **11.** 59-60; on condition of his lands and relation to Earl Granville, **5.** 79-81; on his address to free-holders on land grants and quit rents, **11.** 72-73; on his grant, **4.** 666-668, 668-673, 1076-1081; on Johnston's methods in N. C., **4.** 241-2; on



- quit rents and public affairs, **4**. 284-5; on rent roll bill, **4**. 584; on S. C. act to remedy rent roll, **11**. 102-3; on troubles with land grants and quit rents, **11**. 105-108; in S. C., **11**. 45-54; .
- to freeholders on regulation of land grants and payment of quit rents, **11**. 54-59.
- to Hill on failure of Board of Trade to support him, **11**. 103-104.
- to Johnston on duties and powers of receiver general and commissioner of quit rents, **4**. 1129-1133.
- to Pownall on his quit rents, **6**. 1046-1047.
- transfers debt of Selwyn to Hunt and Robinson, **5**. 775-778.
- witness against Johnston, **4**. 932.
- McCulloh, Henry, Jr., **4**. 1100.
- McCulloh, Mrs. Henry, **4**. 1100.
- McCulloh (McCulloch, McCullock), Henry Eustace, **18**. 414-415; **20**. 319, 391, 400, 402; **21**. 243, 272, 368, 369.
- a J. P., **6**. 775.
- act to appoint as agent, **11**. 229-230, 237-239; **23**. 854; **25**. 518.
- agent, **7**. 918, 973; **8**. 9, 11, 151; **9**. 206; poor, **9**. 999.
- and confiscated lands, **21**. 156.
- asks for census of settlers on Selwyn tract, **7**. 278; restoration of his property, **19**. 505.
- attorney for McCulloh grants, **6**. 569-573; for Selwyn, **6**. 997; **7**. 17-18.
- bill for relief of purchasers of his lands, **21**. 284.
- bond as receiver, **6**. 1045-1046; cancelled, **7**. 783.
- buys lands, **18**. 49, 50, 289.
- ch. com. of whole, **7**. 319.
- charges against and memorial on Selwyn grants, **7**. 10, 11, 12-31, 34-35.
- comes out to act for his father, **7**. 14.
- commissioned att'y of McCulloh grants, **6**. 532-536.
- com. of assem. to on his employment as agent, **7**. 877-869; on Iredell's memorial for, **13**. 586, 691-692, 695-696, 711, 712.
- complaints against, **7**. 6.
- excused from quit rents, **7**. 676-77.
- forfeiture of grants to considered, **7**. 451-452.
- grants land to Smith, **15**. 201.
- in council, **6**. 758, 759-764, 767-799, 843-92, 1065-76, 1081-5, 1087-9, 1098-1164, 1220-1222, 1231-1241, 1247-1257; **7**. 137, 160, 271-279, 292-341, 436-447, 451-454.
- Indian lands of ment'd., **9**. 830.
- introduces bill for Purdie as printer, **6**. 844-845.
- Iredell petitions assembly in favor, **22**. 896-7.
- judge chancery ct., **6**. 1042.
- judgment against, **18**. 193.
- land grant surrendered, **7**. 453-4, 455, 547; not surrendered, **9**. 790; sold, **17**. 416; **21**. 707.
- letter of to Board of Trade, **8**. 164-165.
- memorial of persons buying lands from, **18**. 75; **19**. 279, 406-407, 438-439, 504, 553, 730, 733, 823; **20**. 9; **21**. 886, 951, 952; **22**. 620; to Tryon on census of grants, **7**. 275-278.
- movements and life in America, **22**. 896-9.
- nominated for council, **6**. 559.
- observations on Indian lease, **7**. 990.
- on claims com., **22**. 830, 840.
- on com. of council, **6**. 810, 819, 824, 848, 863, 903, 910, 1099, 1108, 1125, 1133, 1199, 1204, 1222, 1225, 1247, 1261, 1273; **7**. 296, 297, 322, 346, 399.
- on his conduct of Selwyn's business, **7**. 17-31.
- port coms'r, **23**. 667.
- presents memorial on resumption of lands, **6**. 773-775; petition on revenue law, **8**. 61.
- property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424; **25**. 114.
- protest in favor of, **21**. 166.
- resigns from council, **8**. 275, 493.
- resolution on lands of, **20**. 293, 474.
- seeks to subdivide lands, **5**. xxxiii.
- sells land, **19**. 68; **24**. 527; **25**. 110-11.
- settlers on grant to, **7**. 277.
- son of Henry, **5**. xxxiv.
- still in council, **8**. 168.
- takes oath, **6**. 1087; as councillor, **7**. 271.
- to Bennehan on private affairs, **9**. 345.
- to com. of cor. on currency and public affairs, **8**. 55-57; on public af-

- fairs, **9.** 10-12.  
 to Fanning on case of public affairs, **8.** 223-5; on need of agent and English politics, **7.** 752-5; on riots over Selwyn lands, **7.** 32-34.  
 to give bond, **7.** 444.  
 to Harvey (J) on agency and public affairs, **8.** 181-184; on his agency and English politics, **8.** 171-173; on currency, agency, etc., **8.** 58-60; on currency problems and English politics, **7.** 516-518; on need of agent and public affairs, **7.** 754, 755, 758.  
 to Hillsborough resigning from council, **8.** 220.  
 to Iredell on reconciliation, **10.** 1026, 1027.  
 to prepare representation on S. C. boundary, **6.** 770, 775-779.  
 to present petition on currency, **8.** 62.  
 to return list of settlers, **6.** 1069.  
 to sec'y of state on petition of assembly, **8.** 50-51.  
 to take depositions, **6.** 1067.  
 trouble over confiscated lands of, **21.** 776, 777.  
 Tryon on land selling methods of, **7.** 529-530.  
 wants estates restored, **17.** 25, 43.  
 McCulloh, James, **5.** 617.  
 dead, **4.** 1100.  
 settlers on tract of, **7.** 277.  
 surrenders grants, **7.** 453-454.  
 witness, **5.** 772.  
 McCulloh, John, fined, **10.** 3.  
 McCulloh, John, juror, **10.** 2, 3.  
 McCulloh, John, owes State, **21.** 1069.  
 McCulloh, Miss Penelope, **4.** 1100.  
 land grants to in Anson Co., **6.** 773.  
 settlers on grant to, **7.** 277.  
 surrenders grants, **7.** 453-454.  
 McCulloh Grants, attorneys commissioned for, **6.** 532-536.  
 census of, **7.** 275-278.  
 resumption of considered, **6.** 718-719.  
 McCullom, Levi, recommends Welborn, **9.** 25-6.  
 McCullores, John, captain, **10.** facing 680.  
 McCullough, Capt., defends Hanging Rock, **15.** 267.  
 McCullough, Alexander, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 McCullough, Frans., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 McCullough, Jas., in militia, **22.** 398.  
 McCullough, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1111.  
 McCullough, John, collector, **18.** 174, 181, 397, 413.  
 McCullough, John, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 McCullough, John, prisoner, **14.** 747.  
 McCullough, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 McCullough, Wm., in militia, **22.** 398.  
 McCumber, Humphrey, army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 McCune, James, exempted, **9.** 476.  
 McCurden's, inspection at, **25.** 313.  
 McCurdy, Archd., pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 McCurdy, Thomas, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 McCurdy, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.  
 McCurdy, Wm., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 McCwean. See McQueen.  
 McCwean, James, land grants to, **4.** 353, 354.  
 McDade, James, patent entered, **6.** 638.  
 McDade, James, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2; **11.** 250-2.  
 McDanel, Redman, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 MacDaniel, Samul, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 McDaniel, —, **19.** 942.  
 McDaniel, —, in assembly, **17.** 335; **19.** 354, 359.  
 McDaniel, —, Indian trader, **22.** 998, 999.  
 Mackdaniel, —, law suit, **1.** 394.  
 McDaniel, —, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 232.  
 McDaniel, Mr., in assembly, **18.** 300; on com. of Assem., **18.** 9, 237.  
 McDaniel, Alex., land grant to, **4.** 280.  
 McDaniel, Andw., army rank, **16.** 1121.  
 McDaniel, Arthur, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 MacDaniel (Mackdaniel, Mackdan, Mackdanel), Charles, deserts land, **2.** 226.  
 imports persons, **1.** 395.  
 lands of, **1.** 484.  
 law suit, **1.** 482, 483, 486.  
 runs away, **1.** 483.  
 McDaniel, Daniel, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-4.  
 McDaniel, Daniel, **3.** bound over to court; **2.** 406, 414, 439, 444.  
 lapse patent to, **2.** 675.

- surety money paid for, **2**. 508.  
 suspected of murder of Taylor, **2**.  
 451, 456, 472, 492-3.
- McDaniel, Dan., juror, **25**. 190.
- McDaniel, Daniel, loyalist, **10**. 600.
- McDaniel, Dorothy, petition of, **2**.  
 573.
- McDaniel, Eli, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- McDaniel, Eli, recommends Tories for  
 pardon, **16**. 277.
- Mackdaniel, Eliz., imported, **1**. 395.
- McDaniel, Geo., in militia, **22**. 166.
- McDaniel, Hen., juror, **25**. 187.
- McDaniel, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1111.
- McDaniel, James, act for road from,  
**24**. 98-9.
- McDaniel, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- McDaniel (McDaniell), James, asks  
 for lapse patent, **2**. 461.  
 juror, **2**. 552, 712.  
 law suit, **2**. 90.  
 tried for robbery, **2**. 415, 440.
- McDaniel, James, exempted, **4**. 128.
- McDaniel, James, juror, **4**. 518.
- McDaniel, James, juror, **25**. 187.
- McDaniel, James, land patents to, **6**.  
 1083.  
 resurvey to, **7**. 119.
- McDaniel, James, lieutenant, **22**. 142.
- McDaniel, James, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McDaniel, John, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- McDaniel, John, indicted as regulator,  
**8**. 532.
- McDaniel, John, juror, **25**. 187.
- McDaniel, John, land grant to, **4**. 947.
- McDaniel, John, land lapses, **2**. 675.
- McDaniel, John, Jr., petition on C. H.,  
**9**. 806-809.
- McDaniel, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- McDaniel, Joseph, asks relief from  
 church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- McDaniel, Joseph, re-enlists, **15**. 749.
- McDaniel, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 347.
- McDaniel, Miles, juror, **4**. 518.
- McDaniel, Owen, petition, **2**. 380.
- McDaniel, Owen, juror, **4**. 521.
- McDaniel, Thos., in army, **13**. 524.
- McDaniel, Thos., in militia, **22**. 165.
- McDaniel, Wm., Caswell to on State  
 tobacco, **18**. 586.
- McDaniel, Wm., ensign, **10**. 625.
- McDaniel, Wm., juror, **25**. 187.
- McDaniel, Wm., quit rents of, **22**.  
 249.
- McDaniel, Wm. Grey (Gray), bound-  
 ary coms'r, **24**. 839.  
 resigns as J. P., **17**. 295.
- McDaniell, John, law suit, **2**. 91, 103.
- McDaniels, James, bill for road from  
 house of, **13**. 866, 878, 886, 951,  
 969, 974.
- McDanil, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 733.
- McDanold, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 352.
- McDanold, Jas., in militia, **22**. 325.
- McDonald, Jno., in militia, **22**. 352.
- McDead, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 896.
- McDeed, James, land patent to, **6**.  
 332.
- McDermed, John, petition, **21**. 812,  
 977, 980.
- McDermet, Michael, respited, **4**. 597.
- McDermid, Malcom, army rank, **16**.  
 1119.
- McDoell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 263.
- McDonal, John, Sr., petition on C. H.,  
**9**. 806-809.
- McDonald, —, letter ment'd, **17**.  
 275.
- McDonald, Mr., **9**. 1068.
- McDonald, Mrs., **9**. 1068.
- McDonald, Mrs., to leave State, **13**.  
 64, 65.
- McDonald, Capt., armies in Wilming-  
 ton, **16**. 560.
- McDonald, Col., **10**. 119.
- McDonald, Col., regt. of commanded  
 by Marion, **14**. 726.
- McDonald, Maj., to raise loyal troops,  
**10**. 325.
- McDonald, Alex., army pay, **17**. 229.  
 army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 building coms'r, **24**. 645, 771.
- McDonald, Alex., enlists, **22**. 446.
- McDonald, Alexr., major, **10**. 207.  
 ordered to raise King's standard,  
**10**. 441-3.  
 paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
 petitions Prov. Cong. for release,  
**10**. 888-889.  
 prisoner, **10**. 486; **11**. 370.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 294.
- McDonald, Alexander, petition for  
 land refused, **9**. 303-304.
- McDonald, Alexander, proposes to mi-  
 grate to N. C., **8**. 620, 621-622.
- McDonald, Alexr., resolve in favor of,  
**13**. 744, 797-798.
- McDonald, Alexander (Condorch), loy-  
 alist, **10**. 595.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 294.
- McDonald, Alex. (son of Allen), pa-  
 roled, **10**. 515.
- McDonald, Alexr. (son of Kingsbor-  
 ough), loyalist, **10**. 595.
- McDonald, Mrs. Alex., resolve in fav-  
 or of, **13**. 744, 797-798.



McDonald, Allen (of Kingsboro), **10**. 125, 595.  
 loyalist, **10**. 599.  
 ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
 paroled, **10**. 509.  
 prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 raises company of loyalists, **10**. 325.  
 recommended for major, **10**. 47.  
 reports on treatment of Moore's Creek prisoners, **11**. 766.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 294.  
 son paroled, **10**. 515.  
 to — on his fortunes on the way to Phila. as prisoner, **11**. 295-296.  
 to be questioned on his attitude, **10**. 65.  
 McDonald, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McDonald, Angus, goes to N. C. to get release of Moore's Creek prisoners, **11**. 401-402.  
 loyalist, **10**. 596.  
 petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-889.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 295.  
 McDonald, Arch'd, in militia, **22**. 412.  
 McDonald, Arch'd, in militia, **22**. 473.  
 McDonald, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 McDonald, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 McDonald, Call, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 McDonald, Cudrick, **10**. 560.  
 McDonald, Daniel, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 McDonald, Daniel, prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 McDonald, Daniel, prisoner, **14**. 612.  
 McDonald, Daniel, tory officer, **22**. 210.  
 McDonald, Gen. Donald, **10**. 595, 596, 597, 598, 600, 602, 603, 828; **11**. 295; **12**. 99; **22**. 97.  
 allowed time to prepare for trip, **15**. 765.  
 character, **17**. 11.  
 commands loyalists, **10**. 454.  
 composition of troops, **10**. xxvi.  
 correspondence with Moore on submission to King, **11**. 276-279.  
 defeated at Moore's Creek, **11**. xvii.  
 erects King's standard in N. C., **10**. xii.  
 exchanged, **15**. 764.  
 issues orders for raising King's standard, **10**. 441, 443-4.  
 manifesto erecting royal standard, **10**. 429-430.  
 paroled, **10**. 503, 509, 1032.

prisoner, **11**. 281, 285, 290, 482, 486.  
 sent out of N. C., **10**. 1034; to Phila., **11**. 294.  
 size of army, **11**. 283.  
 to Secretary of War on his treatment while a prisoner, **15**. 764-765.  
 to be sent to Halifax, **10**. 477.  
 McDonald, Findley, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 McDonald, Flora, **5**. 1197.  
 McDonald, George, army rank, **16**. 1110.  
 McDonald, George, deserter, **11**. 834.  
 McDonald, Hugh, **21**. 436.  
 allowance to, **18**. 200, 445.  
 discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 584.  
 extract from Revolutionary journal of, **11**. 828-837.  
 petition, **20**. 127, 572, 588; **21**. 130, 137, 169, 176.  
 McDonald, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 McDonald, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 McDonald, Hugh, loyalist, **10**. 603.  
 McDonald, Hugh, proposes to migrate to N. C., **8**. 620, 621-622.  
 McDonald, Hugh, petition for land refused, **9**. 303-4.  
 McDonald, James, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 McDonald, James, in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293(?), 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 387, 391, 394, 395, 409, 425; **18**. 227, 228, 257, 284, 300, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412(?), 429, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19**. 264, 270, 282, 286, 295, 490, 613, 614, 643, 667, 671, 677, 688.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 7, 14, 27, 35.  
 memorial, **18**. 111, 126, 351.  
 officer, **18**. 450, 459.  
 resigns from Cumberland troops, **20**. 688-689, 700.  
 to Martin on movements of Spanish, **17**. 519, 521.  
 McDonald, James, army pay, **17**. 234.  
 army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 McDonald, James, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 584.  
 letter to laid before assembly, **12**. 4.  
 loyalist, **10**. 596, 598.  
 petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-889.  
 prisoner, **22**. 924.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 294.  
 McDonald, James, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McDonald, James, petitions for land

- grant, **8.** 620, 621-622, 629; denied, **9.** 303-304.
- McDonald, James, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.
- McDonald, James, Jr., officer, **18.** 450, 459.
- McDonald, John, deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 777.
- McDonald, John, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 584.
- loyalist, **10.** 596, 603.
- petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-889.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 294.
- takes oath, **22.** 949.
- McDonald, John, imprisoned, **4.** 530.
- McDonald, John, juror, **8.** 72.
- McDonald, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- McDonald, Jona., army rank, **16.** 1116.
- McDonald, Joseph, claims allowed, **9.** 953.
- McDonald, Joseph, in army, **15.** 718.
- MacDonald, Kenneth, loyalist, **10.** 597.
- prisoner, **10.** 486.
- sec'y to Gen. McDonald, **10.** 430.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- McDonald, Lach., prisoner, **11.** 370.
- McDonald, Larkin, army pay, **17.** 234.
- army rank, **16.** 1119.
- McDonald, Lauchlin, paroled, **10.** 830-831.
- McDonald, Malcolm, army rank, **16.** 1113.
- McDonald, Martin, certificate lost, **19.** 297.
- McDonald, Normand, petitions for land grant, **8.** 620, 621-622, 629; refused, **9.** 303-304.
- McDonald, Patrick, land grant to, **4.** 1039-40.
- McDonald, Saml, army rank, **16.** 1118.
- McDonald, Sorril, discharged from Prov. Cong., **10.** 521.
- McDonald, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 232.
- army rank, **16.** 1109.
- McDonald, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1110.
- McDonald, Thos., deserter, **11.** 834.
- McDonald, Zach., deserter, **11.** 834.
- McDonald family, loyal, **10.** 47.
- McDonald's, join Pretender, **5.** 1195.
- McDonald's Mill, **21.** 757, 907, 908, 910, 921.
- McDonall, Geo., in militia, **22.** 398.
- McDonel, Davd., army rank, **16.** 1112.
- McDonnel, —, Highland officers, **10.** 117.
- McDonnel, J., pays money to S. C., **9.** 1153.
- McDonnell, John, excused from payment to S. C., **9.** 1151.
- goods of sold by S. C., **9.** 1118, 1122.
- refuses to sign association of C. C., **9.** 1152.
- McDonnell, Wm. Gray, resigns as J. P., **20.** 22, 24.
- McDonnock, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1121.
- McDonough, Thos., speaker, **18.** 655.
- McDormid, Malcolm, army pay, **17.** 230.
- MacDougal, —, commands N. C. troops, **11.** 683.
- McDougal, Alex., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-10.
- McDougal, Dougal, army rank, **16.** 1119.
- McDougal, Peter, in army, **13.** 507.
- McDougal, —, commands the Neptune, **13.** 332, 333.
- McDougal, Col., goes to N. Y., **15.** 262.
- McDougal, Alex., immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Alexander, immigrant, **7.** 544.
- McDougal, Alexander, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Alexander, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.
- McDougal, Angus, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Donald, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Donald, immigrant, **7.** 544.
- McDougal, Dougald, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, John, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Malcolm, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- McDougal, Peggy, immigrant, **7.** 544.
- McDougal, Mr., **21.** 467.
- McDougal, Maj. Gen. Alex., **12.** 513, 516, 522, 525, 529, 531, 534, 537, 538; **14.** 332.
- and army memorial, **16.** 943.
- in battle of Germantown, **11.** 643.
- location, **13.** 496; at Germantown, **11.** 784.
- McDougal, Archibald, army pay, **17.** 231.
- McDougal, Dun., paroled, **10.** 830-831.
- McDougal, Duncan, prisoner, **11.** 370.
- McDougal, Samuel, chaplain of assem., **20.** 124, 304.

McDougan, Col., captures Burke, **22**. 102.  
 McDouge, James, in army, **15**. 733.  
 McDoughnell, John, road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
 McDounaugh, Andrew, doorkeeper, **4**. 1319.  
 McDowal, Mrs., land patent to, **6**. 342.  
 McDowal, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.  
 McDowal, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 McDowall, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 1242.  
 McDowall, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1109.  
 McDowall, James, a J. P., **4**. 1118.  
     agrees not to attend assembly, **4**. 1193.  
 McDowall, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 952, 961, 1033.  
 McDowall, Margaret, letters of, **21**. 257.  
 McDowall, Mary, patent corrected, **6**. 1085.  
 McDowall, Randall, suit against, **10**. 670.  
 McDowel, Col., besieged, **10**. 669.  
 McDowel, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 McDowel, James, on com. of assembly, **4**. 823.  
 McDowel, Jesse, in army, **13**. 514.  
 McDowel, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McDowell, —, **10**. 713.  
 McDowell, —, **21**. 550.  
 Macdowell (McDowell), quoted, **6**. 991.  
 McDowell, Mr., in assem., **22**. 655.  
     pany of, **10**. 319.  
 McDowell, Mr., to bring powder to N. C., **10**. 727-728.  
 McDowell, Capt., payment by com-  
 McDowell (McDowal, McDowel), Col., **14**. 615; **15**. 705, 706.  
     and Packolet skirmish, **15**. 171.  
     Br. sent against, **14**. 659; **15**. 90.  
     in Burke Co., **14**. 615-616.  
     on cattle for army, **14**. 429.  
     threatened by Br., **14**. 404.  
     to visit Gates, **14**. 664.  
     troops of on Catawba River, **14**. 778.  
 McDowell (McDowall, McDowel), Gen.  
     Charles, **10**. 320; **17**. 115, 380; **21**. 508, 530; **22**. 139.  
     a J. P., **23**. 994.  
     and King's Mtn. campaign, **15**. xi, 132, 133, 134, 135, 163.  
     asked for against Franklin, **21**. 460.  
     asks for new county, **9**. 92.

brig. gen., **19**. 119, 123.  
 captain, **10**. 320.  
 commands against Cherokees, **10**. 897; **18**. 405.  
 coms'r on boundary, **24**. 302; on pension claims, **24**. 736; on pub. buildings, **24**. 29, 149, 150; on road, **24**. 135; on schools, **24**. 535, 690; on town, **24**. 698; to hold Indian treaty, **21**. 635.  
 correspondence with Johnston on Indian affairs, **21**. 546-547, 550.  
 courtmartialled, **16**. 101, 102; **19**. 64, 70.  
 in assembly, **12**. 125, 148, 165, 201, 219, 252, 568, 588; **18**. 11, 18, 20, 23, 24, 45, 59, 61, 69, 80, 89, 90, 92, 98, 112, 118, 122, 134, 136, 161, 184, 185, 188, 218, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 370, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19**. 60, 65, 73, 78, 79, 82, 89, 115, 116, 129, 130, 149, 150, 151, 162, 168, 169, 177, 211, 215, 218, 267, 268, 282, 325, 334, 342, 355, 416, 430, 432, 440, 460, 463, 467, 487, 536, 552, 584, 650; **20**. 4, 5, 6, 9, 14, 16, 20, 22, 25, 26, 39, 46, 68, 69, 76, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 89, 91, 92, 99, 102, 168, 169, 343, 344, 358, 359, 369, 372, 380, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473, 476, 478, 483, 505, 514, 516, 519, 520, 525, 526, 527, 536, 541, 543, 544, 546, 550, 554, 558, 567, 569, 570, 576, 587; **21**. 16, 61, 81, 100, 116, 140, 250, 270, 274, 275, 276, 324, 618, 619, 620, 622, 623, 643, 671, 672, 673, 679, 691, 694, 696, 697, 725, 726, 727, 728, 753.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 29, 31, 34.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 instructions on Cherokee treaty, **16**. 710-711; **19**. 905-906.  
 juror, **22**. 501.  
 lieut. col., **10**. 532.  
 Martin to on Cherokee campaign, **16**. 696, 697-8; on Cherokee prisoners, **16**. 800, 856, 857.  
 memorial, **20**. 66-7, 108, 217, 394, 396; considered, **17**. 358; granted, **17**. 418.  
 militia under, **18**. 786.  
 money not supplied to, **17**. 407.  
 nom. as colonel and general, **16**. 148, 168, 175; as Indian coms'r,



**20.** 557; **21.** 117; for C. of S., **21.** 778, 935.  
 number troops under, **19.** 996.  
 on com. of Assem., **12.** 138, 170, 202, 301, 345-346, 381; **18.** 15, 28, 30, 78, 83, 91, 98, 102, 206, 207, 218, 242, 243, 258, 263, 292, 309, 316, 323, 334, 348, 395, 400, 431.  
 on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10.** 279, 281, 432.  
 ordered to enroll volunteers, **16.** xi.  
 recommended as business agent for Cherokee treaty, **11.** 568.  
 sent against Cherokees, **16.** 450, 461.  
 should give help against Franklin, **22.** 717.  
 to drive intruders off Indian lands, **16.** 810;; **17.** 16.  
 to make talk to Cherokees, **12.** 780, 840.  
 to receive documents, **21.** 173.  
 to visit Gates, **15.** 373.  
 too slow for King's Mtn. movement and goes express to Morgan and Davidson, **15.** 106.  
 troops of dispersed by Ferguson, **15.** 132, 133.  
 McDowell, Charles, land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 McDowell, Eleanor, caveat heard, **6.** 342.  
 McDowell, Hugh, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 McDowell, James, administers on estate, **4.** 1125.  
 in assembly, **4.** 816, 822, 827, 829, 1181.  
 McDowell, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1116.  
 McDowell, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1118.  
 McDowell, John, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 MacDowell, (MacDowd), Rev. John, books delivered to, **6.** 221.  
 books sent to, **7.** 98.  
 dead, **6.** 1039, 1041, 1047, 1048.  
 Dobbs recommends, **6.** 233, 235.  
 recommended by St. James Parish, **6.** 239.  
 to S. P. G. on his sickness, **6.** 977-8; on his work, **6.** 224-6, 552-8, 561-2, 567-8, 728-31; and its difficulties, **6.** 235-9; and salary, **6.** 966-7.  
 vestry recommends, **6.** 232-3; on his work, **6.** 537-8.  
 McDowell, John, road coms'r, **24.** 135.  
 McDowell, Jno., tax collector, **19.** 706.  
 McDowell, Col. Joseph, **21.** 550, 764;

**22.** 99, 158.  
 calls out militia, **17.** 803.  
 Caswell to on C. of S., **20.** 638.  
 coms'r. on building, **24.** 604.  
 in assembly, **16.** 1, 50, 127, 153, 156, 165; **17.** 264, 269, 288, 293, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 386, 387, 391, 392, 394, 395, 406, 410, 413, 425; **17.** 884, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **18.** 238, 241, 246, 284, 323; **19.** 233, 334, 342, 355, 384, 392, 396, 397, 398, 511, 549, 550, 571, 577, 613, 614, 622, 624, 627, 643, 644, 714, 760, 767, 776; **20.** 7, 90, 93, 127, 128, 130, 134, 137, 139, 153, 165, 166, 167, 172, 180, 203, 204, 211, 220, 230, 231, 235, 237, 238, 239, 240, 248, 252, 273, 275, 277, 285, 287, 288, 312, 313, 318, 344, 345, 386, 428, 434, 462, 479, 483, 511, 520, 521, 541; **20.** 550; **21.** 1, 3, 6, 7, 8, 12, 20, 47, 51, 52, 53, 55, 60, 61, 67, 68, 74, 77, 98, 102, 109, 111, 115, 121, 130, 133, 139, 160, 174, 175, 179, 187, 189, 193, 195, 199, 207, 209, 213, 224, 229, 234, 241, 248, 251, 252, 253, 254, 256, 261, 264, 274, 275, 288, 294, 297, 300, 305, 329, 332, 344, 346, 367, 393, 431, 433, 436, 578, 584, 588, 595, 597, 604, 613, 614, 620, 645, 648, 729, 730, 732, 733, 738, 747, 749, 756, 757, 760, 763, 774, 777, 780, 781, 784, 786, 787, 795, 799, 802, 805, 814, 815, 816, 819, 822, 839, 840, 843, 845, 846, 847, 850, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 875, 881, 886, 896, 916, 928, 930, 944, 950, 966, 974, 978, 983, 986, 991, 1016, 1018, 1024, 1026, 1032.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 7, 25, 27, 30, 31, 34.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 46, 49.  
 in C. C., **20.** 230, 270, 423, 455; **21.** 494.  
 in Federal Conv., **20.** 538, 542, 544.  
 lt. col., **20.** 272, 460.  
 losses at King's Mtn., **14.** 675.  
 nom. as Indian coms'r, **21.** 117; for Fed. Conv., **21.** 94, 100; for C. of S., **18.** 114, 122, 174, 189, 340, 347, 397, 420, 451, 459; for U. S. Senator, **21.** 253, 266, 614, 623.  
 on com. of assembly, **16.** 101, 112, 116; **17.** 277, 278, 295, 302, 314, 360, 386, 401, 844, 850, 937, 938, 946; **18.** 15, 28, 31, 58, 94, 98, 102, 127, 177, 245, 264, 329, 334,

- orders ment'd, **16**. 638.  
 paper to, **16**. 470.  
 petition on Martinique debt, **21**. 252.  
 pursues Ferguson, **15**. 94.  
 troops dispersed by Ferguson, **15**. 132, 133.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 McDowell, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 959.  
 McDowell, Jos., (Tory), takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 McDowell (McDowall), Jos., Jr., extends Burke-Rutherford boundary, **24**. 957.  
 goes against Cherokees, **10**. 713.  
 in assem., **20**. 127, 128, 130, 133, 147, 166, 180, 195, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 275, 285, 286, 287, 285, 287, 288, 314, 374, 479, 483; **21**. 1, 3, 6, 7, 12, 41, 47, 52, 66, 67, 68, 74, 77, 79, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 166, 179, 189, 244, 252, 264, 268, 288, 294, 300, 305, 334, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 383, 398, 403, 411, 433, 623, 624, 766, 784, 797, 799, 818, 847, 859, 871, 873, 875, 899, 916, 918, 919, 924, 929, 930, 931, 937, 939, 941, 946, 947, 958, 962, 965, 969, 980, 985, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1030, 1041, 1050.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 7, 12, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 nom. as Indian com's'r, **20**. 561.  
 McDowell, Joseph, Sr., goes against Cherokees, **10**. 713.  
 McDowell, Matt., witnesses treaty, **18**. 515.  
 McDowell, Randal, patroler, **10**. 451.  
 McDowell, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1047.  
 McDowell, Thos., tory officer, **22**. 197.  
 McDowell Co., Cherokees invade, **10**. 712.  
 McDowg, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1108.  
 McDowg, Sam'l., army rank, **16**. 1108.  
 McDuel, Lt., in militia, **15**. 399.  
 McDuffey, Daniel, congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.  
 McDuffie, Mr., on regulator campaign, **8**. 603.  
 McDuffie, August, enlists, **22**. 447.  
 McDuffie, Daniel, **22**. 412.  
 McDuffie, Daniel, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6.  
 McDuffie, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-5.  
 McDuffie, Neil, provision returns by, **22**. 465, 466, 469, 477, 478, 484.  
 receipts for Burgwin and Co., **22**. 472.  
 returns of, **22**. 443.  
 McDugal, Gen., reinforces Washington, **11**. 636, 639; **22**. 971.  
 McDugal, Jas., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 McDugal, James, offers to take oath, **14**. 200, 203.  
 McDugal, Reynold, condemned for murder and petition for, **9**. 683-685, 687.  
 pardoned, **9**. 816, 994.  
 reprieved, **9**. 687.  
 McDugald, Col. Archibald, joins Fanning, **22**. 206, 238.  
 surrenders, **22**. 215, 216.  
 takes command of Tories, **22**. 207, 208, 210, 238; Tory officer, **22**. 199.  
 McDugald, James, land grant asked for, **4**. 453.  
 Mace, Mr., **5**. 1211.  
 Mace, John, memorial, **20**. 200, 203.  
 Mace, Thos., lands to be resurveyed, **4**. 217.  
 Mace, Wm., administration issued to, **6**. 759.  
 Mace, Wm., estate administered on, **6**. 759.  
 Mace, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 594, 643.  
 Mace, Wm., road com's'r, **23**. 222.  
 Mace, Wm., Sr., claim allowed, **5**. 980.  
 Mace bearer, nomination for, **5**. 714.  
 McEachen, James, claims allowed, **10**. 574.  
 McEachern, Archibald, loyalist, **10**. 598.  
 McEahon, James, forced to betray secrets, **10**. 603.  
 McEbbe, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 McEller, John, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McElwee, Jas., in militia, **22**. 395.  
 McElman, James, deputy surveyor, **5**. 814.  
 McElroy, John, witness, **6**. 992-993.  
 McElroy, Saml, army rank, **16**. 1112.  
 McElroy, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1112.  
 McElvea, John, army pay, **17**. 229.  
 McElvee, Wm., petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-253.  
 McElver, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262.  
 McElya, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.



- McEnburg, Humphy, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.
- McEndar, Dennis, in militia, **22**. 310.
- McEntire. See McIntire, McIntyre.
- McEntire, James, on character of Mills, **10**. 609-610.
- McEntire, Robt., petitions, **19**. 934.
- McEntire, Wm., sick, **11**. 729.
- McFadden, Capt., pursues Indians, **10**. 896, 897.
- McFadden, James, juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505.
- McFaddon, Adam, ensign, **10**. 519.
- McFaddon, Thos., in militia, **22**. 395.
- McFaddon, Thomas, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- McFaden, Jeremiah, exempted, **9**. 458.
- McFailin, Alexr, army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McFall, Mary, petition and bill in favor of, **21**. 232, 310, 311, 395, 600.
- McFall, Neil, **21**. 310.  
road coms'r, **23**. 908.
- McFalls, —, pardoned at King's Mtn., **10**. 712-713.
- McFalls, Mrs. scalped, **10**. 712.
- McFalls, Arthur, pensioner, **22**. 77.
- McFalls' Mills, **22**. 205, 206.
- Tories at, **15**. 590; **22**. 546, 549, 550.
- McFalter, Hennegan, exempted, **6**. 912.
- McFalter, John, exempted, **6**. 912.
- McFarlan, Daniel, to petition Proprietors, **2**. 244.
- McFarland, Mr., **9**. 1230.
- McFarland, Alexr, petitions for pardon, **19**. 525, 527.
- McFarland, David, in assembly, **25**. 159.
- McFarland, Duncan, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.
- McFarland, Jno., in militia, **22**. 384.
- McFarland, Jno., petitions, **19**. 935.
- McFarland, John, watch restored to, **10**. 8.
- McFarland, Malcolm, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- McFarland, Peter, petitions, **19**. 935.
- McFarland, Thos., petitions, **19**. 935.
- McFarland, Wm., petitions, **19**. 935.
- McFarland's, **5**. 1212.
- McFarlane, Morgan, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McFarlen, John, land patent to, **6**. 341.
- McFarlin, Alexr, in army, **15**. 723.
- McFarlin, Daniel, exempted, **7**. 583.
- McFarlin, Dan'l, vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.
- McFarlin, James, deposition on Indian skirmishes, **12**. 71.
- McFarlin, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- M'Farlin, John, town coms'r., **24**. 993.
- McFarlin, Wm., claims allowed, **22**. 403.
- McFarling, Capt., commands privateer, **13**. 418.
- McFarling, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- McFarling, Peter, petitions, **19**. 934.
- McFarmer, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McFarring, —, fined, **9**. 652.
- McFarring, James, fined, **9**. 652.
- McFarshion, Henry, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McFarter, Archibald, rights proved, **4**. 603.
- McFashin, Caleb, army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Mackfashion, Daniel, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 452.
- McFashion, Jno., in militia, **22**. 323.
- McFather, Daniel, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- McFather, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- McFatter, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1113.
- McFeeters, Chas., in militia, **22**. 281.
- M'Feren, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.
- McFerren, —, charges of, **6**. 782-783.
- McFerson, —, to be defeated, **14**. 464.
- McFerson, John, land grant asked for, **4**. 453.
- McFerson, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1242-1243.
- McFeters, Daniel, resurvey to, **8**. 272.
- McFoster, Simon, army pay, **17**. 233.
- McFurson, Andrew, refuses to pay tax, **2**. 141, 142.
- McFurson, Daniel, refuses to pay tax, **2**. 141, 142.
- McGachey, Neill, enlists, **22**. 445.
- McGaghey, John, in militia, **17**. 1056.
- McGahey, James, ensign, **10**. 320.
- McGalphin, Mr., **11**. 161.
- McGammis, Adam, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- McGammis, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- McGammis, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- McGammis, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.

- McGara, Wm., prisoner, **16.** 483.  
 McGarrett, George, army rank, **17.** 231.  
 McGaskey, John, fined, **9.** 652.  
 McGaskey, John, Indian claim against, **5.** 31, 35.  
 McGaunds, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 McGaw, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.  
 McGaw, Neel, army rank, **16.** 1115.  
 McGaw, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
 McGee, —, in assem., **19.** 151.  
 McGee, Capt., payment to, **22.** 442.  
 McGee, Andrew, land grants to, **4.** 950, 1034.  
 McGee, Daniel, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
 McGee, Harmon, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 McGee, James, land grants to, **4.** 950, 1034.  
 McGee, John, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
 M'Gee, John, act for him to inherit and recover estate, **24.** 986.  
     asks pardon for Welborn, **9.** 26-7.  
     bill for goods, **22.** 455.  
     bill to recover estate, **20.** 492, 501, 505; **21.** 20, 24, 39, 41.  
     estate settled, **17.** 722.  
 McGee, John, claims, **9.** 487.  
 McGee, John, claim allowed, **5.** 979; **6.** 742.  
 McGee, John, land grant to, **4.** 950, 1034, 1039, 1238, 1240, 1242.  
 McGee, John, recommends Welborn, **9.** 25-26.  
 McGee, John, to be capt. of militia, **5.** 365.  
 McGee, Lawrence, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 M'Gee, Michael, **24.** 986.  
 M'Gee, Michael, **24.** 986.  
 M'Gee, Moses, **24.** 986.  
 McGee, Peter, army pay, **17.** 232.  
     army rank, **15.** 720; **16.** 1108.  
 McGee, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 631.  
 M'Gee, Wm., coms'r to locate C. H., **25.** 246.  
     in assembly, **6.** 428, 470, 514.  
 McGee, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 761, 1242, 1248.  
 McGeg, Wm., wounded, **18.** 609.  
 McGees, John, land grant to, **4.** 952.  
 McGee's, **19.** 841.  
 McGehee, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 McGehee, Wm., in assembly, **6.** 351, 362, 377, 378, 379, 428, 470, 484, 514; on com. of Assem., **6.** 364.  
 McGennis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 McGew, Laurence, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 302.  
 McGibban, Neil, army rank, **16.** 1108.  
 McGibbany, Patrick, ensign, **10.** 943.  
 McGibbony, Lieut., on ct. of inquiry, **15.** 709.  
     on court martial, **13.** 370.  
     stores to, **15.** 597.  
 McGibbony, Patk., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 McGill, Capt., given permission to clear for N. Y., **10.** 279.  
 McGill, Maj., **14.** 530, 577, 578, 631, 635, 705.  
     arrives at Richmond, **14.** 575.  
     to his father on battle of Camden, **14.** 584-585.  
 McGill, Arch., land grant asked for, **4.** 454.  
 McGill, Charles, arms to, **14.** 400.  
 McGill, Daniel, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
 McGill, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 McGill, John, dead, **15.** 759.  
 McGill, Wm., exempted, **4.** 654.  
 McGillivary (McGillivey, McGillby, McGillvary), Alex., **17.** 521; **20.** 654; **21.** 542, 543.  
     cannot enforce treaty, **22.** 791.  
     Caswell to on encroachments on Creeks, **20.** 619-20, 622; on movements of Indians, **14.** 336.  
     Johnston to on Indian treaties, **21.** 507, 508.  
     letter from, **21.** 250, 612; to, **20.** 553, 570; **22.** 790; on treaty, **21.** 111.  
     Martin to on losses and settlements on Tombigby, **22.** 787-8; denounced by Ga., **22.** 1006; justified, **21.** 691.  
     position and influence of, **21.** 437, 443.  
     puts Creeks under Spanish protection, **17.** 91-92.  
     seeks to form coalition of Indians, **21.** 509, 569.  
 McGillivray, Daniel, **21.** 543.  
 McGill's, **15.** 381.  
 McGin, John, petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-253.  
 McGinnis, Danl., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 McGinnis, Jas., in militia, **22.** 342.  
 McGirt, —, skirmish with, **19.** 957; **22.** 122.  
 McGirt, Mr., **5.** 144.  
 McGist, —, battle with, **22.** 122.

- McGival, John, stops survey, **5**. 494.  
 McGlahon, John, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McGlaughlan, James, in jail, **22**. 404.  
 McGlaughlin, Alexr, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 McGlauhan (ban, -han), Capt., roster of Co., **16**. 1005, 1014, 1015, 1031, 1043, 1057, 1066, 1077, 1103, 1114, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1146, 1157, 1171, 1185.  
 McGlauhan, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1114.  
 McGlaulin, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 McGlynn, Sergt., **8**. 224.  
 McGoin, David, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McGoin's Creek, **15**. ix.  
 McGonnigal, Neal, pardoned, **12**. 540.  
 McGoon, George, regulators entry on cause of, **8**. 236.  
 McGoon, James, exempted, **7**. 963.  
 McGoon's Creek, **14**. 658, 661, 667, 669; **15**. 90.  
 McGound, John, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 McGounge, Neil, court martialled, **12**. 532.  
 McGoun's, **22**. 425.  
 McGowan, George, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 McGowan, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 McGowen, Bartholomew, tried for theft, **2**. 588-589.  
 McGowen, Geo., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 McGowen, Susana, tried for theft, **2**. 588-589.  
 McGowen, Wm., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 McGraw, John, crier of court, **11**. 710.  
 McGraw, John, exempted, **8**. 453.  
 McGraw, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 McGraw, Joseph, in army, **13**. 520.  
 McGraw, Rogers, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 M'Gready, James, work, **5**. 1216.  
 McGregor, Alex., reports on misconduct of Collet, **10**. 272-273.  
 McGregor, Dougal, shipmaster, **9**. 1152.  
 MacGregor, Wm., promoted in N. C., **4**. 926, 931, 933, 937, 938, 940.  
 McGregore, Wm., Baptist preacher, **5**. 1175.  
 McKgregory, Gregor, estate administered on, **2**. 307.  
 McKgregory, Patrick, estate administered on, **2**. 307.  
 McGregory, Wm., resigns as J. P., **18**. 31, 262, 264.  
 McGrew, Martin, claim, **9**. 486.  
 McGruther, Alex., leaves State, **22**. 929.  
 McGuckin, Bernard, allowance to rejected, **19**. 711.  
 McGuffey, Danl, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 M'Gui, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262.  
 MacGuill, Maj., **14**. 589.  
 McGuire, (Gwire), Mr., **16**. 937.  
 McGuire, Mr., **22**. 622.  
 McGuire (McGwire), Mr., account balanced, **17**. 171.  
 estate of to be sold, **16**. 984, 985.  
 seeks to mitigate fortunes of Tories, **16**. 998.  
 to leave N. C., **16**. 984, 985.  
 to leave U. S., **17**. 146.  
 McGuire, Lt., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 McGuire, Daniel, witness, **20**. 159, 160, 161, 162.  
 McGuire, Edward, juror, **22**. 504, 506.  
 Maguire, John, V. M., **22**. 364.  
 McGuire, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 McGuire, Michal, in militia, **22**. 422.  
 McGuire, Neal, officer, **22**. 719.  
 McGuire, Patrick, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McGuire, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 McGuire, Silas, army rank, **16**. 1109.  
 McGuire, Thos., **8**. 68.  
 a J. P., **6**. 1070; **7**. 871.  
 allowance to, **22**. 857.  
 answer to Rutherford's memorial on collection of quit rents, **9**. 604-606.  
 appears as attorney, **6**. 1086.  
 appoints Hooper King's atty., **7**. 838.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9**. 655.  
 asked to forward warrants, **8**. 706.  
 asks resurvey, **6**. 635, 766, 1088.  
 atty. Gen., **7**. 523, 530; **8**. 163; **11**. 212; **13**. 754, 756, 811.  
 claims, **9**. 590.  
 election contested, **6**. 1259, 1278-1279.  
 enters complaints, **6**. 771.  
 in assem., **6**. 1223, 1237, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1258, 1259, 1264, 1268, 1273, 1293, 1298, 1302, 1305, 1306, 1317.  
 in council, **9**. 1207, 1211, 1215, 1243; **10**. 38-40; **11**. 245.  
 indicts Fanning, **8**. 225.  
 judge of admiralty, **6**. 621.  
 makes Boote his deputy, **10**. 1;  
 Brimage deputy attorney, **8**. 508.  
 nominated for council, **7**. 248; **9**. 360, 375, 644, 695, 825, 973, 1105, 1171, 1172.  
 on com. of Assem., **6**. 1260, 1263, 1296.  
 opinion on case of regulators, **9**. 337-339; on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 251-



- 252, 255; on validity of Holt's action as sheriff, **7**. 528.  
presents complaints, **6**. 1064.  
resurvey to, **6**. 772.  
ships rice, **9**. 364.  
summoned to Hillsboro court, **8**. 712; to trial of regulators, **8**. 690; to compel attendance at S. C., **10**. 310.  
Tryon to on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 679; on trial of regulators, **8**. 695-696.  
urged to prosecute quit rent suits, **9**. 261.  
vice judge of admiralty, **7**. 170.  
McGuire, Thos. declines to act as atty. Gen., **14**. 317.  
McGuire, Thos. school trustee, **24**. 511.  
McGuire, Thos. takes hat, **10**. 593.  
McGuire, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 673.  
McGurra, —, Tory, **14**. 676.  
McGuyre, John, land grant to, **4**. 1047.  
McHaffey, Thomas, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
McHaffy, Wm., gun lost, **22**. 450.  
Machapunge (Maschapungo) River, **4**. 364, 391.  
Machard, Mathew, petition, **3**. 405.  
McHaughan, Arch'd, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
Macheel, Ant., juror, **25**. 187.  
Machelan, Bryan, juror, **4**. 524.  
McHenderson, Mr., witness, **20**. 322, 323.  
McHenry, Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 671, 709.  
McHenry, Isaac, certificate to be issued to, **17**. 315.  
resolve in favor of, **20**. 33.  
McHenry, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
land plat to, **4**. 762.  
Machet, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
Machett, Edward, dropped as J. P., **5**. 993.  
Machisick, Capt., wounded, **19**. 981-982.  
Machit, Jno., in militia, **22**. 284.  
Machon, Clement, land grant to, **4**. 219.  
petitions for land, **4**. 57.  
Machon, Henry, marshal, **12**. 718.  
Machon, Moses, improves land, **4**. 57.  
land grant to heirs, **4**. 219.  
McHoney, Thomas, land grants to, **4**. 1246.  
McHorgue, William, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
McHue, —, plantation awarded to, **6**. 783.  
McHugh, Wm., petitions for pardon, **19**. 525, 527.  
McIlhanney, Thos., **6**. 1084.  
McIlhean, Maj., **14**. 42.  
McIloroy, Archibald, in militia, **22**. 331.  
McIlroy, Archibald, land grant to, **4**. 642.  
Mackilroy, (McIlroy), John, land grant to, **4**. 950, 1038.  
McIlroy, John, witness, **10**. 986.  
McIlroy, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1038.  
McIlvail, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.  
McIlvaily, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
McIlvain. See McClewean, McClewain, McKelwean, McLewain, Macklewean.  
McIlvain, Andrew, witness, **16**. 483.  
McIlvain, James, witness, **16**. 483.  
McIlwaine, James, dropped as a J. P., **5**. 828.  
McIlwane, Stringer, army rank, **16**. 1109.  
Mackilwean (McIlwean, McKelweane, McKellwean, Macilwean, McLewean), Francis, affidavit by, **8**. 200.  
coms'r on boundary, **23**. 630.  
in assem., **6**. 841, 893, 902, 935, 1105, 1108, 1109, 1118, 1130, 1152, 1170, 1176, 1182, 1190, 1202, 1226, 1228, 1266, 1274, 1276, 1277, 1294; **7**. 48, 70; **8**. 106, 304, 309, 326, 332, 394, 422, 444, 454; **9**. 140, 141, 143, 223.  
juror, **8**. 528; **9**. 692.  
land grants to, **4**. 946, 947, 952, 959, 965, 1050, 1241, 1246, 1248.  
major against regulators, **8**. 576, 580, 589, 592, 596, 598, 600.  
memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
on claims com., **22**. 855, 862.  
on com. of assem., **5**. 193; **8**. 896, 1153, 1263; **8**. 288, 308, 309; **9**. 106, 141.  
recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
reports on land riots in Anson, **6**. 793-796.  
rights proved, **4**. 1035.  
surety, **9**. 592-593.  
See also Macklewean, Francis.  
Mackilwean, James, **22**. 319.  
Mackilwean (Mackliwean, Macklewean, McKilwean, McKelwean, McKlewean, McLewain, McLewane, Mclwean, Mclwane, McWean),

- James, a J. P., **4.** 346, 814, 951, 1038, 1243; **5.** 657.  
 administration granted to, **4.** 805.  
 chairman com. of whole, **5.** 197.  
 dropped as J. P., **5.** 828.  
 in assembly, **4.** 815, 823, 827, 828, 837, 842, 855, 860, 902, 979, 980, 993, 994, 995, 1004, 1006, 1016, 1054, 1057, 1262, 1264, 1266, 1270, 1285, 1290, 1293, 1296, 1321, 1334, 1335; **5.** 56, 182, 192, 198, 212.  
 land grant to, **4.** 343, 590, 635, 650, 675, 709, 767, 799, 853, 855, 950, 1047, 1240; patent to, **6.** 1078, 1083; to be resurveyed, **4.** 954.  
 on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 1000, 1011.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 rights proved, **4.** 594.  
 surveys lands, **5.** 493-4.  
 McInnis, Niell, values property, **22.** 232.  
 McInroth, Maj., commands Hessians, **14.** 746, 748.  
 McIntire. See McEntire, McIntyre.  
 McIntire, Andrew, claims, **9.** 590.  
 McIntire, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1121.  
 McIntire, Gilbert, army rank, **16.** 1121.  
 McIntire, James, a J. P., **8.** 149.  
 McIntire, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 McIntire, James, juror, **10.** 2, 4; excused, **10.** 3.  
 McIntire, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1112.  
 Mackintosh, —, threatened by Chickasaws, **7.** 280.  
 McIntosh, Alexander, petition, **21.** 778, 934.  
 Macintosh, Alexander, petition on exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17.  
 M'Intosh, Donald, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.  
 McIntosh, John, commissary of Chickasaws, **7.** 239.  
 McIntosh, Gen. Lachlan, **11.** 820; **12.** 558; **13.** 130; **15.** 351, 412; **17.** 1050.  
 at council of officers, **15.** 27-9.  
 at council of war, **14.** 801, 805, 806, 813-814.  
 Blount to on Hopewell treaty, **17.** 578-580.  
 commands N. C. troops, **11.** xv.  
 gives certificate and discharge to Christian, **12.** 606, 722.  
 letter of laid before Gen. Assembly, **13.** 400, 401.  
 makes return of N. C. brigade, **12.** 661.  
 Moultrie to on bad behaviour of prisoners, **14.** 861.  
 N. C. dragoons sent to, **13.** 497.  
 on Hopewell treaty com., **17.** 582-586.  
 prisoner, **14.** 815.  
 put in command of Nash's brigade, **11.** 700.  
 quoted on value of plantation, **16.** 646.  
 receives oath of allegiance, **13.** 417, 418, 419.  
 recommends Christian, **13.** 794.  
 report on N. C. troops of, **13.** 366, 377, 391, 410, 423, 428, 531; at Valley Forge, **13.** viii.  
 return of N. C. troops under, **11.** 824.  
 to Caswell on condition of N. C. troops, **13.** 67-68.  
 McIntosh, Murdock, army rank, **16.** 1121.  
 pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 McIntosh, Wm., army pay, **17.** 229.  
 Mackintosh, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 968.  
 McIntosh, fort, **17.** 161.  
 treaty with Indians at, **17.** 607.  
 McIntosh's, Va., **15.** 383.  
 McIntyre. See McEntire, McIntire.  
 McIntyre, Robt., petitions, **19.** 935.  
 McIntyre, Wm., sick, **15.** 703.  
 McIntyre's farm, **19.** 969, 990.  
 McIver, Mr., aids Burke, **16.** 41.  
 McIver, Lieut., prisoner, **10.** 486.  
 McIver, Alexr., case of, **18.** 216, 424, 481.  
 dropped as J. P., **20.** 572.  
 fails to be made J. P., **21.** 138.  
 petition, **18.** 26, 255, 259, 271; report on, **18.** 41, 42.  
 McIver, Alex., tory officer, **22.** 197.  
 McIver, Collin, loyalist, **10.** 600.  
 McIver, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 McIver, Sarah, petition, **18.** 155.  
 McJohn, Geo., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 McKabe, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1113.  
 McKane, Geo., a J. P., and dead, **5.** 992.  
 Mackane, John, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Mackane, Wm., juror, **4.** 524.  
 McKay, —, petition of, **2.** 316.  
 McKay. See Mccay, McCay, McCoy, McKoy, Mackey.  
 McKay, Capt., asks furlough, **5.** 132.

- claims discussed, **5**. 128.
- MacKay, Col., leaves powder in Bath Co., **2**. 20.
- McKay, Lieut., writes journal of siege of Wrights Bluff, **17**. 1028.
- McKay, Alexander, **5**. 1209.
- McKay, Alex., **22**. 235.
- Mackay, Alexander, in militia, **22**. 383.
- McKay, Alexander, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 173.
- McKay, Alexr, loyalist, **10**. 595.
- petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-9.
- Mackay, Alexr., resurvey granted to, **5**. 34.
- McKay, Alex., Jr., in militia, **22**. 412.
- McKay, Archd, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- McKay, Archibald, petition, **19**. 218, 355.
- McKay, Archibald, petition for, **19**. 351-2.
- McKay, Archibald, Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.
- McKay, Archibald, Tory officer. **22**. 210.
- to Leggett on Tory claims, **22**. 234-5, 239.
- takes command of Tories, **22**. 207.
- McKay, Arthur, deputy surveyor, **6**. 1011.
- witness, **6**. 1009.
- McKay, Edward, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McKay, Hector, **22**. 235.
- McKay, Iver, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-6; for McDugal, **9**. 683-5.
- Mackay, James, officer, **18**. 450.
- petition, **13**. 734*n*.
- town coms'r., **24**. 777.
- McKay, James, takes oath, **22**. 952.
- McKay, John, **22**. 235.
- McKay, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- McKay (McCay), John, in assembly, **21**. 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 154, 160, 168, 189, 193, 195, 199, 234, 264, 294, 305, 308, 314, 344, 367, 372, 379, 382, 411, 431, 738, 871, 873, 876, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 980, 1004, 1006, 1021, 1050, 1055.
- petition, **19**. 436, 443, 478, 485, 776, 827.
- McKay, John, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- McKay, John, voter, **15**. 237.
- McKay, Malcolm, **22**. 235.
- Tory officer, **22**. 210.
- M'Kay, Thos., advertises watch, **12**. 519.
- Mackay, Thos., in militia, **22**. 495.
- McKay, Thos., lt. col., **20**. 273, 461.
- Mackay, Wm., act for town on lands of, **24**. 777-8.
- bill for town on lands of, **17**. 303, 305, 347, 363; **20**. 62, 90.
- McKay, Wm., agrees not to attend assembly, **4**. 1193.
- allowance to, **22**. 863.
- claims, **4**. 530.
- in assembly, **4**. 388; **5**. 672, 675, 677, 713, 721, 723, 843, 857, 867; on com. of assembly, **5**. 219, 239, 240, 246, 500, 521, 523, 545, 547, 551, 661, 690, 1034, 1043, 1060, 1084; **6**. 108, 119, 123, 125, 126, 133, 136, 145, 156, 158, 150, 160, 171, 172, 181, 195, 453, 483, 907.
- on claims com., **22**. 817, 824, 863, 866.
- witness, **4**. 503.
- See also MacCay, Mackey, Wm.
- Mackayes, Indian depredations at, **2**. 29.
- McKay's Mills, patriots patrol at, **15**. 301.
- McKay's place, **5**. 1197, 1209.
- Macke, John, in militia, **9**. 58.
- McKeal, Jos., in militia, **22**. 319.
- M'Kean, Alexr, owes State, **21**. 1068.
- McKean, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- McKean, Thos., to Caswell introducing Forster, **11**. 662.
- McKeaney, James, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- McKeathen, David, major, **20**. 460.
- McKee, —, paroled, **14**. 437.
- McKee, Capt., prisoner, **14**. 817.
- Mackee, Col., payment to, **5**. 803.
- McKee, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McKee, Andrew, paroled, **14**. 437.
- MacKee, Daniel, law suit, **2**. 81.
- MacKee, Daniel, law suit, **2**. 81.
- McKee, David, paroled, **14**. 437.
- McKee, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McKee, John, paroled, **14**. 437.
- McKee, R., Baptist minister, **5**. 1184.
- McKee, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1238.
- rights proved, **4**. 1238.
- McKee, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- McKee, Wm., a J. P., **22**. 703.
- McKee, Wm., and parole, **19**. 17.
- army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McKee, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.
- McKee, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1249.



- McKee, Wm., petitions, **19**. 933.  
 McKee, Wm., to receive lead, **11**. 304.  
 McKee, Wm., Sr., a J. P., **4**. 1039.  
 M'Keel, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 853.  
 M'Keel, Edmund, owes State, **21**. 1071.  
 Mackeel, Eliza, petition of, **2**. 485-486.  
 McKee, James, Jr., exempted, **6**. 1155.  
 Mackeel, John, obtains letters of administration, **2**. 564.  
 petition, **2**. 485-486.  
 McKee, Jno., juror, **4**. 519.  
 McKee, John, land grant to, **4**. 675.  
 McKee, Michael, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 army rank, **13**. 519; **16**. 1116.  
 McKee, Thomas, juror, **4**. 519.  
 McKee, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Mackeel, Thomas, to audit estate, **2**. 486.  
 McKeele, Edmd, Lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.  
 McKeele's, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 379.  
 McKee, Geo., a J. P., **4**. 1038.  
 land grant to, **4**. 896, 963.  
 McKeithen, Alexander, claim allowed, **6**. 739.  
 McKein, James, witness, **10**. 911.  
 McKeithan, John, pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 McKeithen. See McKethen, McKithen.  
 McKeithen, Archibald, petitioner for McDougal, **9**. 683-684.  
 McKeithen, Danl., major, **20**. 272, 460.  
 McKeithen, Donald, petitions for McDougal, **9**. 683-684.  
 McKeithen, Duncan, petitions for McDougal, **9**. 683-684.  
 McKeithen, Gilbert, petitions for McDougal, **9**. 683-684.  
 M'Kellope, Neal, in militia, **22**. 396.  
 McKelt, Chas., army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McKelwean. See McIlvain, Mackilwean.  
 McKelwean, James, land grant to, **4**. 767.  
 McKendree, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 McKenna, James, contests election, **15**. 189.  
 taxable, **15**. 192.  
 McKenney, Daniel, voter, **15**. 237.  
 McKenney, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 McKenney, Wm., and horses, **17**. 856.  
 McKenney, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 960.  
 McKennie, Christian, bill to dock entails left to, **5**. 1026, 1029, 1032-1033, 1053-1054, 1071, 1072, 1077.  
 McKennie, Wm., Jr., town coms'r., **24**. 875.  
 M'Kennie, Wm., Sr., town coms'r., **24**. 875.  
 Mackenny, Barnaby, a justice, **2**. 473.  
 McKenny, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
 McKenny, Mathew, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 McKenny, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 McKenny's Ford, **10**. 882.  
 McKensie. See McKenzie, McKinzie.  
 McKensie, Mrs., asks leave to go on Br. vessel, **13**. 387.  
 McKensie, Robert, petitions for Fields, **10**. 803-804.  
 McKensie, Rev. Wm., **10**. 304.  
 McKensy, —, cited, **15**. 678.  
 McKensy, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 McKenzie, Mr., nom. for delegate to C. C., **19**. 627.  
 McKenzie, Mr., on com. of assem., **8**. 111.  
 McKenzie, Capt., pensioner, **10**. 486.  
 to ask leave to return to N. C., **10**. 890.  
 McKenzie, Lieut., killed, **15**. 756, 757.  
 McKenzie, Christian, petition, **18**. 130, 144, 364, 453, 461.  
 McKenzie, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McKenzie, Geo., petition, **21**. 778, 932.  
 Mackenzie, J., **16**. 976.  
 Mackenzie, James Stuart, at Privy Council, **11**. 213-215.  
 McKenzie, John, loyalist, **10**. 597.  
 McKenzie, John, memorial, **21**. 744, 829, 835, 890, 892, 1007.  
 petitions for exchange, **15**. 150.  
 proposed as an exchange for Bordeaux and reasons, **15**. 159-160.  
 sent to Phila., **11**. 295.  
 tory officer, **22**. 210.  
 McKenzie, John, trustee, **24**. 984.  
 McKenzie (McKinnie), Kenneth, a J. P., **9**. 293; **15**. 693; **23**. 994.  
 in assem., **8**. 107, 147, 304; **13**. 532, 533, 553, 624, 736, 753, 825, 858, 883, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 705, 795.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172, 501, 506, 523.  
 major, **10**. 205, 531; **12**. 600, 708; **13**. 393.  
 on com. of assem., **13**. 544, 573, 590, 641, 698, 739, 790; **17**. 637, 686, 721, 768, 819, 826, 844, 906, 916, 938; **18**. 13, 37, 63, 150, 240, 267, 283, 292, 296, 299, 372.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.

- owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 refuses to sign Ass'n of C. C., **9**. 1152.  
 reports on militia, **22**. 211.  
 to Caswell on troops, **14**. 239.  
 to Nash on drafts and money, **22**. 521; on Martin Co. drafts and volunteers, **14**. 838-839.
- McKenzie, Kenneth**, leaves state, **22**. 929.
- McKenzie, Sam.**, to Burke on public affairs, **11**. 713-714; on rank and hospital matters, **11**. 445; on supplies, etc., **15**. 698-699.
- Mackenzie, Wm.**, bill to erect town on land, **17**. 392.  
 coms'r on D. S. Canal, **25**. 91.  
 in assem., **18**. 227, 228, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 412, 429, 445(?), 469, 478.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21**. 251, 611.
- Mackenzie, Wm.**, reports on New Hanover Co., **22**. 382-6.
- McKenzie and Daviès**, furnish supplies, **22**. 279.
- Mackenzies, the**, join Pretender, **5**. 1195.
- McKenzie's**, **22**. 996.
- McKenzie's Battalion**, **14**. 599.
- Mackenzzy, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 306, 311.
- McKerral, Jackey**, **21**. 511, 514.
- McKethan, John**, sells steers, **22**. 613.
- McKethan, John**, visits Caswell, **13**. 145.
- McKethen**. See **McKeithen**, **McKithen**.
- McKethen, John, Sr.**, petition, **21**. 323-324, 418, 657, 681.
- Mackey**. See **Macay**, **McCoy**, **McKay**, **McKoy**.
- Mackey, —**, insults Porter, **3**. 364.
- Mackey, indian chief**, **2**. 528.
- Mackey (Mackay), Col.**, behaviour, **2**. 45-46.  
 commands troops at Neuse, **1**. 874.  
 goes to Charleston, **2**. 52.  
 sloop hired, **2**. 45, 53.
- McKey, Alex.**, land grant asked, **4**. 454.
- Mackey, Alozr.**, causes arrest of men for mutiny, **1**. 870.
- McKey, Arthur**, enlists, **22**. 430.
- Mackey, Caleb**, in militia, **22**. 353.
- McKey, Dougal**, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Mackey, Isaak**, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Mackey, Iver**, in militia, **22**. 384.
- McKey, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Mackey, John**, vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.
- Mackey, John**, error for Starkey, **6**. 209.
- McKey, John**, prisoner, **14**. 710.
- Mackey, John, Sr.**, road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Mackey, Thos.**, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Mackey, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 353.
- Mackey, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 636.
- Mackey, Thos.**, money from, **21**. 1064.  
 owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 petition, **21**. 785, 944.
- Mackey (Makey), Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 713.  
 a tanner, **3**. 513.  
 arrests Moseley, **3**. 516-517.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 747.  
 claims, **3**. 282, 319; **4**. 149.  
 deputy provost marshal, **3**. 320.  
 in assem., **5**. 894, 1008, 1009, 1032, 1034, 1038, 1069, 1075, 1080, 1085, 1086; **6**. 123, 125, 126, 133, 145, 149, 156, 171, 172, 181, 195, 196, 356, 390, 391, 394, 395, 421, 427, 430, 470, 478, 505, 514, 662, 800, 893, 903, 1152.  
 juror, **4**. 520.  
 ordered to summon council, **3**. 415-16.  
 petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 provost marshal, **4**. 1180.  
 report on public claims, **5**. 975-986; **6**. 209-215, 738-744.  
 Smith's charges against, **4**. 21, **22**.  
 surety, **6**. 735-736.  
 takes exorbitant fees, **3**. 591.  
 witness, **5**. 978.  
 See also **Mackie**, **MacCay**, **Macky**, **MacKay**.
- Mackey, Wm.**, to account for moneys, **23**. 593.
- Mackey's Ferry**, **5**. 886, 920; **13**. 301; **25**. 2.
- Mackey's Mills**, **15**. 143.  
 Br. at, **15**. 571.
- Mackey's Point**, **3**. xviii.
- McKezick, Daniel**, dist. auditor, **24**. 387.
- Mackie, Capt.**, deceives negro, **2**. 702.
- Mackie, Denman**, dead, **22**. 412.
- Mackie, John**, to bring suit, **10**. 433.
- Mackie, Robert**, petitions for new charter, **8**. 79-80.
- Mackie, Wm.**, juror, **2**. 821, 830.



- Mackie, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.
- Mackie, Wm., navigation coms'r, **25**. 460.
- Mackie, Wm., prosecution against, **3**. 231.
- McKiel, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- McKight, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McKiken, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 1250.
- McKinne. See McKinney, McKinnie, Macquinnay.
- McKiken (McKikin), Daniel, fine remitted, **4**. 634.
- land grant, **4**. 948.
- rights proved, **4**. 601.
- McKikin, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 964, 965.
- McKikin, Duncan, rights proved, **4**. 601.
- McKildo (McKildoe), John, a J. P., **9**. 60, 61.
- act for his heirs to collect taxes, **23**. 922-3.
- bill to collect tax, **9**. 399, 402, 406, 409, 444, 503, 507, 513, 517, 522, 523, 584, 660.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281.
- deputy sheriff, **22**. 40.
- dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.
- McKildo, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.
- McKillisse, Wm., in militia, **22**. 326.
- McKilware, Capt., movements reported, **5**. 136.
- McKim, Mr., note of surrendered, **10**. 576.
- McKimine, Jno., in militia, **22**. 396.
- McKinie, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- McKinley, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McKinley, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- McKinly, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.
- McKinne, Capt., **22**. 480.
- Mackinne (Mackenny, McKinne, MacKennie), Barnaby, **2**. 808.
- a justice of general court, **2**. 473-476, 542-551, 572, 585, 645-663, 666-672, 686-703, 829-834.
- a J. P., **2**. 526, 540, 570, 607.
- asks for lapse patent, **2**. 501.
- daughter of deserted, **2**. 704.
- in assembly, **4**. 115.
- juror, **2**. 585.
- quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- vestryman, **25**. 210.
- MacKinne (McKinny, McKinney) Barnabas, a J. P., **4**. 346.
- act to dock entails made by, **25**. 465-7.
- caveat against executors, **6**. 759.
- entails left by to be docked, **5**. 1026, 1029, 1032-1033, 1053-1054, 1071, 1072, 1077.
- leaves bequests, **6**. 383, 384, 481-482.
- leaves land in entail, **6**. 746, 747.
- McKinne, Barabee, claim allowed, **18**. 318.
- McKinne, Bar., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- McKinne, John, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- McKinne (McKinney, McKinnie), Richard, **21**. 137.
- in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 127, 156, 165; **18**. 227, 228, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 323, 344, 346, 350, 357, 361, 362, 363, 364, 376, 389, 399, 407, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 469, 470, 471, 478; **19**. 144, 172, 234, 235, 258, 262, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 395; **20**. 120, 121, 127, 141, 167, 168, 174, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288, 325, 478, 502, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 524, 526, 527, 530, 536, 543, 545, 546, 550, 554, 555, 567, 568; **21**. 6, 126, 198, 201, 241, 264, 581, 598, 601, 668, 679; **21**. 1002, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1042.
- in conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 28, 31, 32.
- in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.
- on com. of assem., **18**. 89, 223, 230, 292, 321.
- seizes prisoners, etc., **18**. 272, 274, 319, 322, 379, 393, 396, 400, 460-461.
- to pay account, **18**. 156, 164.
- McKinne, Richard, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- MacKinne, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- McKinne, Wm., recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2.
- McKinne, Wm., resigns as col., **21**. 323, 658, 665.
- McKinne, Wm., surety, **9**. 592-593.
- McKinne, Wm., witness, **22**. 475.
- McKinnen, Laughlin, loyalist, **10**. 598.
- McKinnen, Rory, loyalist, **10**. 598.
- McKinne's Land'g (Barn., Sr.), quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.
- McKinney, Lieut., resigns, **12**. 491.
- McKinney, Christian, land devised to, **25**. 466-7.
- McKinney, James, votes, **15**. 237.
- McKinney, John, juror, **10**. 2.
- McKinney, John, juror, **10**. 4, 6, 8.

- M'Kinney, John, land devised to, **25**. 465.
- McKinney, John, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 424.
- signs test, **10**. 297.
- McKinney, Jos., in militia, **22**. 421.
- McKinney, Richard, lands devised to, **25**. 465.
- McKinney, Wm., and impressment of horses, **17**. 943.
- McKinney, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1036.
- McKinney, Wm., enters caveat, **6**. 761.
- McKinney, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McKinnie, —, brings suit, **9**. 1019.
- McKinnie, Mr., **8**. 703.
- McKinnie, Maj., **18**. 87.
- McKinnie, Barnaby (gr. son), petition for docking of entail, **6**. 383, 384, 387, 481-482, 485.
- See also McKinne.
- McKinnie, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 592.
- McKinnie, James, **10**. 557.
- McKinnie, James, ensign, **10**. 518, 571.
- McKinnie, John, estate to, **6**. 383, 482.
- McKinnie, Richine, estate to, **6**. 383, 384, 481, 482.
- McKinnie, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- McKinnie, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 862.
- dues from as sheriff, **9**. 574.
- in assem., **8**. 106, 107, 111, 117, 121, 133, 138, 145, 294, 303, 304, 314, 321, 326, 327, 332, 347, 385, 386, 419, 422, 426, 427, 432, 444, 454; **9**. 122, 140, 141, 161, 192, 193, 217, 218, 223, 1188.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178; **10**. 500.
- major, **10**. 206, 531.
- on com. of assem., **8**. 90, 110, 111, 309.
- McKinney, Wm., Sr., boundary coms'r, **24**. 290.
- McKinney, Robert, army pay, **17**. 229.
- McKinsaih, Archibald, road coms'r, **25**. 480.
- McKinsey, Alex., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- McKinsey, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McKinsey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McKinsey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Mackinton, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 968.
- McKinzie. See McKenzie.
- McKinzie, Benj., ch. com. of assem., **22**. 994.
- M'Kinzie, Wm., in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 28, 29, 32.
- McKirmin, Daniel, exempted, **9**. 786.
- McKisack, Archibald, a J. P., **5**. 654.
- MacKissack, Archibald, a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- McKissack, Archibald, representation on troubles from negroes, etc., **9**. 768.
- McKissick, Col., **18**. 288.
- testimony quoted, **17**. 407.
- McKissick, Archibald, road coms'r, **23**. 754.
- McKissick, Dan'l, building coms'r, **24**. 472.
- in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293, 297, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 424; **18**. 227, 228, 257, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 376; **19**. 444, 494, 603, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 714, 749, 767, 773, 776, 794, 804, 816, 822, 824, 835; **20**. 54, 102; on com. of assem., **17**. 268, 343, 402, 403; **18**. 9, 83, 102, 237, 316, 334.
- petition, **20**. 32, 487, 501; **21**. 14, 17, 34, 39.
- resigns as J. P., **18**. 179-180, 391.
- to ask arms and ammunition from Charleston, **10**. 163.
- McKissick, Jno., in militia, **22**. 307.
- McKissick, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.
- McKissick's Road, **18**. 80.
- McKithen. See McKeithen, McKethen.
- McKithen, Duncan, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McKithen, James, to take oath, **22**. 936.
- McKithen, John, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- furnishes cattle, **16**. 208.
- McKlarty, Alexander, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- McKlarty, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- McKnight. See McNight.
- McKnight, Andrew, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- McKnight, Chas., in militia, **22**. 398.
- McKnight, Dugald, leaves state, **22**. 929.
- McKnight, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 398.
- McKnight, Hugh, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McKnight, James, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McKnight, John, buys land for Presbyterian church, **7**. 857-859.
- McKnight, Jno., in militia, **22**. 398.
- McKnight, Jno., in militia, **22**. 398.
- McKnight, John, land grant to, **4**. 219.

- McKnight (Macknight), Thos., **21**.  
 743, 888.  
 bill to confiscate property of, **12**.  
 149.  
 character, **9**. 636.  
 commissioners on estate of, **12**. 57-  
 58, 59, 68.  
 com. to consider seizing estate of,  
**10**. 505, 546.  
 conveys land for chapel and trustee,  
**25**. 140-5; and trustee, **9**. 638; **23**.  
 960.  
 estate to be sold and rented, **10**.  
 961-962, 976.  
 Howe on affairs of, **11**. 263.  
 in assem., **8**. 800; **8**. 106, 304, 320,  
 323, 326, 329, 340, 345, 356, 357,  
 381, 389, 407, 410, 413, 422, 444,  
 452, 454, 463, 464, 465, 466, 473; **9**.  
 159, 161, 164, 173, 194, 209, 216,  
 223, 300, 407, 408, 423, 430, 441,  
 447, 448, 452, 453, 457, 467, 478,  
 480, 512, 513, 514, 525, 532, 545,  
 565, 571, 587, 734, 837, 857, 876,  
 877, 883, 902, 919, 930, 952, 1188,  
 1189.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1178, 1180.  
 leaves province, **10**. 575.  
 Martin on loyalty and work of, **10**.  
 655, 656.  
 negroes hired out by public, **13**. 747,  
 748, 802.  
 nominated for council, **9**. 1172, 1243.  
 on claims com., **22**. 818.  
 on com. of assem., **8**. 288, 308, 386;  
**9**. 381, 484, 493, 501, 502, 838, 884,  
 1197, 1201.  
 part owner of the Johnston, **11**. 755.  
 property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**.  
 263, 424; taken in hand by a  
 committee, **10**. 417, 565, 568, 570;  
 to be seized, **10**. 961.  
 refuses to sign ass'n of cont. cong.,  
**9**. 1181, 1184.  
 sells land, **24**. 529.  
 size of estate, **10**. 656.  
 slaves of confiscated by state,  
**19**. 872; discussed, **12**. 144, 303;  
**14**. 382; seized, **10**. 529-530; hired  
 to Iron Works, **11**. 387; **12**. 629,  
 697; **13**. 747, 748, 802; to be hired  
 out, **12**. 145, 151, 303, 314.  
 to Johnston on the tendency to In-  
 dependence, **10**. 249-250.  
 to Jones (J.), on his refusal to sign  
 Association of C. C., **10**. 31-37.  
 town coms'r, **25**. 399.  
 withdraws from Prov. Cong., and  
 character, **9**. 1227.  
 McKnight, Thos., tory officer, **22**. 198.  
 McKnight, Tobias, lands to be resur-  
 veyed, **4**. 217.  
 McKnight, Wm., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 McKnight, Wm., petition against mar-  
 riage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 McKnight's Bluff, **4**. 280.  
 McKnit, J., **10**. 870f.  
 McKnitt family, **5**. 1224.  
 McKnitts Road, **14**. 659, 661, 777.  
 McKon, Francis, on com. of cor., **9**.  
 1073.  
 McKonky, Mary, land grant to, **4**.  
 638.  
 Mackoone, Robert, commissioned  
 against Indians, **2**. 904.  
 McKorkle. See McCorkle.  
 McKorkle, Alex., Sr., **24**. 980.  
 McKoun, James, petition against mar-  
 riage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 McKown, John, petitions for McDug-  
 al, **9**. 683-685.  
 McKown, Robert, petitions for Mc-  
 Dugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 McKown, Wm., petitions for McDug-  
 al, **9**. 683-685.  
 released from cont. service, **12**. 61-  
 62.  
 McKoy. See Macay, McCay, McCoy,  
 McKay, Mackey, Mackie, Macky.  
 McKoy, Alex'r, Jr., in militia, **22**. 473.  
 Mackoy, Anne, guardians for, **2**. 240.  
 McKoy, Francis, on regulation of  
 Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 McKoy, James, act to collect back  
 taxes, **23**. 871; **25**. 521-2.  
 Mackoy, James, guardians for child of,  
**2**. 240.  
 McKoy, John, on regulation of Cross  
 Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 McKoy, John, to be tried for assault,  
**4**. 760.  
 McKoy, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 683.  
 land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 McKoy, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Mackreel, Thomas, appraiser, **2**. 80.  
 Mack's Ferry, **15**. vi.  
 McKubbin. See McCubbin.  
 McKubbin, Samuel, land grant to, **4**.  
 759.  
 Mackubin, Howard, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Mackubins, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Mackuen, Charles, pay to, **22**. 499.  
 McKuen, John, appraiser, **2**. 69.  
 McKuen, Patrick, appraiser, **2**. 69.



Macky, Alexr., officer in Cherokee expedition, **2**. 258.  
 Macky, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 628. rights proved, **4**. 625.  
 Macky, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 345. deputy marshal, **3**. 389, 390. witness, **3**. 406.  
 Macky, Wm., in militia, **22**. 310.  
 McKysack, —, dropped as a J. P., **5**. 828.  
 McLachlen, James, land grant asked for, **4**. 453, 454.  
 McLacolin, John, army pay, **17**. 234.  
 McLadden, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McLain. See McClain, MacLaine, McClane, McClean, McLane, McLayn, McLean, Maclean, McLeane.  
 McLain, Capt., **22**. 207.  
 MacLain, Maj., Martin to on return of Tories, **16**. 714-715.  
 McLain, Alex., **19**. 90.  
 McLain, Donald, takes oath, **22**. 949.  
 McLain, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 McLain, Jos., **19**. 90.  
 McLain, Sarah, petition, **19**. 90, 95, 105.  
 McLain, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 McLaine, —, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 MacLaine, —, brother to Archibald, **16**. 1001; **17**. 150, 151, 154, 157.  
 MacLaine, Mr., **15**. 72.  
 MacLaine, Mr., **16**. 785.  
 McLaine, Col., **12**. 483.  
 MacLaine, Lt. Col., to be aided by Martin, **10**. 248.  
 MacLaine, Maj. (Br.), flags of not to be seized, **16**. 418, 422.  
 MacLaine, A., **16**. 1001.  
 MacLaine (McLain, McLane, McLaine), Archibald, **11**. 678, 694, 697, 786, 808, 809, 825; **13**. 371, 374, 471; **16**. 264.  
   a leader, **18**. iv.  
   administrator, **24**. 926.  
   allowance to, **18**. 203.  
   attacked by rioters in Bladen, **16**. 720.  
   Caswell to on delay in movement of 10th regt., **11**. 679-681; on payment for iron works, **11**. 413.  
   charges against, **19**. 305, 307, 308, 319-320.  
   claim paid, **19**. 165.  
   code coms'r, **23**. 987.  
   comes from Ireland, **16**. 996.  
   commis'r on exports, **10**. 473-474.  
   complaints of, **6**. 1077.  
   correspondence ment'd, **16**. xi.

gifts to wife, **22**. 298-299.  
 helps draft count system, **24**. iii.  
 in assembly, **12**. 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 12, 56, 70, 93, 122, 138, 144, 146, 148, 149, 176, 179, 189, 201, 219, 252; **16**. 945; **17**. 134, 150, 269, 283, 303, 304, 312, 320, 321, 322, 323, 332, 343, 347, 348, 354, 359, 360, 364, 365, 366, 368, 371, 387, 389, 391, 394, 395, 396, 400, 402, 406, 412, 419, 421, 676, 692, 696, 705; **19**. 135, 139, 151, 164, 184, 234, 235, 236, 239, 249, 262, 266, 270, 282, 283, 286, 289, 292, 295, 304, 305, 306, 307, 319, 320, 325, 326, 330, 332, 340, 348, 349-351, 406, 408, 412, 422, 489, 490, 491, 499, 548, 581, 586, 588, 594, 597, 608, 613, 614, 622, 627, 639, 640, 643, 650, 671, 675, 676, 688, 690, 702, 718, 719, 728, 731, 732, 736, 743, 751, 763, 764, 765, 767, 773, 798, 800, 805, 816, 821, 823, 824, 830, 832; **20**. 6, 14, 16, 31, 38.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 6, 7, 12, 25, 26, 27, 29, 32, 34.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 141, 152, 166, 167, 173, 193, 913, 916, 960.  
 judge, **13**. 584, 689, 691; resigns as judge, **13**. 754, 755, 807, 808.  
 letter ment'd, **16**. 509 (?); quoted, **13**. 361.  
 makes charges against judges, **18**. vi, 136-142, 194, 421-425.  
 Martin to on seizure of Tories for retaliation, etc., **16**. 416-419.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
 Nash to on magazines, etc., **15**. 68.  
 nom. as delegate to C. C., **16**. 90; **17**. 856, 870, 941, 970; **19**. 57; for Board of War, **17**. 704, 783.  
 on Board of War, **14**. 769.  
 on com. of assem., **12**. 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 17, 22, 28, 29, 114, 115, 124, 126, 131, 135, 139, 141, 143, 170, 204, 209, 221, 228, 229, 230, 240, 251, 253, 266, 267, 270, 282, 286, 291, 293, 297, 301, 302, 306, 335, 390, 400, 412, 437; **17**. 276, 284, 304, 305, 307, 358, 360, 374, 676, 678, 706, 757, 768, 785; **18**. 13, 28, 41, 58, 63, 74, 98, 127, 217, 240, 258, 272, 283, 290, 296, 299, 325, 348, 400, 421, 425, 442; **22**. 779, 783.  
 on com. of cor. of Wilmington S. C. **10**. 72, 74, 91-2.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii,



173, 175, 918, 924, 925, 935, 937, 942, 956, 963, 965, 967, 971, 973, 979, 981, 991, 996.  
 on com. to call Prov. Cong., **9**. 1016.  
 on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1089, 1090, 1098, 1103-1104, 1107, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1118, 1120, 1122, 1126, 1128, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1166, 1168, 1185, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 24, 50, 64, 68, 69, 72, 89, 93, 112, 141, 151, 263, 279, 334, 335, 336, 345, 348, 363, 388, 389, 393, 405, 410, 411, 412, 418, 419, 420, 425, 426, 431.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 214.  
 petition, **20**. 148, 153, 166, 176, 185, 329, 352, 386; for new charter, **9**. 79-80; on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.  
 prosecutes Hunt, **18**. 167.  
 school trustee, **24**. 511.  
 surety, **10**. 411.  
 surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9**. 270-271.  
 to Burke on books, confiscation and Hooper, **16**. 246-250; on Br. in Wilmington, **22**. 536-8; movements, etc., **22**. 534-5; on expulsion of Tories and case of Campbell, **16**. 199-200; on Meares and others, **16**. 570-571.  
 to Caswell on bond, **22**. 784; on Campbell, **22**. 769-70; on case of Campbell, **13**. 261; declines judgeship, **14**. 34; on iron works, etc., **11**. 394-396; recommending DuBois, **13**. 11.  
 to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 to Hooper on family affairs, etc., **17**. 123-131, 134-135, 144-158, 166-171, 185-186, 188; **18**. 534-5; on position of H. as Tory, **16**. 533-535; on public and private affairs, **16**. 932-939, 940-942, 943-953, 954-958, 962-970, 971-987, 990-993, 994-1001; **17**. 629-632; on treatment and movements of Tories, **16**. 513-515.  
 to Hooper (G.), on his health and public affairs, **22**. 622-5.  
 to Jones (E.), on forwarding letter, **22**. 633; on legislative affairs, **22**. 618-20; on public affairs, **21**. 504-505; on public buildings and courts, **21**. 573-575.

to Mabson on importing slaves, **9**. 1099.  
 trustee univ., **25**. 22.  
 Tryon to on Alamance battle, **8**. 716-717.  
 Maclaine,, Mrs. Archibald, **16**. 535, 936, 949, 957, 982, 983; **17**. 171.  
 Maclaine, Charles, building coms'r, **23**. 964.  
 lieut. colonel, **10**. 206.  
 McLaine, Daniel, sells steers, **22**. 613.  
 Maclaine, Elizabeth, gifts to, **22**. 298-299.  
 Maclaine, J., witness, **9**. 980.  
 Maclaine, Jerom, captain, **10**. 517, 526.  
 Maclaine, John, petition, **18**. 116, 334, 342.  
 Maclaine, John, reward to find deserters, **10**. 980.  
 Maclaine, Kitty, **16**. 935, 938, 939, 940, 941, 946, 948, 951, 952, 953, 957, 958, 963, 964, 974, 976, 977, 981, 982, 984, 993, 994, 995, 997; **17**. 123, 126, 128, 130, 147, 148, 149, 152, 155, 166, 188; **22**. 623.  
 Maclaine, Polly, **22**. 623.  
 McLaine, Robert, building coms'r, **24**. 541.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1077.  
 McLaine, Samuel, building coms'r, **24**. 541.  
 Maclaine, T., and election brawl, **16**. 945.  
 Maclaine, Thos., clerk of New Hanover Co., **15**. 190.  
 coms'r on school, **24**. 984; on church, **24**. 757; on Wilmington, **22**. 892.  
 on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
 petition, **21**. 978, 980, 1028, 1034.  
 payment to for services, **12**. 89.  
 refugee, **15**. 543.  
 taxable, **15**. 192.  
 voter, **15**. 238.  
 Maclaine (McLain, McLean), Wm., allowance to, **19**. 143.  
 in assembly, **18**. 194, 239, 245, 256, 257, 270, 276, 312, 340, 341, 344, 345, 346, 351, 360, 361, 372, 373, 376, 389, 391, 398, 429, 443, 483; **20**. 479, 483, 507, 511, 521; **21**. 2, 3, 6, 12, 14, 15, 47, 51, 52, 60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 100, 109, 115, 121, 123, 130, 133, 149, 150, 154, 160, 179, 180, 189, 194, 196, 199, 229, 212, 234, 259, 264, 268, 275, 286, 288, 297, 298, 305, 332, 346, 372, 379, 383, 402, 403, 411, 421, 432, 435,

- 595, 622, 645, 737, 739, 766, 788, 797, 805, 871, 873, 882, 884, 909, 914, 916, 924, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 950, 955, 958, 965, 970, 973, 976, 977, 980, 982, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1020, 1021, 1030.
- nom. for C. of S., **21**. 381, 704.
- on Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 7, 25, 27, 29, 35; in Conv., 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.
- pensioned, **19**. 255, 256.
- petition, **21**. 856.
- McLaine and Bain, **17**. 154, 155.
- McLammy, Peter, lieut., **10**. 546.
- voter, **15**. 237.
- McLammy, Wanny, voter, **15**. 237.
- McLamore, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McLamy, Mark, lieut., **10**. 518.
- McLane. See McLain.
- McLane, John, land grant to, **4**. 1250.
- McLane, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Macklanshaw (Macklanhaws, Macklenahan), Nathaniel, complaint of, **1**. 459, 460.
- McLason, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- McLaudon, Simon, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.
- McLaughlin, John, in army, **15**. 718.
- McLaughlin, Alexr., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- McLaughlin, Hugh, land grant to, **4**. 596.
- McLaughlin, John, **22**. 76.
- McLaughlin, John, prisoner, **15**. 169.
- McLaughlin, Jno., wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.
- McLaughlin, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 765.
- McLaughlin, Wm., courtmartialed, **12**. 518.
- McLaughton, Wm., to be executed, **12**. 535, 540.
- McLaurin, —, **17**. 123.
- McLaurin, Col., commands, **22**. 546.
- McLayn. See McLain.
- McLayn, Jeremiah, **22**. 112.
- McLean, —, Tory prisoner, **14**. 636.
- McLean, Mr., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39.
- McLean, Mrs., **16**. 991.
- Martin to on case of her husband, **19**. 942-943.
- McLean (Maclean), Capt., empowered by Martin to raise troops, **10**. 489-90.
- expelled from N. C., **10**. 220; **16**. 389-390.
- reports on Moore's Creek battle, **10**. 491.
- makes prizes, **13**. 459.
- not to visit Martin, **10**. 389.
- McLean, Col., recruits for Br. army, **10**. 409.
- reports on Tories, **14**. iii-iv.
- McLean (Maclane), Major, case of, **19**. 942-943.
- Maclean, Maj., ordered to leave Wilmington, **16**. 991, 992, 998.
- McLean, Alex., **16**. 140.
- McLean, Alexr., loyal, **10**. 47.
- ordered to raise King's standard, 441-443.
- sec'y to Martin, **10**. 19.
- Maclean, Allen, sends dispatches to Martin, **10**. 234.
- to command battalion, **10**. 325.
- McLean, Andrew, exchanged, **22**. 958.
- McLean (MacLaine), Charles, chm. and deputy chm. of Tryon, S. C., **10**. 162, 247.
- coms'r on pub. buildings, **24**. 19.
- in assembly, **12**. 2, 14, 22, 37, 38, 42, 44, 53, 58, 201, 219, 252, 836, 872, 880.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 556.
- major, **10**. 355.
- on com. of assembly, **12**. 28, 214, 788, 846, 847.
- on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162.
- petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; on sale of Tory goods, **15**. 213.
- signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162.
- to Gen. Assem. on Tories in Tryon Co., **14**. 261-262.
- McLean, Daniel, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 584.
- McLean, Daniel, loyalist, **10**. 603.
- McLean, Donald, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- McLean, Duncan, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- McLean (MacLaine, McLain, McLaine), Ephraim, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- coms'r on buildings, **24**. 617; on co., **23**. 803; on salt, **24**. 915.
- in assembly, **12**. 265, 368, 380, 399, 408, 430, 441; **13**. 624, 735, 736, 753; **19**. 375, 380, 517, 613, 614, 622, 643, 644, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 714.
- tax collector, **19**. 706.
- McLean, Hector, petition, **21**. 848.
- McLean, Hugh, petition, **18**. 188, 205, 431, 462.
- McLean, James, the lying deserter, **14**. 609, 697.

- McLean (McLayn), Capt. Jeremiah, **22**. 112.
- McLean, John, aids Burke, **16**. 41.
- McLean, John, petition, **21**. 848.
- McLean, John, to Lytle on his pardon, **16**. 591.
- McLean, John, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- McLean, John, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- McLean, Margaret, to Martin on expulsion of McLean from N. C. **16**. 389-390.
- McLean, Nanny, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- McLean, Neil, petition, **20**. 510, 589; **21**. 53, 175, 177.
- McLean, Neill, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- McLean, Peter, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- McLean, Robert, in assem., **19**. 234, 235, 262, 282, 286, 295, 299, 325, 354, 359.
- McLean, Sarah, petition considered, **16**. 140, 150, 154.
- McLean, Thos., reports on French fleet, **14**. 660.
- McLean, Wm., in militia, **22**. 284.
- McLean, Wm., petition considered, **16**. 84.
- McLean, Wm., property confiscated, **19**. 672.
- McLean (McClellan), Wm., quoted, **19**. 969, 990.
- McLean (countersign), **12**. 474.
- Maclean, Lt. Col., to raise regt. of Highlanders, **10**. 89-90.
- McLeane (McLean, MacLaine), Alex., goods to be sold, **12**. 217, 398.
- loyalist, **10**. 602.
- paroled, **10**. 559.
- to take horse, **10**. 560.
- visits governor and put under bond, **10**. 411.
- McLeary, Michael, pensioner, **22**. 77.
- Macklehatten, Abraham, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Maclelan. See McClelan, McClelland, etc.
- Maclelan, Robert, witness, **5**. 769.
- McLeland, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- McLellan, Danl., pensioner, **22**. 75.
- McLellan, John, fails to collect debts, **9**. 827.
- McLellan, John, letter quoted, **9**. 1164.
- McLelland, —, **17**. 123, 124.
- McLelland, James, in army, **15**. 720.
- McLellen, Wm., army pay, **17**. 234.
- McLemmy, Jos., army record, **13**. 474.
- McLemoore, James, in militia, **22**. 164.
- McLemoore, James, in militia, **22**. 164.
- McLemoore, James, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- McLemoore, James, Sr., takes oath, **22**. 171.
- MacLemoore, John, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- McLemore, Adkin, comsr on town, **24**. 293; to sell assets of gun factory, **12**. 597.
- in assembly, **12**. 655, 656, 699, 736, 751, 816, 872, 879; **13**. 662, 697, 712, 717, 721; **19**. 376, 379; on com. of assem., **13**. 663.
- to deliver guns, etc., **13**. 556-557.
- to procure arms, **10**. 524.
- See also McCemore, Atkin.
- McLemore, Atkins, in militia, **22**. 377.
- McLemore, Charles, pay to, **22**. 487.
- McLemore, Ephraim, in militia, **22**. 373.
- MacKlemore, Fortune, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- McLemore, Young, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- claim, **20**. 179, 356.
- sells horse, **19**. 928.
- petition, **18**. 104, 176, 184, 329, 338, 409, 416; **21**. 90, 100, 152.
- Macklenden. See McClenden, etc.
- Macklenden, Brient, imported, **1**. 479.
- Macklenden, Daniel, law suit, **1**. 564.
- Macklenden, Debro (Whedby), law suit, **1**. 564.
- Macklenden, Dennes, imported, **1**. 479.
- Macklenden, Elizabeth, imported, **1**. 479.
- Macklenden, Francis, imported, **1**. 479.
- Macklenden, Thos., imported, **1**. 479.
- McLendon, Dennis, petition, **18**. 474, 475.
- McLendon, Jesse, resigns as J. P., **21**. 101.
- McLendon, Joel, suspended as J. P. and arrested, **17**. 646, 652-653, 733.
- McLendon, John, nom. for major, **20**. 568.
- McLendon, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 231.
- McLennons' Creek, **11**. 829.
- McLeod. See McCloud, McLoud.
- McLeod, —, murdered by Beard, **15**. 511-512.
- McLeod, Mr., **17**. 144.
- McLeod, Mr., leaves N. C., **13**. vi.
- McLeod, Mrs., robbed by troops, **15**. 512.
- McLeod, Capt., leads Tory attack at



- Moore's Creek and killed, **10.** 482, 483, 486; **11.** 285, 289; **15.** 785.
- McLeod, Lieut., and battle of Camden, **15.** 270, 272.
- at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1003, 1004, 1006.
- McLeod, Alexander, **11.** 830.
- affidavit on Indian movements, **10.** 725.
- McLeod, Alexr., arrives in Wilmington, **13.** 55, 57.
- Caswell on arrival and treatment of, **13.** 64-65.
- McLeod, Alexander, loyalist, **10.** 596.
- ordered to raise King's standard, **10.** 441-443.
- petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-9.
- raises company of loyalists, **10.** 325, 326.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 294.
- McLeod, Alex., loyalist, **10.** 596.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 294.
- McLeod, Alexander, loyalist, **10.** 596.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 294.
- Macleod, Alexr, Presbyterian preacher and Tory, **13.** 368.
- McLeod, Alexr, recommended for capt., **10.** 47.
- McLeod, Alexr, reports of false, **13.** 140.
- McLeod (McCleod), Mrs. Alex., to leave state, **13.** 64, 65.
- McLeod, Donald, killed, **10.** 491.
- loyalist, **10.** 597, 598.
- ordered to raise King's standard, **10.** 441-443.
- petition to N. Y. on command of Highlanders, **10.** 13.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- McLeod, John, **11.** 830.
- McLeod, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1121.
- McLeod, John, loyalist, **10.** 598.
- McLeod, John, loyalist, **10.** 597, 598.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-889.
- McLeod, John, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- McLeod, John, work ment'd, **5.** 1196, 1198.
- McLeod, Rev. John, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 577.
- McLeod, Murdoch, loyalist, **10.** 597.
- petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-889.
- sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- M'Leod, Neill, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.
- McLeod, Norman, loyalist, **10.** 598.
- McLeod, Patrick, **10.** 519.
- McLeod, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 76.
- McLeod, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 77.
- McLeod, Wm., signs Ass'n of C. C., **9.** 1152, 1166.
- McLeods, The, join Pretender, **5.** 1195.
- McLerath, Maj., commands Hersians at King's tree, **14.** 746, 748.
- McLern, James, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- McLeron, —, **17.** 123.
- McKleroy, Andrew, horseman, **15.** 509.
- McLeroy, James, rights proved, **4.** 706.
- McKleroy, John, horseman, **15.** 509, 510.
- McKleroy, Reubin, horseman, **15.** 509.
- McLeroy, Wm., rights proved, **4.** 706.
- McLessus, Jonathan, land grant to, **4.** 594.
- McLewain. See McIlvain, Mackilwean.
- McLewain, —, complains of Gatlin, **4.** 1335, 1336, 1337-1338.
- M'Lewain, Maj., and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 282.
- McLewaine, Mary, land grant to, **4.** 651.
- McKlewaine, Samuel, army record, **13.** 480.
- McLewcan, James, land grant to, **4.** 343.
- Macklewean, Francis, coms'r on county, **23.** 248, 250; on town and treas'r, **25.** 468, 469.
- See also Mackilwean, Fr.
- McLewean, Fran., in militia, **22.** 309.
- McLewean, Fr., in militia, **22.** 331.
- Macklewean, James, coms'r of fortifications, **23.** 293; on capitol, **23.** 348.
- receiver, **23.** 270.
- tax collector, **23.** 255.
- Mackleymore, Charles, pay to, **22.** 487.
- Macklin, Isham, army pay, **17.** 233.
- McLin, Thomas, on S. C. of Craven Co., **9.** 1237.
- McLin, Thos., paid for slave outlawed and hanged, **12.** 73.
- McLorinan, Henry, taxable, **15.** 192.
- voter, **15.** 237, 238.
- McCloud. See McCloud, McLeod.
- McCloud, Alexr, tory officer, **22.** 197.



- McCloud, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 McCloud, Jno., property confiscated, **19**. 672.  
 McLuer, Mr., aids Burke, **16**. 294.  
 McMachen, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 McMachen, John Blair, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 McMackin, Thos., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 McMactier, —, refuses to sign Asso'n, **9**. 1166.  
 McMahan, Barnet, army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 McMahan, John, a J. P., **22**. 703.  
 McMamus, James, land grants to, **4**. 892, 1036.  
 McMan, Robert, robbed, **14**. 261.  
 McManis, Lieut., **5**. 561.  
 McManus, Capt., commands troops, **5**. 794.  
     payment to, **5**. 801, 804.  
     service, **6**. 283.  
 McManus, James, claims allowed, **6**. 212; **22**. 820.  
     patent to, **6**. 332, 638.  
     proves rights, **4**. 1033.  
 McManus, Lawrence, exempted, **9**. 451.  
 McManus, Capt. Thos., **5**. 851, 894.  
     asks recruiting expenses from assembly, **5**. 255, 256.  
     company sent to N. Y., **5**. xxvii-xxviii.  
     serves in French war, **5**. xi.  
 McMason, John, a J. P., **11**. 653.  
 McMasters, Jas., in militia, **22**. 452.  
 McMasters, James, petition, **21**. 202, 206, 275, 283, 577, 630.  
 McMath, Wm., exempted, **5**. 1045.  
 McMennamy, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 McMeno, Nath., petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 MacMeot, James, regulator, **7**. 809.  
 McMillan, Alex., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 210, 217, 226, 230, 242, 256.  
 McMillan, Dugal, land grant to, **4**. 1248.  
 McMillan, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 McMillian, Abram, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.  
 McMillon, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 368.  
 McMillum, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 McMinn, Robert, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 247.  
 McMinty, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 McMoor, Caleb, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McMoor, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 McMordie, Robert, Presbyterian missionary, **5**. 1199, 1219.  
 McMorobray, —, letter of, **20**. 662, 663, 664.  
 McMullan, Evin, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 McMullen, Alexander, army pay, **17**. 230.  
 McMullen, Archibald, enlists, **22**. 459.  
 McMullen, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1110.  
 McMullen, Jerome, army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 McMullen, Michael, army pay, **17**. 234.  
     army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 McMullen, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 McMullen, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.  
 McMullin, Alexander, asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 McMullin, John, asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 McMullin, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 McMullin, Lerence, in militia, **22**. 371.  
 McMulline, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 McMulon, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-3; **11**. 250-4.  
 McMulon, Wm., petitions on land, **11**. 250-3.  
 McMund, John, regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 236.  
 McMuntry, Jno., land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 McMurphy, John, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 McMurray, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 645, 771.  
 McMurrey, Robert, asks pardon for Regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 McMurry, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Macmurtry, John, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 McNab, And., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 McNab, John, officer, **22**. 702.  
 McNabb, John, a J. P., **11**. 653; **23**. 995.  
 McNabb, Wm., a J. P., **22**. 703.  
 McNair, —, payments to for troops, **6**. 206.  
 Macnair (McNair), Mr., **9**. 826, 827, 1096.

- McNair, Mr., **11**. 596.
- McNair, Capt., accounts considered, **6**. 159.  
cannon delivered to, **6**. 922.  
payment to for Ft. Granville, **6**. 204.  
payments to, **5**. 966, 967.
- McNair (McNare, McNaire), Charles, a J. P., **5**. 828; **6**. 1007.  
produces accounts, **5**. 968.
- Macnair, Ebenezer, **24**. 761.
- McNair, Ebenezer, petition, **17**. 67; **19**. 433, 574, 577, 770.
- McNair, Harry, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- McNair, John, a J. P., **9**. 1221.  
on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-11.  
property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
to Caswell on brother's estate, **17**. 427.
- McNair, Neill, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- MacNair, Ralph, a Tory, **9**. xxxiv.  
act to prevent sale of lands, **24**. 761.  
asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
bill on estate of, **20**. 91-92, 98, 112.  
claims, **9**. 591.  
death and estate considered, **17**. 427.  
deposition, **8**. 307; on Regulator riots in Hillsboro, **8**. 245, 246, 249.  
in assembly, **9**. 177, 178, 184, 190, 223, 390, 399, 413, 416, 417, 418, 422, 425, 438, 448, 469, 470, 476, 478, 501, 526, 530, 534, 540, 565, 569, 589, 715, 734, 747, 752, 874, 902, 910, 952, 1189.  
instructions to as representative of Orange Co., **9**. 699-706.  
lands of restored to children, **7**. 306, 310, 373, 382, 397-398, 401, 403, 419.  
Martin to on his return to N. C., **17**. 10.  
on com. of Assem., **9**. 1197.  
paper of laid before Assem., **17**. 43, 67.  
payment to, **22**. 442.  
petition, **19**. 433 505, 574, 577, 770.  
property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
sends petition to Regulators, **7**. 761.  
to Husband on evils and dangers of Regulation, **7**. 767-70.  
witness, **8**. 532; **22**. 428.
- McNair, Ralph, and Co., **9**. 1096.  
bill for goods, **22**. 458-9.
- McNaire, Capt., payment to, **5**. 972.
- McNaire, Charles, a J. P., **5**. 828.
- McNalty, Jno. army rank, **16**. 1114.
- McNamara, —, court martialled, **12**. 543-544.
- McNamee, Peter, petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- McNames's Creek, **24**. 160.
- McNary, Francis, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39; for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- McNary, Isaiah, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 84-85.
- McNary, John, army pay, **17**. 232.
- Macnary (Macrary), John, judge, **20**. 262, 270,, 442, 455; **21**. 358, 637, 696.
- McNatt, Mr., tobacco inspector, **21**. 96.
- McNatt, Benja, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- McNatt, James, army pay, **17**. 233.
- McNatt, James, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- MacNaughton, Any, coms'r on pilotage, **25**. 7.
- McNaughton, Charles, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- McNaughton, John, lieut., **10**. 944.
- McNaughton, Richard, army pay, **17**. 233.
- McNeal, —, **14**. 149.
- McNeal, —, prisoners to be delivered to, **15**. 557.
- McNeal. McNeale, McNeel, McNeele, McNeil, McNeill, McNiel.
- McNeal, —, to be defeated, **14**. 464.
- McNeal, —, with Slingsby, **22**. 1049.
- MacNeal, Capt., reports on Br. captures, **15**. 370.
- McNeal, Col., killed, **22**. 207, 238.
- M'Neal, Alexander, building coms'r., **24**. 839.
- McNeal, Archd., army rank, **16**. 1108.
- McNeal, Archibald, vestryman, **25**. 267.
- McNeal (McNeill), Daniel, a J. P., **4**. ix, 447, 683, 951.  
brings in Scotch settlers, **4**. viii-ix.  
encouragement to, **4**. 490, 532-3.  
land grant to, **4**. 945, 965; asked, **4**. 453, 454.
- MacNeal, Dan'l, road comsr., **23**. 221.
- McNeal (McNeill), Dugald (Dugold), a J. P., **4**. ix, 447.  
brings in Scotch settlers, **4**. viii-ix.

- encouragement to, **4.** 489-490, 512, 532-533.
- McNeal, Duncan, Regulator entry on causes of, **8.** 240.
- McNeal, Edward, petition, **20.** 55; considered, **17.** 343-344.
- M'Neal, George, Baptist minister, **5.** 1188.
- McNeal (McNeil), Col. Hector, **22.** 238.
- commands Tories, **22.** 546, 566, 567.
- defeated, **22.** 553.
- joins Fanning, **22.** 206, 210.
- movement, **22.** 570.
- to be attacked, **22.** 549.
- Wade to attack, **22.** 205, 206.
- McNeal, Hector, army rank, **16.** 1121.
- McNeal (McNeale, McNeil), Hector, claim allowed, **5.** 976.
- land grant asked for, **4.** 453; to, **4.** 594.
- law suit, **4.** 497-8.
- McNeal, Hector, regulator's entry on causes of, **8.** 240.
- McNeal, Hector, Tory, **22.** 210.
- McNeal, Jos., prisoner, **16.** 483.
- McNeal, Lewis, army pay, **17.** 231.
- McNeal, Malcolm, claims allowed, **8.** 953.
- McNeal, Malcolm, land grant to, **4.** 887.
- McNeal (McNeil, McNeale), Neil (Neal, Neale), a J. P., **4.** ix, 447.
- brings in Scotch settlers, **4.** viii-ix.
- encouragement to, **4.** 490, 532-533.
- land grants to, **4.** 594, 595, 619, 703; asked, **4.** 453, 454.
- rights proved, **4.** 595.
- McNeal, Neil, paroled to Newbern, **22.** 962.
- McNeale, Arch, land grant to, **4.** 594, 852.
- McNeale, Neale, petition to Caswell on exchange of prisoners, **22.** 893-4.
- McNear, Capt., payments to, **5.** 793.
- McNease, Capt., **16.** 502.
- McNeel. See McNeal, McNeil, Mc-Niel.
- McNeel, A. N., clerk of court, **14.** 292.
- McNeale (McNeil), John, petition, **18.** 58, 76.
- McNeely, John, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- McNees, Capt., rank, **16.** 502, 665.
- McNees, Lieut., sends list of desert-ers, **16.** 588.
- McNees, J., receipts for recruits, **14.** 131-132, 134.
- McNees, John, **18.** 297, 303.
- arrested for fraud, etc., **18.** 21-2, 36, 71, 72, 73, 163, 251, 303, 304, 305, 385.
- convicted, **20.** 630.
- officer, **18.** 486.
- petition, **20.** 667.
- rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609, 1111.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 190, 192, 196, 199, 200, 202, 205, 206, 210, 211, 213, 214, 215, 217, 226, 227, 231, 233, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 246, 247, 248, 250, 253, 254, 255, 260.
- to Caswell asking leave to go to the front, **13.** 455.
- McNeese, Capt., **18.** 798.
- McNeese, Lieut., **16.** 517.
- McNeil. See McNeal, McNeel, Mc-Niel.
- McNeil, —, defeated, **22.** 134.
- McNeil, —, threatens the upper country, **15.** 577.
- McNeil, Capt., **22.** 235.
- McNeil, Capt., Robeson to on surren-der of Tories, **15.** 542-543.
- McNeil, Col., **14.** 184.
- McNeil, Col., killed, **22.** 102.
- McNeil, Maj., **16.** 477.
- McNeil, Archibald, petitions, **18.** 116, 334, 342.
- McNeil, Dan., sells steers, **22.** 613.
- McNeil, Daniel, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.
- McNeil, Duncan, resigns, **21.** 243.
- McNeil, Fanning, petition, **20.** 172-173, 176, 200, 350, 376-377, 382.
- McNeil, Forquell, land grant to, **4.** 595.
- McNeil, Frederick, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- McNeil, Geo., memorial, **18.** 58, 287-288, 296.
- McNeil, Hector, **8.** 9, 43.
- McNeil, Hector, army record, **13.** 474.
- McNeil, Hector, captures Cross Creek, **15.** 610.
- MacNeil, Hector, sheriff, **25.** 267.
- McNeil, Hector (old), commands Tories in Bladen, **22.** 1043.
- McNeil, Jas., property confiscated, **19.** 672; **20.** 376; **24.** 425.
- McNeil, Jas., property confiscated, **19.** 672.
- McNeil (McMeil), James, property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.
- M'Neil, James, town com's'r, **24.** 857.
- Mackneil, John, lapse patent to, **2.** 522.



- McNeil, John, master of the Jenny, **10.** 735.
- McNeil, John, petitions for land, **18.** 175, 182-183, 310; **21.** 424.
- McNeil, John, sells steers, **22.** 613.
- McNeil, Malcolm, land grant asked, **4.** 453.
- McNeil, Wm., petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- McNeile, Hector, town coms'r, **25.** 470.
- McNeill, Mr., reports on Baltimore affairs, **9.** 1082.
- McNeill, Mr., sent out of state as prisoner, **10.** 545.
- McNeill, Mrs., to be removed, **10.** 631.
- McNeill, Esquire, **5.** 1209.
- McNeill, Arch., in militia, **22.** 411.
- McNeill, Archibald, in militia, **22.** 473.
- McNeill, Arch., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- McNeill, Arch'd., pensioner, **22.** 75.
- McNeill, Archibald, takes oath, **22.** 949.
- McNeill, Dan, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- McNeill (McNeil), Dr. Daniel, banishment suspended, **18.** 234.
- Caswell to on banishment, **18.** 591.
- case of, **18.** vi-viii, 138-139, 213-217, 422, 423, 428, 477, 479-480, 482.
- recognizance of, **21.** 261, 266, 349, 356, 435, 620, 685.
- MacNeill, Daniel, witness, **15.** 558.
- McNeill (McNeil), Duncan, a J. P., **5.** 654; **22.** 445, 447.
- McNeill (McNeil), Duncan, bailed, **10.** 559.
- claims allowed, **9.** 225.
- debts due by, **8.** 278-279.
- discharged from attendance on Prov. Congress, **10.** 552.
- dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.
- major, **10.** 207.
- McNeill, Duncan, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Scotch elder, **5.** 1197.
- McNeill, Geo., memorial of, **18.** 10, 14, 241.
- McNeill (McNeal), Hector, claims allowed, **6.** 740.
- in assembly, **6.** 364, 407, 486, 493, 662, 682, 800, 801, 856, 895, 922, 938; on com. of assembly, **8.** 386, 805, 817, 896.
- McNeill, Hector, a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 524.
- McNeill, Hector, lieutenant, **10.** 187.
- McNeill, Hector, pensioner, **22.** 77.
- McNeill, Hector, reports on town site, **6.** 816.
- McNeill, Hector, Scotch settler, **5.** 1195, 1197, 1209.
- McNeill, James, resigns as J. P., **21.** 261, 611, 633.
- McNeill, John, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.
- McNeill, John, petition, **21.** 308, 355, 424, 681, 723.
- McNeill, Laucklin, pensioner, **22.** 75.
- McNeill (McNeil), Malcom, brings in goods, **9.** 1118.
- discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 524.
- loyalist, **10.** 603.
- paroled, **10.** 634.
- takes oath to N. C., **10.** 701; **22.** 949; to U. S. A., **10.** 743.
- to be jailed, **10.** 631.
- McNeill, Roger, **5.** 1197.
- McNeill, Will, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Macknejh, James, regulator, **8.** 80.
- Mackness, Perrygreen, on Tryon S. C., **10.** 247.
- signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.
- Mackney, Lieut., in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.
- McNichol, Dunn, commands Highlanders (Tories), **11.** 392.
- paroled, **10.** 830-831.
- prisoner, **11.** 370.
- to Caswell on supplies for prisoners and answer, **11.** 480-481, 484; on treatment of prisoners, **11.** 415-416.
- McNicol, Capt., letter of ment'd., **11.** 444.
- McNicol, Neal (Neil), paroled, **10.** 830-831.
- prisoner, **11.** 370.
- McNicol, Mr., reports on Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 491.
- McNicol, —, **21.** 192.
- McNicol, Duncan, and Co., representation of, **18.** 421.
- McNider, Thomas, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.
- McNiel. See McNeal, McNeel, McNeil.
- McNiel, Daniel, tory captain, **22.** 231.
- McNiel, John, petition, **19.** 290, 409.
- McNiell, Roger, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- McNight. See McKnight.
- McNight, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 229.



army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 McNight, Dougal, refuses to sign Assn. of C. C., **9**. 1152.  
 McNight, Hugh, allowance to, **22**. 826.  
 McNight, Wm., complains of Indians, **5**. 142-143.  
 McNish, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 McNorton, John, lieut., **11**. 443.  
   to be lieut., **22**. 909.  
 McNunn, John, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Macocomocock River, touched by Fox, **1**. xx, 217.  
   See also Roanoke River.  
 McOllister. See McAllister.  
 McOllister, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 Macon, —, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 522.  
 Macon, Mr., reports of, **17**. viii.  
 Macon, Capt., prisoner, **15**. 168.  
   roster of Co., **16**. 1031, 1043, 1051, 1057, 1066, 1077, 1091, 1125, 1135, 1157.  
 Macon (Mackon), Gideon, a J. P., **5**. 591.  
   line coms'r, **23**. 547.  
   vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 Macon, Gideon Hunt, tax collector, **19**. 707.  
 Macon, Harrison, allowed to export tobacco, **15**. 576; **17**. 841, 933, 935.  
   captain, **15**. 235.  
   in assembly, **16**. 2, 39, 49, 67, 111, 127, 143, 167, 168; **19**. 5, 15, 23, 79, 203, 233, 235, 236, 247, 249, 254, 262, 281, 282, 300, 332, 334, 354, 359, 394; on com. of assembly, **16**. 21, 34, 46, 64, 90, 98, 109, 116, 125; **17**. 277, 281, 294, 295, 297, 314, 322, 333, 353, 360, 385.  
 Macon, Henry, owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 Macon, James, army pay, **17**. 233.  
   captain, **10**. 975.  
 Macon, John, allowance to, **18**. 426, 428; **19**. 185, 306, 310.  
   army rank, **16**. 1113.  
   asks pay for services, **14**. 841.  
   captain, **10**. 965.  
   coms'r of confiscated property, **16**. 167, 169; **19**. 119, 122, 123; on boundary, **24**. 866; on Cont. Line, **24**. 567, 734; on school, **24**. 863; to sell granery, **24**. 626; to sign bills, **24**. 320.  
   dist. auditor, **24**. 373, 387.  
   examined on frauds, etc., **18**. 71, 73, 89, 252, 304, 305, 384.  
   in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 812, 813,

824, 913, 925, 927, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 2, 3, 49, 53, 79, 127, 139, 153, 165, 167, 168; **17**. 785, 878, 879, 903, 948, 953, 963; **18**. 2, 3, 4, 6, 10, 17, 20, 24, 25, 37, 39, 47, 55, 59, 61, 62, 69, 82, 92, 105, 108, 114, 117, 121, 122, 124, 128, 134, 135, 136, 148, 149, 154, 156, 159, 160, 161, 171, 172, 179, 230, 235, 238, 314; **19**. 5, 21, 22, 61, 97, 139, 141, 144, 150, 162, 189, 234, 235, 236, 237, 248, 253, 258, 260, 261, 265, 269, 270, 280, 286, 294, 295, 297, 300, 312, 315, 323, 324, 354, 381, 383, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 395, 397, 406, 407, 413, 416, 422, 436, 718, 719, 720, 729, 730, 733, 737, 738, 741, 742, 752, 758, 760, 763, 773, 777, 794, 799; **20**. 4, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29, 31, 34, 39, 40, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50, 53, 64, 66, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 76, 77, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84, 89, 93, 95, 102, 103, 104, 108, 111, 122, 124, 128, 149, 157, 174, 176, 185, 198, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 309, 313, 325, 326, 328, 330, 333, 337, 339, 341, 343, 347, 351, 362, 363, 364, 367, 369, 372, 373, 378, 380, 390, 400, 416, 422, 426, 427, 476, 477, 478, 480, 481, 485, 489, 490, 499, 500, 504, 505, 507, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 537, 538, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 577, 588; **21**. 651, 671, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 736, 749, 753, 760, 763, 766, 770, 772, 773, 774, 777, 781, 788, 794, 801, 806, 807, 809, 811, 815, 816, 818, 819, 831, 835, 838, 839, 842, 845, 846, 850, 852, 854, 857, 858, 860, 862, 867, 868, 874, 880, 881, 884, 916, 930, 958, 984, 987, 991, 1003, 1020, 1026, 1031.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 11, 12, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33.  
   nom. for treas., **19**. 465, 809; for Fed. Conv., **20**. 546; **21**. 102, 106; to sign money, **17**. 413; **20**. 100.  
   officer, **18**. 450, 458.  
   on com. of Assem., **13**. 740, 790, 791, 831, 845, 916, 935, 965; **16**. 21, 45, 46, 47, 57, 64, 85, 88, 89, 90, 91, 98, 109, 121, 125, 141; **17**. 277, 281, 294, 295, 297, 314, 322, 333, 353, 360, 385; **17**. 811, 812; **18**. 4, 12, 25, 35, 36, 37, 39, 45, 55, 56, 57, 70, 80, 81, 82, 91, 94, 97, 98, 102, 119,

- 120, 127, 135, 136, 139, 159, 166, 172, 194, 196, 197, 217, 218, 237, 243, 256, 262, 272, 274, 284, 292, 294, 315, 329, 334, 347, 349, 365, 367, 383, 388, 428.
- petitions on slave, **18.** 12, 13, 197, 239, 240, 242-243.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 190, 202, 206, 209, 215, 220, 223, 241, 249.
- representation, **20.** 542.
- resigns as com. to settle accts. Cont. Line, **19.** 427, 765; as militia major, **20.** 245, 423, 435.
- signs due bill of army accts, **18.** 162.
- trustee of Univ., **25.** 22.
- Macon, Nathaniel**, Caswell to on attendance on C. C., **18.** 795.
- counsellor, **17.** 143.
- in assembly, **17.** 318, 322, 715, 722, 795, 900, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19.** 2, 3, 5, 7, 16, 17, 20, 35, 57, 59, 60, 61, 73, 82, 89, 115, 116, 119, 122, 179, 401, 402, 406, 407, 414, 422, 425, 442, 460, 462, 463, 467, 487, 501, 509, 510, 514, 516, 522, 538, 565, 570, 577, 602, 605, 616, 623, 636, 650, 657, 662, 677, 697, 723, 729, 730, 732, 809; **21.** 8, 36, 46, 50, 51, 90, 154, 207, 214, 215, 230, 233, 258, 286, 301, 314, 332, 333, 577, 579, 582, 584, 585, 592, 593, 595, 596, 601, 607, 611, 612, 619, 622, 625, 627, 630, 632, 643, 647, 653, 657, 669, 670, 671, 734, 737, 738, 763, 775, 779, 784, 844, 859, 872, 873, 876, 880, 882, 887, 893, 901, 902, 903, 906, 913, 918, 924, 926, 927, 930, 931, 932, 937, 939, 941, 946, 965, 970, 974, 980, 982, 984, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1018, 1021, 1032, 1041, 1046, 1050, 1055; on com. of assembly, **16.** 23, 38, 64, 109; **17.** 637, 648, 721, 727, 730, 738, 753, 755, 799, 811, 812, 815, 822, 826, 831, 840, 843, 844, 852, 853, 857, 866, 867, 870, 886, 894, 895, 896, 897, 902, 923, 927, 934, 935, 939, 949, 953, 970, 972.
- in C. C., **18.** 78, 108, 312, 337, 342; **20.** 29, 42.
- in C. of S., **17.** 310, 318, 330; **19.** 188, 202, 312, 331, 540, 571; **20.** 226, 414; **21.** 386, 703.
- lt. col., **20.** 273, 461.
- resigns from C. C., **20.** 605, 629.
- school trustee, **24.** 863.
- Macon, Nathaniel**, land grant to, **4.** 675.
- Macon, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 233.
- Macon Co. (Mason)**, Baptists in, **5.** 1192.
- McPearson, Thos.**, witness, **22.** 467.
- McPeters, Charles**, takes oath, **22.** 503.
- McPeters, David**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- McPeters, David**, petition, **20.** 396.
- McPeters, David**, takes oath, **23.** 503.
- McPeters, Jonathan**, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- McPhagan, Peter**, pay to, **17.** 231.
- McPhaul, Mary**, act to establish title to lands, **25.** 28.
- McPhaul, Niel**, act to establish title to lands, **25.** 28.
- McPherson, Lieut.**, **17.** 1003.
- MacPherson, Lt. Col.**, **17.** 1035.
- McPherson, Abell**, army rank, **13.** 518; **16.** 1109.
- pay to, **17.** 230.
- McPherson, Alex.**, in militia, **22.** 412.
- McPherson, Alex.**, in militia, **22.** 473.
- McPherson, Alexander**, regulator, **8.** 79.
- McPherson (Mcfurson), Andrew**, arrested for not paying taxes, **2.** 141-142.
- McPherson, Caleb**, army pay, **17.** 230.
- McPherson (Mcfurson), Daniel**, arrested for not paying taxes, **2.** 141-142.
- McPherson, James**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- McPherson, John**, warehouse on lands of, **23.** 513.
- McPherson, Jos.**, resigns as J. P., **21.** 213, 578, 585.
- McPherson, Lewis**, memorial on duties, **20.** 32; **21.** 227, 235, 245, 246, 247, 259, 267, 292, 298, 299, 357, 434, 595, 605, 609, 610, 622, 632, 646, 670, 687.
- McPherson, Matthew**, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- McPherson, Othmiel**, army rank, **16.** 1118.
- McPherson, Samuel**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Macpherson, Stephen**, to be arrested, **10.** 940.
- McPherson, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1118.
- McPherson, Wm.**, on supposed condemnation of Husband, **7.** 847-848.
- McPherson, Wm.**, tory officer, **22.** 197.

- McPheters, Charles, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- McPick, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- McQuarrie, Hector, prisoner, **11**. 370.
- McQuary, Hector, paroled, **10**. 830-831.
- McQueen. See McCuean.
- M'Queen, Mr., **11**. 774.
- McQueen, Capt., **13**. 186.
- McQueen, Capt., **22**. 758.
- Macqueen, Alexander, petition for land refused, **9**. 303-304.  
proposes to migrate to N. C., **8**. 620, 621-622.
- McQueen, Daniel, **11**. 830.
- Macqueen, Edmund, petition for land refused, **9**. 303-304.  
proposes to migrate to N. C., **8**. 620, 621-2.
- Macqueen, Rev. Wm., petition for land refused, **9**. 303, 304.  
proposes to migrate to N. C., **8**. 620, 621-622.
- McQuillin, Walter, army rank, **16**. 1119.
- McQuinney, —, killed, **10**. 385, 386.
- McQuinny, Bar., in assembly, **3**. 635.  
See also McKinnie, Bar.
- McQuinton, John, detains Avery, **8**. 519.
- McQuon, Thomas, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McQuown, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 399.
- McQuown, Hugh, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- McQuown, Thos., in militia, **22**. 398.
- McRae, Saml, in militia, **22**. 330.
- McRamer's Creek, **13**. 115.
- McRary, Robert, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- McRaw, Alexander, loyalist, **10**. 600.
- McRay, Alex., sent to Phila., **11**. 294.
- McRay, Archibald, **22**. 412.
- McRay, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McRay, John, exchanged, **22**. 551.
- McRea, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 598.
- McReak, Capt., **22**. 151.
- McReal, Jos., in militia, **22**. 319.
- McReary, Gilbert, road coms'r, **23**. 222.
- McRee, —, goes to N. C. with prisoners, **15**. 505.
- McRee, —, **19**. 999.
- McRee, Mr., reports on public funds in private hands, **12**. 555.
- McRee, G., note by, **15**. 682.
- McRee, G., to Swain on Fergus commission, **19**. 999.
- McRee, Griffin, causes trouble by enlistments, **11**. 834.  
major, **11**. 831, 832.
- McRee, Griffith, conduct in enlisting troops reported to Gen. Nash, **12**. 64, 68.
- McRee (McKree, McCree), Griffith John, **16**. 578, 622; **19**. 999(?); **20**. 591(?), 594(?).  
and affairs of N. C. Line, **18**. 57-58, 59, 61-62, 375.  
army record, **13**. 476.  
Burke to on forgery, **18**. 299-300;  
on returning Tories, **16**. 187.  
captain, **10**. 518, 520; **12**. 173, 350; **14**. 80, 184.  
confiscation coms'r, **24**. 662.  
cont. major, **22**. 1049.  
exchanged, **19**. 1000.  
in Cincinnati, **17**. 133, 134.  
in command, **12**. 531.  
officer, **18**. 449, 486, 1113.  
on board of re-arrangement, **16**. 575.  
on court martial, **12**. 502, 505, 514.  
on detachment, **12**. 503.  
on recruits, arms, etc., **16**. 490, 491.  
owes state, **21**. 1069.  
petition, **18**. 264; **20**. 550, 569-570.  
571; **21**. 102, 107, 126-127, 128, 129, 192, 816, 832, 837, 843, 844, 861, 983, 984, 1008, 1018, 1039, 1047, 1048, 1049; on confiscated property, **18**. 30, 33, 168, 192, 198, 332.  
promoted, **17**. 142.  
quoted, **18**. v-vi.  
rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 196, 198, 202, 211, 223, 231, 232, 246, 254.  
re-enlists in company of, **15**. 749.  
refuses to disc. recruits, **12**. 350.  
reports on dissatisfaction among officers, **14**. 80; on sale of confiscated property, **21**. 155, 156.  
roll of company of, **15**. 720-721.  
roster of Co., **16**. 1005, 1007, 1014, 1020, 1030, 1035, 1043, 1046, 1048, 1053, 1057, 1059, 1065, 1068, 1076, 1081, 1098, 1103, 1106, 1113, 1118-9, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1138, 1149, 1157, 1162, 1170, 1173, 1179, 1184, 1189, 1195.  
stores to, **15**. 597.  
to Burke on clothing, etc., **16**. 253-259.  
to Martin on Tories, **22**. 609.  
to Sumner on militia, clothing, etc., **16**. 481-482; on military affairs, **16**. 515-516.



- to Sumner on public affairs, **16**. 579-580.
- McRee, Griffith, John, "Life of Iredell," extract from, **10**. 1026-1041.
- McRee, J. M., to Martin on flag, **22**. 609.
- McRee (McBee), James, claims, **21**. 330, 626.
- McRee, James, land grant to, **4**. 854.
- Macree, Murdock, petition, **21**. 861, 988, 992, 1048, 1049.
- McRee, Robt., in militia, **22**. 283.
- McRee, Robt., in militia, **22**. 307.
- McRee, Robert, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.
- McRee, Sam, in militia, **22**. 306.
- McRee, Will, in militia, **22**. 307.
- McRee, Wm., **20**. 578, 591, 594.
- McRee, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 346, 447; **6**. 1070.
- land grant to, **4**. 601, 628.
- McRee, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- allowance to, **22**. 864.
- coms'r on building, **23**. 922; on road, **25**. 480.
- in assem., **8**. 106, 113, 121, 145, 293, 299, 301, 303, 304, 319, 326, 327, 338, 343, 344, 349, 393, 394, 414, 422, 432, 437, 444; **9**. 136, 139, 151, 223, 386, 387, 388, 391, 409, 411, 447, 449, 462, 463, 470, 473, 479, 497, 509, 519, 523, 588.
- memorial considered, **17**. 297, 299.
- on com. of Assem., **8**. 317; **9**. 451.
- owes state, **21**. 1072.
- petition, **10**. 950, 964; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- presents accounts on provisions, **13**. 393-394.
- resolve in favor of, **18**. 454.
- suit against, **20**. 265.
- to Caswell on Hanna and Mactur, **11**. 756.
- to deliver molasses, **10**. 628.
- to Harrington on confiscated lands, **15**. 407.
- to pay over money of Tories, **12**. 658-659.
- to sell Tory effects, **12**. 217, 398.
- Tory property paid into treasury by, **12**. 552.
- McRee, Wm., court at house of and vestrymen, **23**. 342, 343.
- McRee, Wm., in militia, **22**. 399.
- McRees, John, cont. capt., **22**. 1049.
- McRei, Wm., petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- McRennals, Robert, pay to, **22**. 229.
- McRevels, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McRissick, Daniel, error for McKissick, **24**. 472.
- McRory, Hugh, pay to, **17**. 230.
- McRory, James, army rank, **16**. 1115. pay to, **17**. 231.
- McRory, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McSheby, Miles, army rank, **16**. 1115.
- McSheely, Miles, adjutant, **22**. 915.
- McSwain, Edward, a J. P., **6**. 342.
- dead, **9**. 452, 495.
- in assembly, **8**. 111, 146, 303, 304, 309, 422, 444, 446, 455; **9**. 136, 139, 223.
- McSwain, McAm., army rank, **21**. 1121.
- McSwaine, Patrick, regulator, **7**. 736.
- McSwan, Hugh, pays half crown for gourd, **11**. 830.
- McSwine, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- McTeehe, John, petition, **9**. 634-5.
- MacTier, Wm., guard, **10**. 425, 427.
- pay to, **10**. 437.
- MacTier, Wm., recommendation of, **11**. 756.
- McTyre, Wm., enters caveat, **6**. 1066.
- McUmlon, John, petition on land, **9**. 1262-3.
- McUrday, Alex., in army, **17**. 1056.
- McVay, Eli, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McVay, John, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- McVay, John, in militia, **22**. 450.
- McVay (McVey), John, regulator, **7**. 735, 777.
- McVey, Eli, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 198.
- McVuary, Dan, petition, **5**. 164.
- McWain, Major, **5**. 1211.
- McWaine, James, land grant to, **4**. 628, 704.
- McWharton, George, boundary coms'r, **24**. 973.
- McWhertmer, James, land grant to, **4**. 1253.
- McWhorton, Hanse, in militia, **22**. 398.
- McWhorter (McWharter, McWherter) Alexander, missionary, **5**. 1215, 1224, 1225; **7**. 149.
- McWhorter, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 77.
- McWhorter, James, ensign, **10**. 937.
- McWhorter, John, allowance to, **22**. 821.
- McWhorter, John, army pay, **17**. 232.
- McWhorter, John, in militia, **22**. 398.
- McWiggin, Charles, prisoner, **14**. 747.

- MacWilliams, John, exempted, **5**. 1008.  
 Macy Castle Camp, **19**. 966.  
 Madagascar, Cary goes to, **1**. 912.  
   trade with, **1**. 245.  
 Madam Pompadour, **22**. 885.  
 Madara, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 Madaris, John, lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Madden, John, resolve in favor of, **19**.  
   230, 365, 367.  
 Maddin, Bryan, army rank, **16**. 1114.  
 Maddison's Lick, **25**. 32.  
 Maddocks, John, land grant to, **4**. 945.  
 Maddock's, Mr., **7**. 762.  
 Maddocks (Maddox) Mills, **7**. 700.  
   regulation meeting at, **7**. 250, 251,  
   762.  
 Maddrey, Jas., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Maddy, Bryan, army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Maddy, Darling, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Maddy, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 Maddy, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Madearas, Capt., **15**. 428.  
 Madeira Islands (Madeiras, Maderas),  
   **11**. 802; **15**. 121, 507; **17**. 606;  
   **19**. 544, 546.  
   duty on wine, **16**. 769; **24**. 548, 549,  
   659.  
   Eng. fleet captured near, **14**. 690.  
   may export wine direct to A., **1**.  
   501.  
   trade with, **2**. 420; **5**. xliii; **6**. 611;  
   **10**. 549, 1037; discussed, **6**. 1030;  
   limited, **10**. 110.  
   wine imported from, **3**. xvi; **5**. 317;  
   **16**. 948; **17**. 45; price, **16**. 1198;  
   not liked in N. C., **9**. 612; trade  
   with for wine discussed, **5**. 322;  
   used to defraud, **1**. 245.  
 Madeiras, John, cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
 Madeiras, John, officer, **18**. 486.  
 Maderas, Rice, attached for contempt,  
   **10**. 4, 7.  
 Maderay, Jno., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Maderen, Wm., asks for lapse patent,  
   **2**. 453.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Maderis, Capt., orders of ment'd, **15**.  
   474.  
 Madfield, Wils., petition for division  
   of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Madgett, Capt., prisoner, **16**. 741, 937,  
   938, 940, 941.  
 Madison, Mr., commissary on Indian  
   campaign, **10**. 838.  
   commissioner to extend Va. bound-  
   ary line, **14**. 122.  
 Madison, James, **16**. 344.  
   comr. on trade, etc., **18**. 542-543, 792.  
   expected in C. C., **20**. 603.  
   to Johnston on work of Congress  
   and the Federal court, **22**. 634-6.  
 Madison, James, interpreter, **17**. 586.  
 Madkin, John, exempted, **9**. 476.  
 Madran, Jno., in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Madray, Wm., receives pay for sold-  
   iers, **17**. 230.  
 Madree, Darling, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Madren, Richard, appraiser, **1**. 435.  
   juror, **1**. 428, 430, 433, 434, 567.  
 Madri, John, petitions for Windsor as  
   C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Madrid, Wm., army pay, **17**. 230.  
 Madrid, Spain, **11**. 515; **16**. 895; **17**.  
   5; **21**. 454.  
   loans negotiated in, **14**. 231.  
 Madrid, court of, **4**. 1308; **14**. 206.  
   minister to, **14**. 347.  
 Madrie, Capt., **22**. 106.  
 Madrin, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Madry, John, army pay, **17**. 230.  
 Madry, John, army pay, **17**. 233.  
   army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Maffit (Maffet), Wm., draws petition  
   of regulators, **7**. 758-759.  
   on com. of regulators, **7**. 731-732.  
 Magara Fort, to be continued, **7**. 708.  
 Magazines, at Kinston to be captured,  
   **14**. 184.  
   comrs. to erect for military stores,  
   **13**. 583, 683-684, 690.  
   guards over disbanded, **13**. 11, 12.  
   in Edenton should be guarded, **11**.  
   637-638.  
   Nash to Assem. on, **15**. 68.  
   removal from Wilmington discussed,  
   **14**. 114, 118, 141, 160.  
 Magazines of ammunition, act on, **25**.  
   213.  
 Magby, Robert, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 Magdalen, Charles, prisoner, **17**. 1046.  
 Magdalene Islands, fishing allowed,  
   **16**. 751; **17**. 7.  
 Magdelen, cutter, **9**. 14.  
 Magee, —, land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 Magee, Wm., in assembly, **6**. 428.  
 Magell, Edward, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Mageo (Mago), Lawrence, **1**. 427,  
   550.  
   law suit, **1**. 432, 445.  
   sells land, **1**. 453.  
 Mageo, Mary, gives power of attorney,  
   **1**. 427.  
   law suit, **1**. 432, 445-446.  
   sells land, **1**. 453.  
 Maggot, Nicholas, a J. P., **4**. 1038.

- Magill, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Magistrates, bill to enlarge jurisdiction, **4**. 560.  
 complaint in regard to suspension of, **4**. 237, 238.  
 dismissal from office considered, **6**. 296-9.  
 jurisdiction should be enlarged, **5**. 298.  
 newly modeled, **4**. 1142.  
 powers in Eng., **1**. 466.  
 powers should be extended, **8**. 83.  
 to perform marriage ceremony, **23**. 158.
- Maglaughan, James, enters caveat, **2**. 564.
- Magna Charta, **2**. 271, 689; **3**. 231; **4**. 429; **6**. iii; **9**. 1045; **10**. 11, 224; **16**. 437.  
 ignored in N. C., **2**. 614.  
 in force in N. C., **23**. 317.
- Magne, Lau., juror, **2**. 364.
- Magnes, Perrigreen, on Tryon S. C., **15**. 120.
- Magness, Capt., members of S. Com. from company of, **10**. 423.
- Magnus Apollo, **15**. 577.
- Mago, John, land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Magoun, George, proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.
- Magowan, George, allowance to, **22**. 845.
- Magraw, Richard, public bills of credit to be burnt at house of, **5**. 679, 727.
- Maguire, Capt., **14**. 827.
- Mahan, —, prisoner, **16**. 671.
- Mahanes, Tapley, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Mahaney, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1110.
- Mahauss, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1115.
- Maheney, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.
- Mahogany furniture, in Martin sale, **22**. 880-9.
- Mahon, Lord, **9**. 1092.
- Mahon, Archibald, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Mahone, John, in militia, **22**. 416.
- Mahones, Wm., soldier, **18**. 797.
- Mahoney, John, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Maib, John, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 77.
- Maibry, J., army pay, **17**. 247.
- Maibry, Moland, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Maiden church, history, **8**. 754.
- Maidere, Lawrence, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Maigher, Martin, **21**. 830.
- Mailhol, —, to Burke on imported supplies, **16**. 232-233.
- Mailhol (Mayhol) and Van Scheleback (Schellenbeck, Shellebee), **19**. 647.
- Burke to on schooner, freight, etc., **16**. 549-550; on work of Breteigny, **16**. 530-531.
- invoice to, **19**. 879-880.  
 pork to, **16**. 494.  
 report on supplies, **16**. 475.  
 to deliver powder, **19**. 224, 360.
- Maiming, as punishment (?), **22**. 850.
- Maiming and wounding, act on, **23**. 420.  
 bill to prevent, **5**. 265, 266, 267, 269, 279, 284, 286, 287, 288, 290, 310.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 320, 324.
- Main, Henry, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Main, James, traffics with Br., **15**. 92.
- Main Creek, **7**. 1004.
- Main Street (Hillsboro?), **22**. 873.
- Mainard, Lord, at council, **1**. 222.
- Mainard, John, **22**. 292.
- Maine (State), government, **1**. 225.  
 immigrants from, **5**. 1150.  
 limits should be extended, **5**. 464.  
 population in 1755, **5**. 470, 473.  
 tax on for forts, **5**. 470, 473.
- Mainer, John, juror, **2**. 826.
- Mainer, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Maines, Samuel, in army, **15**. 722.
- Maines, Wm., in army, **15**. 718.
- Mainor, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 229.  
 pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Mainprize, Eng., act on in force in N. C., **23**. 321.
- Mains, Robert, **21**. 113.
- Mains, Robert, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Mains, Thomas, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Maintainers, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.
- Mair, Mr., buys state tobacco, **20**. 407.
- Mair (Mare), John, in C. of state, **20**. 226, 270, 414, 455.  
 memorial, **20**. 200, 203, 270, 383, 443.  
 nom. for C. of S., **20**. 491; **21**. 19, 251, 611.
- Maires, George, **23**. 687.
- Maitland, Wm., bill for town on lands of, **20**. 34.
- Majesty in Council, appeals to denied, **1**. 631.
- Majesty's Person, act on security of, **25**. 426.
- Majett, Edward, in army, **13**. 529.
- Majority, to make quorum of Gen. Assem., **10**. 1012.



Majors, Thomas, asks for new county, **9** 89.

Makefasson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 348.

Makefasson, Moses, in militia, **22**. 348.

Makely, James, town coms'r, **25**. 96.

Malaby, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1117.

Malatt. See Mallett.

Malatt, Mr., **15**. 616.

Malbone, Malachi, army rank, **14**. 1109.

Malburn's Island, **2**. 800.

Malchett, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 704.

Malcolm, Mr., suspended as comptroller, **9**. 300, 994, 1176.

Malcolm, Capt., aid to Tryon, **8**. 583.  
in regulation campaign, **19**. 843.

Malcolm, Col., **12**. 506.

Malcolm, Mr., **10**. 101.

Malcolm, Mr., misconduct as collector, **9**. 237.

Malcom, Alex., petitions, **19**. 933.

Malcomb, Col., **12**. 509.

commands troops at West Point, **12**. 509.

Malcombe, Phil., **20**. 540.

Malden, Hump'y, army rank, **16**. 1120.

Maleby, Wm., army pay, **18**. 230.

Malefactors, protection to, **1**. 631.

See also criminals.

Mall, Indian, imported, **1**. 650.

Mallaby, John, horseman, **15**. 509.

Mallard, Lawson, pensioner, **22**. 76.

Mallard, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 342.

Mallard's Creek, **14**. 777.

Mallary, Andrew, arms and ammunition to, **14**. 413.

Malleby, Henry, army pay, **17**. 231.

Mallerey, Levi, in army, **15**. 721.

Mallery, Col., killed, **17**. 992.

Mallery, Levy, army rank, **16**. 1112.

Mallet. See Mallett.

Mallet, —, money rec'd from, **17**. 380.

Mallet, Mr., **22**. 951.

Mallet, Biscuit, outlawed, shot and paid for, **9**. 724, 771, 778.

Mallett, —, **16**. 533.

Mallett, —, Emmet and Mallett, beef and pork put up for, **15**. 333.

to Caswell on provisions for troops, **14**. 179-180.

Mallett, —, wants lot, **17**. 147, 158.

Mallett, Mr., **14**. 69, 613; **15**. 180, 181.

Mallett, Mr., aids P. Mallett, **15**. 343, 344.

Mallett, Mrs., **16**. 585.

Mallett, D., **16**. 964; **22**. 622.

Mallett, Daniel, **14**. 700.

commissary, **10**. 971.

does not send leather, **13**. 147.

has public money, **13**. 68.

loses molasses and marks barrels, **13**. 393, 394.

payments to, **13**. 348, 349, 350, 352.

reports on salt raid, **11**. 526-527; on sickness among slaves, **11**. 749.

Tinnen to on removal of negroes, **15**. 633.

to Caswell on money for provisions, **11**. 632; on payment to troops, **11**. 674-5; on rise in price of provisions, **11**. 439-440, 444, 472.

to surrender stores to Fletcher, **14**. 392.

unable to draw money for use of troops, **11**. 411, 425, 427.

Mallett(?), P., and provisions, **13**. 310-11; **14**. 590.

Mallett (Mallatt, Malott), Peter, **16**. 937, 944; **16**. 538.

a J. P., **12**. 99; **23**. 993.

accounts of, **22**. 1018.

allowance to, **22**. 941, 946.

bill for food for militia, **10**. 792.

Burke to on his return to patriots, **16**. 188.

buys provisions for troops, **13**. 310, 311.

case of, **18**. 213-214, 421-422, 428, 478-479.

Caswell to on provisions for troops, **14**. 166, 171, 179, 180.

character, **22**. 609.

claims molasses, **13**. 393, 394.

clothing to, **14**. 715.

commissary, **10**. 536, 643.

commis. general, **14**. 625.

coms'r town, **24**. 180, 182.

contractor, **15**. 220.

contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.

drives off beef, **14**. 770.

Emmet settles with, **15**. 333.

excepted from pardon, **16**. 850; **22**. 236; **24**. 490; and tried, **16**. 963, 964, 965-966, 978.

holds public money, **12**. 555; public salt, **10**. 999.

in assembly, **12**. 658, 688, 699, 730, 736, 816, 822, 823, 873, 879; **19**. 377, 378.

letter to on com. dept. ment'd, **15**. 12.

molasses to be delivered to, **10**. 628.

money needed by for provisions, **14**. 841.  
money to, **22**. 965, 1016.  
negro of paid for after being outlawed and shot, **9**. 724, 771, 778, 784.  
on com. of Assem., **12**. 563, 668, 727, 755, 766.  
on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-11.  
on S. C. of Wilmington, **10**. 69, 72, 89, 93, 112, 124, 141, 151, 159, 160, 161, 220, 263, 279, 285, 298, 304, 328, 334.  
on Wilmington com. of secrecy and cor., **10**. 298.  
payments to, **13**. 348, 349, 350, 352; for flour, **10**. 630; for troops, **10**. 879.  
petition, **21**. 259, 302, 609, 716.  
property confiscated, **17**. 145, 149; and prosecuted for treason, **19**. 89-90, 121.  
recommended as commissary, **11**. 369.  
resigns as commissioner on Tories estates, **10**. 643.  
sends accounts to council of safety, **10**. 787; Mumford to transact business, **14**. 756.  
takes beef from troops, **15**. 411; bond of Folsom, **12**. 373.  
to assist in provisioning troops, **13**. 313.  
to be prosecuted for treason, **16**. 168, 174.  
to be taken before a judge, **16**. 513-514.  
to Board of War on salt and answer, **14**. 406, 411.  
to Burke on his arrival in Wilmington, **16**. 189-190.  
to Caswell on money for provisions, **11**. 632; on payments to troops, **11**. 674-675; on provisions for troops, **14**. 8-9, 225-226; **15**. 314, 327, 343-344, 357, 362, 363; and answer, **13**. 259, 260-261, 269-270, 284-285, 294, 315-316, 334-335, 336-337; on rise in price of provisions, **11**. 439-440, 444, 472.  
to Council of State on money, **22**. 749-50.  
to deliver salt, **10**. 577, 682.  
to furnish provisions for troops, **13**. 324.  
to Gates on payment of warrants, **14**. 753-754.

to inventory loyalists' property, **10**. 554.  
to Nash on back country report, **14**. 861; on provisions for troops, **15**. 64.  
to reship stores, **9**. 1113.  
to sell paper, **10**. 305.  
to supply rations and forage to Boyd, **13**. 702, 706.  
trial and acquittal of, **16**. 879.  
Mallett, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 234.  
Mallison, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1115.  
Mallod Creek, **7**. 1004.  
Mallone, Richard, imported, **1**. 479.  
Mallott, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1122.  
Malloy. See Maloy.  
Malloy, Edward, army pay, **17**. 230.  
Malloy (Mulloy), James, **21**. 641.  
allowance to, **17**. 378, 389, 417, 424, 425; **18**. 468, 472, 475; **20**. 115.  
doorkeeper H. of C., **16**. 3; **17**. 267, 879; **19**. 490, 719; **20**. 122; **21**. 4, 196, 433, 874, 897; and allowances to, **18**. 229; **19**. 235, 388, 390, 392, 394, 396, 397, 398.  
resolves in favor of, **19**. 225, 362, 363.  
Malloy, Thos., resolve in favor of, **20**. 87, 103.  
Malloy, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 175.  
Malmedy (Malmedi, Malmady, Malmadie), Col., **14**. 453, 630; **15**. 119, 546, 780, 781; **19**. 957; **22**. 112, 122, 130, 131, 156, 157, 158.  
address of ment'd, **17**. 644.  
commands light house, **17**. vii; militia, **22**. 730.  
dead, **18**. 540.  
fights Br. at Ramsay's Mill, **17**. 1011.  
letter from ment'd, **14**. 471, 474, 483; **17**. 840-841, 856, 933, 934, 939-940, 974; **22**. 778.  
lies on Pinkney, **14**. 701.  
movements, **15**. 456-457.  
quoted, **15**. 457.  
recommended, **17**. 682, 726, 764, 766; and his answer, **15**. 230, 231-233.  
report of Wood's company under, **15**. 509-510.  
to assembly on raising Light Horse, **15**. 229-230, 231-233.  
to command militia, **17**. 693, 771, 776.  
to Gates on command for self, **14**. 531; on his army service and ambitions, **14**. 538-40; on So. campaign, **14**. 631-632.

- to Nash on command of Light Horse, **22**. 528.
- to Sumner on movement of troops and provisions, **15**. 515-516.
- Malone, Daniel, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Malone, Daniel, takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Malone, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Malone, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Malone, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1122. discharged from jail, **14**. 287.
- Malone, Nath'l., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Malone, Nath'l., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Malone, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Malone, Simon, in militia, **22**. 160.
- Malone and Sharp, to bring in horses, **15**. 619.
- Malory, Phil, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Maloy. See Malloy.
- Maloy, Charles, claims allowed, **10**. 574.
- Maloy, Edward, army pay, **17**. 232.
- Maloy, James, army pay, **17**. 232.
- Maloy, Thos., town trustee, **24**. 616.
- Malpas, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Malpas, Simon, land grants to, **4**. 447.
- Malpass, James, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Malpes Marmaduke, in army, **13**. 529.
- Malphus, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Malsby's Point, **23**. 221.
- Malta, Knight of, **2**. 764.
- Maltimore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Maltravers, Lord, receives patent of Heath, **1**. 519.
- See also Matravers, Lord.
- Maltsby, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 945, 964.
- Malumomy Creek, **2**. 814.
- Malunthy, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.
- Malvolio, **14**. 274.
- Mam, John, Sr., a J. P., **4**. 713.
- Man. See Mann.
- Man, Hammin, exempted from draft, **17**. 852.
- Man, Jane, **2**. 88.
- Man, John, appraiser, **2**. 99. dismissed by court, **2**. 469-470. juror, **2**. 89, 93, 95, 96.
- Man, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Man, John, juror, **25**. 188.
- Man, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Man, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 48. law suit, **2**. 100.
- Man, Isle of, trade to not allowed, **10**. 369.
- Manatawny Road, Pa., **11**. 643.
- Manatkins, Ben., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 213.
- Mancell, Mary, paid as witness, **1**. 401.
- Mancell, Wm., paid as witness, **1**. 401.
- Manchester, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1108.
- Manchester, Va.(?) **15**. 536.
- Manchester, Va., **16**. 555, 635.
- Mandamus, bill on proceedings in, **21**. 281, 287, 318, 665.
- Mander, Thomas, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 584. loyalist, **10**. 601. paroled, **10**. 541.
- Manders, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Mandley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Mane, Brig. Gen., **12**. 469.
- Maner, Jacob, proposes armistice, **16**. 208.
- Maner, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.
- Maner, Joseph, exempted, **4**. 825-826.
- Maner, Richard, regulator, **8**. 78.
- Maner, Thomas, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.
- Manes, Wm., army pay, **17**. 232.
- Manewell, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Maney, Alex'r, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Maney, James, juror, **4**. 524.
- Mangeon, Peter, witness, **20**. 159, 160, 161.
- Manger, Nicho., juror, **4**. 524.
- Mangham, Jas., in militia, **22**. 374.
- Mangham, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 375.
- Mangham, Wm., in militia, **22**. 374.
- Mangham, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 374.
- Mangum, Arthur, petitions, **19**. 934, 935.
- Mangum, Jo., takes oath, **22**. 179.
- Mangum, Wm., petitions, **19**. 935.
- Maniffee, Jonas, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- Maniffee, Jonas, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Manigault, Gabriel, **6**. 556.
- Manigolds, **15**. 242, 244.
- Maning. Manning.
- Maning, Sam'l, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Manis, Fredk., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Mank, Andrew, meeting to be held at house of, **25**. 109.
- Mankiller, Indian, **7**. 207, 210. medal to, **7**. 209.
- Mankiller of Chote, signs Cherokee treaty, **7**. 855.
- Mankiller of Hoowee, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.



- Mankiller of Talassee, treats with Franklin State, **22**. 649.
- Manley, Maj., and battle of Camden, **15**. 272.
- Manley, Absalom, petition, **16**. 97; **19**. 63.
- Manley, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Manley, Jas., in militia, **22**. 494.
- Manley, John, at Proprietors' meeting, **1**. 818, 819.  
instructs Hyde, **1**. 844-846.
- Manley, John, land grant to, **4**. 965.
- Manley, Sir Joseph, **9**. 1092.
- Manley, Littleton, army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Manley, Moses, army pay, **17**. 233.  
army rank, **16**. 1121.  
pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Manley, Sothey, army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Manley, Wm., to Ashe on Nogg and Campbell, **22**. 773.
- Manley (Countersign), **12**. 474.
- Manly, Mr., cited, **4**. 169.
- Manly, Dr., **5**. 1172.
- Manly, Gabriel, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Manly, Jesse, deserter, **15**. 664; **19**. 884.
- Manly, John, shipmaster, **8**. 545.
- Manly, Morris, army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Manly, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Manly, Sothey, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Manly, Southam, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Mann. See Man.
- Mann, Arnold, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Mann, Edw., in militia, **22**. 497.
- Mann, Edward, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Mann, John, a J. P., **2**. 572; **3**. 234.  
in assem., **3**. 562, 576, 580, 597, 635, 641.  
juror, **4**. 523.  
land grant to, **4**. 963, 1038.  
lapse patent to, **2**. 682.  
rights proved, **4**. 1038.
- Mann, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Mann, John, arrests Brimage, **11**. 555.
- Mann, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Mann, John, in army, **13**. 508.
- Mann, Jno., in militia, **22**. 353.
- Mann, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Mann, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 77.
- Mann, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 232.  
in army, **15**. 733; **16**. 1113.  
reenlists, **15**. 750.  
soldier, **18**. 797.
- Mann, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Mann, Wm., claim allowed, **18**. 329.
- Mann, Wm., in militia, **22**. 497.
- Mann, William, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Manna, James, vestryman, **23**. 499.
- Mannan. See Manning.
- Mannan, Charles, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Mannen, Jno. Hugo, in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Mannering, —, law suit, **1**. 397.  
See also Manwering, Stephen.
- Mannering, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 759.  
witness, **5**. 494.
- Manners, **7**. 288.
- Manney, Jas., land grant to, **4**. 589.
- Manney, Jas., in militia, **22**. 273.
- Manney, James, in assembly, **17**. 265,  
266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365,  
366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406,  
425.
- Manney's Landing, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 379.
- Mannin, Rueben, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Manning. See Maning, Mannan.
- Manning, —, house burned by Br., **15**. 571.
- Manning, Mr., in C. C., **18**. 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Manning, Lieut., wounded, **15**. 638.
- Manning, Andrew, **22**. 93.
- Manning, Bentley, a volunteer, **14**. 838.  
in militia, **22**. 270.
- Manning, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1114.
- Manning, James, lapse patent to, **2**. 678.  
quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Manning, John, a volunteer, **14**. 839.
- Manning, John, army pay, **17**. 230.  
army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Manning, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Manning, John, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Manning, Jno., in militia, **22**. 270.
- Manning, John, land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Manning, Marion, a volunteer, **14**. 839.
- Manning, Marium, in militia, **22**. 270.
- Manning, Taylor, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Manning, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 234.  
army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Manning, Timothy, army rank, **16**. 1110.
- Manning, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Manning's divorce bill, **4**. 581.
- Mannock, Fran., petition on exchange rates of bills, **6**. 16-17.
- Manny. See Manney.
- Manny, Mr., Br. burn dwelling, **15**. 560.
- Manny, James, dead, **22**. 313.

- Manny (Many), James, dead, **5**. 163; **22**. 273.
- Manny's Ferry, **15**. 560.
- Manny's Landing, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 379.
- Manor, power of Lord of, **1**. 191.
- Manora, Nichols., army rank, **16**. 1110.
- Manors, size under F. C., **1**. 191.  
not to be divided, **1**. 191.  
under Fund. Constns., **25**. 125-6.
- Mans, Thos., **2**. 488.
- Mansan, Maj., location, **15**. 569.
- Mansco, Caspar, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Mansell, Wm., juror, **1**. 446.  
law suit, **1**. 485, 487.
- Manseo (Mansco?), Gaspar, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- Mansfield, Lord, at Prov. Council, **9**. 632, 667.
- Mansfield, Edward, witness, 818.
- Mansfield, Hannah, witness, **2**. 103.
- Mansfield, James, claims allowed, **10**. 356.
- Mansfield, James, counterfeiter, **22**. 858.
- Mansfield, James, pardoned, **7**. 870-871.
- Mansfield, James, taxable, **15**. 192.  
voter, **15**. 237.
- Mansfield, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 232.
- Mansfield, Zebulon, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Mansfield's Brook, **4**. 329.
- Manslaughter, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 318, 322, 323.  
trial for, **1**. 594-5.
- Manson, Maj., commands Tories, **22**. 539.
- Manson, John, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Mantizes, Maj., commands detachment, **12**. 471.
- Manture, Patrick, land grant to, **4**. 618.
- Mantz, **14**. 356.
- Manuel, Chrstr., pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Manuel, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Manufacturers, bill to incorporate, **21**. 243, 256, 265, 307, 318, 621, 688, 762, 813, 912, 915, 972.
- Manufactures, **5**. 317.  
act to encourage, **25**. 57-8.  
bill to encourage, **7**. 898, 899, 901, 903, 937, 940, 941, 947, 949; **20**. 189, 192, 202, 368.  
British imported into N. C., **8**. 496.  
considered, **3**. xlvi.  
development of, **5**. xlii.
- discouraged, **2**. xviii.  
encouragement of, **10**. 193, 216-219;  
by Va. embargoes, **2**. xv-xvi, 685, 774-775; needed, **6**. 1261.  
forced on N. C. by Va. anti N. C. tobacco law, **3**. 196.  
imports of, **5**. xliii.  
in America, **2**. 156; increase of, **2**. 164.  
means to hinder, **11**. 226.  
must come with small farms, **3**. 148-9.  
no new ones established, **7**. 790.  
premiums to be offered for, **9**. 1134, 1141-1143.  
promoted, **1**. 536-537, 541; in charter colonies, **1**. 631-632.  
report on, **6**. 612, 969; **7**. 546; **8**. 154, 496; to be made on, **3**. 369; **5**. 1117-18; wanted, **18**. 798; **20**. 628, 631, 657, 659, 676, 683, 684.  
rewards for, **10**. 370.  
set up because of limitations on trade, **5**. 321.  
should be encouraged, **4**. 78, 79, 82, 84, 120.  
those prejudicial to England not to be encouraged, **6**. 559.  
to be improved, **2**. 489-490.  
Tryon reports on, **7**. 429-30.  
way to prevent, **5**. 322.  
use of domestic M. encouraged, **7**. 1.
- Manumission of slaves, act against, **24**. 14-15, 221, 964.
- Manus, Wm., in militia, **22**. 376.
- Manuscript Revisal of N. C. laws, extracts from, **2**. 884-890.
- Manwaring (Manwaren, Manering, Manwering, Mannering, Manwarded), Stephen, **1**. 417, 425, 426, 433.  
audits account, **1**. 796.  
buys land, **1**. 485; and sells land, **1**. 480.  
gives power of atty., **1**. 532.  
grants for persons imported, **1**. 396.  
juror, **1**. 388, 397.  
law suits, **1**. 387, 388, 394, 397, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 421, 422, 428, 429, 435-436, 437, 438, 480, 481, 493, 520-521, 523, 532, 535.  
sells, **1**. 484, 534.  
witness, **1**. 485, 487.
- Many (Manny), James, dead, **22**. 273.
- Maple Fork, **23**. 658.
- Maples, Marmaduke, army pay, **17**. 233.  
army rank, **13**. 508; **16**. 1116.  
pensioner, **22**. 75.

petition, **21.** 234, 608.  
**Maples, Thos.**, bill to vest land in, **21.** 76, 80, 116(?), 122.  
**Maples, Thos., Jr.**, bill to vest land in, **20.** 530, 559.  
**Maps**, **22.** 881, 882.  
aid for Dunbibin's asked, **5.** 847.  
allowance of 50¢ for, **8.** 369, 390, 438, 449, 452; to Churton for printing of, **7.** 308, 309, 372-373, 377, 378, 385, 389.  
bill to secure, **21.** 839, 1013, 1026.  
by Collet and Churton, **7.** 860, 861, 863.  
by Horne, **1.** 155.  
by Col. Lilly, **3.** 9.  
by Moseley, **3.** 137; **4.** 1073; **11.** 18,  
by Wilson, cost and number, **1.** 344.  
difficulties of discussed, **5.** 643.  
in process of compilation, **3.** 154.  
in preparation, **6.** 1319.  
of America needed, **3.** 49.  
of Indian country sent to Eng., **10.** 795.  
of North Carolina, **18.** 497.  
of route of Br. from, **14.** 586.  
of S. C. boundary, **11.** facing 80.  
procured, **3.** 372.  
Proprietors subscribe to Lawson's, **1.** 717.  
sent to Bp. of London by Wimble, **4.** 245.  
services of Dunbibbin recognized on, **6.** 1114-1115, 1137-1138, 1160, 1187-1188, 1191, 1210, 1214.  
to be made, **3.** 115.  
to be printed, **1.** 34.  
to be sent to Board of Trade, **5.** 1142; to Proprietors, **1.** 338.  
**Mapsum, Arthur**, juror, **25.** 187.  
See Mabson, Arthur.  
**Mar, Earl of**, **8.** 44.  
Maratuck River, see Moratuck River.  
**Marberry (Marbury), Col.**, **22.** 980.  
and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 276.  
Greene to on condition of So. army, **15.** 181.  
**Marble**, **2.** 793.  
**Marblehead, Mass.**, **6.** 708.  
**Marbois, M. de.**, **17.** 177.  
and debt due France, **17.** 32.  
and debt to Martinico, **18.** 575, 587, 598, 599, 610.  
letters of ment'd, **17.** 273, 274.  
pay to, **18.** 540.  
quoted on Martinico debt, **17.** 502.  
resolution of C. C. on insult to, **17.** 71-72.

to Caswell on debt to Martinico and answer, **17.** 439, 475-476, 488.  
to delegates in C. C. on settlement of accounts with France and answer, **17.** 113-114 117,  
to Hardy on open ports for U. S., **17.** 161-162.  
to Martin on claims of Martinico and opening of ports, **17.** 87-88, 117, 596.  
to Spaight on debt to Martinico, **17.** 450-1, 465.  
**Marbury, Capt.**, **14.** 452.  
clothing to, **14.** 716.  
needs clothing, **14.** 682.  
**Marbury (Masbury), Col.**, **13.** 213.  
and battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 40, 53.  
**Marcad, Rev. Adam Nicholas**, pastor of Lutheran churches, **8.** 772.  
**March, Barnet**, army rank, **16.** 1118.  
**March, Tiberius**, army pay, **17.** 232.  
**Marchand, Kedar**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Marchant, Mr.**, **14.** 352.  
**Marchant, Caleb**, in army, **15.** 726.  
**Marchant, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
**Marchant, Molica**, in militia, **9.** 59.  
**Marchbanks, George**, regulator, **7.** 809.  
**Marchbanks, Wm.**, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
**Marchill, John**, regulator, **7.** 813.  
**Marchmont, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 893.  
**Marchmont, Wm.**, exempted, **9.** 451.  
**Marchmont, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Marchmont, Earl of**, at council, **2.** 680, 732.  
at Privy Council, **11.** 213-215.  
**Marchmont**, **7.** 836.  
**Marchmont (parole)**, **22.** 874.  
**Marckland, Mr.**, **11.** 451.  
**Marcom**. See Markham.  
**Marcom**, —, suspension of discussed, **9.** 618.  
**Marcum, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
**Marden, Robert**, allowance to, **22.** 816, 817.  
**Mardray, Darlin**, army rank, **16.** 1116.  
**Mardren, Rich**, juror, **1.** 588.  
**Mardsay, John**, in army, **13.** 521.  
**Mardun, James**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-4.  
**Mare, J.**, supplies army, **16.** 485, 496.  
**Mare, John**, allowance to, **19.** 763.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 49.  
resolution rejected, **19.** 429.  
**Mare**, appraised, **1.** 613.  
**Mare Branch**, **2.** 805; **23.** 503.



- Marens, Elis, in militia, **22**. 368.  
 Maret (Marrett), Stephen, pay to **22**. 488.  
 Marfey, Roger, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Margals, John Frederick, land grant to, **4**. 953.  
   rights proved, **4**. 953.  
 Margaret, John Frederick, land grant to, **4**. 1040.  
 Margaret, **8**. 575.  
 Marget, storm at, **1**. 976.  
 Margotte, Capt., **13**. 287.  
 Maria, negro, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Maria, ship, **21**. 408.  
 Maria, store-ship, **10**. 138a.  
 Marian, Isaac, **9**. 1221.  
 Marienburg, Ger., Moravian Synod in, **5**. 1151.  
 Mariglute's Ferry, troops needed at, **14**. 506.  
 Marine Department, Pennell's letter on debts to U. S., **17**. 69-70.  
 Marion, Bartholomew, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Marion, Francis, **14**. 625, 635, 680, 697; **19**. 963; **22**. 93, 96, 126, 229.  
   action considered, **16**. 217-219.  
   acts in eastern N. C., **15**. vi.  
   captures Georgetown, **22**. 533.  
   destroys boats, **15**. 277, 279.  
   efforts to capture fail, **15**. ix.  
   joins Greene, **17**. 1029.  
   letter of ment'd, **16**. 321.  
   Martin on reduction of Tories, **16**. 690-691.  
   movements, **14**. 649-650; **16**. 688, 691, 693; **17**. 1032.  
   not with Little Pedee folks, **16**. 182-183.  
   operations, **15**. v.  
   partisan leader, **14**. 423.  
   prisoners taken by, **14**. 684.  
   reports on movements of Br., **14**. 748; on Tories in Bladen, **14**. 383.  
   quoted, **15**. 544.  
   services, **17**. 1041.  
   skirmishes, **15**. 185.  
   success of and pursued by Tarleton, **15**. 303-304.  
   surprised, **16**. 536.  
   takes Md. and Del. troops, **14**. 771.  
   threatened, **14**. 681.  
   to Burke on neutrality Tories, **16**. 283.  
   to collect militia, **14**. 652.  
   to Gates on defeat of Tyne, **14**. 726;  
     on his attacks on Br., **14**. 665-6;  
     on his movements, **14**. 616-618,  
     621-622, 746-747.  
   troops of leave, **14**. 746, 748.  
   truce with Tories, **16**. ix, 487;  
     **22**. 549, 608.  
 Marion, Gabriel, killed, **14**. 746.  
 Marison, Isaac, **9**. 1221.  
 Maritime Courts, act to establish, **24**. 686-8.  
   bill on, **19**. 446, 457, 484, 762, 781,  
     790, 801, 826-827; **21**. 225, 239, 396,  
     599; to establish, **18**. 199, 399.  
   judge elected, **20**. 230, 244, 265, 266,  
     272, 273, 276, 279, 423, 429, 430,  
     442, 456, 461, 465, 523, 538; **21**.  
     385-386, 389, 398, 399, 703, 704, 710,  
     711; wanted, **20**. 771.  
   Leech resigns as judge, **20**. 767.  
 Markalmant, John, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Marker, Nathaniel, imported, **1**. 436.  
 Marker, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 959.  
 Markert, Rev. Ludwig, licensed, **8**. 775.  
   pastor of Lutheran churches, **8**. 774.  
   pastorate of, **8**. 776.  
   secretary of N. C. Synod, **8**. 776.  
   work in N. C. and Ind., **8**. 781.  
 Market, Frederick, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.  
 Market Street, Edenton, **25**. 102.  
 Market Street, Phila., Pa., **9**. 1066.  
 Market Street (Wilmington), **25**. 244, 258.  
   act to regulate Wilmington, **25**. 512.  
   to be established by governor, **3**. 73.  
 Markets, **16**. 479.  
 Markey, John, for Starkey, **6**. 208.  
 Markham. See Marcom, Marcum, Markhim, Markum.  
 Markham, Mr., **20**. 781.  
 Markham, Anthony, cares for pauper, **1**. 594.  
 Markham, Antho., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Markham, Anthony, militia, **22**. 349.  
 Markham, Anthony, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Markham, Elizabeth, letters of administration made void, **2**. 564.  
 Markham, Jos., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Markham, Levi (Levy), guardian, **2**. 485.  
   letters of administration made void, **2**. 564.  
   surety, **2**. 434.  
 Markham, Lewis, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Markham, William, gov. of Pa., **1**. 467, 468, 530.

Markhim, Levi, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Marking stock, act on, **23**. 57-59, 165-8, 333, 336; **25**. 160-1.  
     to prevent altering marks, **9**. 395, 492.  
     note on act for, **3**. 186.  
 Marking trees, limitations on, **4**. 354.  
 Markland, Mr., **20**. 704, 705, 714, 786.  
 Markland, Charles, coms'r on boundary, **24**. 290; on school, **24**. 754.  
     juror, **9**. 692.  
     petition, **20**. 509, 516-517, 520; **21**. 47, 49, 60.  
     to sign bills, **22**. 937.  
 Markland, Charles, Jr., **17**. 492.  
     deposition ment'd, **22**. 9.  
 Markland, F., reports on Cumberland Battalion, **20**. 768, 773.  
 Markland, John, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
     petition, **21**. 303, 411, 417, 641, 650, 716, 719, 766, 770, 861, 922, 1047, 1049.  
 Markoe, Abraham, petition, **17**. 290, 294; **20**. 23, 59.  
 Marks, Fennel, in militia, **22**. 167.  
 Marks, John, juror, **2**. 265.  
 Marks, John, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
 Marks, Josiah, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Mark's (Masks?) Ferry, **15**. 435.  
 Marks of Stock. See Marking Stock and Stock Marks.  
 Markum. See Markham.  
 Markum, Antho, Jr., appraiser, **2**. 80.  
 Markum, Antho, Sr., appraiser, **2**. 80.  
 Markwright, Thomas, nominated for council, **9**. 974.  
 Marl Bluff, **6**. 1087.  
 Marlar, John, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 Marlaw, David, land grant to, **4**. 711.  
 Marlborough, Duke of, to direct shipping of ordinance to N. C., **5**. xiv, 593, 594.  
 Marlborough, —, on customs, **1**. 492.  
 Marlborough, Md., **9**. 1248.  
 Marlborough, parole, **12**. 477.  
 Marlborough Stafford, **15**. 676.  
 Marlbridge, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 318.  
 Marley, Robert, petitions on power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-5.  
 Marley, Samuel, petition, **20**. 517, 559; **21**. 62, 112-113, 118, 192.  
 Marley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 Marlin, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 Marlo, Dempsey, in army, **13**. 528.  
 Marloe, John, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Marlow, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 233.  
     army rank, **13**. 506; **16**. 1116.

Marlow, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Marlow, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Marlow, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Marly, Wm., regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Marmanee, Larence, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Marmant, Wm., land grant asked, **4**. 708-709.  
 Marmashite, **13**. 171.  
 Marneal, Capt., **22**. 777.  
 Marnes, Wm. S., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 7, 26, 28, 30.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48, 50.  
     money from, **21**. 1064.  
 Maroney, Anty, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Maroney, Jas., in assem., **19**. 388.  
 Marquis, Ellis, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Marquis de Lafayette, ship, expected, **15**. 492.  
 Marquis of Brittany, The, ship, **14**. 447 arrives, **15**. 61.  
     brings in arms, **15**. 70, 71.  
 Marr, John, Sr., army pay, **17**. 233.  
 Marr, Richard, building coms'r, **24**. 798.  
 Marrah, John, to seize goods, **10**. 433, 434.  
 Marre, Robert, buys and takes up land, **1**. 533.  
 Marress, Jona, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Marrett, Hezekiah, allowance, **19**. 51, 54.  
 Marriage and Marriages, a J. P.'s right, **1**. 601.  
     act for Presbyterians to perform, **23**. 826.  
     act of Albemarle on, **1**. 184; of 1669 discussed, **1**. xxxiv; of S. C. and Va., ment'd, **1**. xxxiv; on, **7**. 456; **23**. 1, 95, 158-61, 336, 672-4; **25**. 119; on in behalf of dissenters, **8**. 504; on rules, **24**. 164-5; to allow Presby. to perform ceremony, **9**. 366; disallowed, **9**. 7, 284-285; to regulate, **2**. 212-213; to regulate issue of licenses, **23**. 831; to regulate m. of free negroes and slaves, **24**. 891.  
     bill concerning, **4**. 475, 501; **7**. 903, 904, 951, 953, 954; **20**. 66, 87, 101; to allow dissenters to perform ceremony, **8**. 297, 300, 301, 322, 323, 334, 342, 344, 352, 372, 380, 384, 450-451, 464-465, 466, 467, 469, 479, 526-527; to amend act on, **7**. 314, 315, 320, 322, 326, 329, 331-332, 338, 377, 386, 388, 396, 401, 403, 411, 412, 414, 420, 432-433; to confirm, **21**. 236, 610; to direct

- registering of, **17.** 347, 351, 356, 385, 398, 406; to establish rules on, **12.** 557, 561, 563, 594, 599, 606, 628, 653, 665, 666, 703, 712, 716, 723, 726; to register, **4.** 475, 500, 501; **20.** 395, 457; to regulate licenses, **8.** 367, 369, 371, 374, 375, 380, 384, 433-434, 436, 438, 441, 444, 447, 450-451, 455, 457, 465, 466, 467, 469, 479, 526.
- Board of Trade on act to authorize Presbyterian ministers to perform ceremony, **9.** 248, 251.
- by magistrate in Rowan, **8.** 208.
- Caswell to Searcy on fees for licenses, **11.** 429-430.
- celebration of rite discussed, **8.** xliv.
- civil m. legalized, **25.** iii.
- Dartmouth on rights of dissenters, **9.** 682.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 317, 323.
- extortion and abuses in licenses, **3.** 367; **4.** 472, 496.
- history of act, **3.** 176.
- instructions on, **5.** 1137.
- irregularities in licenses to be corrected, **5.** 336.
- law on summarized, **13.** 189.
- methods of, **8.** 769.
- mixed, **1.** 771.
- new regulation of wanted, **8.** 78.
- not registered, **7.** 488.
- ordinance on, **23.** 997; on regulation of, **10.** 990, 992.
- performed by justices, **1.** 771.
- petition against act on, **8.** 82-83; for repeal of act on, **10.** 1015-17; of Presbyterians against act on, **9.** 623, 625; on act regulating, **8.** 80b.
- Quaker, **1.** 688.
- recovery of fees for, **6.** 715.
- Reed on authority of Presbyterians to perform ceremony, **9.** 5, 6.
- register provided for, **23.** 50, 52; **25.** 224; fees, **4.** 195.
- regulations on, **2.** 875; **8.** 881; on issue of licenses, **7.** 674-675; on performing ceremony, **6.** 952-953.
- Regulators on right to perform ceremony, **8.** xvi, xvii.
- table of to be observed, **3.** 111.
- trouble over in Rowan, **8.** 179-180.
- under Fund. Constns, **25.** 132-3.
- with negro, **2.** 591, 594, 602.
- Marriage settlements, act that they be registered, **24.** 733-4, 912, 968.
- Marrian, Phillip, in army, **15.** 731.
- Marriett, Abraham, prisoner, **17.** 1046.
- Marriner, John, act for town on lands of, **25.** 34-5.
- bill for town on lands of, **20.** 497, 509; **21.** 22, 25, 44, 50, 62, 220, 223, 255, 308, 589, 621, 698.
- Marriner, Tabithas, bill for town on land of, **20.** 497, 509; **21.** 22, 35, 44, 50, 62.
- Marris, James, land grant to, **4.** 1248.
- Marro, Robt., in militia, **22.** 284.
- Marrowin, Jno., in militia, **22.** 379.
- Marrowin, Peter, in militia, **22.** 380.
- Mars (God), **13.** 305; **15.** 56, 364; **19.** 895.
- Mars, brigantine, **13.** 963.
- Mars Bluff, **16.** 688.
- Marsden, Rev. Richard, **9.** xlv.
- administers sacrament, **1.** 689.
- buy cargo of Tate, **3.** 401.
- claims to be commissary and other work, **3.** 391, 392.
- dead, **4.** 621.
- gr. dau. marries Waddell, **5.** xxiv.
- injures Tate, **3.** 400.
- labors at Cape Fear, **3.** 530.
- land grant to, **4.** 277.
- preaches at Cape Fear and Onslow, **3.** 339, 342.
- succeeds Lapierre and history, **3.** 624.
- to Bishop of London on his own work, **4.** 244-245, 1014.
- Marsden, Rufus, a J. P., **22.** 272, 474.
- building coms'r, **23.** 255.
- claims allowed, **23.** 403.
- in assembly, **4.** 835, 836, 837, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 855, 909, 980, 984, 990, 994, 996, 1004, 1011, 1015, 1023.
- land grant asked for, **4.** 454; grant to, **4.** 278, 279-280, 596, 603, 619.
- on com. of council, **4.** 864, 899, 977.
- on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 977, 991, 1000, 1011.
- proposed as commissioner, **4.** 483.
- rights proved, **4.** 595.
- takes deposition, **4.** 1136.
- witness, **4.** 502.
- Marseilles, a free port, **17.** 40, 70-71.
- duties in, **17.** 436-437, 484, 608-620.
- Marsh, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 219.
- Marsh, John, deposition on Pugh, **9.** 31.
- Marsh, John, held for desertion and found guilty, **11.** 752.



- Marsh, John, petitions for Welborn, **9**. 26-7.
- Marsh, Wm., in assembly, **8**. 107.
- Marsh, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Marsh, The (Bladen), **22**. 299.  
inspection at, **23**. 641.  
Tories at, **22**. 548.
- Marsh Castle, **15**. 20.
- Marsh District, Onslow Co., **25**. 221.
- Marsh Plantation, **16**. 934.
- Marsh Swamp, **24**. 249.
- Marshall. See Marshall, Marshall.
- Marshall, Lieut., **16**. 1201; **19**. 890.
- Marshall, James, building coms'r, **24**. 874, 949.
- Marshall, James, land grant to, **4**. 855.
- Marshall, John, land grant to, **4**. 59, 221, 328, 589.  
rights proved, **4**. 596.
- Marshall, Samuel, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1111, 1127, 1149, 1150, 1168, 1222, 1265; **10**. 15, 50, 64, 159, 220.
- Marshall, Wm., in militia, in army, **17**. 1160.
- Marshall, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 334.
- Marshall, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Marshall, Willis, in army, **15**. 732.
- Marshall and Scheelbeeck, **22**. 601.
- Marshalls, act on fees, **23**. 85, 86; **25**. 179-82, 223, 220; in admiralty ct. **25**. 146-7; on serving of writs, **23**. 17-19; to appoint sheriffs in place of, **23**. 122-127, 129-130, 217-218, 335, 337.  
bill to appoint sheriffs in place of, **4**. 362, 363, 365, 366, 368, 379, 380, 382, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394, 396, 408, 411, 414.  
duties in elections, **2**. 215-216.  
fees, **3**. 163-164.  
forfeits fine for non arrest of debtor, **2**. 149.  
of admiralty, fees, **4**. 194, 197.  
of Albemarle to arrest prisoner, **2**. 142, 149.  
of county, ordered to arrest debtor, **2**. 83, 89, 90-3, 100, 101, 105, 108, 109, 110, 115, 116; to pay fine for neglect of duty, **2**. 107, 108-109, 113.  
performs duties of sheriff, **3**. xiii-xiv.  
superseded by sheriff, **4**. viii.
- Marshalls of Constable's Court, under F. C., **25**. 127.
- Marshall. See Marshall, Marshall.
- Marshall, —, brigade major, **12**. 519, 531.
- Marshall, —, pay to, **22**. 495, 499.
- Marshall, Col., field officer, **12**. 531.  
position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.
- Marshall, Ensign, in command, **12**. 519.  
on court martial, **12**. 502.
- Marshall, Lieut., **10**. 670.  
in command, **12**. 536.  
on guard, **12**. 503.  
prisoner, **14**. 817.
- Marshall, Adam, army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Marshall, Anne, land grant to, **4**. 768.
- Marshall, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Marshall, Rev. Daniel, Baptist minister, **5**. 1167.  
comes to N. C., **5**. 1167.  
labors of, **5**. 1168-1169, 1183.
- Marshall, David, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 887.
- Marshall, David, in militia, **22**. 421.  
pay to, **22**. 500.
- Marshall, David, petition, **16**. 58, 59, 124, 125, 126, 127; **18**. 30, 33, 79-80, 83, 84, 86.
- Marshall, Dixon, and affairs of N. C. Cont. Line, **18**. 155.  
army record, **13**. 475.  
Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
officer, **18**. 486.  
rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 664, 665, 1108.  
reports on Tatum's company, **15**. 726-727.  
witness, **18**. 252, 375, 382.
- Marshall, Emanuel, army pay, **17**. 232.  
army rank, **16**. 1108; **18**. 797.
- Marshall, Frederick William von, act to vest Moravian lands, **24**. 466.  
becomes head of Moravians, **5**. 1150, 1152.  
bill to vest lands of Moravians in, **16**. 26, 27, 37, 47, 52, 57; **19**. 7, 19, 32-33.  
dau. marries von Schweinitz, **5**. 1151.  
dies, **5**. 1157.  
goes to Europe, **5**. 1153.  
member of helper's conference, **5**. 1156.  
Moravian lands vested in, **5**. 1155.  
returns to N. C., **5**. 1154.
- Marshall, George, army pay, **17**. 229.  
army rank, **13**. 525; **16**. 1110.
- Marshall, Geo., in militia, **22**. 494.
- Marshall, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 75.

- Marshall, James, land grant to, **4**. 804; warrant to, **4**. 852.
- Marshall, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Marshall, John, a J. P., **3**. 418.
- Marshall, John, arrested for fraud, examined, etc., **18**. 21-2, 36, 150, 251, 371, 466-467, 472.
- arrest wanted, **20**. 604-605.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190, 195, 197, 201, 202, 203, 205, 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 215, 219, 221, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 234, 236, 237, 240, 241, 243, 244, 245, 249, 251, 254, 255, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262.
- Marshall, John, cited on failure of Braddocks expedition, **5**. xiv, xv; on Sons of Liberty, **7**. iv, 5; **8**. xxi, xxi.
- extracts from Life of Washington, **7**. 121-122.
- quoted, **19**. 974, 979, 989.
- Marshall, John, draws up petition of regulators, **7**. 758-767.
- messenger for regulators, **7**. 762.
- on com. of regulators, **7**. 731-732.
- Marshall, John, land grant to, **4**. 334, 355, 631.
- Marshall, John, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Marshall, John, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1109; **10**. 24.
- Marshall, John, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Marshall, Joseph, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.
- Marshall, Nicholas, quit rents of, **22**. 247.
- Marshall, Purnell, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Marshall, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1109.
- Marshall, Samuel, com. and report on petition of for citizenship, **13**. 535, 538, 630, 631, 632, 637-638, 651, 734*a*.
- liberty on parole to, **22**. 952.
- paroled, **10**. 25; **13**. 255.
- Marshall, Wm., in assembly, **20**. 124, 132, 133, 168, 180, 230, 238, 240, 246, 276, 287, 288, 314.
- in conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 27, 31, 32, 35.
- Marshall, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1108.
- Marshbourne, Danl., pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Marshburn. See Mashburn.
- Marshburn, Danl., land grant to, **4**. 595, 635.
- Marshburn, Edward, a J. P., **3**. 256; **4**. 46, 346.
- land grant to, **4**. 277.
- Marshburn, Mathew, quit rents of, **22**. 292.
- Marshe, Peter, law suit, **2**. 92.
- Marshall. See Marshal, Marshall.
- Marshall, Jacob, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-355.
- Marshall, Wm., asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-355.
- Marshall, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 935.
- Marshills, John, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Marskey, Benj., juror, **4**. 519.
- Marstern, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Marston, Rev. Edward, in S. C., **1**. 639.
- Marston, Elizabeth, discharged by court, **2**. 653.
- Martain, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Martileer, John, land grant asked, **4**. 453.
- Martin.. See Martyn.
- Martin, — and —, killed, **21**. 437.
- Martin, —, claims allowed, **9**. 224.
- Martin, —, guides DeGraffenried, **1**. 958, 959.
- Martin, —, in assembly, **19**. 583.
- Martin, —, law suit, **1**. 587.
- Martin, —, messenger sent to, **1**. 866.
- Martin, —, preaches in German Reformed churches, **8**. 751.
- Martin, —, Ochiltree & Co., sell goods, **16**. 470.
- Martin, —, visits N. C., **8**. 732.
- Martin, Mr., **5**. 939.
- Martin, Mr., **7**. 869.
- Martin, Mr., **11**. 415.
- Martin, Mr., **12**. 511.
- Martin, Mr., **14**. 74.
- Martin, Mr., **22**. 774.
- Martin, Mr., against Regulators, **7**. 725, 728.
- Martin, Mr., brings money to Craike for troops, **13**. 232-233.
- Martin, Mr., has negroes baptized, **1**. 858.
- Martin, Mr., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39.
- Martin, Mr., Presby. preacher, **5**. 1222.
- Martin, Mr., sick, **13**. 40.
- Martin, Capt., **20**. 703.
- horse seized, **18**. 318.
- resolution about, **18**. 85.
- Martin, Capt., return of company, **20**. 769, 773.
- roster of co., **16**. 1010, 1026, 1040, 1049, 1073, 1100, 1109, 1132, 1143, 1153, 1168, 1181.
- to receive provisions, **16**. 192.

- wagon not to be taken from, **14.** 397.
- wounded, **15.** 638.
- Martin, Col., **22.** 575.
- Martin, Col., asks purchase of medicines, **22.** 917.
- Martin, Col., commands against Tories, **19.** 975.
- Martin, Col., resigns command of militia, **22.** 937.
- Martin, Lt. Col., aids S. C., **22.** 730.
- Martin, Aaron, army pay, **17.** 231.
- Martin, Abel, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Martin, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1118.
- Martin, Alex. (?), — to on witnesses, etc., **22.** 606.
- Martin, Alexander, **8.** 545, 704; **10.** 136, 874; **11.** vii, 265, 276, 277, 279, 281, 286, 295, 342, 761, 769; **12.** 458, 486; **13.** 722; **14.** 249; **15.** 231, 667; **16.** 18, 193, 199, 210, 232, 239(?), 242(?), 246, 255, 259, 264, 272, 300, 472, 473, 475, 484, 486, 488, 490, 495, 527, 529, 530, 535, 539, 549, 570, 572, 573, 574, 578, 593, 637, 723, 935, 944, 949, 960, 956, 958, 968, 969, 971, 977, 979, 980, 981, 985, 986, 991, 992, 993, 996, 999, 1000; **17.** 149, 151, 163, 175, 272, 275, 378, 380, 434, 435, 446, 473, 478, 488, 498, 505, 506, 545; **18.** 11, 207, 262, 268, 575, 606, 747; **19.** iii, iv, v, 410, 506, 509, 619, 640, 644, 692, 693, 869, 875, 887, 904, 931; **20.** 52, 402, 627, 757; **21.** iii, 461, 635; **22.** 97, 127, 129, 144, 145, 146, 612, 809, 1018.
- (Hooper?) to on militia depredations, **22.** 602-4.
- a J. P., **6.** 1077; **7.** 277.
- act for town on lands of, **24.** 779-80.
- acting governor, **16.** x.
- address to general assembly on his election, independence and public affairs, **16.** 295-298.
- addresses and messages to and from Legislature, **16.** 68, 77, 78, 91, 98, 111, 114-115, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125, 133, 140, 150, 164, 166, 171; **17.** iii-iv, 34-9, 42, 43, 50, 51, 67-69, 176-177; **19.** 27-29, 42, 43, 47, 61, 74, 76, 80, 83, 84, 91, 94, 99, 100, 105, 116, 118, 123, 131, 132, 135, 137, 138, 140, 141, 142, 147, 149, 151, 158, 161-162, 166, 171, 175, 184, 208, 218, 219, 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 236, 237, 240-243, 244, 245-246, 248, 250, 252, 253, 254, 257, 258, 262, 265, 266, 268, 276, 280, 281, 284, 285, 287, 293, 302, 305, 306, 336-337, 338, 347, 351, 352, 354, 357, 360-361, 364, 402, 406, 407, 408, 412, 418, 422, 426, 429, 432, 433, 434, 439, 444, 451, 458, 492, 493, 494-499, 501-502, 505-506, 508, 512, 515, 517, 522-523, 524, 530-531, 534, 536, 537, 539-540, 541, 548, 549, 564, 565, 574, 575, 577, 586, 589-590, 593, 598-599, 606, 608, 618-619, 622, 630, 631, 723, 724-727, 730-731, 733, 734, 739, 740, 741, 745-747, 748, 749, 750-751, 754, 755, 758, 765-766, 769, 770, 774, 775, 779, 792, 802, 806, 809, 816; **21.** 426-429, 731-732, 739, 759, 760, 763, 766, 783, 796, 797, 810, 833, 840, 842, 852, 858, 860, 874, 876-879, 888, 908, 909, 911, 912-914, 932, 933, 940, 942, 959, 960, 979, 1014-1015, 1016, 1018, 1046.
- agrees to disgorge fees, **8.** 521-522.
- aids S. C., **15.** 684; against Scovillites, **10.** 408.
- allowance to for holding o. and t. courts, **10.** 953.
- ammunition to be delivered to, **10.** 311.
- announces peace, **16.** xi.
- army rank, **16.** 1109; record, **13.** 480.
- arrested for cowardice at Germantown, **11.** 654.
- assembly to in answer to his address, **19.** 951-952.
- at Cross Creek, **10.** 482.
- at Moore's Creek, **11.** 283, 284, 285.
- attacks S. C. Tories, **15.** 179.
- attorney, **9.** 673, 675.
- Barclay to on free ports in France, **17.** 70-71.
- Beresford to on Indian affairs, **17.** 31.
- Bignell to on arms and tobacco, **22.** 526-7; on tobacco, **22.** 597-600, 601-2, 604-6.
- Bloodworth to on Federal affairs, **22.** 799-900.
- Blount to on public affairs, **16.** 334-335.
- Boudinot to on address of officers to Washington and his reply, **16.** 826-827; on archives, records, etc., **16.** 880-881; on copyright and public debts, **16.** 787-788; on Federal Capitol and answer, **16.** 813, 842, 877-878; on instructions



on peace, **16.** 897; on Thanksgiving proc. of C. C., **16.** 906-907; on treaty with Netherlands, **16.** 737.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 825.  
 Burke to on Amer. prisoners, **22.** 600-1.  
 Busson to on coms'n for N. C. navy, **22.** 600.  
 Cage and others to on reasons for Franklin State, **22.** 637-40.  
 calls council of state, **16.** 459.  
 candidate for re-election, **17.** 138.  
 Caswell to on Fed. Convention, **20.** 666-667.  
 certifies to laws, **17.** 78; to service of officers, **10.** 623, 624.  
 Cherokee talk with on encroachments, **16.** 415-416.  
 cited on borrowing of arms, **15.** 433.  
 colonel, **10.** 509; **11.** x, 830; commission, **15.** 386-387.  
 commissioner cn navigation, **24.** 601; on school, **24.** 250, 690, 754; on town, **24.** 846-7.  
 Cottrell to on trade with Gr. Br., **16.** 811-813, 837-838.  
 courtmartialed, **11.** 677; and acquitted, **11.** 682; acquitted and resigns, **11.** 694.  
 criticised, **16.** 935.  
 Davidson to on plan of campaign against Br., **14.** 759-760.  
 Davie to on public affairs, **22.** 800-1.  
 denounced by Martin, **15.** 687.  
 entertainment to, **16.** 997-998.  
 examines Moore case, **15.** 688.  
 expedition against Scovillites, **10.** 340-341.  
 field officer, **12.** 492, 495.  
 fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.  
 Franklin to on Bridgen's lands and debts, **16.** 388-389.  
 Franklin State to on its action, etc., **17.** 601-604.  
 goes to western army, **14.** 471.  
 Gordon to on flag of truce, **16.** 506.  
 governor, **16.** x, 35, 37, 39, 48, 49, 55, 56, 783, 958-959; **19.** 15, 16, 17-18, 22, 24, 27-29, 30, 136, 152, 156, 169-171, 244, 269, 514, 539-540; **20.** 210, 218, 389, 395, 401; **21.** 282, 320, 321, 325, 326, 330, 331, 365, 373, 374, 383, 385, 630, 661, 664, 669, 689, 691, 698, 700, 701, 749, 772, 777, 783, 840, 842, 844, 845, 927, 934, 942, 943, 1016, 1018, 1022,

1023; **22.** 727; **24.** 413, 475, 543, 650; **25.** 64.  
 Greene to on exchange of prisoners and supplies, **16.** 403-404; on Montague, **16.** 768; on public affairs, **16.** 348-350; on supplies for army, **16.** 448-449.  
 Guerard to asking for list of banished Tories and answer, **16.** 858, 878.  
 Hall to on attainted Tories, **16.** 877.  
 Hanson to on illicit trade with British, **16.** 343-344, 356-357; on lack of representation in C. C., **16.** 330.  
 Hardy to on acts rec'd, **17.** 88.  
 Harrison to on Br. trade, **16.** 925-926; on Cherokees, **16.** 457-458; on imprisoned sailors, **16.** 911-912; on Indian treaty, **16.** 441-442.  
 Hawkins to on Patterson, **16.** 835; on treaties and mutiny, **16.** 836.  
 837; on treaty and trade, **16.** 845, 861, 894-896.  
 Hellstdt to on appt. as consul, **17.** 600-601.  
 helps in defense of Charleston, **10.** xxxix.  
 Henry to on Ramsey's steamboat, **17.** 182-183.  
 Hooper to on case of Miss Cobham, **16.** 347-348.  
 Hooper and others to on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.  
 in assem., **9.** 387, 388, 390, 396, 404, 413, 415, 417, 422, 424, 435, 448, 449, 452, 457, 459, 460, 461, 463, 464, 465, 467, 472, 476, 478, 492, 493, 494, 495, 511, 512, 513, 523, 526, 530, 531, 532, 540, 545, 560, 564, 571, 587, 715, 717, 728, 734, 735, 744, 747, 751, 752, 755, 777, 850, 857, 858, 874, 880, 881, 882, 898, 899, 900, 902, 907, 908, 913, 919, 922, 930, 951; **12.** 770, 785, 798; **13.** 532, 533, 553, 554, 565, 572, 606, 825, 857, 859, 863, 870, 878, 879, 883, 886, 894, 898; **17.** 647, 794, 795, 932; **19.** 1, 2, 41; **20.** 2, 3, 301, 302, 303.  
 in C. C., **17.** 856, 941; **18.** 78, 106, 114, 312, 337, 340; **19.** 136, 245, 465, 466, 809, 813.  
 in Fed. Conv., **18.** iii, 462; **20.** iii, iv, 606, 607, 710, 765.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 166, 167, 172.  
 influence, **17.** iii, iv.  
 instructions to Henderson on

Franklin State, etc., **19.** 937-938; to on impressment, **10.** 317.  
 Jackson to on exchange of prisoners, **16.** 727-729, 927.  
 Jay to on his appointment as foreign secretary, **17.** 597-598.  
 Johnston and Hawkins to on Tenn. cession, Martinique debt and state debts, **22.** 794-5.  
 Johnston to on Martinique debt, **21.** 488-489.  
 judge of o. and t. court, **10.** 1.  
 land to, **24.** 484.  
 Lee to on location of Federal capitol, **17.** 117.  
 Leslie to on his parole, **22.** 606-8.  
 letter on Regulators ment'd, **8.** 548; to assembly, **17.** 367-368; to on troops, etc., **19.** 890.  
 lieut. col., **10.** 187, 243.  
 Livingston to on birth of Dauphin of France, **16.** 326-327; on necessity of Amer. union for effect in Europe, **16.** 307-310; on reception of Adams by the States General, **16.** 414; on slaves stolen by British, **16.** 411; on treaty of peace, **16.** 466-467, 747-748; on expulsion of McLean from N. C., **16.** 389-390.  
 MacLaine's estimate of, **16.** 534.  
 McRee to on flag, **22.** 609.  
 Marbois to on Martinico debt, **17.** 596.  
 Martin (Jos.), to on Cherokee affairs and answer, **17.** 11-12, 15-16; Indian affairs, **16.** 924-925; on Spanish intrigues, **17.** 84-85.  
 memorial, **19.** 211, 217, 220, 221, 341, 342, 351, 357, 365.  
 Mifflin to on acts and resolutions of C. C., etc., and answers, **17.** 16-17, 29, 40, 71, 74; on money, **19.** 945-946; on treaty, **16.** 918.  
 money advanced to for troops, **10.** 639.  
 Morris to on bank notes, **16.** 305; on clothing, pay of troops and revenue, **16.** 380-383; on collection of continental taxes, **16.** 383-385; on difficulties of the public treasury, **16.** 430-434; on examination of Finance office and report of com., **16.** 832-835; on his letter to C. C., **16.** 760; on his resignation and payment of public debt, **16.** 790-791; on Pa. law for settling public accounts, **16.**

**800**; on public debt, **16.** 407-408, 411-412, 414-415; on public loans, taxes, revenues and lands, **16.** 357-379; on receipts and expenditures, **16.** 769; on redemption of paper money, **16.** 322-324; on resolution of C. C. on payment of troops by separate States, **16.** 898; on settlement of public accounts and answers, **16.** 351-353, 744-745, 782, 811, 838-839, 845-848, 896; **17.** 33, 50, 73, 75, 163, 165; on supplies, **16.** 427-429; with acts of C. C., **16.** 443; with resolution on suits against officers, **16.** 396-397.  
 nom. for Board of War, **17.** 704, 707, 783, 785, 786; for Cont. Cong., **13.** 584, 689; for C. of S., **17.** 810, 893.  
 notified of election as governor, **16.** 302-3.  
 officers nominated by, **10.** 622.  
 on Board of War, **14.** 376, 380, 381, 397, 403, 433, 769.  
 on com. of assem., **9.** 381, 450, 451, 493, 499, 500, 501, 530, 711, 739, 740, 766, 767, 784, 785, 838, 877, 884, 900, 901, 911, 912, 937; **12.** 770, 772, 778, 788, 789, 830, 831, 839, 850; **13.** 534, 535, 536, 541, 543, 547, 552, 557, 562, 576, 577, 590, 599, 632, 633, 639, 641, 649, 652, 653, 666, 682, 710, 827, 830, 835, 838, 839, 846, 847, 848, 850, 864, 865, 875, 921, 930, 940, 944, 957, 968; on claims com., **22.** 878, 879.  
 on con. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 175 180.  
 on council extraordinary, **16.** vii; **17.** vii.  
 on movements of Bd. of War, **14.** 738.  
 opposition to for brigadier gen., **11.** 677-678.  
 orders board of officers to recommend for promotions, **11.** 799-800; Tories to surrender, **16.** ix-x.  
 paroles Doak, **11.** 794; prisoners, **16.** 180.  
 payments to troops of on S. C. expedition, **11.** 273.  
 petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252; for Dale and Hunt, **19.** 933-935.  
 pres. trustees U. N. C., **21.** 974, 975.

proclamation by, **16.** 780; against Franklin State, **17.** vi; **22.** 642-7; of pardon to Tories, **22.** 211-212, 238; on encroachments, etc., on Indians, **17.** 105-106; on illicit trade with British, **16.** 424-425; on peace, **17.** 19; on Tories, **16.** 183, 850-851, 977, 978-979, 980, 982, 983, 992, 998-999; **17.** 1049-1050; of reward for murderers, **17.** 106-107.  
 produces Sappingfield before S. C., **10.** 317.  
 promotes education, **21.** v.  
 protests against appointment of Hand, **11.** 750; against Regulators, **8.** 273-274.  
 put on Board of War, **15.** vii.  
 quoted on removal of Tory families, **16.** 181-182.  
 Ramsey to on steamboat, **17.** 182.  
 Rees to on Tories attainted in Ga., **18.** 864.  
 report to on embarkation of British, **16.** 391.  
 resigns as colonel, **13.** viii, 3; from C. C., **20.** 230.  
 Robertson to on Indian affairs, **17.** 91-92.  
 Robeson to on Bladen Tories, **16.** 487; **22.** 608.  
 Rochambeau to on trade with Cape Francois, **16.** 322-333.  
 roster of regiment, **16.** 1003, 1010, 1026, 1040, 1049, 1055, 1062-63, 1073, 1086, 1088, 1095, 1100-1, 1109, 1123, 1128, 1132, 1142-3, 1153, 1168, 1176, 1177, 1181.  
 Sevier to on Franklin State, **17.** 623-625; **22.** 640-2.  
 Shelby to on Franklin State, **22.** 647-8.  
 signs acts as S. S., **24.** 343, 357, 383, 412, 782, 950, 951, 994.  
 Smithwick to on tax, **17.** 31.  
 Spaight and Sitgreaves to on public affairs, **17.** 606-607.  
 Spaight to on public affairs, **17.** 17-19, 20-21, 24, 28, 65-66, 88-89, 92-93, 172-175, 186-188.  
 S. S., **15.** 198, 200, 205, 206, 207, 208, 388, 389, 534; **17.** 631, 635, 714, 795, 898, 899; **19.** 2; **20.** 3, 10, 15, 47, 71, 116, 117, 245, 267, 303, 318, 477, 479; **20.** 475, 476, 567, 593; **22.** 54, 655, 994, 1026.  
 surety, **9.** 318, 319.  
 takes oath and makes address, **19.** 869-872, 875-877.

takes troops to S. C., **10.** xi.  
 talks to Indians, **19.** 939-940, 941-942, 947-948, 949-951.  
 thanked by gen. assem., **17.** 422-423; **20.** 115, 117; as Speaker S., **22.** 54.  
 the ranking colonel, **11.** 682.  
 threatens Highlanders, **10.** 468.  
 Thomson to on election of president of C. C., **16.** 454; on public affairs, **17.** 555, 604-605; on removal of C. C., **17.** 93; transmitting resolutions, proclamations, etc., **17.** 2.  
 time allowed for settling, **21.** 184.  
 Tipton on Franklin State, **22.** 648.  
 to Allen and others on payment of Davie's contracts, **16.** 393-394.  
 to arrest loyalists, **10.** 311.  
 to Ashe, Spencer and Williams on Mallett, **16.** 879.  
 to Banks & Co. on supplies, **16.** 339-340.  
 to Beresford on Indian affairs, **17.** 76-77.  
 to Bignall on tobacco for Mrs. Burke, **15.** 648.  
 to borrow money to pay troops, **10.** 620.  
 to Bretigny on his agency, **16.** 327, 395-396.  
 to Bryan on supplies for So. army, **16.** 702-705, 711-712.  
 to Burke on Board of Auditors, **15.** 577; to Burke on commissions, **22.** 558; on letters, **16.** 321; on public affairs, **16.** 493-495; on Young's conduct, **16.** 509.  
 to Cabarrus on stolen horse, **16.** 335-336.  
 to Carrington on Morris's notes, taxes and supplies, **16.** 695, 699-701.  
 to Caswell on battle of Germantown and his own courtmartial, **13.** 262-264; on case of Hughes, **11.** 455-456; on Fed. Conv. and money and answer, **20.** 723-724, 729, 733, 753-754, 763-764; on roster and commissions, **11.** 432-433.  
 to Cherokee chiefs on boundary, intrusions, etc., **16.** 810, 855-856.  
 to Cherokee treaty com'srs on terms of treaty, **16.** 710-711.  
 to Christian and Harden on intrusion on Indian lands, **19.** 943-945.  
 to Cincinnati on his administration, **16.** 911.



- 
- to command 2d regt., **10.** 495.  
 to commander of guards to com'r's on lands on care against Indians, **16.** 714, 715-716.  
 to Cont. Cong. on delegation to C. C. and illicit trade, **16.** 400-401.  
 to Coor on privateers, arms and ammunition, etc., **16.** 386-387.  
 to Council of State on State of Franklin, **17.** 435-436.  
 to county commissioners on payments in corn, **16.** 334.  
 to county court clerks on taxable property, **16.** 726.  
 to Crafton on Tories and clothing, **16.** 693.  
 to Davie on supplies, **16.** 691.  
 to delegates in C. C. on arms from C. C. for N. C., **15.** 117-118; on cession of western lands and public affairs, **16.** 732-736; on continental taxes, **16.** 402; on public affairs, **16.** 409-410, 449-451; **17.** 49; on trade and public affairs, **16.** 729-730.  
 to disband his troops, **11.** 285.  
 to Doherty on wagons and teams, **16.** 721-722.  
 to Gates on Br. movements, **14.** 720.  
 to Gen. Assem. on army promotions, **16.** 312; on Cherokee treaty, **16.** 304-305; on Franklin State and manifesto, **17.** 439-449, 471-472; on lands for soldiers, **16.** 324-325; on militia and exchange of prisoners, Livingston, etc., **16.** 320-321, 322, 326; on pay for commissary gen., **16.** 788-789; on public affairs, **16.** 773-782; **17.** 551-555; on sale of confiscated property and on laws, **16.** 796-797; on supplies for Greene, **16.** 463.  
 to Gillespie and Owen on Bladen riots, **16.** 716-718.  
 to Gist on murder of Butler, **17.** 114-115.  
 to Greene on Bladen riot and answer, **16.** 720, 723; on flag for Charleston, **16.** 319-320; on illicit trade, **16.** 681-682; on Montague, riot and supplies, **16.** 740-742; on prisoner and drafts, **16.** 694-695; on supplies, **16.** 707-708, 718-719, 725, 742; and exchange of prisoners, **16.** 683-5, 699; on drafts and lands, **16.** 687-688.  
 to Gregory on Br. threats on Edenton, **16.** 706-707; on courtmartial of Blount, **16.** 797-798.  
 to Guerard (Girard) on trade, **17.** 30, 43-48.  
 to Hall on Spanish encroachments and Tories, **17.** 13-14, 16.  
 to Harrington on Br. retreat, etc., **15.** 414-415.  
 to Harrison on Cherokees, **16.** 460-462; and trade and answer, **16.** 799, 840-841.  
 to Hawkins on public affairs, **19.** 938.  
 to Hill on payment of warrant, **16.** 900.  
 to Hooper and others on pardon for Mawbly, **16.** 337-338.  
 to Johnston on his appt. as gov'r and answer, **20.** 789-790.  
 to justices of Surry on Tory property, **16.** 798.  
 to Land Coms'rs on laying off of soldier's lands, **16.** 713, 912.  
 to Leach on illicit trade, **16.** 682-683.  
 to Lee on revolted subjects, **16.** 462.  
 to Leslie on exchange of Tory prisoners, **16.** 685-686.  
 to Lewis, Matthews and Marion on Marion's expedition against Tories, **16.** 688-691.  
 to Lillington on abuses of flags, **16.** 681; on capture of Lord Montague, **16.** 739-740; on exchange of Tories, **16.** 686-687; on flags, arms, etc., **16.** 701-702; on negroes, Tories and riot, **16.** 662-663; on British attempt to separate colonies from each other, **16.** 399-400; on drafts and boundaries, **16.** 342-343.  
 to Luzerne on Bretigny, **16.** 879-880; on debt due to Martinique, **17.** 76, 79, 87-88.  
 to Lytle on exchange of prisoners, **16.** 708.  
 to McDowell on Cherokee campaign, **16.** 697-698; on Cherokee prisoners, **16.** 800.  
 to Maclain (Maj.), on return of Tories, **16.** 714-715.  
 to Mrs. McLean on case of her husband, **19.** 942-943.  
 to MacLaine on seizure of Tories for retaliation, etc., **16.** 416-419.  
 to McNair on his return to N. C., **17.** 10.  
 to Martin on Cherokees, **16.** 856-
-

857; on debt to Martinico, **17**. 117.  
 to Masonic Lodge on his visit to Fayetteville, **17**. 1-2.  
 to Matthews on confiscated property, **16**. 727.  
 to militia brigadiers on drafts, **16**. 709, 722; on birth of Dauphin, **16**. 705-6; on muster rolls, **17**. 108.  
 to Montague on his imprisonment, etc., **16**. 742-743.  
 to Morrison on continental tax, **16**. 340-341; on Montgomery as comptroller, **16**. 731; on requisitions, etc., **16**. 465-466; on taxes, continental currency, etc., **16**. 350-351; on taxes, revenue, etc., **16**. 401.  
 to move with troops, **15**. 766.  
 to muster regiment, **11**. 318.  
 to Nash on Br. invasion of Va., **15**. 136-137; on calling out militia, **15**. 59-60; on public affairs, **15**. 150-152; on sale of confiscated property for delegation in C. C., **16**. 333.  
 to Parsons on Bretigny's contracts, **16**. 394, 395.  
 to Payne on seizure of vessels, **16**. 339.  
 to Polk and Sumner on pay for troops, **11**. 720-721.  
 to president of C. C., on repeal of cession act, **17**. 110-111.  
 to Rochambeau on public affairs, **16**. 692.  
 to Rutherford on judgment against confiscated estates, **16**. 464-465.  
 to Sevier on encroachments on Indians, **17**. 14-15; on Franklin State, **19**. 940-941.  
 to Shelby on Cherokee expedition, **16**. 696.  
 to Sumner and Polk on provisions and money, **15**. 701.  
 to Sumner on arms, etc., **16**. 642-643; on his retirement from service, **14**. 787-788; on horses and money, **15**. 699; on Indian affairs, **17**. 109-110; on militia and continental officers, **16**. 1200-1.  
 to superintendent confiscated property on sales, **16**. 451.  
 to Thomson on commissions of privateers, **16**. 402-403.  
 to Treasurers on cont. paper money, **16**. 734.  
 to Tryon on proposed settlement

with Regulators, **8**. 533-536.  
 to Vanhasset on trade with States General, **16**. 785-786.  
 to war office on brevet commissions, **16**. 994.  
 to Walker on conduct of counts and treatment of flags, **16**. 421-423.  
 to Washington on movement of N. C., **15**. 702.  
 to Williamson and Hawkins on new officers, peace, etc., **16**. 783.  
 to Williamson and Spaight on public affairs, **17**. 78-80, 111-112.  
 to Williamson, Hawkins and Spaight on trade and lands, **16**. 919-920.  
 to Williamson on exchange of prisoners, **16**. 338.  
 to Young on expelling Tories, **16**. 918.  
 town coms'r, **23**. 810.  
 tries to end Regulation, **7**. xxxiv.  
 troops under, **10**. 858-859; to be paid, **10**. 579.  
 Tryon to on Regulator settlement in Rowan, **8**. 545.  
 Voight and Co. to on manufacturing advantages of Germany, **16**. 920-924.  
 Washington to on the form and character of gov't, **16**. 813-23.  
 whipped by regulators, **8**. 242.  
 Williams to on court, **22**. 610; to on trial of Tories and others, **16**. 345-347.  
 Williamson to on conditions in western country, **16**. 459-460; on Fed. cts., state debts and public accts., **22**. 792-4; on lands, taxes and war expenses, **16**. 406-407; on Lawrence, **16**. 881-882; on N. C. address on birth of Dauphin, **16**. 731-732; on public affairs, **17**. 21-28, 32, 63-65, 80, 83, 90-91, 94-105; on state debts and public affairs, **22**. 995-8 (3 letters).  
 Williamson and Blount to on continental money, **16**. 446-448; on derangement of officers, **16**. 455-457; on French alliance, **16**. 398; on Indian expeditions, **16**. 410; on N. C.'s part in war, **16**. 388, 398; to on prisoners and separate place, **16**. 863; on public debts and peace, **16**. 753-760; on taxes, lands, loans, supplies and peace, **16**. 434-441.  
 Williamson and Hawkins to on Fed. capitol, **16**. 908-910; on meeting,

- 16.** 852-855; on peace and trade,  
**16.** 864-866; on post route to  
 South, **16.** 736-737; on seizure of  
 Spain's flag, **16.** 823-826; on  
 treaty and trade, **16.** 900-906; on  
 treaty, trade, money, duties and  
 lands, **16.** 882-889.  
 Winston to on Cumberland bound-  
 ary, **22.** 783.  
 Wright to on British property, **16.**  
 496.  
**Martin, Andrew**, in militia, **22.** 372.  
**Martin, Ann**, land grant to, **4.** 52.  
**Martin, Archd.**, army rank, **16.** 1111.  
**Martin, Benj.**, a J. P., **4.** 712, 813.  
 land grant to, **4.** 761.  
 rights proved, **4.** 765, 1239.  
**Martin, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 309.  
**Martin, Daniel**, **22.** 150.  
**Martin, David**, on Surry S. C., **10.**  
 251.  
**Martin, Elizabeth**, administration  
 granted to, **6.** 771, 772.  
**Martin, Ellis**, **8.** 522.  
**Martin, Ephraim**, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
**Martin, Frances**, juror, **25.** 187, 189.  
**Martin, Francis Xavier**, attacks Reg-  
 ulators, **7.** xiv.  
 blunders on quarrel over represen-  
 tation, **4.** xx.  
 cited, **5.** xxv-xxvi, xxxi; on stamp  
 act, **7.** ix.  
 fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.  
 letter of Atticus reprinted from, **8.**  
 718-727.  
 on church acts, **1.** xxvi.  
 petition, **21.** 747, 760, 762, 766, 769,  
 778, 785, 894, 895, 906, 916, 920-  
 921, 927, 944.  
 reprints from his History of N. C.,  
**5.** 1144-1163.  
 sentenced and arrested, **18.** 693-695,  
 748-750, 771, 778.  
 witness against Clay, **19.** 777, 783,  
 784, 786.  
**Martin, Francis Xavier, & Co.**, peti-  
 tion of on printing, **17.** 279, 358;  
**20.** 9, 51-52.  
**Martin, Gabriel**, army rank, **16.** 1121.  
**Martin, George**, administrator, **6.**  
 1010.  
**Martin, George**, arrested for counter-  
 feiting, **8.** 370, 397, 443.  
 charged with counterfeiting, **9.** 125,  
 198.  
**Martin, George**, assistant justice, **3.**  
 215, 251, 491-492.  
 named for council, **3.** 209.  
 offers price for slaves, **4.** 1207.  
 surety, **3.** 593.  
**Martin, George**, exempted, **6.** 1267.  
**Martin, George**, felon, **22.** 844.  
**Martin, Geo.**, petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-11.  
**Martin, George**, reports on Br., **14.**  
 546.  
**Martin, Gibson**, in militia, **22.** 372.  
**Martin, Gibson**, land grant to, **4.** 897,  
 950.  
**Martin, Henry**, **10.** 822.  
**Martin, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
**Martin, Henry**, in army, **13.** 507.  
**Martin, Henry**, in army, **13.** 528.  
**Martin, Jacob**, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
**Martin, James**, **22.** 745.  
**Martin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
**Martin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1111.  
**Martin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1115.  
**Martin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1119.  
**Martin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1119.  
**Martin, James**, a J. P., **7.** 702.  
**Martin, James**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Martin, James**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Martin, James**, army record, **13.** 480.  
 asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Caswell to on money for troops, **13.**  
 163-164.  
 com. on complaints against, **10.** 541-  
 542.  
 commissioner on boundary line,  
**24.** 260; on county and building,  
**23.** 820, 821; on confiscation, **24.**  
 467, 874.  
 in assembly, **17.** 265, 266, 268, 293,  
 305, 315, 352, 354, 359, 365, 366,  
 368, 387, 394, 395, 406, 424; **18.**  
 227, 228, 257, 297, 345, 346, 361,  
 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440,  
 445, 469, 470, 471, 478; **19.** 164,  
 172, 205, 234, 235, 251, 257, 282,  
 283, 286, 288, 295, 299, 315, 325,  
 334, 354, 359, 406; **19.** 718, 719,  
 730, 773, 804, 808, 812, 816, 821,  
 824, 835; **20.** 7, 47; on com. of  
 Assem., **17.** 268, 277, 278, 280,  
 333; **18.** 9, 15, 28, 38, 46, 47, 52,  
 64, 76, 80, 109, 150, 230, 237, 238,  
 243, 258, 268, 269, 270, 278, 296,  
 306, 307, 324, 371, 394, 395, 444.  
 lieut. colonel and colonel, **10.** 206,  
 531.  
 resigns as colonel of militia, **16.**  
 161, 163; **19.** 116.  
 revolutionary services, **22.** 145-150,  
 152.



- to Caswell on money for troops, **13**. 159.
- Martin, James, claims allowed, **6**. 741.
- Martin, James, felon, **22**. 844.
- Martin, James, gunner, **13**. 127.
- Martin, James, in army, **13**. 506.
- Martin, James, in army, **13**. 507.
- Martin, James, lieut., **10**. 559.
- Martin, James, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Martin, James, petition, **6**. 368.
- Martin, James, petition on location of C. H., **13**. 352-354.
- Martin, James, Tory, **11**. 348.
- Martin, James, to hold election, **10**. 945.
- Martin, Jesse, army pay, **7**. 234.
- army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Martin, Job, town coms'r, **24**. 305.
- Martin, Joel, **23**. 73.
- asks for incorporation, **23**. 73.
- attorney, **2**. 124.
- land commissioner, **1**. 792; **25**. 155.
- law suit, **1**. 591, 592.
- library com'r, **23**. 78.
- Martin, Joel, army rank, **16**. 1108.
- Martin, Joel, army rank, **16**. 1114.
- court martialled, **12**. 489.
- Martin, Joel, gets land patent, **4**. 1035.
- Martin, Joel, petition, **21**. 49.
- Martin, John, a J. P., **2**. 526, 570, 676; **3**. 234; **4**. 813.
- Martin, John, a J. P., **5**. 591.
- Martin, John, allowance to, **22**. 816.
- Martin, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1119.
- deposition on burning of Ft. Johnston, **10**. 133.
- Martin, John, asks exemption, **4**. 497.
- petition for exemption rejected, **4**. 559.
- Martin, John, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 521.
- Martin, John, (2) discharged from Prov. Cong., **10**. 521.
- Martin, John, discussion on administrator for, **6**. 1010.
- Martin, John, dismissed, **2**. 514.
- lapse patent to, **2**. 768, 771.
- tried for misdemeanor, **2**. 656, 657-658, 672, 700, 706.
- witness, **2**. 491-492.
- Martin, Jno., in militia, **22**. 308.
- Martin, John, in militia, **22**. 314.
- Martin, John, in militia, **22**. 366.
- Martin, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Martin, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.
- Martin, John, land grant to, **4**. 625, 641.
- rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Martin, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Martin, John, quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- Martin, John, to be Capt., **5**. 162.
- Martin, John, vestryman, **23**. 250.
- Martin, Rev. John Nicholas, work and death, **8**. 771.
- Martin, Joseph, **9**. 71.
- Martin, Gen. Joseph, **14**. 236; **19**. 739(?), 939, 941, 942, 943, 947, 949, 950, 951; **22**. 698(?).
- act for paying troops under, **25**. 62-3; to appoint as agent with Cherokees, **24**. 509; **25**. 59.
- agent among Cherokees, **14**. 221; **16**. 810, 855; and superintendent Indian affairs, **16**. 109.
- asked for guide, **20**. 654.
- asks pay for troops, **21**. 81, 82, 106-107, 153, 157, 184-185.
- assembly protests against Hopewell treaty, **22**. 1005.
- bill to pay cost of Indian expedition by, **21**. 225, 240, 260, 263, 279, 282-283, 304, 310, 313, 327, 344, 601, 663, 677, 722.
- Blount opposes Hopewell treaty, **18**. 491; to on Hopewell treaty, **17**. 578-580.
- brigadier gen., **18**. 179; **20**. 207, 225, 388, 416.
- Caswell objects to treaties, **18**. 591-592, 599; to on Indian treaty, **17**. 516-517, 518.
- Cherokee talk with on encroachments, **16**. 415-416, 457-458.
- commands expdn. against Indians, **20**. 525, 534, 557, 598, 599.
- coms'r on building, **24**. 968; on town, **24**. 857; to treat with Cherokees and letters ment'd, **17**. 271, 275.
- committee to investigate conduct of, **21**. 581, 588, 659.
- correspondence with Johnston on Franklin and Indian affairs, **21**. 459-461, 462-464, 485, 486-487, 493, 522-524, 536-537.
- delivers talk of Old Tassel, **18**. 595.
- denounced in Tenn., **22**. 723; by Ga. for McGillivray letter, **22**. 1006.
- designs to remove into Creek nation, **22**. 1006; to leave U. S., **22**. 788.
- effort to destroy Hopewell treaty, **20**. 762.
- expenses refused to by Assem., **22**. 722.

helps settle Franklin trouble, **22**. 694.

Hutchings to on Indian affairs and Franklin, **22**. 695-6; and Indians, **22**. 715-16.

in assembly, **16**. 55, 123; **18**. 36, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 287; **19**. 158, 164, 190, 215, 218, 283, 353, 396; **20**. 154, 169, 252, 311, 313, 329, 331, 344, 347, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 434, 437, 455, 473; **21**. 258, 275, 581, 598, 614, 619, 671, 697.

in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 7, 15.

in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 39, 48.

Indian com'r and letters on same, **17**. 431, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510, 514-515, 516-518, 522, 523-525, 536, 538, 566-567, 568, 582-586.

Indian talks to, **22**. 492-4.

Johnston to ordering arrest of Sevier, **22**. 697.

letter from ment'd, **15**. 194; **20**. 151; to quoted, **16**. 188.

McDonald to on movements of Spanish, **17**. 519.

McGillivray letter justified, **21**. 691.

Martin to on Cherokees, **16**. 856-857.

Maxwell to on Indians and Franklin, **22**. 718-19.

memorial, **19**. 73, 78, 79; on conduct and vindication, **21**. 211, 212-213, 217, 368, 583, 659, 691, 694; considered, **16**. 109, 110, 112, 115, 116.

Old Tassel's talk to on encroachments, **17**. 175-176.

on com. of assem., **18**. 98, 111, 285, 316, 335.

ordered to help arrest Sevier and restrain outrages, **21**. 485, 496, 500, 501.

prisoner delivered to, **18**. 796.

quoted on Cherokee affairs, **14**. 243-245; on Indian troubles, **22**. 693.

removed as Brig. Gen. Washington Dist., **21**. 725-728.

reports on encroachments, **22**. 965.

Tipton to on hostilities in Franklin, **22**. 691-3.

to assist in procuring pilot, **22**. 676.

to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **14**. 226-227, 234-235; on Indian affairs, **17**. 521-522; **18**. 510, 604-606; **20**. 653-654; **22**. 675-6.

to collect and deliver Indian captives, **21**. 535, 536.

to hold talk with Cherokees, **21**. 485-487.

to Johnston on Franklin, Indians and his own work, **22**. 716-18.

to McGillivray on horses and settlements on Tombigby, **22**. 787-8.

to Martin on Cherokee affairs and answer, **17**. 11-12, 13, 15-16; on Indian affairs, **16**. 924-925; on Spanish intrigues, **17**. 84-85.

to receive Cherokee prisoners, **16**. 800.

treats with Cherokees, **16**. 304-305; **20**. 403-406; with Chickasaws, **18**. 493-495; with Choctaws, **18**. 799-802.

Martin, Jos., in militia, **22**. 378.

Martin, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 79.

Martin, Joseph, takes deposition, **9**. 610.

Martin, Gov. Josiah, **8**. xlii, xxiv, 599, 650, 651; **9**. iii, xv, xix, xx, xxi, xxviii, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, xlv, xlvii, 9, 13, 271, 369, 610, 813, 1096, **10**. xxvii, xxix, xxx, xxxiii, xxxvi, 65, 113, 125, 128, 129, 314, 336, 378, 379, 413, 448, 465, 512, 577, 678, 762; **17**. 903; **21**. 386, 994, 995; **22**. lv, 128, 480; **23**. 850, 871, 872, 930, 931, 976; **24**. 100.

to on military affairs, **15**. 670.

accompanies army of Cornwallis, **15**. ix.

action of Prov. Cong. on proc. of, **10**. 370.

actions of denounced, **10**. 185.

addresses to and from assembly, **9**.

101-103, 103-105, 106-107, 137, 138, 140, 142-153, 145, 155, 158, 159, 162, 165, 169, 173, 178, 179, 181, 182, 190, 191, 192, 201, 202, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 377-380, 381-382, 385, 452, 454-456, 458, 460, 461, 465, 467, 468, 480, 486, 496, 501, 502, 504, 505, 507, 520, 521, 534, 535, 536, 540, 541, 546, 548, 551, 558, 560-561, 562, 563-564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 578, 580, 581, 582, 595, 707-709, 710-711, 712-713, 736, 737, 739, 742-743, 749-750, 759, 761, 762, 763, 768, 784, 787-788, 831-834, 835, 837-838, 856-857, 862-863, 870-872, 877-878, 879-880, 882-883, 888, 890-893, 894-895, 897, 920, 922, 923, 924, 925, 928-929, 931, 935, 936, 937, 938, 940-942, 943, 944, 945, 946-948, 950, 1190-1196, 1201-1204.

advised to take no further steps on Prov. Cong., **9**. 1041.  
 advises reimbursement for Fanning, **9**. xiii.  
 affairs in N. C. left to, **8**. 627.  
 aids Cornwallis in his work, **15**. 264; **17**. 1006.  
 allowance to, **9**. 441, 568, 570, 578; for board of horses and servants of, **10**. 975.  
 allowed to move private effects on ship board, **10**. 190-191.  
 and battle of Camden, **15**. 272.  
 and bribing of Amer. citizens, **17**. 157.  
 answer to proc. of, **10**. 26-29.  
 appointed gov. of N. C., **8**. 267, 277.  
 appoints Wm. Palmer colonel of Beaufort militia, **9**. 345-346.  
 asked to pardon Regulators and answer, **9**. 169, 173.  
 assents to laws, **9**. 134-136, 221-222, 442-447, 485, 583-587, 860-862, 870, 927-928, 945-946, 950.  
 banished N. C., **17**. 151.  
 Biggleston refuses to deliver up property of, **17**. 663-664, 713, 747, 790.  
 Board Trade to on laws to be disallowed, **9**. 597-598.  
 bonds in name of, **9**. 72, 73, 74, 1062; **10**. 30.  
 calls assembly, **10**. xxxi; **20**. xxxii.  
 Campbell to on rebellious spirit in the South and answer, **11**. 259-261.  
 certifies to Strudwick, **11**. 238-239.  
 character of administration, **9**. xii.  
 claims, **9**. 591.  
 claims loyalists in N. C., **20**. xii.  
 commissioners directed to sell effects of, **12**. 96.  
 commissions notaries public, **9**. 367.  
 committee to consider disposition of effects of, **10**. 505, 511.  
 communication with forbidden, **10**. 87, 139-140; to be cut off, **10**. 317, 350-351.  
 complaints to against justices of Bute, **9**. 70-71.  
 consults on and issues proc. against Prov. Cong., **9**. 1028-1030.  
 council not allowed to visit, **10**. 425.  
 creates courts, **9**. xxiii, xxiv.  
 Dartmouth to on court and other acts, **9**. 680-683, 987-989; on court bill and public affairs, **9**. 815-816; on courts and quit rents, **9**. 1140-

1141; on courts, representation, council, etc., **9**. 1119-1120; on dissolution of assembly and quorum in, **9**. 664-665; on loyalty in N. C., **9**. 1240-1242; on proceedings of Eng. Gov't against America, **10**. 66-68; on public affairs, **9**. 351-352, 374-375, 680-683, 694-695; on raising loyal troops, etc., **10**. 89-91, 247-248; on revival of laws and quit rent bill, **9**. 824; on sending Br. troops to Cape Fear, **10**. 299-300, 306-308.  
 death desired, **10**. 85.  
 debt under, **9**. xvi.  
 demands supplies from Wilmington and answer, **10**. 477-481, 490.  
 DeRossett and others to on reasons for favoring court bill, **9**. 975-980.  
 desires to be supreme in N. C., **10**. 71.  
 discovery of magazine of, **11**. 255-256.  
 dismounts guns in Newbern, **9**. xxxvi.  
 dissolves assembly, **9**. 1211, 1221, 1224; and reasons, **9**. 954-955.  
 distributes Tory pamphlets, **10**. 360.  
 driven to man of war, **10**. iii, vi.  
 Dunn said to correspond with, **15**. 690.  
 effects of in Perquimans to be sold, **12**. 439, 443.  
 encourages insurrection, **11**. 283; religion by proclamation, **9**. 28, 29.  
 escapes from N. C., **9**. xxxvi, xxxvii.  
 forbids convention to meet, **9**. xxx, xxxi, xxxii; exportation of grain, **9**. 323-324, 328.  
 furnishes report on troops to Tryon, **8**. 635.  
 Gage's letters to ment'd, **10**. 85, 97; on ammunition published, **10**. 105-106; on loyalty in N. C. and Mass., **9**. 1220.  
 Germain to on Br. expedition against So. colonies, **10**. 364; on British troops in America, **10**. 609; on his private losses, success of Br., etc., **15**. 147-149; on his return to Eng., **11**. 704.  
 gives Br. protection, **14**. 670, 783.  
 glosses and misrepresents North's resolution, **10**. 57-58.  
 goes South with Br., **15**. 324; to N. Y., **9**. 1078.  
 Hambleton petitions for pardon, **9**. 38.



- Highlanders ask that he be put at their head, **15**. 260.
- Hillsboro to on action on the Spanish snow, **9**. 227; on disallowance of laws, **11**. 235-237; on public affairs, **9**. 307-310; on Regulation, **9**. 1; and paper currency, **9**. 64-66; and S. C. boundary, etc., **9**. 274-277; on repeal of poll tax law, **9**. 300-301; on Tryon's work and the quit rent bill, **9**. 2, 3.
- horses of to be produced to Council of Safety, **10**. 874.
- hostile intensions of considered, **10**. 182.
- Howard's opinion on case of Regulators, **9**. 333-334.
- in Charlotte, **14**. 407, 410.
- instructions to, **8**. 513-516; on attachments for debt, **9**. 235-236; compared with those to Tryon, **8**. 512, 514-515; considered, **8**. 512-513; on riot act, **11**. 240-241; on riot and post acts, **9**. 289-291; on running of S. C. boundary, **8**. 611-612; **11**. 234-235.
- instructs sheriffs to collect poll tax and collectors duties on liquors, **9**. 229-230.
- inventory of property of sold by Prov. Cong., **22**. 880-9.
- issues commissions, etc., **10**. 469; orders for raising King's standard, **10**. 441-442; writs for new assembly, **9**. 967.
- Johnston to on his suspension as naval officer, **10**. 332-333.
- keeps N. C. from representation in Continental Congress, **9**. xxix.
- King approves instructions to, **11**. 232-233.
- land grants by, **9**. 368.
- leaves Newbern, **10**. 14; N. C., **11**. iii.
- letter from ment'd, **9**. 812; from Gage ment'd, **10**. 66; of intercepted, **10**. 160; laid before Prov. Cong., **10**. 182, 183; published, **10**. 152; to Boote demanded, **10**. 93; to Cotton discussed, **10**. 124; to Lord Germain ment'd, **13**. iii-iv; to White intercepted, **10**. 74-75, 85.
- loses sen Sam, **9**. 1115, 1117; loses by confiscation in N. C., **14**. 849.
- loyal address to from Dobbs Co., **9**. 1127; from Rowan, Surry, Guilford and Anson, **9**. 1160-1164.
- makes demands on Wilmington, **11**. 279.
- makes un-American speech, **11**. 290.
- militia raised by to be exchanged, **16**. 708.
- Moore to on McDugal, **9**. 683-684, 687; on reconciliation, **11**. 269-270; on reconciliation and answer, **10**. 395-396, 398-399, 400, 431-432.
- movements watched, **9**. xxxvi.
- not to be allowed to go into back country, **10**. 124.
- not to be restored to military rank, **10**. 90.
- objects to Franklin's Plan, **10**. vii.
- on causes of Regulation, **9**. iv, v.
- on sale of offices, **9**. xxvii.
- orders collection of tax and duties by proclamation, **9**. 982-983; intruders off Cherokee lands, **9**. 982; suspension of Johnston as naval officer and answer, **11**. 256-258.
- Palmer to on granting of land, **9**. 1020.
- papers captured, **22**. 617; not to be exchanged for Borden's, **16**. 110.
- pardons criminals, **22**. 511.
- patriots on conduct of, **10**. 272.
- petition to by Regulators, **22**. 891 for division of counties, **9**. 89-90, 91-92; of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810; for fire wood for Ft. Johnston, **9**. 1132-1133; for McDugal, **9**. 684-685; for more time to settle sheriff's accounts, **9**. 802-803; for pardon of Fields, **9**. 40-41; for pardon of Hamilton, **9**. 39; for pardon of Pugh, **9**. 29, 30; for pardon of Regulators, **9**. 84-87, 93-95, 98-100; for pardon of Welborn, **9**. 26-27; for pensions, **9**. 92-93; from Beaufort for representation, **9**. 640-641; from Bertie on Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806; from Guilford on C. H., **9**. 806-809; from Moravians to be put into Surry Co., **9**. 47-48; from Rowan Co. on marriage act, **9**. 623-625.
- petitions to from Tories, **22**. 503; on Chowan boundary, **9**. 633-635; on fishing, **9**. 87-88; on new charter for Campbellton, **9**. 79-80; on rents from Dobbs patent, **9**. 46-47.
- pilots petition for protection against negroes, **9**. 803-804.

precipitates quorum trouble, **9.** xxvi-xxvii.

presides at council, **9.** 15-16, 24, 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 78, 228-230, 273-274, 293-295, 325, 327-328, 346, 372, 594-596, 601-607, 644, 788-791, 830-831, 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041, 1132-1133, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229; **10.** 38-40, 106-107.

proclamation against entering land for the timber and lightwood, **9.** 294-295; against exorbitant fees and tables of to be published, **9.** 24, 25; against encroachments on Indian lands, **9.** 1106; against Henderson and the Transylvania purchase, **9.** 1122-1125; against Prov. Cong., **9.** 1145-1146, 1177-1178; and patriots generally, **10.** 141-151; against rebels, **10.** 396-397; against remission of arrears of rents, **9.** 606-607; against Safety Committees and rebellion, **10.** 16-19, 24; burned, **10.** iv; commanding Prov. Cong. to disperse, **9.** 1187; commented on by Rowan S. Com., **10.** 92; disallowing Queen's College act, **9.** 665; on collection of duties, **9.** 607; on granting lands, **9.** 667-668; on new commissions, **9.** 56; on oath, **9.** 52-53; on payment of duties on liquors, **9.** 645; read to Prov. Cong. and burned by hangman, **10.** 180; of reward for Collins, **9.** 788-789.

promises aid to Br. attempts in So. provinces, **11.** 273-274.

property confiscated, **24.** 263, 464; to be seized and sold, **10.** 920, 962.

proposes to settle in Bute, **9.** 1006.

proposition to take him into interior of province, **10.** 486.

prorogues assembly, **9.** 27, 28, 32, 697.

protests to denounced, **10.** 228.

provisions to, **10.** 389.

Quakers petition to for pay for supplies against Regulators, **9.** 354-355.

quoted on Tory refugees from N. C., **13.** vi; on sentiment in N. C., **10.** xix.

reasons for selling his commission, **10.** 408-409.

reassumes gov't, **15.** x; in Charlotte, **15.** 171.

recommendation of McCarthy, **9.** 61-62.

rejects court law, **9.** xxii; law to stop collection of certain taxes, **9.** xvii, xviii.

report on membership of council, **9.** 1171, 1172; on Moore's Creek battle quoted, **10.** xxvi.

returns to Eng., **17.** 1015.

Rutherford to on land ungranted, **9.** 1021.

said to be absent from province, **10.** vi, viii; to be with Rawdon, **14.** 599; to have abdicated, **10.** 174, 175.

scheme of ment'd, **14.** 820.

secures closing of Ocracock Inlet, **13.** iv; return of the Scorpion to N. C. and results, **11.** 265-267.

sends family to N. Y., **10.** 43; for ammunition to N. Y., **10.** 84.

should be seized, **10.** 86.

sick, **9.** 698.

signs act for agent, **11.** 238; administration papers, **9.** 227-228.

sketch, **9.** iii-v.

slighted by assembly, **9.** xxiv.

Stuart to on Indian affairs, **9.** 825-826.

suspends Dry, **10.** 152.

takes oath and issues proclamations, **9.** 15, 16.

the People to on charges against Collett and dismantling Ft. Johnston and answer, **10.** 102-104, 108. threatens Cross Creek, **14.** 820.

to — on Council Cnt. Cong. and agency for Granville, **9.** 1087-1088. to be consulted on sending of troops to N. C., **10.** 313.

to be made gov. of S. C., **15.** 147-148.

to Board Trade on council, **9.** 1172.

to Br. gov't on Tories in N. C., **22.** 616-18.

to Br. Secretary of State on Camden battle, **15.** 49-56.

to Carteret on quit rents in N. C., **15.** 96.

to command reg't of Br. volunteers, **14.** 738.

to Cotton on his loyalty, **10.** 119.

to council on condition of affairs and answer, **10.** 38-40.

to Dartmouth on action of council on court bill, **9.** 969-980; on assembly, **9.** 698-699; and Prov.

Cong., **9.** 1212-1215, 1223-8; and courts, etc., **9.** 1114-1116; and quorum, etc., **9.** 598-601; on Bunker Hill battle, dismantling of Ft. Johnston, etc., **10.** 96-99; on Burgwin's resignation and quarrel over it, **9.** 613-618; on burning of Ft. Johnston, **10.** 108-109; on Cont. Cong., loyalty in N. Y. and Estab. church, **9.** 1083-1085; on council, boundary line of Va., taxes, etc., **9.** 1242-1245; on council vacancies, **9.** 695; on court act, **9.** 625-632; and act to repeal tax to redeem currency, **9.** 958-967; and jury act, Prov. Cong., etc., **9.** 1050-1061; and public affairs, **9.** 1007-1008; on court and other bills and appeal in chancery court, **9.** 675-677; and public affairs, **9.** 791-801, 816-819, 820-824; on court law and agency for Earl Granville, **9.** 693-694; on court of o. and t. law, **9.** 1077; on courts and public affairs, **9.** 685-688; on land grants, quit rent law, salary of C.J., etc., **9.** 989-994; on laws and S. C. boundary, **9.** 635-638, 655-664; on laws of 1774, **9.** 1009-1014; on loyalists in the Carolinas and coming of Br. troops, **10.** 406-409; on loyalty and land purchases, **9.** 1174-1176; on Newbern cannon, ammunition, loyalty and public affairs, **10.** 41-50; on proposed agency for Earl Granville, **9.** 642-644; on Prov. Cong., courts and public affairs, **10.** 264-278; on public affairs, **9.** 357-360, 361-363, 364-365, 618-623, 690-691, 1155-1159; **10.** 230-237, 244-246; on public revenues, **9.** 646-647; on quit rent bill, **9.** 671-672; on quit rents, Regulator and court laws, **9.** 1257-1258; on resolutions of House of Commons and independence, **9.** 1254-1257; on results of limiting power to grant lands, **9.** 668-669; on suspension of Dry from council, **10.** 100-102; on Transylvania, loyalty, Highlanders, etc., **10.** 321-328; on trouble with assembly, **9.** 373-374; on violation of mails and loyalty in N. C., **10.** 69-71.

to DeRossett proposing to arm slaves, **10.** 137-138a.

to Gage on loyalty in middle and western counties and arms, **9.**

1166-1168, 1174.

to Germain on British efforts in N. and S. C. and on Macknight, **10.** 652-656; on Camden battle and conduct of So. campaign, **15.** 81-82; on case of Nelson, **11.** 711; on conciliation, courts, clerks, etc., **11.** 721-727; on establishment of rice admiralty ct., etc., **10.** 733-735; on fortunes of loyalists in N. C., **10.** 899-900; on his own situation, **10.** 823-824; on his remaining in America, **11.** 715; on introducing Parry, **10.** 893; on loyalists and Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 486-493; on Moore's plan of reconciliation, courts and strengthening of government, **10.** 399-405; on Tories driven from N. C., etc., **11.** 765-768; on Tory prospects in N. C., **13.** 367-368.

to go South with Br. army, **10.** 903.

to Hillsboro on N. C. acts of 1771, **9.** 252-259; on Armida case, **9.** 41-44; on assembly, **9.** 32; on case of ship Santa Catharina, **9.** 33-36; on causes and condition of Regulation, **9.** 329-333; on constitution of courts, **9.** 315-317; on death of Princess of Wales and attachment law, **9.** 292; on embargo on grain and trade, **9.** 323-324; on his appointment as gov., **8.** 518; **10.** 2; on his western trip and public affairs, **9.** 347-350; on history and extortions of clerks of pleas, **9.** 263-268; on Hunter, salt and manufactures, **9.** 268-270; on land patents and S. C. boundary, **9.** 299-300; on payment for Regulator campaign and need of currency, **9.** 66-69, 75-78; on public affairs, **9.** 277-281, 339-341; on quit rents and purchase of Granville's claim, **9.** 260-263; on repeal of poll tax and liquor duties for sinking fund, **9.** 230-235; on Regulators, **9.** 36-37, 311-14; and public affairs, **9.** 16-20; on S. C. boundary, **9.** 48-50, 311-14.

to Iredell on respiting Foscue, **9.** 1008-1009.

to Johnston on comptrollership of Currituck port, **9.** 342-343; on court law, **9.** 693; on extortions in customs, **9.** 236-237; suspending him as dep. naval officer, **10.** 262-263.



- to Lords of Treasury introducing  
Condens, **14.** 297-298.
- to Privy Council on public affairs,  
**9.** 669-670.
- to regulate fees of chief justice, **10.**  
378.
- to Rochford on regulation, **9.** 245.
- to Secretary of State (Br.) on pro-  
gress of war in the South, etc.,  
**14.** 847-849.
- to S. P. G., on character of Tomlin-  
son, **9.** 304-307.
- to visit N. C., **15.** 341.
- to White on army supplies, **10.** 16.
- treatment of, **10.** vi.
- tries to resume gov't of N. C., **16.** v.
- trip to the west, **9.** 307.
- trouble from lack of currency, **9.**  
xiii, xiv.
- view of affairs in N. C. in 1775, **10.**  
ix.
- visited by Hunt, **10.** 304.
- warrant of to Collett presented to  
assembly, **12.** 140; to Collins, **19.**  
33.
- witness and takes depositions, **9.**  
651, 652, 653.
- Martin, Mrs. Josiah, **9.** 1168; **10.** 16,  
goes to N. Y., **10.** 43.
- Martin, Josh, army rank, **16.** 1116.
- Martin, Josh, army rank, **16.** 1119.
- Martin, Joshua, in army, **15.** 721.
- Martin, Josh, property confiscated,  
**19.** 672.
- Martin, Kinchen, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Martin, Levi, army pay, **17.** 231.
- Martin, Lewis, army pay, **17.** 233.
- Martin, Lodowick, land grant to, **4.**  
635.
- Martin, Mrs. Mary, **22.** 150, 151.
- Martin, Moses, claim, **9.** 488; allowed,  
**9.** 414, 415, 527, 528, 536; **22.** 879.
- Martin, Murdock, tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Martin, Nathaniel, asks for lapse pat-  
ent, **2.** 484, 500, 502, 521.
- dismissed by court, **2.** 514.
- land lapses, **2.** 768, 771.
- tried for felony, **2.** 30, 831-832; and  
dismissed, **3.** 54.
- Martin, Nath., land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Martin, Nicholas, killed, **20.** 191-192.
- Martin, Patrick, **14.** 144.
- Martin, Paul, claim of rejected, **17.**  
379.
- petition, **20.** 78.
- Martin, Peter, juror, **4.** 525.
- Martin, Richard, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Martin, Rich'd, army rank, **16.** 1110.
- Martin, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1110.
- Martin, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1116.
- Martin, Richard, in army, **15.** 718.
- Martin, Richard, in army, **15.** 728.
- Martin, Richard, petition on adminis-  
tration, **6.** 1010.
- Martin, Richd, pensioner, **22.** 78.
- Martin, Robert, **20.** 575; **21.** 808.
- army pay, **17.** 229.
- army rank, **15.** 730; **16.** 1108.
- horseman, **15.** 509.
- money from, **21.** 1065.
- owes state, **21.** 1070.
- Martin, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 75.
- petition, **20.** 550; **21.** 100, 107, 301,  
355, 682, 744, 824-825, 837, 891, 892,  
1007,
- Steele to on supplies, **16.** 531-532.
- Martin, Roxalena, slave castrated, **22.**  
819.
- Martin, Salathiel, resigns as J. P., **17.**  
349; **20.** 63, 67.
- revolutionary services, **22.** 150-1.
- Martin, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 231.
- army rank, **16.** 1109.
- owes state, **21.** 1068.
- Martin, Samuel, father of Gov. M., **9.**  
iii.
- Martin, Samuel, in Prov. Cong., **10.**  
165, 167, 173.
- Martin, Samuel, land grants to, **4.** 650,  
651.
- Martin, Samuel, letter of ment'd, **5.**  
821.
- Martin, Samuel, lieut., **10.** 620, 622.
- Martin, Saml., pensioner, **22.** 77.
- Martin, Sam, register, **9.** 298.
- Martin, Samuel, son of Gov. dies, **9.**  
1115, 1117.
- Martin, Samuel, wounded, **19.** 969,  
991.
- Martin, Samuel, wounds Wilkes, **9.** iii.
- Martin, Susannah, dismissed by court,  
**3.** 54.
- tried for felony, **2.** 831-832.
- Martin, Thos., a J. P., **2.** 526; **3.** 244,  
537.
- Martin, Thos., gun impressed, **22.** 413.
- Martin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 350.
- Martin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 351.
- Martin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 377.
- Martin, Thos., juror, **25.** 190.
- Martin, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 601,  
635, 767.
- Martin, Thomas, representation on  
settlement of, **21.** 397, 423, 425,  
434, 707.

Martin, Thos., time of survey extended, **5**. 812.

Martin, Will, castrated, **22**. 819.

Martin, Wm., **11**. 345, 716.

Martin, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 224, 346, 712.

Martin, Wm., a J. P., **22**. 813, 814.

Martin, Wm., army pay, **17**. 231.

Martin, Wm., army pay, **17**. 232.

Martins, Wm., army pay, **17**. 233.

Martin, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1118.

Martin, Wm., coms'r on case of Wms, **12**. 568, 675.

Martin, Wm., dead, **22**. 344.

Martin, Wm., gap coms'r, **25**. 109.

Martin, Wm., in militia, **22**. 308, 313.

Martin, Wm., in assem., **21**. 5, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 109, 115, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 179, 190, 872, 927, 930, 931, 937, 939, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 988, 999, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1020, 1021, 1030, 1050.

in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 7, 26, 27, 30, 32, 34.

in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.

Martin, Wm., in militia, **22**. 378.

Martin, Wm., juror, **25**. 189, 190.

Martin, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 64, 635, 641, 759, 761.

Martin, Wm., officer, **18**. 451.

Martin, Wm., officer, **18**. 459.

Martin, Wm., petition ment'd, **4**. 682.

Martin, Wm., rank of 3d Reg't settled at, **15**. 699-700.

Martin, Wm., recommended, **22**. 345.

Martin, Wm., road coms'r, **23**. 222.

Martin, Wm., sued, **10**. 310.

Martin, Wm., to be capt., **5**. 163.

Martin, Zacaria, **7**. 775, 776.

Martin, Zachariah, fine remitted, **4**. 760

Martin, Zacr., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.

Martin, sloop of war, **8**. 31, 550.

desertions from, **7**. 534, 535, 630, 795.

to cruise on N. C. coast, **7**. 784, 785.

Martin Academy, act to incorporate, **24**. 536.

Martin Co., **4**. iv; **10**. 525, 558, 917; **13**. 63, 168, 393, 610, 724; **14**. 239, 450; **17**. 31, 300, 362, 691; **18**. 497; **19**. 453; **20**. 20, 55, 90; **21**. 611, 776, 928, 1067, 1070; **22**. 521; **23**. 957, 991; **24**. 249, 250, 581, 705, 758; **25**. 64, 101.

act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50, 64, 161;

for poor house, **24**. 949-50; for tax

for pub. buildings, **24**. 252, 519, 625, 767, 810-11; for town, **24**. 307-

9, 773-4; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; to erect, **23**. 976; to extend boundary, **24**. 647; to fix time of Co. Ct., **24**. 717-18.

Baptists in, **5**. 1177.

bill for public buildings in, **13**. 568, 571, 580, 671, 683, 700; for town in, **13**. 849-850, 871-872, 884, 941, 951, 972; **17**. 287, 291, 303, 339, 347, 363, 381, 392; on boundary, **19**. 611, 612, 641, 677; to pardon misdemeanors in, **21**. 748, 751, 752, 754, 756, 757, 854-855, 895, 896, 897, 900, 902, 903, 1022-1023, 1031.

census of 1790, **25**. 720-736.

citizens of intercede for Lewellen, **11**. 777.

clothing for troops due from, **12**. 629, 748.

conspiracy in, **11**. 510, 513.

court days, **23**. 932, 946, 990.

in Halifax dist., **15**. 377.

J. P.'s in, **15**. 693; **23**. 994.

list of drafts and volunteers from, **14**. 838, 839.

members in assembly, **9**. 1188; **12**. 2, 3, 125, 282, 306, 549, 656, 788, 857; **13**. 533, 736, 785, 820, 952; **16**. 2; **17**. 265, 276, 795, 877, **18**. 2, 227, 238; **19**. 1, 129, 138, 234, 400, 418, 581, 718, 720, 756, 794; **20**. 2, 120, 302, 476; **21**. 2, 194, 730, 872.

members in Conv. 1788 and 89; **22**. 2, 12, 26, 28, 30, 32, 33, 37, 43.

members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1179; **10**. 165, 501, 505, 506, 914, 919, 924, 925.

militia of in Spanish alarm, **22**. 270-1(?); organization of, **10**. 625, facing 680; **13**. 393; officers, **20**. 272, 460.

number mem. in assem., **9**. 1053.

officers of militia, **12**. 600, 707, 708, 713, 714.

organization of troops, **10**. 205, 207, 531, 625, facing 680.

owes state, **21**. 1067, 1075.

petition on Fed. Conv., **21**. 31.

rates established in, **16**. 1198.

report on troops of, **14**. 239.

tax in, **19**. 706.

Tories in, **14**. 184; active, **11**. 551; conspiracy of, **11**. 603.

troops thanked, **10**. 472-473; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **24**. 154.

Martin District, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.

Martinbo, **15**. 484.

Martinborough, **9**. 1030; **10**. 95, 416, 685, 749, 789; **11**. 424, 535; **13**. 288; **15**. 467, 633; **16**. 580; **18**. 767; **21**. 274.

act for academy at, **24**. 867-9; to amend act on, **24**. 781-2; to change name to Greenville, **24**. 867-9; to establish, **23**. 865-6, 968-9. bill for academy and to change name, **18**. 40, 89-90, 143, 259, 275, 292, 318, 327, 340; to amend act on, **17**. 356, 360, 379, 403; **20**. 41, 70, 96; to erect, **9**. 117, 119, 135, 152, 176, 182, 183, 195, 222, 256; and for C. H. and prison in, **9**. 723, 729, 770, 776, 783, 840, 848, 855, 862, 888, 900, 907, 908, 917, 920, 928, 1013.

inspection at, **24**. 581.

S. C. meets in, **9**. 1075, 1079, 1080, 1088, 1095, 1100, 1126, 1154, 1171, 1240, 1250, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 37, 61, 64, 87, 99, 121, 122, 221, 243, 255, 261, 296, 346, 422, 451, 494, 499, 618, 670.

Martinborough Parish, bill to explain act for erecting, **9**. 894.

Martindale, Saml., pensioner, **22**. 77.

Martindeal, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 396.

Martinico and Martinique, **2**. 334; **10**. 802; **11**. 486; **13**. 354, 355, 362, 402, 592, 690; **16**. 355, 451, 478, 494, 530, 545, 705, 778; **17**. 32, 274, 561; **18**. 541; **19**. 880; **22**. 785, 786, 909.

agency in, **16**. 327, 394, 395.

arms and am. from, **15**. 70, 71; **16**. 880; **17**. 800-802, 804, 882, 887; **22**. 526.

Bretigny thanked for his agency, **19**. 99-100, 103.

captured, **6**. 708, 838.

almost captured by Eng., **14**. 864.

conquest of, **6**. 803, 808.

debt due to gov't of, **17**. 76, 79, 87-88, 117, 439, 450-451, 465, 475-476, 478, 480, 488, 498-499, 502, 505-506, 507, 596; **18**. 575, 587, 598-599, 600, 688-689, 721-722, 771; **19**. 224, 253, 257, 345, 347, 360, 512, 527, 605, 606, 608, 646-647, 651; **20**. 493, 579, 583; **21**. 25, 147-148, 158, 206, 211, 252, 295, 299, 394, 421-422, 444-445, 453, 461, 462, 466, 469, 470, 471, 473, 488-489, 492-493, 498-

499, 560, 562-563, 564, 579, 634, 644, 722, 796, 877, 959; considered, **22**. 794-5, 798.

French in, **15**. 374; fleet in, **15**. 338; **22**. 594.

governor of islands to be delivered to, **2**. 160.

Industry arrives from, **22**. 601.

news from, **13**. 144.

prisoners carried to, **2**. 284.

prisoners imported into, **5**. 645-646.

supplies from and goods to, **16**. 232-233.

trade with, **11**. 436.

warrants for debt to, **18**. 741, 747, 748-750, 771.

Martinico Road, battle in, **1**. 159.

Martin's Tory regt., **22**. 210.

Martinsville (Martinville), **8**. 738; **21**. 525.

act for town at, **24**. 779-80, 846-7.

battle at (G. C. H.), **22**. 147.

bill to establish, **17**. 297, 301, 312, 339, 342; **20**. 30, 57.

Martyn. See Martin.

Martyn, Mr., **8**. 179.

Martyn, Mrs., **6**. 561.

Martyn, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 496.

Marwell, Matthew, army pay, **17**. 231.

Mary, Queen (Mary II, William and Mary), **2**. 861, 865, 916; **9**. 1045; **25**. 149.

charters from, **1**. 552.

to be proclaimed in C., **1**. 363.

Mary, cutter, injured, **21**. 245, 246.

Mary, ship, **21**. 337.

Mary, sloop, **8**. 261.

allowed to take out provisions, **13**. 552-553, 587, 654, 693-694.

brings in slaves, **9**. 1098.

trades to Bermuda, **15**. 218.

Mary and Philip, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 322.

Mary and William III, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 324-5, 326.

Mary, Cape, **5**. 463.

Mary Gally, vessel, **1**. 833.

Marybury, Francis, poll inspector, **20**. 322.

Maryland, Col., court martialled, **13**. 264.

Maryland, **1**. 972; **2**. 190, 327, 555; **3**. 339, 340, 341; **5**. xiii, xiv, xix, xx, xxii, xxvi, xxvii, xxviii, 251, 252, 400, 562, 1164; **6**. 610, 737, 784, 1061; **7**. 459, 520; **8**. xlvii, 10, 73, 580, 754, 757, 786, 792; **9**. 14, 1065,



- 1066, 1068, 1234; **10.** xxvii, 46, 176, 226, 447, 601, 618<sub>c</sub>, 803; **11.** 123, 291, 292, 386, 389, 390, 391, 403, 405, 569, 590, 593, 688, 782, 784, 837; **12.** 484, 510, 514, 518, 532, 537, 545, 559; **13.** 39, 41, 63, 68, 87, 523; **14.** 157, 260, 355, 398, 419, 426, 431, 432, 562, 642, 645; **15.** 66, 185, 351, 365, 366, 387, 536; **16.** iv, 202, 419, 420, 462, 492, 603, 604, 627, 628, 651, 679, 889, 892, 917, 943; **17.** 98, 460, 466, 1022; **18.** 85, 123, 318, 540, 589, 621, 661, 737; **19.** 118, 665, 708, 709, 956; **20.** 694, 738, 775; **22.** 33, 34, 97, 121, 153, 913, 924, 969.
- act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-554; to restore to crown, **25.** 149-50; to restrain trade, **10.** 109-112.
- advantages from paper currency, **8.** 18.
- against independence, **10.** 617.
- aid for French war, **5.** 136, 578; to Ga. troops in, **11.** 686; to N. C. from, **14.** 398, 399, 404, 414, 423, 424, 430, 438, 440, 441, 452, 458; to S. C., **14.** 496; to Va. in French war, **5.** 395.
- allowance to Loan office, **20.** 652.
- and command of Ft. Cumberland, **5.** 647.
- and Confederation, **13.** 379.
- and French war, **5.** 562, 601.
- and U. S. duties, **18.** 500, 501, 581, 587, 654, 655, 683, 738.
- appoints commissioners, **13.** 44.
- approves resolutions of Va., **8.** 178.
- armed troops in, **9.** 1248-1249.
- Arnold plunders, **17.** 985.
- asked to send delegates to C. C. **16.** 743.
- bankruptcy act provided for, **1.** 683.
- British grievances against, **18.** 562-563.
- buys arms and am., **17.** 911; from France, **22.** 1034.
- cannon made in, **10.** 720.
- certificates to line of, **17.** 527.
- character of attorney general, **1.** 463-464; of recruits from, **15.** 753.
- clothing for troops, **14.** 409, 714.
- collection of debts in, **18.** 645.
- commissioners of to regulate prices, **12.** 662.
- complaints of merchants, **1.** 439.
- conduct approved, **9.** 1016; of Continentals at Camden, **15.** v.
- confederation of not wished, **14.** 218.
- conference with governor on French war, **5.** 750-752.
- convicts not wanted, **1.** 477-478.
- council of to Gates on supplies to army, **14.** 673.
- cut off from trade, **10.** 58.
- danger to from Va. and Pa., **11.** 420.
- debts pleadable in Va., **2.** 836.
- DeGraffenried invited to settle in, **1.** 949-950, 958, 959, 961, 963, 966.
- Delaware to be annexed to, **1.** 441.
- delegates from, **20.** 603, 632.
- disadvantages, **1.** 99.
- disturbances in, **1.** 371.
- duties, etc., in, **18.** 511.
- efforts to get land for a failure, **16.** 349.
- emigration to C., **1.** 248, 682; **4.** 1312; **5.** 1151-2; **8.** 734, 737.
- exempted from Va. debtor act, **1.** xxxiv.
- fears Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 261.
- fight the Susquehannahs, **2.** 643.
- financial system commended, **9.** 1195.
- foreigners in service of, **16.** 853.
- fortunes of troops at Camden, **15.** 65.
- free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.
- free trade in certain products, **1.** 75.
- French tobacco trade, **18.** 630, 633.
- government, **1.** 528.
- governor insulted by captain of frigate, **11.** 464.
- grant to officers of line, **22.** 532.
- gratuity to troops, **14.** 382, 383.
- harm to from N. C. debtor law, **1.** 672-673.
- hopes of aid from, **5.** 368.
- imports from, **2.** 156.
- in C. C., **21.** 441.
- in Vice admiralty dist. of Phila., **11.** 218.
- influence of on land cessions, **21.** 504; of small land grants, **1.** 100.
- jealous of western territory, **11.** 377.
- key to, **15.** 301.
- lands to be granted to troops from, **16.** 164-165; considered, **16.** 688, 733.
- lays duty on Br. goods, **17.** 20; tax for common cause, **11.** 462.
- legislature offers Annapolis as Federal Capitol, **16.** 794-796, 813, 842,

844, 878, 908.  
 letter to Assembly of on their action on Va. resolutions, **10.** 876.  
 little hope of aid from, **5.** 400, 407.  
 location, **1.** 468; **2.** 351; of troops, **15.** 66.  
 losses at Entaw Springs, **15.** 637-638.  
 may export grain to N. E., **14.** 269.  
 merchants' memorial on confiscation, **19.** 952-955.  
 militia at Germantown, **11.** 643.  
 Moravians in, **5.** 1156.  
 movements of troops, **16.** iv.  
 murders on frontiers, **5.** 409.  
 no aid to French War, **5.** 428.  
 no maintenance for ministers, **1.** 234.  
 N. C. act hostile to, **1.** 666.  
 number of troops from, **14.** 272.  
 offers site for new capital, **16.** 730.  
 opposes aid to French War, **5.** 434.  
 ordered to raise troops for French War, **5.** 791.  
 organization of troops, **12.** 508, 509.  
 payment by, and to, **17.** 560.  
 pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
 plan of operations in French War, **5.** 144f-144g; to make it more useful, **1.** 473-474.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 472, 473.  
 position of brigade, **12.** 509; of troops, **12.** 509.  
 price of land, **17.** 102-103; of salt, **11.** 503.  
 prisoners from, **16.** 671-674; sent to, **11.** 293.  
 proposed quo warranto against, **1.** 352-354; settlement of Palatines in, **1.** 969.  
 put in state of defence, **1.** 666, 667.  
 quit rents in, **3.** 12.  
 quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.** 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 60, 101, 513, 528; of revenue, **14.** 307; to sink cont. currency, **15.** 401; to U. S., **18.** 667, 704.  
 ratifies confederation, **16.** 888.  
 refuses to alter form of gov't, **10.** 1039; to answer draft, **14.** 684.  
 re-inforcement from expected, **14.** 395.  
 relations to crown considered, **1.** 359.  
 relief granted to officers, **15.** 417.  
 removals to C. and Penn., **1.** 682.  
 report on old emissions, **16.** 311.

representation in C. C., **17.** 17, 497, 556, 557, 576, 591; **18.** 488, 517, 518, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794; **21.** 441.  
 resolutions of on taxes, petitions and trials, **8.** 158-159.  
 right of Proprietor secured, **1.** 470.  
 salt high in, **11.** 515; made in, **10.** 717.  
 sends laws to C. C., **17.** 515.  
 service of Paine to, **6.** 284.  
 settlement of claims in, **18.** 589.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14.** 241-243.  
 should be ordered to assist Va., **1.** 835; collect provisions, **22.** 914.  
 silver mine in, **1.** 958-960, 965.  
 soldiers for French war asked, **11.** 139; recommended for lands, **16.** 325.  
 steel from, **22.** 561.  
 Suther teaches in, **8.** 739.  
 tax on for forts, **5.** 470, 473.  
 threatened, **11.** 451.  
 to export corn to the Bermudas, **14.** 305-306.  
 tobacco cessation agreement, **1.** xxii, xxx, xxxii, 117-118, 139-144, 151-153.  
 Tory troubles in, **11.** 378, 379.  
 trade allowed to, **10.** 369.  
 troops of ment'd, **5.** 926; **22.** 620; at Camden, **15.** 383, 384; in Carthagena Expedition, **11.** 42, 43; and under Blakeney, **15.** 752; at Ft. Duquesne, **5.** xxx; at Germantown, **11.** 784-785; in prison, **15.** 489; in N. C., **14.** 380, 390; **15.** xiii; in Southern campaign, **14.** 497, 499, 500, 503, 515, 569, 578, 579, 591, 600, 629, 673, 681-682, 686, 687-688, 691, 696, 710-711, 723, 738, 771, 826, 829, 858, 867; **15.** 9, 10, 19, 99, 113, 139, 151, 252, 264-265; sent to South, **15.** 486, 661; **17.** 1002; **19.** 881; sent to aid of Lincoln, **14.** xii; to be raised in for French war, **6.** 325; **11.** 141; wanted, **5.** 751; for French War, **6.** 594.  
 trial of pirates in, **9.** 309.  
 value of quotas, **15.** 660.  
 Va. insists on being connected with, **11.** 391.  
 visited by DeGraffenried, **1.** 968.  
 votes not to close Miss., **22.** 901.  
 wishes in matters of general officers, **11.** 381.

- work of militia at Guilford C. H., **15.** 430.
- Maschipoong Indians, **22.** 735.
- Mase, Capt., a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- Masen, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 808.
- Masenborough, **13.** 462.
- Mases, Mr., **14.** 758.
- Maseza, Benj., in militia, **22.** 349.
- Mash, Ely, army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Mash, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Mash, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Mashborne, Edwd., army rank, **16.** 1114.
- Mashbourn, Dan., in militia, **22.** 340.
- Mashbourn, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 340.
- Mashburn. See Marshburn.
- Mashburn, Mr., school of at Sarum, **1.** 859.
- Mashburn, Edward, land grant asked for, **4.** 441.
- land grant to, **4.** 594.
- Mashburn, Mathew, juror, **4.** 521.
- Mashburn, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Mashburne, Dan'l, land grants to, **4.** 649-650.
- Masho, Mr., **11.** 10, 13, 14.
- Mask, Dudley, school trustee, **24.** 979.
- Mask, John, protection to, **14.** 523.
- Mask, John, Jr., protection to, **14.** 523.
- Mask, Wm., in assem., **8.** 118, 145, 303.
- lieut., **10.** 937.
- on com. of assem., **8.** 111, 118.
- presides at court, **8.** 255.
- to inventory loyalist's property, **10.** 554.
- Mask, Wm., protection to, **14.** 523.
- Maskew, George, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Maskew, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Masks, Wm., **9.** 126.
- Mask's (Marks', Masque's) Ferry, **10.** 128, 129; **14.** 418, 556, 568, 569, 570, 580, 581; **15.** 17, 435; **19.** 154, 160, 173, 271, 278, 279, 290; **23.** 973; **24.** 537.
- Kimbrough defeated at, **14.** 750.
- post at, **14.** 615.
- Tories defeated at, **14.** 612.
- troops at, **14.** 512.
- Mason, —, law suit, **1.** 392, 423.
- Mason, —, on com. of assem., **17.** 659.
- Mason, Mr., **14.** 490, 577.
- advocates furnishing horses to troops, **14.** 511.
- Mason, Mr., claims of, **1.** 225.
- Mason, Col., **14.** 74, 127.
- Mason, Col., **22.** 129.
- Mason, Col., commands at Ninety Six, **22.** 183.
- Mason, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 508.
- Mason, Col., wounded, **10.** 485.
- Mason, Gen., commands Va. troops, **14.** 61.
- Mason, Benj., a J. P., **5.** 657; **6.** 342; dropped, **9.** 293.
- Mason, Benj., in militia, **22.** 309.
- Mason, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 803, 851.
- Mason, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 275.
- Mason, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 385.
- Mason, Caleb, petition, **20.** 181, 183, 200, 206, 360, 374, 385, 388.
- Mason, Caleb, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Mason, Christopher, ensign of militia, **14.** 135.
- Mason, David, **14.** 597.
- to Caswell on aid to S. C., **14.** 79-80.
- Mason, David, takes oath, **22.** 174.
- Mason, Foster, witness, **2.** 554.
- Mason, Geo., coms'r on trade, etc., **18.** 542-543, 793.
- Mason, Henry, petitions, **19.** 932.
- Mason, Henry, to learn to make salt petre, **10.** 537.
- Mason, Jacob, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Mason, Jacob, claims allowed, **5.** 979.
- Mason, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 451.
- pay to, **22.** 499.
- Mason, Jacob, protests against Regulators, **8.** 273-274.
- Mason, Jacob, witness, **8.** 532.
- Mason, Jacob, Jr., witness, **22.** 428.
- Mason, James, act to change name to Isham, **24.** 857-8.
- name changed, **18.** 157, 377.
- Mason, John, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Mason, John, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Mason, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1116.
- Mason, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1117.
- Mason, John, imports persons, **1.** 395.
- juror, **1.** 396.
- law suit, **1.** 417, 437, 454-455.
- sells cattle and land, **1.** 420.
- witness, **1.** 420, 421.
- Mason, John, lieut., **17.** 828, 915.
- Mason, John, prisoner, **15.** 169.
- Mason, John, regulator, **7.** 809.
- Mason, Jno., wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Mason, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 851.



- Mason, Matthew, in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Mason, Patrick, army pay, **17.** 229.  
   army rank, **16.** 1119.  
   pensioner, **22.** 75.  
   receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Mason, Philip, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 Mason, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
 Mason, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
 Mason, Philip, land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Mason, Philip, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Mason, Phillip, in army, **13.** 515.  
 Mason, Ralph, exempted, **7.** 626.  
 Mason, Ralph, juror, **4.** 524.  
   land grant to, **4.** 642, 684, 711.  
   rights proved, **4.** 642.  
   witness, **2.** 554.  
 Mason, Ralph, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Mason, Rich'd, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Mason, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 950  
 Mason, Richard, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Mason, Roger, juror, **25.** 190.  
   land grant to, **4.** 707, 762, 1033.  
 Mason, Roger, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 Mason, Sam'l, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38.  
 Mason, Sarah, sells cattle and land, **1.** 420.  
   witness, **1.** 420, 421.  
 Mason, Stephen, on S. C. petition, **1.** 637-640.  
 Mason, Thos., enters caveat, **6.** 632.  
 Mason, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 628, 710, 766, 964.  
   rights proved, **4.** 709.  
   warrant to be surveyed, **4.** 984.  
 Mason, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Mason, Thomas, Jr., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Mason, Thomas D., Baptist minister, **5.** 1183.  
 Mason, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 55.  
 Mason, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Masonboro, **14.** 843.  
 Masonic Lodge, Martin to on his visit to Fayetteville, **17.** 1-2.  
 Mason's Ford, settlers near, **5.** 1225.  
 Mass, Edward, signs exchange of prisoners, **15.** 452.  
 Massachusetts, **2.** 765; **5.** xx, xxiii, 251, 252, 1166; **6.** 559, 560, 624; **7.** 459; **8.** 770; **9.** xxxviii, xliii, 1260; **10.** 51, 52, 54, 98, 185, 322, 363, 371, 454, 980, 981; **11.** 245, 249, 291, 292, 389, 394; **13.** 88, 176, 178, 243, 306, 405; **14.** 370, 371, 375, 563, 597; **15.** 172, 386; **16.** 419, 420, 446, 447; **17.** 5, 33, 103, 172, 272, 274, 459, 464, 494, 508, 544, 606; **18.** 489, 508, 610, 719.  
 act against Tories ment'd, **13.** 248;  
   to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-554; to restore to crown, **25.** 149-50.  
 aid to Clarendon Co., **1.** 161.  
 allowance to Loan office, **20.** 652.  
 and continental money, **16.** 446-447, 448, 886-887.  
 and regulation of commerce, **17.** 494-495.  
 and U. S. duties, **18.** 499, 501, 528, 529, 533, 557, 584-585, 587, 650, 654, 655, 661, 681, 682, 683, 692, 738.  
 appeals refused in, **14.** 258.  
 bounties in, **10.** 907.  
 British grievances against, **18.** 561.  
 builds fort on Kennebec, **5.** 465.  
 Burgoyne's troops sent to, **11.** 653.  
 cedes western lands to U. S., **17.** 458; **18.** 715; **21.** 504.  
 character of att'y gen., **1.** 463-464.  
 charges against, **1.** 633.  
 charter taken away, **9.** 1000.  
 claims pay for Penobscot expedition and bounties, **18.** 81, 94-97, 101, 102; western lands, **17.** 98-99; **14.** 679.  
 controversy with N. Y., **22.** 632-3.  
 convention with, **14.** 214.  
 criticism on, **9.** 1162.  
 danger from, **11.** 419-420.  
 defense of, **5.** 465.  
 exports to, **14.** 269.  
 exposed, **1.** 469.  
 free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 follows example of N. C., **10.** 9.  
 Gordon to Gates on affairs of, **14.** 668-669.  
 government, **1.** 225.  
 Hillsborough on address of to N. C., **7.** 712-713.  
 illegal trade, **1.** 469.  
 immigrants from, **5.** 1150.  
 in C. C., **17.** 497, 556, 557, 576, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794; **20.** 603, 632; **21.** 441, 533; **15.** 695.  
 in vice admiralty district of Boston, **11.** 218.  
 indifferent to western lands, **14.** 218.  
 injuries to, **10.** 225-226.  
 instructions to governor, **11.** 242.  
 laws of sent to N. C., **22.** 991.  
 letter from ment'd, **7.** 881, 928; considered, **9.** 737; on sugar stamp

- duties, etc., **6.** 1296; to ment'd, **5.** 486.  
 limits should be extended, **5.** 464.  
 memorial from, **3.** 64.  
 militia called for, **14.** 214.  
 no provision for support of gov., **1.** 469.  
 number of troops from, **14.** 272.  
 offers Grt. Br. on commerce, **17.** 571, 572, 592-593.  
 oppression of resented, **9.** 1016-1017, 1025, 1027, 1032, 1033, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1044, 1045, 1055, 1067.  
 payment by, **17.** 560.  
 pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 473.  
 privateers from, **10.** 892.  
 Prov. Cong. in, **9.** 1220; **10.** 249.  
 quarrel with Conn., **18.** 794.  
 quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.** 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 60, 513, 528; of revenue, **14.** 306; required of to sink cont. currency, **15.** 401; to U. S., **18.** 667, 704.  
 raises troops, **10.** 21.  
 ratifies Confederation, **13.** 386;  
 Fed. Court, **22.** 11.  
 regulation of police denounced, **9.** xxx.  
 remonstrance to on case of brig Joseph, **10.** 973, 996-997.  
 remonstrates on Cont. money, **17.** 18.  
 report on old emissions, **16.** 311.  
 resolutions on duties, etc., **17.** 476, 508-509.  
 R. I. to be annexed to, **1.** 442.  
 rights secured, **1.** 470.  
 seal for, **11.** 211.  
 sends laws to C. C., **17.** 515, 537, 565; to N. C., **18.** 247.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14.** 241-243.  
 Shay's rebellion, **18.** 783, 793, 794.  
 sympathy with, **10.** 61.  
 tax on for forts, **5.** 470, 473.  
 to assembly on duties and taxes by Parliament, **7.** 686-689.  
 trade with, **10.** 976; considerable, **9.** 1148; limited by Parlt., **9.** 1786.  
 troops of in Carthagera expedition, **11.** 45.  
 trouble in, **9.** 829-830.  
 value of quotas, **15.** 660.  
 votes to close Miss., **22.** 901.  
 wants duty, **16.** 886.
- Massachusetts Gazette, **8.** 639.  
 Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, reprints from, **1.** 36-39.  
 Massachusetts Spy, denounced for printing account of Regulation, **10.** 1019-1024.  
 extract from on King's Mtn., **15.** 163-165.  
 printer of hung in effigy, **10.** 1024.  
 Massacre by Indians. See Tuscarora War, and Indian War.  
 Massamong Creek, **2.** 785.  
 Masser, Peter, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
 Masset, Wm., appointed to attend Regulator meeting, **7.** 251.  
 Massey, Abijah, in Indian War, **10.** 759.  
 Massey, Avent, in militia, **17.** 1042.  
 Massey, Drury, Tory, **11.** 348.  
 Massey, Ezekiah, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Massey, Frederick, deserter, **14.** 392-393.  
 Massey, James, **20.** 34.  
 Massey, Jas., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Massey, James, town coms'r, **24.** 882.  
 Massey, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Massey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Massey, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 798.  
 Massey, Wm., executed, **22.** 844.  
 Massey, Wm., in militia, **22.** 366.  
 Massey, Wm., prisoner, **15.** 392.  
 Massey, Wm., vestryman, **23.** 497.  
 Massingbird, George, takes oath to Prov. Coun., **10.** 349.  
 Masten, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Master of the Rolls, bill to create fees for, **8.** 363, 426.  
 Masters, Enoch, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Masters, H., Baptist minister, **5.** 1191.  
 Masters, John, a J. P., **4.** 354.  
 Masters, Joseph, patent to, **6.** 77-78.  
 resurvey to, **6.** 82.  
 Masters (Master), Thos., a J. P., **2.** 526; **3.** 244, 537; **4.** 47, 712.  
 arrested for not going to war, **2.** 125.  
 juror, **2.** 398; **25.** 190.  
 nominated for sheriff, **4.** 946.  
 Masters, Thos., resolution in favor of, **21.** 722.  
 Masters of Chief Justice's Court, under F. C., **25.** 127.  
 Mastin, Thos., sheriff, **21.** 1077.

- Matacomaugh Creek**, boundary, **1**. 302.  
**Matamaha River**, **11**. 201.  
**Matanzas, Cuba**, **13**. 229.  
**Matanzas, The**, **22**. 765.  
**Matchacamak Creek**, **23**. 95.  
**Matchapungo**, **6**. 760.  
**Matchapungo Creek**, **2**. 217; **23**. 222.  
**Matchapungo (-ga) River**, **23**. 12, 128, 222, 335, 589; **4**. 70, 852.  
act for town on, **25**. 229-30.  
quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
voting place on, **2**. 214.  
**Matchatt, John**, land grant to, **4**. 638.  
**Matchel, John**, town com's'r, **24**. 846.  
**Matchepungo**, salt at, **1**. 866.  
Indian troubles at, **2**. 29, 45.  
**Matchepungo Bluff**, **1**. 629.  
**Matchet, Edwd.**, army rank, **16**. 1115.  
**Matchet, Edward**, estate secreted, **6**. 1012.  
**Matchet, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 330.  
**Matchet, John**, asks letters of administration, **6**. 1012.  
**Matchet, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 330.  
**Matchet, John**, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
**Matchet, Sarah**, summoned to council, **6**. 1012.  
**Matchett, Edward**, land grant to, **4**. 852.  
**Matchett, John**, land grant to, **4**. 603.  
**Matchett, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 851, 1248.  
rights proved, **4**. 765  
**Matchett, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 322.  
**Matchit, John**, land grant to, **4**. 890.  
**Matchit, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 284.  
**Matchitt, John**, land grant to, **4**. 968.  
**Matcar, John**, property restored to, **9**. 350.  
**Matcar, Robert**, land restored to, **9**. 311; to his parents, **9**. 275.  
regulator executed, **9**. 36.  
**Matcomack Creek (Matchacomack, Matitracomack, Mattercomack)**, **22**. 313, 328; council held at town cn, **2**. 351, 389-392.  
**Math, Ralph**, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
**Matham, Ralf**, appraiser, **2**. 246.  
**Mathan, Ralf**, a J. P., **2**. 818; **3**. 234; **4**. 713.  
**Mathan Ralph**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Matheds, John**, juror, **4**. 517.  
**Mathers, Edward**, land grant to, **4**. 709.  
**Mathes**. See **Mathis**.  
**Mathes, George**, law suit, **1**. 482, 483, 485, 522, 533.  
money paid to, **1**. 486.  
**Mathes, Ned**, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Matheson, —**, surgeon's mate in Regulator campaign, **8**. 659.  
**Mathew, James**, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
**Mathews**. See **Matthews**.  
**Mathews, —**, reports on affairs, **1**. 381.  
**Mathews, Col.**, **12**. 466.  
commands at Portsmouth, **14**. 94.  
commands Foot Guards, **10**. 453.  
**Mathews, Ensign**, dead, **15**. 755, 757.  
**Mathews, Lt.**, killed, **15**. 756, 757.  
**Mathews, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 344.  
**Mathews, Chas.**, army rank, **16**. 1110.  
**Mathews, George**, juror, **1**. 397, 415, 426, 430, 433, 434.  
robbed by Sothell, **1**. 369.  
surety, **1**. 428.  
**Mathews, Gilbert**, army rank, **16**. 1118.  
**Mathews, Jacob**, army rank, **16**. 1109.  
**Mathews, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1118.  
**Mathews, James**, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
**Mathews, James**, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Mathews, John**, deputy, **2**. 758.  
**Mathews, John**, in army, **13**. 512.  
**Mathews, John**, in militia, **22**. 165.  
**Mathews, John**, in militia, **22**. 380.  
**Mathews, John**, land grant to, **4**. 335, 353.  
**Mathews, John**, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Mathews, Mathew**, in militia, **22**. 378.  
**Mathews, Thos.**, accounts to be adjusted, **2**. 548-549.  
juror, **2**. 592, 593, 597, 657, 664, 666.  
lamb stolen, **2**. 468-469.  
ordered to produce Cockrill, **2**. 508, 512-513.  
petitions, **2**. 496.  
surety, **2**. 470, 512.  
to settle accounts, **2**. 507, 510, 512, 513.  
**Mathews, Thos.**, claims, **4**. 149.  
land grant to, **4**. 594.  
**Mathews, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 163.  
**Mathews, Wm.**, petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97-98.  
**Mathews' Bluff**, **14**. 271.  
**Mathewson, Dr. Wm.** See **Mathison**, Dr. Wm.  
**Mathias, Stephen**, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
**Mathis**. See **Mathes**.  
**Mathis, Andrew**, in militia, **22**. 327.  
**Mathis, Anthony**, regulator, **8**. 79.  
**Mathis, Arthur**, pensioner, **22**. 77.



Mathis, David, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Mathis, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Mathis, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit,  
**9**. 93-94.  
 Mathis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Mathison (Mathewson), Dr. Wm., bill  
 for services, **22**. 461-2, 464-5.  
 furnishes provisions, etc., **22**. 448.  
 in Regulator campaign, **8**. 584, 598.  
 payment to, **22**. 442.  
 receives funds for hospital, **22**. 465.  
 Mathoo, **22**. 154.  
 Matkins, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Matlock, John, in army, **15**. 720.  
 pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Matlock, John, pay to, **22**. 487.  
 Matlock, Nicholas, pay to, **22**. 488.  
 Matlock, Samuel, pay to, **22**. 487.  
 Matravers, Henry, Lord, form of ten-  
 ure to, **1**. 15.  
 Nicholson on grant to, **1**. 541-542.  
 patent for Norfolk Co., Va., **1**. 14-16.  
 powers, **1**. 15-16.  
 rent paid for Norfolk Co., **1**. 14.  
 See also Maltravers.  
 Matravers River, named, **1**. 14.  
 Matrimony Creek, **2**. 794.  
 Matson, Eng., **6**. 996.  
 Matson, Gloucester Co., Eng., **5**. 773,  
 775.  
 Mattaland, Andrew, road coms'r, **25**.  
 463.  
 Mattamuskeet (Marromosket, Marra-  
 musket, Mattemuskeet, Matta-  
 mouskeet, Altamuskeet), **6**. 563,  
 995; **10**. 662; **14**. 138; **15**. 97; **16**.  
 261; **20**. 385; **24**. 881; **25**. 110.  
 act to add to Hyde Co., **23**. 232, 338;  
 to destroy birds and squirrels in,  
**25**. 454.  
 baptisms at, **7**. 522.  
 bill to annex to Hyde, **4**. 740, 741,  
 781, 782, 784, 786, 790.  
 cattle on, **16**. 712.  
 Indians to settle at, **2**. 168.  
 Mattamuskeet (Mattamouskeet)  
 Creek, **2**. 172.  
 Mattamuskeet (Matamaskite, Marmis-  
 keet, Matamuskeet) Indians, **1**.  
 875.  
 admitted to church, **6**. 563.  
 depredations of, **2**. 29, 31, 39.  
 encroachments on, **2**. 316.  
 join Tuscaroras, **1**. 933-934.  
 land to be surveyed, **2**. 528.  
 made slaves, **2**. 2.  
 number, **5**. 321; and condition, **3**.  
 xviii, 153; **5**. xli.

peace to be made with, **2**. 32.  
 remains of, **6**. 995.  
 report on, **6**. 616.  
 to be settled with, **2**. 38, 39, 52, 53,  
 61, 62.  
 troubles with, **2**. 45, 50.  
 Mattamuskeet Lake, **6**. 1078.  
 act for canal from, **25**. 49.  
 bill for canal from, **9**. 411, 422, 425,  
 426, 445, 446, 523, 526, 542, 546,  
 548, 552, 585, 586, 662; **21**. 340,  
 356, 375, 405, 683, 715, 719.  
 Matters, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 1040.  
 Matterson, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Matthew, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1110.  
 Matthew, Isaac, brings letter, **22**. 562.  
 Matthew, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 1046.  
 Matthew, Thos., in militia, **22**. 412.  
 Matthews. See Mathews.  
 Matthews, —, claims, **4**. 808.  
 Matthews, —, in C. C., **15**. 367.  
 Matthews, Col., **11**. 745.  
 applies for provisions, **14**. 180.  
 Matthews, Dr., **5**. 1220.  
 Matthews, Gen., to hold Indian treaty,  
**21**. 522.  
 Matthews, Gen. (of Georgia), reports  
 Martin's letter to McGillivray to  
 Ga. Assem., **22**. 1006.  
 Matthews, Lt., killed, **15**. 756, 757.  
 Matthews, Lt. Col., resigns **15**. 79.  
 Matthews, Anth., regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Matthews, Bolen, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 Matthews, Charles, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Matthews, Charles, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Matthews, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 Matthews, Edward, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Matthews, George, exempted, **8**. 313.  
 Matthews, Gilbert, army pay, **17**. 230.  
 Matthews, Giles, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 Matthews, Hardy, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 Matthews, Jacob, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Matthews, Jacob, on regulation of  
 Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.  
 Matthews, Jacob, witness, **10**. 957.  
 Matthews, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 money from, **21**. 1065.  
 owes state, **21**. 1068.  
 pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Matthews, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Matthews, John, and case of Rowan,  
**11**. 627, 628, 630.  
 Matthews, John, army pay, **17**. 230.  
 Matthews, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Matthews, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1112.  
 Matthews, John, land grant asked, **4**.  
 707.  
 Matthews, John, money advanced to

- for going express, **13.** 851, 942, 944.
- Matthews, John**, on regulation of Cross Creek and Campbellton, **15.** 209-210.
- Matthews, John**, owes state, **21.** 1068.
- Matthews, John**, pensioner, **22.** 77.
- Matthews, John**, town coms'r, **24.** 182.
- Matthews (Mathews), John**, Gov. of S. C., **16.** 283, 662, 702, 946.
- Burke to on Marion's armistice with Tories, **16.** 217-219; on Sutton, **16.** 242-243.
- letter of ment'd, **16.** 321.
- Martin to on confiscated property, **16.** 727; on reduction of Tories, **16.** 689-690, 691.
- to Burke on treaty with Tories, **16.** 182-183.
- to Gates on public affairs, **14.** 707-708.
- Matthews, Jos.**, army rank, **16.** 1117.
- Matthews, Musentine**, in assem., **21.** 194, 195, 234, 264, 279, 288, 294, 305, 332, 346, 367, 372, 402, 403, 411, 431, 751, 820, 871, 873, 899, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 952, 965, 970, 980, 987, 999, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.
- Matthews, Nathl.**, **4.** 872.
- Matthews, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 948.
- Matthews, Reps.**, army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Matthews, Thos.**, building and boundary coms'r, **24.** 644, 645, 704.
- charges against as J. P., **18.** 198, 207.
- suspended as J. P., **18.** 431, 437, 462.
- Matthews, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 473.
- Matthews, Thos.**, juror, **2.** 398, 408, 409, 548; **3.** 282, 319; **25.** 185.
- land grant to, **4.** 59.
- Matthews, Thos.**, petition for, **20.** 214.
- 216, 252, 394, 428, 437.
- Matthews, Thos.**, vestryman, **25.** 267.
- Matthews, Thos., Jr.**, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Matthews, Thos., Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 412.
- Matthews, Wm.**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- Matthews, Wm.**, coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 701.
- Matthews, Wm.**, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- Matthews, Wm.**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- Matthews' Bluff**, **14.** 40, 42.
- Matthews' Church**, history, **8.** 754.
- Matthias, Walter**, exempted, **9.** 458.
- Matthis, Walter**, exempted, **9.** 193.
- Mattison, George**, army pay, **17.** 232.
- Mattlock, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1111.
- Mattock, John**, army pay, **17.** 229.
- Mattocks, Joseph**, regulators entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- Mattony, Richard**, petition, **20.** 667.
- Mattox, Rachel**, recommended, **19.** 483.
- Maudlin.** See Medlin, Modlin.
- Maudlin, Benjamin**, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Maudlin, Benjamin**, regulator, **7.** 735.
- Maudlin, Edward**, juror, **4.** 517.
- Maudlin, Ed.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- Maudlin (Mandlin), Ezekiel**, a J. P., **2.** 676; **3.** 234.
- administration on estate of, **1.** 652, 654.
- assigns patent, **1.** 622.
- Maudlin (Mandlin), Hannah**, administrator, **1.** 652, 654.
- Maudlin, John**, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Maudlin, John**, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Maudlin, Jonie**, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Maudnell, John**, land grant to, **4.** 615.
- Maudual, John**, land grant to, **4.** 641.
- Maughen, Alexander**, claim, **9.** 489.
- Maul, John**, in assembly, **8.** 145, 303, 304.
- Maul, Wm.**, vestryman, **23.** 7.
- Maulborn, Davd.**, army rank, **16.** 1112.
- Maulborn, Sol.**, army rank, **16.** 1112.
- Maule, Capt.**, killed (?), **2.** 27, 29.
- carried by letter, **2.** 39.
- present at capture of fort, **2.** 39.
- reports on Indians, **2.** 295.
- surveyor, **2.** 54.
- Maule, Col.**, surveys land, **2.** 389.
- Maule, Barbara**, land grant to, **4.** 332.
- Maule, John**, election of contested, **8.** 112-113.
- Maule (Maul, Waule), Dr. Patrick**, **4.** 70, 105, 107, 115, 124, 128.
- a J. P., **2.** 526; **4.** 46.
- coms'r on navigation, **25.** 195.
- deputation sent to, **3.** 407.
- deputy admiralty judge, **3.** 513, 514.
- gives receipt for lands, **2.** 452.
- in assem., **2.** 608, 623, 624; **3.** 562, 612, 613.
- juror, **2.** 442, 474.
- library com'r, **23.** 78.
- on com. of assembly, **3.** 565, 578, 581, 590.
- opposes land grant, **4.** 64.
- presents address, **2.** 528.

- surveyor, **2.** 541; **4.** 71.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
**Maule (Maul), Col. Wm., 25.** 465.  
 a J. P., **2.** 526, 540, 565.  
 a precinct judge, **3.** 28.  
 asks for lapsed land, **2.** 240, 303.  
 asks pay for laying out Tuscarora  
 lands, **2.** 485.  
 carries letter, **1.** 728; to Glover, **1.**  
 725; to Hyde, **1.** 731.  
 death, **2.** 654.  
 encroaches on Indian lands, **2.** 643,  
 644.  
 estate of, **4.** 70.  
 fined for not serving on jury, **2.** 102.  
 in assem., **2.** 575, 576, 608, 623.  
 in council, **2.** 535-542, 556, 562-565-  
 566.  
 inspects land, **1.** 852.  
 judge of admiralty, **2.** 542.  
 juror, **2.** 543.  
 land grant to, **1.** 855.  
 land lapses, **2.** 494, 524-525.  
 law suit, **2.** 549, 602.  
 on Va. boundary survey, **1.** 743.  
 petitions of Indian slave, **2.** 534.  
 summoned to the council, **2.** 527.  
 surveyor general, **2.** 239.  
 to examine survey, **2.** 141.  
 to lay off Indian bounds, **2.** 457.  
 to survey land, **2.** 173.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208.  
**Maule's Run, 22.** 319, 322.  
**Mauley, Mr.,** acts submitted to for ex-  
 amination, **4.** 612.  
**Maul's Farm,** inspection at, **25.** 313.  
**Maul's Haven,** inspection at, **23.** 641,  
 792; **25.** 379.  
**Maul's Mill,** tobacco inspection at, **23.**  
 792.  
**Maulsby, Anthony,** resolve in favor of,  
**20.** 568, 571.  
**Maulsby, Anthony,** money to be re-  
 ceived from, **21.** 128.  
**Maulsby, Jno., Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 283  
**Maulsby, John, Jr.,** petitions on roads  
 and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Maulsby, John, Sr.,** petitions on roads  
 and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Maulsly, John,** land grant to, **4.** 59.  
**Maumcas,** oppose U. S., **17.** 160.  
**Maund, Benjamin,** army pay, **17.** 233.  
**Maund, Wm.,** canal coms'r, **24.** 871.  
**Mauney, Christian,** bill for town on  
 lands of, **12.** 565, 579, 582, 590, 591,  
 667, 671, 674, 680, 693, 694.  
**Mauney, Fetty,** on Tryon S. C., **10.** 247.  
**Mauney, Jacob,** tory officer, **22.** 197.  
**Mauney, James,** a J. P., **4.** 966.  
 land grant to, **4.** 590, 601.  
**Mauney, Valentine,** a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 bill for town on land of, **13.** 859, 870,  
 957, 963.  
 on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162.  
 signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
**Mauning, Timothy,** army pay, **17.** 233.  
**Maurepas Lake, 7.** 291.  
**Maurice, Jacob,** treats with Whigs, **22.**  
 219.  
**Mauritius,** ports open, **17.** 87, 88.  
**Mausa (Mausa Mong) Creek, 2.** 777.  
 811.  
**Mavericke, Samuel,** to Lord Arlington,  
 on C. affairs, **1.** 161.  
**Mavis, Mary,** claim, **9.** 487.  
**Mawbly, Middleton, Martin** on pardon  
 for **16.** 337-8.  
**Mawdle, Esekell,** witness, **1.** 480.  
**Maxfield, Chas.,** in militia, **22.** 451.  
**Maxfield, David,** petitions for division  
 of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Maxfield, Edward,** petitions for divis-  
 ion of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Maxidonee Township, Pa., 8.** 748.  
**Maxon, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 635.  
**Maxwell, —,** forager, **14.** 837.  
**Maxwell, Mr. 10.** 1028.  
 leaves Amer. army, **11.** 766.  
 memorial ment'd, **20.** 771.  
**Maxwell, Brig. Gen., 12.** 458, 462, 466,  
 467, 469; **13.** 262, 263.  
 court martialled, **12.** 264.  
 in reserve at Germantown, **11.** 643,  
 779, 784.  
**Maxwell, Col., 20.** 689.  
**Maxwell, Maj., 12.** 458.  
**Maxwell, Arthur Rainey,** land held in  
 trust for and conveyed by him to  
 Hay, **15.** 201.  
**Maxwell, Daniel, 24.** 458.  
 port coms'r, **23.** 827.  
**Maxwell, David,** act for land to, **24.**  
 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
**Maxwell, Francis,** receives pay for  
 soldiers, **17.** 197, 202, 207, 221, 244,  
 250, 254, 260.  
**Maxwell, George, 22.** 695.  
 and Franklin affairs, **22.** 692, 693.  
 consulted, **22.** 680.  
 in assembly, **20.** 120, 121, 132, 138,  
 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 248, 276, 285,  
 288, 434, 489, 534, 539; **21.** 15, 47,  
 48, 52, 58, 60, 66, 68, 71, 74, 77, 81,



- 91, 106, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 176, 179, 191.  
 officer, **22**. 701.  
 Sevier to on flag, conv., etc., **22**. 715.  
 to Martin on Indains and Franklin, **22**. 718-19.
- Maxwell, James**, **21**. 639.
- Maxwell, James**, asks pardon for Fruit, **10**. 93, 94; for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Maxwell, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 333.
- Maxwell, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Maxwell, James**, petition, **17**. 304, 305; **20**. 59.
- Maxwell, John**, complains of taxes, **4**. 960.
- Maxwell, Jones**, asks for pardon for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.
- Maxwell, Theophilus**, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Maxwell, Thomas**, takes land from Crouse, **19**. 926.
- Maxwell, Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 275, 347.  
 auditor and surveyor of revenues, **4**. 44.  
 clerk of council, **4**. 1-5.  
 dead, **4**. 445.  
 deputy auditor, **4**. 1131.  
 land grant to, **4**. 223, 274, 279.  
 takes fees, **4**. 1126.  
 to make out list of patents, etc., **4**. 333.
- Maxwell, Wm.**, owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 taxable, **15**. 192.  
 voter, **15**. 237.
- Maxwell, Wm.**, to Council of Safety asking liberty to take oath, **10**. 825, 826, 833; on release from prison, **10**. 672-673.  
 to be jailed, **10**. 631.
- Maxwell's Creek**, **24**. 348.
- May**, —, in assembly, **7**. 715; on com. of assem., **17**. 655, 727.
- May, Benj.**, building coms'r, **23**. 969.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 915, 925, 943.  
 major of militia, **14**. 333.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1075, 1095, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 61, 99, 295, 494, 499, 618.  
 patroler, **10**. 64.  
 petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580.  
 resigns as J. P., **19**. 427, 759, 765.  
 to bring suit, **10**. 618.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.
- May, Benjamin**, in militia, **9**. 696.
- May, Benjamin**, in militia, **10**. 99.
- May, Gardner**, army rank, **16**. 1116.
- May, George**, coms'r of Co., **23**. 531.
- May, Geo.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- May, James**, **10**. 499.
- May, James**, in militia, **9**. 696.
- May, James**, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.
- May, James, Jr.**, captain, **10**. 944, 949.
- May, James, Jr.**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 61.  
 patroler, **10**. 63.
- May, John**, act for him to collect tax arrears, **24**. 945-6.  
 bill to collect arrears, **20**. 276, 459.  
 building coms'r, **24**. 746.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 26, 27, 30, 32, 33.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1077.
- May, John**, army pay, **17**. 230.
- May, John**, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 army rank, **16**. 1122.
- May, John**, exempted, **6**. 1299.
- May, John**, exempted from taxes, **13**. 919.
- May, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 415.
- May, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 415.
- May, John**, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- May, John**, rights proved, **4**. 765.
- May, Jonas**, patroler, **10**. 63.
- May, Jos.**, army rank, **16**. 1120.
- May, Ludwick**, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- May, Major**, army rank, **16**. 1115.  
 in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- May, Michl.**, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- May, Peter**, suit against, **10**. 499.
- May, Pleasant**, in assem., **21**. 5, 47, 52, 160, 164, 168, 179, 190, 193, 195, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 121, 130, 154, 234, 264, 294, 305, 332, 367, 402, 431.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 26, 46, 49.
- May, Richard**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.
- May, Richard**, payment to, **22**. 448.
- May, Thomas**, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1115.  
 in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 pensioner, **22**. 77.
- May, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 380.
- May, Wm.**, owes state, **21**. 1071.
- May, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- May family**, **8**. 734.
- May Island salt**, **5**. 317.
- May River**, ment'd by Sanford, **1**. 134.  
 proposed settlement on discussed, **4**. 258, 259.  
 so-called by French, **2**. 421.
- Mayberry, Beriah**, in common council,

- 16.** 792, 793.  
 Maybin. See Mebane.  
 Maybin, Mathew, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Maybry, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 Maycock Creek, **23.** 99.  
 Maycoke, Thos., settler, **1.** 76.  
 Maye, George, on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
 Mayes. See Mays.  
 Mayes, Capt., loses sloop, **12.** 787.  
 Mayes, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Mayfield, Abe, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
 Mayfield, Isaac, act for land to, **24.** 630.  
     land grant to, **19.** 573.  
 Mayfield, James, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
     land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Mayfield, John, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
 Mayhem, act on, **23.** 420.  
     Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 324.  
 Mayhew, John, pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Mayhew, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Maylane (Mayben?), Col., pay to, **22.** 1016.  
 Maylon, Mrs., **14.** 359.  
 Maynard, Capt., dead, **17.** 1015.  
 Maynard, Lieut., transactions of, **2.** 330.  
 Maynard, Geo., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Maynard, John, on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.  
 Maynard, John, petitions on law of debts, **4.** 844-845.  
 Maynard, Wm., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Mayner, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Mayner, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 349, 595, 768.  
 Maynor, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 Mayo, Viscount, creation of, **15.** 677.  
 Mayo, —, in conv. 1789, **22.** 47, 48.  
 Mayo, —, law suit, **2.** 93.  
 Mayo, Mr., makes map of Barbadoes, **3.** 21.  
     crosses Dismal Swamp, **2.** 752, 755.  
     enters land, **2.** 789.  
 Mayo, Mr., intercedes for Lewellen, **11.** 777.  
 Mayo, Amos, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
 Mayo, Ann, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Mayo, Edward, attorney, **1.** 400, 411, 415, 421.  
     clerk of court, **1.** 386, 404.  
     delegate of Quakers, **1.** 665.  
     imports persons, **1.** 395.  
     law suit, **1.** 450.  
     overseer of meeting, **1.** 732.  
     witness, **1.** 418.  
 Mayo, Edward, Jr., imported, **1.** 395.  
 Mayo, Edward, Sr., imported, **1.** 395.  
 Mayo, Eliz., imported, **1.** 395.  
 Mayo, Job, army pay, **17.** 233.  
 Mayo, John, exempted, **7.** 948.  
 Mayo, Mary, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Mayo (Mays), Nathan, a J. P., **15.** 693; **23.** 994.  
     boundary coms'r, **24.** 647.  
     in assembly, **12.** 656, 698, 715, 730, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 721; **18.** 2, 3, 24, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; **19.** 376, 379, 489, 611, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 688, 718, 719, 734, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 832, 835; **20.** 277, 302, 303, 328, 347, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 425, 434, 438, 455, 462, 473; **21.** 213, 250, 310, 581, 598, 611, 650, 671, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726; on com. of assem., **12.** 554, 660; **13.** 597, 699, 705, 729; **18.** 8, 15, 64, 237, 245.  
     in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 28, 29.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37.  
     lt. col., **20.** 272, 460.  
     petitions, **22.** 929.  
 Mayo, Richard, petitions on outlaws, **11.** 731-732.  
 Mayo, Sarah, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Mayo, Thomas, **14.** 292.  
 Mayo Baptist Asso'n, history, **5.** 1185, 1189.  
 Mayo River, **2.** 795; **4.** xxi.  
     act for mill dam on, **25.** 110.  
     bill for dam on, **21.** 798, 805, 836, 965, 966, 978, 988, 1009, 1010.  
 Mays. See Mays.  
 Mays, Mr., **13.** 95.  
 Mays, Benj., pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Mays, Edward, to report on lands, **2.** 484.  
 Mays, Shadrach, army pay, **17.** 230.  
     army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 May's Hill, **14.** 529.  
 Mayson. See Mason.  
 Mayson, Maj., **11.** 340.  
 Mayland, Col., **12.** 517.  
 Mazerett (Mazarett), John, clothing to for troops, **14.** 714, 715, 716.  
     com. on fil. stores, **14.** 379.  
     on council of war, **14.** 719.  
     reports on arms, **15.** 79; on clothing, **14.** 714-716.

- shoes to, **14.** 441; loaned to troops of, **14.** 738.  
 supplies to, **14.** 727, 756.  
 to Armstrong on army affairs, **12.** 520-521.  
 to Gates on clothing, etc., **14.** 724.  
 Mazyck, Mr., introduces bill in S. C. to suppress negro insurrections, **11.** 47.  
 Meachem, Henry, elected marshal, **12.** 602, 608, 715, 718.  
 Meacon. See Macon, Mecon.  
 Meacon, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 Meacon, John, lieu., **10.** 626.  
 Meacon, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 Meacon's Landing, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 Mead, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.  
 Mead, Amos, **9.** 1232.  
 Mead, Andrew, **2.** 753, 805.  
 Mead, Dav., land grant to, **4.** 344.  
 Mead, John, land grant to, **4.** 885.  
 Mead, Jno. D., in militia, **22.** 309.  
 Meade, Col., **14.** 266.  
   reports on movements of British, **11.** 542.  
 Meade (Mead), Lt. Col., field officer, **12.** 503, 531.  
   in command, **12.** 518.  
   pres. court martial, **12.** 501.  
 Meade, Maj., **14.** 286.  
 Meade, David, witness, **6.** 573.  
 Meade, Maj. E., **14.** 37.  
   to Caswell on battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 38-39.  
 Meade, John, petition, **1.** 585.  
 Meades. See Meads, Meeds.  
 Meades, John, appraiser, **2.** 80.  
 Meades, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Meade's Heights, Br. at, **15.** 536.  
 Meadow, Jason, regulator, **7.** 808; **8.** 79.  
 Meadow, Jason, Jr., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Meadow, John, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
 Meadow Mountain, **5.** 11.  
 Meadows. See Meders, Medows.  
 Meadows, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 230.  
   in army, **15.** 721.  
 Meadows, Ann, petition, **21.** 358, 402, 678, 687.  
 Meadows, Jas., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Meadows, James, takes oath, **22.** 168.  
 Meadows, Jesse, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Meadows, John, takes oath, **22.** 168.  
 Meadows, Sir Phl., at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 557-558, 630-633; **2.** 50-51.  
 instructs to send no prisoners to Eng. without evidence, **1.** 868.  
 on atty's gen. for colonies, **1.** 463-464.  
 on boundary dispute, **1.** 525-526, 703-704, 716-717.  
 on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 805.  
 on division of C., **1.** 772-773.  
 on pirates, **1.** 475-476.  
 on proprietary colonies, **1.** 535-537, 538, 539-540.  
 on temporary laws in the colonies, **2.** 142-143.  
 Meadows, Wm., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Meadows, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Meadows, The, French and Indians at, **5.** 430.  
 Meads. See Meades, Meeds.  
 Meads, Ben, in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Meads, Jno., in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Meads, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Meads, Tim, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Meads, Timothy, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Meads, Timothy, signs Quaker petition, **1.** 252.  
 Meal, act to forbid exportation, **25.** 255-6.  
   to be sold by weight, **23.** 918.  
 Mean and small causes, act on trial of, **23.** 116, 175-7, 336.  
 Means, Hugh, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
 Means, James, returns on clothing to be made to, **14.** 67-68.  
 Means, Samuel, claim, **9.** 488.  
 Means, Samuel, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Means, Wm., claim allowed, **5.** 979.  
 Means, Wm., exempted, **7.** 625.  
 Meanysicah, signs Indian treaty, **18.** 515.  
 Meares. See Mears.  
 Meares, Benj., in militia, **22.** 421.  
 Meares (Mears), George, a J. P., **4.** 1039; **6.** 335; dropped, **6.** 340.  
   building coms'r, **25.** 246, 270, 271.  
   memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
   vestryman, **23.** 343.  
 Meares, Miss Jane, **16.** 264.  
   asks permission to go to Ireland, **16.** 570-571.  
 Mearle, Ellinor, convicted of fornication and adultery, **1.** 626.  
   swears to paternity of child, **1.** 627.  
 Mearly, Samuel, petition, **21.** 53.



Mearns, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 703, 766.

Mears. See Meares.

Mears, Geo., in militia, **22.** 307.

Mears, Jas., in militia, **22.** 330.

Mears, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.

Mears, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 1250.

Mears, Wm., a J. P., **17.** 422.

building coms'r, **24.** 704.

in assembly, **21.** 13, 20, 47, 52, 128, 133, 155, 160, 191.

receipts for service, **22.** 475.

Mearsam, —, honest and minute, **14.** 630.

Measam, George, to Gates on movements of Br., etc., **14.** 634-635.

Mease, —, transports goods to N. C., **10.** 851.

Mease, Mr., to supply prisoners, **10.** 890.

Mease, James, clothier general, **22.** 1012.

to Caswell on agent for clothing, **11.** 688-689.

Mease and Caldwell, deliver clothing, **22.** 1010-11.

Measel. See Meazel.

Measel (Measley), Luke, Indian commissioner, **2.** 458.

Measle, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 256.

Measles, John, juror, **4.** 517.

Measles, Moses, in militia, **22.** 355.

Measles, Tim, in militia, **22.** 355.

Measley, Josiah, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.

Measures and weights, act on, **23.** 53-4, 178-180, 336; **25.** 160.

bill to regulate, **19.** 758; **21.** 271.

stamp for, **1.** 570.

standard, rec'd, **1.** 568-569; delivered to new keeper, **2.** 12; to be kept by Crisp, **2.** 151; to be adopted, **1.** 558, 559.

Meazel. See Measel.

Meazel, Wm., juror, **25.** 188.

Meazericke, Nathanyell, settler, **1.** 76.

Meazles, Luke, services of, **1.** 597.

Mebam, Wm., bill for gun, **22.** 478.

Mebane. See Maybin, Maylane.

Mebane, Mr., **16.** 602.

Mebane, Capt., escorts prisoner, **22.** 98.

to raise men against regulators, **7.** 707.

to treat with regulators, **7.** 710.

Mebane, Capt., in Orange, **22.** 1047.

militia to rendezvous at house of, **7.** 710.

wishes on officers for recruiting, **11.** 579.

Mebane (Mybain, Mebin), Alexander, **21.** 742.

a J. P., **23.** 995.

allowance to, **19.** 411, 734.

asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.

Board of War to on provisions, **14.** 386-387, 389.

brig. gen., **21.** 327, 328, 330, 665, 666.

chm. com. of whole, **21.** 51.

col. of militia, **20.** 579, 580; **21.** 154, 160, 361.

coms'r on building, **24.** 461; on accts. of, **19.** 196, 323, 324.

dist. auditor, **24.** 537, 686.

in assembly, **19.** 234, 235, 236, 263, 280, 282, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 406, 718, 719, 730, 749, 773, 789, 794, 804, 808, 822, 824, 827, 835; **20.** 120, 121, 122, 124, 125, 130, 134, 137, 147, 155, 157, 159, 162, 167, 172, 179, 193, 203, 205, 212, 224, 229, 233, 235, 238, 239, 240, 246, 248, 276, 279, 287, 288, 306, 308, 312, 313, 318, 331, 340, 351, 356, 373, 387, 434, 466, 479, 482, 500, 507, 534, 541, 568, 571, 592, 597; **21.** 2, 4, 7, 8, 10, 21, 35, 40, 46, 47, 52, 53, 54, 66, 68, 74, 77, 83, 91, 92, 93, 108, 109, 115, 121, 123, 125, 127, 129, 130, 139, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 194, 196, 198, 199, 204, 207, 209, 216, 220, 221, 224, 226, 234, 236, 241, 242, 243, 244, 248, 252, 267, 268, 274, 278, 279, 285, 288, 294, 300, 303, 305, 309, 311, 316, 321, 328, 332, 334, 344, 345, 346, 347, 354, 360, 366, 367, 372, 379, 382, 390, 391, 402, 411, 425, 432, 434, 578, 584, 587, 596, 597, 623, 624, 634, 648, 650, 653, 659, 675, 734, 737, 738, 740, 784, 797, 816, 844, 872, 873, 876, 882, 883, 885, 886, 892, 912, 917, 919, 920, 927, 929, 930, 931, 937, 941, 942, 944, 946, 956, 958, 962, 965, 970, 974, 980, 983, 986, 996, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1018, 1021, 1024, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.

in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 7, 12, 13, 26, 29, 30, 32.

in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 39, 46, 48, 49.

- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 970, 971.  
juror, **7.** 842.  
money and shoes to, **14.** 433.  
on com. of assembly, **18.** 29, 143.  
on com. to destroy paper money,  
**20.** 107.  
Penn to on provisions, **14.** 639.  
petitions, **19.** 932.  
report as coms'r to burn currency,  
**21.** 224, 230, 234, 368, 382; on cer-  
tificates, **21.** 352, 356, 365, 368,  
372, 382.  
resolve in favor of, **19.** 230.  
sheriff, **11.** 526.  
to cancel certificates, **20.** 282.  
to procure provisions, **14.** 640.  
to receive warrants, etc., **21.** 131.  
to sell land, **21.** 684.  
trustee Univ., **25.** 22.
- Mebane (Mabane, Maybeen, Meban,  
Mebin), Alexander, Sr., **8.** 580.  
a J. P., **4.** 1243; **5.** 813; **23.** 995.  
asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
bill for service, **22.** 475.  
claim allowed, **5.** 979.  
coms'r on location of court, **25.** 272.  
petitions for extension of power of  
J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
recommended for lt. col., **22.** 336.  
reports on militia of Orange Co.,  
**5.** 365.  
sheriff and vestryman, **23.** 384.  
resigns as J. P., **21.** 243, 249, 605.
- Mebane, Andrew, asks pardon for  
Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Mebane, James, **16.** 586.  
account of, **19.** 555, 558, 629, 637.  
asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
building coms'r, **24.** 693.  
execution stayed, **21.** 799, 964, 966.  
money from, **21.** 1066.  
nom. for coms'r confiscated prop-  
erty, **21.** 386, 703.  
petitions, **19.** 932; **21.** 221, 232, 291,  
297, 595, 642.
- Mebane, John, lieutenant col., **11.** 830.  
(This should be Robert.)  
in assem., **21.** 734, 871, 873, 876, 880,  
892, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 943,  
944, 946, 965, 980, 983, 999, 1003,  
1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032,  
1055.  
nom. for major, **21.** 327, 665.  
pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Mebane, Robt., **14.** 182; **15.** 316; **22.**  
111, 114.  
army rank, **13.** 476; **16.** 1113.
- asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.  
brings N. C. brigade back to State  
and goes to Charleston, **14.** vii-  
viii.  
captured at Charleston, **14.** xi, 817.  
court martial presided over by dis-  
solved, **12.** 505.  
field officer, **12.** 504, 514.  
instructed to form new regiment,  
**14.** 70-71.  
killed, **16.** 603.  
lieut. col., **10.** 941; **11.** 830. (Here  
printed John.)  
movements, **22.** 206, 207.  
on rear guard, **12.** 497.  
pres. of court martial, **12.** 501.  
re-enlistments in company of, **15.**  
749.  
roll of company of, **15.** 724-725.  
resorts to impressment for provis-  
ions, **22.** 1048.  
to Burke on movement of troops,  
**15.** 612.  
to Caswell on his health and con-  
dition of troops, **14.** 136; on re-  
cruits, desertions, etc., **11.** 521-  
522; on troops and dissatisfaction  
of officers, **14.** 80-81.  
to parade, **12.** 530.  
to take troops to South to recruit,  
etc., **14.** 292-293.
- Mebane, Wm., **5.** 1205.  
in assem., **19.** 1, 2, 9, 79, 82, 89, 97,  
98, 115, 116, 162, 205.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 12, 13, 26,  
27, 30, 35.  
protests against regulators, **9.** 273-  
274.
- Mebane (Meben), Wm., asks pardon  
for Hunter, **9.** 86-7.
- Mecan, Maj., dies, **15.** 274.
- Mechanics, few, **5.** 2.  
in office, **1.** 687.
- Meck, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1121.
- Mecklenburg Co., **5.** xxxiii, 1226; **6.**  
775, 798, 1011, 1084, 1085, 1127,  
1266; **7.** 6, 31, 32, 241, 451, 452,  
477, 521, 821, 825, 829, 841, 880,  
938, 939, 994; **8.** v, xvi, 141, 518,  
698, 711, 730, 735, 741; **9.** 46, 57,  
284, 298, 302, 365, 369, 593, 786,  
811, 859, 921, 924, 1282; **10.** x,  
xxxii, xxxiii, 1, 8, 66, 106, 107, 144,  
183, 525, 550, 586, 674, 676, 753,  
792, 797, 827, 999, 1002; **11.** 606,  
618, 619, 758, 823; **12.** 117, 451;  
**13.** 734g; **14.** 262, 288, 379, 458,

478, 490, 615, 683, 777; **15.** 20, 178, 179, 691; **17.** 503, 657, 684, 685, 711, 763, 824, 908, 947, 969, 1040; **18.** 84, 119, 124, 148, 218, 353, 370, 497; **19.** 229, 899, 902, 956, 957, 958, 963, 964, 973, 975, 980, 984, 985, 988, 989, 991, 996; **20.** 22, 399, 610; **21.** 156, 362; **22.** 110, 115, 116, 118, 119, 121, 122, 125, 126, 129, 134, 152, 302, 743, 843, 853, 871, 930; **23.** 618, 621, 691, 705, 724, 750, 751, 803, 825, 855, 874, 904, 912, 946, 991; **24.** 30, 31, 178, 232, 251, 267, 374, 536, 690, 980; **25.** 494.

act for court, **24.** 36-9, 50-64, 161; for elections in, **24.** 80; for separate elections for assem., **24.** 948; for tax for pub. building, **24.** 149, 523, 692-4, 844, 943-4; **25.** 12; on boundary, **23.** 841-2, 964; on bridges and ferries, **23.** 785-6; on Dobbs tract, **24.** 213, 224-5, 425; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 452; on mill dams, **24.** 743; on roads, **23.** 851-2, 870-1, 908-9, 920; on road through to Wilmington, **23.** 753-4; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to change time of co. ct., **24.** 688-9, 873-8; to destroy vermin in, **23.** 784-5, 914; wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 826, 958; **25.** 510-4, 516-17, 826; to divide, **23.** 769-72; militia, **24.** 292, 711, 716, 819; to establish town in, **23.** 772-3; to extend time of settlement of sheriffs, **25.** 520-1; to fix C. H., **23.** 966-7; to found Queen's College, **8.** 486-490; **23.** 787, 857; **25.** 519d-519f, 520; to amend Queen's College act disallowed, **9.** 596, 597, 665; to incorporate Centre Benevolent Society, **25.** 29-30; to move public buildings from Charlotte, **24.** 701-2, 948.

aids S. C., **10.** 408.

ammunition of Waddell blown up in, **9.** 618.

amount thrown into S. C., **9.** 369. and Cherokee boundary, **7.** 220, 245. and grants on S. C. line, **8.** 562.

Baptists in, **5.** 1187.

bill for C. H. in, **9.** 396, 400, 401, 443, 446, 493, 497, 500, 503, 505, 508, 509, 584, 586, 662, 729, 783, 784, 847, 851, 858, 862, 905, 908, 909, 911, 919, 920, 928, 1012; for fines, **20.** 170; for road from,

**7.** 354, 359, 399-400, 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-7, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641, 645, 668, 695-696; for road through, **9.** 115, 118, 120, 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187, 221, 257, 402, 411, 444, 511, 518, 519, 523, 526, 584, 657; for town in, **7.** 311, 378, 380, 600, 603, 611, 635, 637, 639, 642, 649, 895, 897, 898, 900; **921,** 929, 930, 937, 939, 942, 949; on electing members of assembly, **20.** 135, 140, 150, 153, 207, 413; on pub. buildings, **20.** 150, 153, 159, 171, 187, 195, 206, 207, 333, 346, 368, 413; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to alter boundary, **9.** 729, 783, 839, 842, 847, 851, 861, 886, 890, 895, 896, 905, 907, 908, 910, 927, 1012; to alter time of courts, **18.** 62, 115, 182, 295, 327, 344, 391; to alter elections in, **19.** 446, 459; to amend act to establish town in, **12.** 600, 608, 613, 617, 620, 653, 704, 718, 731-732, 736; to amend act for road through, **9.** 417, 419, 429, 432, 532, 537, 551, 552, 556, 659; to amend charter of Queen's College, **9.** 113, 116, 118, 134, 163, 167, 171, 175, 180, 183, 221, 254; to ascertain boundary, etc., **8.** 361, 364, 376, 384, 422-423, 425, 427, 431, 433, 458, 478; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to change C. H. and for pub. buildings, **19.** 446, 459, 478-479, 745, 781, 788, 805, 822; to divide, **6.** 972; **7.** 563, 590, 599, 600, 635, 895, 897, 898, 900, 921, 929, 932, 937, 940, 949, 978; **20.** 557; **21.** 72, 114, 117, 127, 236-237, 239, 321, 359-360, 601, 603, 655; to divide militia of, **13.** 884, 887, 891, 972, 978, 980; to erect Queen's College in, **8.** 348, 350, 353, 391, 398, 400, 404, 409, 429, 526; to incorporate Liberty Hall Academy, **12.** 35, 41, 49, 86, 88, 113; to make land entries in, **13.** 566, 578, 583, 598, 668, 681, 699, 703; to make road to, **6.** 1169, 1170; to settle mill dams, **17.** 361, 366, 403, 406; **20.** 75, 101.

Board of Trade on Queen's College act, **9.** 248, 249, 250.

British in, **14.** 397, 398, 404, 405, 407, 410, 423, 425, 481.

census of settlers on Selwyn tract



to be taken, **7.** 278; of 1790, **26.** 737-772.  
clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 747.  
complains of act to open land office, **12.** 672.  
condition, **15.** 369-370.  
court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
debts due to, **8.** 280-281.  
declares independence, **9.** 1264.  
distress caused by ravages of armies, **14.** 445.  
drafts from, **14.** 874.  
dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574.  
duty on liquors brought into for Queen's College, **8.** 490.  
extortions in, **7.** xvi.  
firmness of, **15.** 171.  
German Reformed Churches in, **8.** 747, 748.  
Germans in, **8.** 630; loyal, **10.** 231.  
Hay claims land in, **15.** 202.  
in need of salt, **14.** 456.  
in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.  
instructions for delegates of proposed for the country, **10.** 239-242; to delegates to Prov. Cong., **10.** 870a-870f.  
J. P.'s in, **6.** 799, 1086; **9.** 75; **23.** 994.  
jurors for, **10.** 2; **22.** 502.  
land holders of to vote, **23.** 987.  
land grant in, **9.** 1136.  
lands to immigrants in, **7.** 543-544.  
loyalists in, **10.** 441.  
Lutherans in, **8.** 760, 762, 763, 764, 779, 781.  
map of, **7.** 861.  
members of assembly, **6.** 1151; **7.** 284, 343; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 448, 734, 763, 765, 1188; **12.** 2, 3, 549, 656; **13.** 546, 736, 785, 836, 919; **16.** 2, 33; **17.** 265, 282, 795, 878; **18.** 2, 27, 227; **19.** 1, 4, 129, 151, 234, 400, 408, 508, 511, 718, 733; **20.** 2, 10, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 585, 730, 872.  
members in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22.** 28, 27.  
members in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 500, 914, 916, 919.  
memorial from, **16.** 128, 129, 131; **19.** 88.  
militia from, **22.** 584; accompanies Tryon, **7.** xiii; called out against regulators, **7.** 718, 722, 740, 741,

821, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 832, 834, 836, 837, 859, 888, 889; **8.** 535, 593, 603, 607, 649, 673, 674, 697, 698, 700; **22.** 871, 873, 874, 875; holds fords, **17.** 997; much on duty, **15.** 151; on Cherokee boundary expedition, **7.** 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 1002, 1008; paid, **10.** 571; returns of, **22.** 395-9, 437, 438.  
note on act to divide, **8.** 5.  
officers, **9.** 298; **14.** 264.  
organization of troops, **10.** 206, 207, 531.  
organized, **10.** xxix; **23.** 589-92.  
owes state, **21.** 1068, 1075.  
parishes in, **7.** 541.  
petition from, **19.** 562, 563-564; **20.** 319, 321; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31, 51; on lands, **9.** 790; **21.** 740, 776, 777, 886, 887, 952; on Dobbs's lands, **8.** 160; for repeal of marriage and vestry acts, **10.** 1015-1017; for seminary, **9.** 462; from settlers on Dobbs's patent on rents, **9.** 46-47; on sheriff, **20.** 22, 24.  
poll tax for, **23.** 866.  
Presbyterians in, **5.** 1193, 1194, 1220-1228; **7.** 541.  
quit rents from, **9.** 608.  
regulators in, **7.** 715, 864, 865; **8.** 644, 649.  
religious feeling in, **77.** 252-253, 260.  
remonstrance of on confiscation act, **14.** 345-347.  
report on settlers on McCulloh grants in, **7.** 275, 276-277.  
representation from, **17.** 294.  
resources, **22.** 777.  
riots in over Selywn lands, **7.** 18, 23-24, 32-34, 37-38.  
Rowan S. C. to S. C. of, **10.** 11.  
S. C. proceedings, **10.** 186.  
salt furnished to, **14.** 440, 441, 444, 459, 470.  
schools in, **8.** 749; needed, **6.** 1041.  
settle, **5.** 1225.  
sheriffs, **8.** 388.  
specific tax to be collected, **20.** 104-105.  
Suther preaches in, **8.** 739.  
tax in, **19.** 706.  
taxables in, **7.** 145, 284, 289, 539, 541.  
time for inferior court in, **7.** 609, 647.

- to remain in Salisbury Dist., **24**. 451.  
 Tories should be set free, **14**. 448.  
 troops from join Davie, **14**. 780; enlist in S. C., **22**. 731; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **14**. 28; **24**. 154.  
 troubles on frontiers of, **6**. 1025.  
 Tryon Co. cut out of, **8**. 10.  
 Waddell's powder destroyed in, **8**. 622-623.  
 wagon report wanted, **14**. 393.  
**Mecklenburg Co., Va.**, **14**. 576, 614, 660; **22**. 154.  
 British in, **15**. 553.  
 Burke to on movements of British, **15**. 549.  
 ready to send troops to N. C., **11**. 274, 275.  
**Mecklenburg C. H.**, **22**. 134.  
 act for road from, **23**. 870.  
 location changed, **23**. 770.  
**Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence** **4**. xxii; **5**. xxxix, 1194, 1224; **8**. v, 740; **9**. 1263-5; **10**. iii, vi, x, xxxvii, 38, 106, 107, 144, 231, 447; **19**. 964; **22**. 118, 126.  
 Johnson on, **15**. 178.  
 Martin on, **10**. 38-39, 48.  
 prepared, **9**. xxxvi.  
 resolves, **9**. 1282-1285.  
**Mecklenburg District**, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
**Mecklenburg School**, **13**. 374, 382.  
**Mecklenburgs**, **16**. 922.  
**Mecon**. See **Macon**.  
**Mecon**, John, lieutenant, **10**. 944.  
**Mecoy**, Mr., **12**. 460.  
**Mecoy**, Wm., in militia, **22**. 324.  
**Mecoy**, Willis, in militia, **22**. 324.  
**Medals**, to Indians, **7**. 209.  
**Medaris**, Masy C., pensioner, **22**. 76.  
**Medcalf**. See **Metcalf**.  
**Medcalf**, Charles, **24**. 466.  
 sells lands to Moravians, **5**. 1155n.  
**Medea**, the, to sail to Cape Fear, **17**. 1013.  
**Medearis** (Madera, Madireis, Medireis, Medana), Capt., **14**. 339.  
 and recruiting service, **15**. 403.  
 left out on rearrangement, **16**. 578.  
 money for troops put into hands of, **15**. 745-746.  
 orders to, **15**. 443.  
 permission to ship tobacco refused, **15**. 576.  
 roster of company, **16**. 1024, 1122, 1131, 1151.  
 See also **Madaris**, **Madeiras**, John.  
**Medearis**, John, **14**. 656.  
**Medearis** (Medires), Jno., army rank, **16**. 1110.  
 staff officers, **15**. 450.  
 rank settled, **15**. 700.  
 to Sumner on movement of troops, **16**. 961.  
**Meders**. See **Meadows**.  
**Meders**, James, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
**Meders**, Tobc, in militia, **22**. 265.  
**Medford**, James, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
**Medici** (Madacy), Cosmo de, **11**. 634; **14**. 16.  
 action of Board of War on troop of horse raised by, **13**. 496-498, 499.  
 appointed captain, **11**. 367, 370-371.  
 brings loan certificates to N. C., **13**. 58-59; delivers them, **13**. 72.  
 dissatisfaction with, **13**. 201-2.  
 employed to buy horses, **13**. xiv.  
 furnishes list of prisoners, **11**. 483.  
 lieutenant, **10**. 519.  
 light horse of to be furnished, **11**. 747-748,  
 money for not to be had, **13**. 453.  
 ordered north with company, **11**. 67, 72.  
 payment to, **13**. 352.  
 petition, **21**. 247, 249, 284, 292, 293, 298, 322, 363, 395, 434, 609, 638, 645, 704.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 195, 220, 239,  
 recruits, **13**. 167-168, 174.  
 reports on Caswell at Brandywine, **15**. 706.  
 resigns, **14**. 111.  
 Sumner on work of, **13**. 190.  
 to be court martialed, **11**. 409.  
 to be ordered to headquarters, **13**. 194.  
 to Bland on clothing for troops, **13**. 459.  
 to Caswell on battle of Germantown, etc., **11**. 661; on prisoners and answer, **11**. 480, 483; on recruiting, **16**. 179; on recruits and Ga. affairs, and answer, **13**. 68-69, 73.  
**Medicinal Springs**, bill to make public property, **12**. 794-795, 800-801, 855, 867.  
**Medicine**, advertised, **13**. 373.  
 bill to encourage physicians and surgeons, **21**. 322, 643; to regulate

practice, **21.** 225, 235, 260, 261, 596, 625, 839, 1012, 1019, 1023.  
for troops, **14.** 452.  
in army, Fallon on, **14.** 49-50.  
to be impressed, **14.** 436.  
trouble over, **15.** 698.  
Williams on, **14.** 291-292.  
**Medicines**, imported, **22.** 917.  
purchase of provided by William-  
son, **15.** 643.  
sent to N. C., **22.** 968, 970.  
**Medison**, John, in militia, **22.** 165.  
**Medison**, Paton, in militia, **22.** 164.  
**Mediterranean Sea**, **8.** 272; **16.** 897;  
**18.** 526, 629.  
commerce of importance to U. S.,  
**17.** 178.  
French fleet defeated in, **5.** 609.  
trade with discussed, **6.** 1033.  
**Medley**, Bryant, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
**Medlin**. See Maudlin, Modlin.  
**Medlin**, Aaron, army pay, **17.** 234.  
**Medlin**, Elisha, army pay, **17.** 231.  
**Medlin**, Joseph, drafted Quaker, **13.**  
275.  
**Medlin**, Jos., in militia, **22.** 372 .  
**Medlin (Medlen)**, Shadrack, army  
rank, **16.** 1110.  
army rank, **16.** 1120.  
enlistment of examined, **11.** 811.  
pensioner, **22.** 75.  
**Medlock**, Charles, a J. P., **23.** 992;  
dropped, **10.** 128.  
act to extend time of settlement as  
sheriff, **25.** 520-1.  
allowance to, **22.** 856.  
Caswell to on troubles with troops,  
**13.** 150-151.  
colonel, **10.** 530.  
committee to re-examine accounts  
of, **10.** 979, 983-984.  
county commissioner, **24.** 151.  
dues from as sheriff, **9.** 573.  
holds court in Anson against wishes  
of the regulators, **7.** 723, 724, 725,  
728.  
in Assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 813,  
823, 913, 925, 965, 966, 1000; **17.**  
635, 705, 900, 947, 948, 953, 963;  
**18.** 2, 3, 24, 34, 59, 61, 69, 90, 154,  
156, 160, 185; **19.** 1, 2, 3, 48, 130,  
380, 386, 392, 397.  
jails suspects, **14.** 287.  
juror, **22.** 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508,  
510.  
lieut. colonel and colonel, **10.** 205,  
530.

on com. of Assem., **13.** 761, 787, 819,  
831, 915, 916; **16.** 21; **17.** 639,  
644, 723, 728, 845, 854, 936; **18.** 9,  
69, 70, 80, 81, 241, 308.  
on com. of cor. of Anson, **9.** 1033.  
oppresses Anson people, **7.** 807, 808.  
petition, **18.** 812, 815; referred to  
com., **13.** 750, 773, 774, 803, 805.  
presides at court, **8.** 255.  
report on memorial of, **17.** 708, 709,  
714, 791.  
road coms'r, **23.** 754.  
surety, **7.** 114.  
to Caswell on register for Anson Co.,  
**11.** 440; on Tories in Anson, **11.**  
655.  
to Council of Safety on danger from  
Tories, **10.** 669-670.  
**Medlock**, Geo., tax collector, **19.** 707.  
**Medlock**, Hescoat, exempted, **9.** 461.  
**Medlock**, Israel, appointment as regis-  
ter asked, **11.** 440.  
**Medlock**, John, pay to, **22.** 487.  
**Medlock**, Nathl., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
**Medlock**, Nicholas, pay to, **22.** 488.  
**Medlock**, Samuel, pay to, **22.** 487.  
**Medoell**, Jno., in militia, **22.** 265.  
**Medows**. See Meadows, Meders.  
**Medows**, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
**Medum**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
**Meech**, Capt., siezes vessel, **1.** 468.  
**Meedcalfe**, Francis, court martialed,  
**15.** 736.  
**Meeds**. See Meades, Meads.  
**Meeds**, Timothy, in militia, **17.** 1055.  
**Meek**, —, **17.** 158.  
**Meek**, Mr., **20.** 681.  
**Meek**, Mrs., **16.** 947, 950.  
**Meek**, Geo., prosecuted for treason, **16.**  
168, 174; **19.** 88, 121.  
treasonable correspondence of con-  
sidered, **16.** 128, 129, 131.  
**Meek**, Jacob, petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-10.  
**Meekie**, Jno., in militia, **22.** 378.  
**Meeking's Landing**, inspection at, **25.**  
313, 379.  
**Meekins**, Isaac, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Meekins**, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 497.  
**Meekins**, William, in militia, **22.** 496.  
**Meeks**, David, bad man, **21.** 752.  
**Meeks**, George, discharged from Prov.  
Cong., **10.** 521.  
**Meeks**, Robt. army rank, **13.** 516; **16.**  
1112.  
**Meeks**, Sovereign, bad man, **21.** 752.  
**Meeks**, Wm., army pay, **17.** 233.



- in army, **13**. 516.
- Meeting House**, to be built by Quakers, **1**. 596, 656.
- Meeting of Proprietors**, **1**. 33-34.
- Meezle, John, land grant to, **4**. 767.
- Meg, Col., **12**. 514.
- Megehee, Benj., Jr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Megehee, Benj., Sr., in militia **22**. 162.
- Megehee, Charles, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Megehee, John, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Megehee, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Megehee, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Meggs, Col., and battle of Stony Point, **14**. 328.
- Meggs, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Megias, Pablo, prisoner, **22**. 268.
- Meginsafe, David, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Meglamre, John, Baptist minister, **5**. 1176.
- Megoon, Geo., payment to, **22**. 420.
- Megratt, Richard, witness, **5**. 568.
- Megue, Lawrence, appraiser, **1**. 652. juror, **1**. 608, 621. road overseer, **1**. 613.
- Meguire, Samuel, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Mehaffy, John, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Mehallm, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-14.
- Meherrin (Menherring), **2**. 475; **10**. 416; **22**. 273. stores at, **15**. 470, 521.
- Meherrin (Meherring) Creek, **2**. 204; **4**. 351; **23**. 205.
- Meherrin Ferry, **2**. 748.
- Meherrin Indian Town, **1**. 661. depositions at, **1**. 740.
- Meherrin (Maherin, Maherine, Mecharens, Mehoring) Indians, **5**. 321; **22**. 735. aid Va., **5**. 839, 858, 861, 864. act to settle bounds, **23**. 112, 335; **25**. 211. and Va. boundary, **1**. 743, 752. attacked by N. C., **1**. 667-668, 670-671. bill on intrusion on lands of, **4**. 820, 822, 827. boundaries surveyed, **2**. 644-645. bounds to be settled, **3**. 175. claim lands of settlers, **4**. 615, 616-617. complain of encroachments, **5**. 995. condition, **5**. 1. deliver a murderer, **2**. 640, 664. depredations, **1**. 570. educate their boys, **1**. 817. encroachments on lands of, **2**. 499-500, 526-527, 657-660, 669. few, **22**. 274. insolence and encroachments of, **1**. 751-752, 754-755, 893-894; **2**. 643-644. history of, **2**. 643-644. lands to be laid out, **1**. 615. not to be trusted, **1**. 884. numbers, **3**. 153; **5**. xli. petition against encroachments, **2**. 639, 642-644. Pollock to Spotswood on allegiance of, **2**. 73-74; to treat with, **2**. 56-57. reduced in numbers, **6**. 989. release prisoner, **1**. 893. report on, **5**. 163; **6**. 616; **22**. 313. survey puts them in N. C., **3**. 89. take children of Tuscaroras prisoners, **2**. 117. take prisoners, **1**. 891. treaty with, **1**. 669, 670.
- Meherrin (Meherren, Maherine), Neck**, **2**. 643; **22**. 273; **25**. 221. belongs to Chowan Indians, **2**. 140-141. land dispute with Indians, **4**. 615, 616-617.
- Meherrin (Maherine, Meherine, Meheron, Meherring) River**, **1**. 662. 663; **2**. 6, 7, 204, 426, 499, 522, 525, 643, 644; **4**. 617; **8**. 228; **11**. 835; **23**. 205, 478, 503; **25**. 211. a public highway, **25**. 92. act for town on, **24**. 856-7, 859-61, 960-1; on destruction of fish in, **23**. 657; **25**. 489. and Va. boundary, **1**. 648, 741, 744, 752, 754-755. bill for ferry over, **4**. 128; for town on, **7**. 577; **18**. 17, 30, 44, 247, 249, 253, 259, 266, 268; to prevent destruction of fish, **6**. 1228, 1236, 1240, 1253, 1270, 1275, 1278, 1289, 1292, 1297, 1298; **7**. 92; **8**. 97, 101, 103, 104, 112, 119-120, 133, 137, 140, 153-154. boats on collected, **15**. 635. boundary of M. Indians, **2**. 644. British on, **15**. 550, 556, 560. Carolina grants on, **1**. 740. crossed by boundary, **2**. 748, 749, 756, 757, 776, 778, 782, 783, 807, 808, 809, 810. Indian owners of, **1**. 657-659, 660.

insolent Indians on, **1.** 893.  
 lands taken up on, **1.** 854.  
 name, **1.** 676, 677.  
 observation at mouth of, **1.** 615.  
 proposed settlement of Indians on,  
**2.** 152.  
 stock driven over into Va., **1.** 751.  
 Meherrin Town, **2.** 644.  
 Meignan, M. L., officer, **13.** 127.  
 Meigs, Col., field officer, **12.** 529.  
 in command, **12.** 518.  
 on court martial, **12.** 542.  
 position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.  
 Meigs, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1116.  
 Meissenheimer, Jac., **8.** 749.  
 Meissenheimer family, **8.** 747.  
 Mekert, Jno. F., in militia, **22.** 392.  
 Melanathonis (Melanchoris), Croni-  
 con Carionis, **2.** 584.  
 Melchor, Isaac, **9.** 1233.  
 Meldey, Jno., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Meley, Michel, petitions on need of  
 money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Meliken, James, juror, **3.** 53.  
 Melket, Edward, petitions on roads  
 and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Mellican, Wm., a J. P., **7.** 856.  
 Mellikin, Wm., a J. P., **6.** 1077.  
 Mellon, Col., to parade, **12.** 530.  
 Melone, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Meloy, —, **19.** 1232.  
 Meloy, Reuben, soldier, **14.** 131.  
 Melt, Willis, army pay, **17.** 231.  
 Melteer, Jethro, petitions on county  
 bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Melton. See Milton.  
 Melton, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Melton, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 Melton, Henry, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Melton, Jeremiah, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Melton, Jeremiah, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Melton, John, claim allowed, **5.** 976;  
**6.** 210.  
 Melton, John, in assembly, **17.** 878.  
 Melton, Jno., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Melton, John, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 navigation coms'r, **23.** 510-11.  
 Melton, Jonathan, **22.** 339, 341.  
 Melton, Jona., army rank, **15.** 721;  
**16.** 1113.  
 Melton, Jonathan, road coms'r, **23.**  
 221.  
 Melton, Richard, in militia, **22.** 343  
 Melton, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 344.  
 Melton, Rich., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Melton, Robt., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Melton, Robert, seized, **15.** 461.

Melton, Wm., army pay, **17.** 230.  
 army rank, **15.** 730; **16.** 1108.  
 Melton, Wm., in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Melts, Wm., army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Melvin, Daniel, land grant to, **4.** 1247.  
 Members of assembly, qualifications  
 of, **2.** 213-216.  
 sent for, **5.** 56.  
 Memorials and Petitions, committee  
 and reports on, **18.** 14-15, 16, 17,  
 23, 28, 29, 32, 45, 47, 48, 52, 55,  
 58, 60, 61, 66, 69, 75, 76, 83, 84,  
 87, 90, 91, 94, 98, 100, 101, 104,  
 106, 107, 110, 111, 116, 122, 124,  
 126-127, 133, 144, 145, 146, 147,  
 148, 172, 173, 174, 175, 182, 188,  
 201, 202, 203, 207, 211, 224, 242,  
 245, 246, 254, 256, 258, 264, 278,  
 287, 290, 291, 301, 308, 316, 320,  
 323, 324, 328, 329, 330, 333, 334,  
 349, 351, 357, 364, 366, 392, 395,  
 413, 430, 454, 457; **20.** 133, 137,  
 191, 232, 314, 315, 326.  
 Men wanted for land, **3.** 432.  
 Menasses, —, inquest on, **22.** 828.  
 Mencey, Shadrach, army pay, **17.** 233.  
 Mendenhall, Nathan, pensioner, **22.**  
 77.  
 Menees, Benj., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38,  
 47, 48.  
 Menhew, Micajah, army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Menius, Frederick, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Mennis, Callohil, prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 Menonists, **22.** 168.  
 act for relief of, **24.** 329; ment'd,  
**24.** 594; on affirmation, **24.** 13,  
 14, 86, 219, 329, 684-5; to pay extra  
 tax, **24.** 204, 222, 281-2, 318, 434,  
 438, 439, 492.  
 and provision and money tax, **24.**  
 344, 390, 391, 392, 435.  
 bill to tax, **19.** 167-168, 188, 224, 314,  
 361.  
 exempted from military service, **24.**  
 117, 190, 193, 358, 361, 386, 413,  
 716, 819.  
 in Pa., **8.** 729.  
 report and bill on favors in matter  
 of oath, **13.** 551, 572, 579, 601,  
 648-649, 652-653, 685, 711, 728, 830,  
 831, 920, 921.  
 tax on, **17.** 642, 643, 644-645, 725,  
 729.  
 to furnish clothing for troops, **12.**  
 640, 749, 750; troops or substi-  
 tutes, **13.** 415; substitutes, **24.**  
 156.

- to take oath for citizenship, **12.** 809, 810.
- Mens, James, sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- Mensey, Josias, court martialled, **12.** 545.
- Menson, Matthias, army pay, **17.** 234.
- Mentewo Indians, correspondence with Cherokees, **5.** 612-613.
- Mentges, Lt. Col., rank, **16.** 648.
- Mentor, The, captures Spanish vessels, **15.** 253.
- Menture, Patrick, land grant to, **4.** 703.
- Mentyes, Maj., field officer, **12.** 522.
- Menyoak, **19.** 997.
- Menze (Neuse?) River, **2.** 249.
- Menzies, Maj., field officer, **12.** 541.
- Menzies, Francis, petition of widow, **18.** 178, 186-187, 198, 400, 417, 418.
- Menzies, John, commission as judge of admiralty, **2.** 765-766.
- Mercer, —, juror, **1.** 588.
- Mercer, Mr., chairman Va. com. of whole, **10.** 380.
- Mercer, Col., report of promotion false, **9.** 277.
- Mercer, Gen., wounded, **11.** 368.
- Mercer, Christopher, land grant to, **4.** 349.
- Mercer, Christopher, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.
- Mercer, Edward, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Mercer, Forester, execution suspended, **8.** 635; **9.** 37.
- Mercer, Forrester, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Mercer, George, commission as lieutenant gov. of N. C., **8.** 60, 513; **9.** 50, 1171.
- lieutenant governor and member of council **8.** 60, 513; **9.** 50, 1171.
- Mercer, Hugh, **9.** 1235.
- Mercer, James, **9.** 1235.
- Mercer, Jas., in militia, **22.** 391.
- Mercer, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22.** 391.
- Mercer, Jer., juror, **4.** 521.
- Mercer, Jeremiah, to lay out road, **25.** 474.
- Mercer, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1113.
- Mercer, John, ensign, **10.** 945.
- Mercer, John, quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- Mercer, Jos., land grant to, **4.** 619, 631.
- juror, **4.** 525.
- Mercer, Joseph, reward for capture, **10.** 939; **12.** 75, 77.
- Mercer, Nash, reward for capture, **12.** 75, 77.
- Mercer, Nicholas, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Mercer, Noah, reward for, **10.** 939.
- Mercer, Richard, paroled, **15.** 20.
- Mercer, Richard, Sr., petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Mercer, Mrs. Richard, flag asked for, **15.** 20.
- Mercer, Samuel, exempted, **6.** 494.
- Mercer, Solomon, to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.
- Mercer, Solomon, Jr., to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.
- Mercer, Thos., juror, **1.** 589, 590.
- road overseer, **1.** 613, 625.
- Mercer, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 601, 641, 805.
- Mercer, Thos., signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- Mercer, Thos., Sr., canal coms'r, **24.** 871.
- Mercer, Wm., in militia, **22.** 378.
- Mercer, fort, stormed, **11.** 797.
- Meceracu, —, breaks open Pollock's cellars, **10.** 1031.
- Mercereau, Justice, **10.** 910.
- Merchandise, act for duty on foreign m., **24.** 547-53, 658-61, 797, 798-802; **25.** 58, 80.
- bill for tax on, **13.** 861.
- instructions on, **6.** 531.
- loaned to State, **16.** 472.
- Merchant, Cadan, juror, **4.** 521.
- Merchant, Caleb, army pay, **17.** 234.
- army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Merchant, Caleb, juror, **4.** 521.
- Merchant (Marchand), Christopher, **2.** 747, 751.
- a J. P., **2.** 818.
- Merchant, Hugh, summoned to assembly, **4.** 725.
- Merchant, Kader, in assembly, **7.** 342, 932; **8.** 106, 303, 304, 326, 455.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 916.
- Merchant, Maliche, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Merchant, Willowby, juror, **4.** 520.
- Merchant Companies, not to be exclusive, **22.** 22.
- Merchant ships, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324, 326.
- Merchants, **1.** 589; **2.** 86, 88, 90, 113, 196, 201, 268, 349.
- badly used by their factors in America, **2.** 157.
- Bd. Trade on petition of on public



- bills, **6.** 22-24.  
bring law suits to recover debts, **2.** 101, 102, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109.  
complaints of, **1.** 439; on bills ment'd, **6.** 47.  
Dobbs on petition of regarding bills, **6.** 218-219.  
encouragement of, **1.** 117-118.  
furnish supplies to army, **16.** 484-486, 495-496.  
instructions on discriminations against, **5.** 1117.  
law suits by, **2.** 91-92, 97, 99.  
memorial ment'd, **5.** 481; on confiscation, **19.** 952-955; to Board of Trade on trade, **5.** 321-324; on bills considered, **6.** 70, 71, 73; on trade considered, **5.** 283-284.  
notice to in Wilmington from S. C., **9.** 1109.  
petitions from, **1.** 634, 635, 637-640; against export of cattle, **6.** 166; on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205; on exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17; on N. C. and Va. debts, **4.** 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850; to Dobbs on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746.  
protest against Va. law on debts, **1.** 279-280.  
suffer from impressments, **15.** 601-602.  
to be encouraged, **3.** 115.  
**Merchant's Service**, bill to regulate officers, seamen and marines, **12.** 177, 197, 198, 213, 346, 370, 379, 388.  
**Mercromby, Chas.**, bill for goods, **22.** 456.  
**Mercury**, frigate arrives in N. Y., **16.** 845.  
**Mercury**, ship of war, **10.** 412 420, 428.  
**Mercy, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 308.  
**Merden, Jeriah**, juror, **25.** 187.  
**Mereday, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
**Mereday, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
**Meredeth, Wm.**, ensign, **10.** 518.  
**Meredith, —**, a prisoner, **13.** 374.  
**Meredith, —**, in C. C. (Pa.), **20.** 603, 632.  
**Meredith, Capt.**, takes prize, **11.** 592, 762.  
**Meredith, Benj.**, land grant to, **4.** 890, 963.  
**Meredith, Binedick**, in militia, **22.** 387.  
**Meredith, Elizabeth**, rights proved, **4.** 1238.  
**Meredith, James**, juror, **22.** 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
**Meredith, Jos.**, captures the Polly, **11.** 755.  
**Meredith, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 217, 218.  
rights proved, **4.** 598.  
**Meredith, Wm.**, owes State, **21.** 1077.  
petition, **21.** 261, 265, 359, 621, 674, 694.  
**Meredith, Wm.**, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
**Meredith, Wm.**, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
**Meredith, Wm.**, resigns as J. P., **21.** 819, 988, 992.  
**Meredith, Sir Wm.**, **19.** 924.  
**Meres, David**, history and fortunes, **15.** 75.  
**Merideth, Elizabeth**, land grant to, **4.** 1240.  
**Merideth, Wm.**, at council on Tories, **15.** 123-124.  
**Meridith, David**, navigation coms'r, **24.** 966.  
**Meriot, Samuel**, lands lapse, **2.** 426.  
**Meriwether, J.**, **22.** 788.  
**Merk, John**, sick, **5.** 3.  
**Merkle, Christoph**, settles in N. C., **5.** 1147n.  
**Mermaid, the**, frigate, **10.** 984.  
**Mermaid, the**, ship, **4.** 752.  
**Mero**, error for Miro, q. v.  
**Merreck, George**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Merree, John I.**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Merrell, Hezekiah**, pays for com., **17.** 560.  
**Merrett.** See Merritt.  
**Merrett, Danl.**, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
**Merrett, Thos.**, allowance to, **22.** 843.  
**Merrett, Thos.**, imported, **1.** 393.  
**Merrian, Philip**, army rank, **16.** 1108.  
**Merrich, George**, memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
**Merrick, Ann**, inquest on, **22.** 825.  
**Merrick, Geo.**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
bill for him to emancipate slaves, **21.** 789, 816, 817, 826, 955, 959, 987.  
commissioner for Wilmington, **10.** 707.  
on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1111, 1150, 1151; **10.** 24.  
petition, **21.** 740, 887, 892, 990.  
road coms'r, **23.** 910.  
**Merrick, Geo.**, in militia, **22.** 306.  
report on militia Co., **22.** 384-5, 388.

- Merrick, Grace, land grant to **4.** 628, 714.
- Merrick, Jno., in militia, **22.** 306, 311.
- Merrick, John, in militia and recommended, **22.** 383, 384, 386.
- Merrick, Thos., **4.** 353.  
a J. P., **4.** 4.  
land grants asked, **4.** 454; grant to, **4.** 628, 714.
- Merrick, Thos., in militia, **22.** 274.
- Merrick, Thos., in militia, **22.** 306.
- Merrick, Thos., in militia, **22.** 386.
- Merrick, Thos., town com'r, **25.** 268.
- Merrick, John, settler, **1.** 76.
- Merrick, Thos., settler, **1.** 76.
- Merrick, William, land grant to, **1.** 94.
- Merriday, Thos., vestryman, **25.** 208-209.
- Merridith, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1121.
- Merridith, Wm., on Surry S. C., **10.** 229.
- Merrihew, Tim., in militia, **22.** 266.
- Merril, Danl., pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Merril, Tim, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Merril family, to be pardoned, **9.** 309.
- Merril Shop, **22.** 436.
- Merrill, Capt., prisoner, **19.** 849.
- Merrill (Merril), Benj., bears petition to Tryon on battlefield, **8.** 647.  
excluded from pardon as regulator, **8.** 613, 618.  
executed as regulator, **8.** 643, 648,  
manner of death, **8.** 639.  
Martin asks lands of for widow, **9.** 69.  
mercy to family discussed, **9.** 278, 279.  
property of regranted to widow, **9.** 65, 66, 350.  
speech on the gallows and character, **8.** 656-657.  
Tryon's report of execution of, **8.** 650.
- Merrill, Benjn., pensioner, **22.** 77.
- Merrill, John, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Merrill's Plantation, **19.** 849.
- Merrit, Ephraim, in militia, **22.** 379.
- Merrit, Joel, army rank, **16.** 1117.
- Merrit, Sam., quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Merrit, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Merrit, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 353.
- Merrit, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 68.
- Merrit, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 244.
- Merritt. See Merrett.
- Merritt, Mr., **15.** 416.
- Merritt, Capt., defeats Kimborough, **14.** 380.
- Merritt, Maj., servant of, **1.** 661.
- Merritt, Arthur, in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Merritt, Benj., stops survey, **5.** 494.
- Merritt (Merrit), Charles, deposition on boundary dispute, **1.** 660, 742.
- Merritt, Daniel, in militia, **17.** 1060.
- Merritt, Danl., pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Merritt, Drury, army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Merritt, Hezekiah, resolve in favor of, **16.** 84.
- Merritt, Joel, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Merritt, Shadrach, pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Merritt, Stephen, in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Merritt, Thos., exempted, **7.** 939.
- Merritt, Thomas, rights proved, **4.** 705.
- Merritt, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Merritts, Jonas, land resurveyed, **4.** 353.
- Merriweather, Maj., field officer, **12.** 533.  
on guard, **12.** 542.  
to parade, **12.** 518.
- Merrix, Job, land grant to, **4.** 1032.  
rights proved, **4.** 1032.
- Merry Branch, **25.** 465.
- Merry Neck, **12.** 517.
- Merryday, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 249.
- Merryhew, Tim, in militia, **22.** 263.
- Merryhew, Tim, in militia, **22.** 265.
- Merryman, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Merryon, David, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Mersault, Wm., claims, **9.** 590.
- Merson, Philip, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Mertilleer, John, land grant to, **4.** 277.
- Merton, statute of in force in N. C., **23.** 317-8.
- Merttins, Geo., takes deposition, **2.** 560-561.
- Merviday, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.
- Meryman, Charles, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Meryman, Charles, Jr., takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Meryman, Nicholas, takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Mesell, Lawrance, holds estate of Spragg, **1.** 425.
- Mesne Conveyances, act on registering, **23.** 185-186, 337, 442-3, 534, 614-6, 666-7, 801, 926; **24.** 17, 423-4, 500, 571-2, 912, 966-8; **25.** 80, 215-19, 239, 304-9; disallowed, **9.** 1078.  
bill for relief from failure to register, **6.** 458, 459, 466, 469, 494, 496, 497, 507, 508, 511; **7.** 300, 301,

- 302, 303, 338, 350, 353-4, 357, 359, 363, 365, 419; **8.** 291, 294, 297, 314, 315, 320, 328, 336, 337, 429; **9.** 385, 390, 396, 443, 463, 464, 478, 483, 494, 497, 583, 660; **12.** 41, 47, 48, 80, 112; **16.** 47, 49, 52, 55, 62; **19.** 21, 27, 52, 134, 155, 160, 245, 246, 272, 274, 278; to extend time for registering, **13.** 867, 876, 883, 945, 951, 960, 972; to prove, etc., **19.** 611, 612, 652, 676, 695, 696; **20.** 523, 555, 561, 563, 565, 571, 588; to regulate registration, **6.** 1102, 1112, 1118, 1144, 1169, 1172, 1186, 1188, 1189, 1191-1192.  
Bd. Trade on act for, **9.** 956.  
Messages to assembly. See Addresses to assembly to and from governors and under General Assembly.  
Messaux, Mr., **5.** 1212.  
Messer, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 229. army rank, **13.** 516; **16.** 1116.  
Messer, Benj., in militia, **22.** 318.  
Messer, Coy, in militia, **22.** 345.  
Messer, Jas., Sr., in militia, **22.** 318.  
Messer, Jerch., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
Messer, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
Messer, John, allowed to resign, **11.** 810. army rank, **16.** 1119.  
Messer, Jos., in militia, **22.** 345.  
Messer, Peter, **22.** 433.  
Messey, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
Messey, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1122.  
Messick, Aaron, army rank, **16.** 1120.  
Messick, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 231. ensign, **10.** 944.  
Messick, Joseph, army rank, **13.** 515; **16.** 1109.  
Messley, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1117.  
Mester, Lodowick, juror, **4.** 516.  
Metals, 1-5 reserved to king, **1.** 7.  
Metcalf. See Medcalf.  
Metcalf, Mr., offers to rent, **2.** 387.  
Metcalf, C., land grant to, **4.** 219.  
Metcalf, Caleb, juror, **25.** 190.  
Metcalf, Caleb, land grant to corrected, **4.** 595.  
Metcalf, Danga, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
Metcalf, George, **8.** 9, 43.  
Metcalf, Warner, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
Metcalf Street, Newbern, **23.** 708; **24.** 246.  
Metcalf, Anthony, in militia, **22.** 373.  
Metcalf, Caleb, goods stolen from, **2.** 588-589.  
Metcalf, John, asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.  
Metchil, Joab, in militia, **22.** 367.  
Metchler, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
Methodist Conference, **8.** 770.  
Methodist Episcopal Church, Miller a preacher of, **8.** 770.  
Methodists, **5.** 1214. and Whitfield, **6.** 1060-1061. activity abates, **6.** 594-595. character, **6.** 265. condemned by Whitfield, **7.** 97. give trouble to Reed, **6.** 565. heat of abated, **6.** 1047-1048. revivals among, **5.** 1173-1174.  
Metisick, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 229.  
Metissick, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
Metisuck, Thos., in army, **13.** 521.  
Metle, Luke, appraiser, **2.** 290.  
Meton, Thos., enlists, **22.** 445.  
Metslow, Jno. D., in militia, **22.** 323.  
Mettres, Jethro, army rank, **16.** 1118.  
Mettra la Caroline, **6.** 260.  
Metts, Geo., in militia, **22.** 324.  
Mevis, Mark, land grant to, **4.** 965.  
Mew, Cemme, in militia, **22.** 324.  
Mew, Philip, land grant to, **4.** 892.  
Mew, Phil. Jr., land grant to, **4.** 704.  
Mewes (Mews), James, escapes from prison, **10.** 631. loyalist, **10.** 596.  
Mexico, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1109.  
Mexico, **6.** 221; **9.** 34. mines in, **2.** 351. plate fleet from, **3.** 11. trade with, **6.** 1320.  
Mexico, bay of, **2.** 231; **5.** 466; **6.** 618; **9.** 71.  
Mexico, Gulf of, Spanish want English territory on, **3.** 9.  
Mexico silver, **25.** 142.  
Mexidon, George, claim, **9.** 490.  
Mexidon, John, claim, **9.** 489.  
Meyer, Rev. J. W., pastor of Lutheran churches, **8.** 781. visits Lutheran churches, **8.** 779.  
Meyers, David, **8.** 742.  
Meyers, Phillip, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
Meyers family, **8.** 742.  
Meyerstown, Pa., **8.** 754.  
Meylan, Ch., attests DeGraffenried's narrative, **1.** 985, 986.  
Meyn, —, surveyor-general of Va., **1.** 358.  
Meyrick, Moses, fined, **9.** 653.  
Mezel, Aaron, in militia, **22.** 357.  
Mezel, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 357.  
Mezel, Jos., in militia, **22.** 357.  
Mezell, Luke, bill for town on lands of, **17.** 303, 305, 347, 363, 392.



- Mezick, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1114.  
 Mezzick, Joshua, exempted, **9**. 452.  
 Mial, Mark, witness, **10**. 957.  
 Miall, Peter, juror, **22**. 511.  
 Miami River, **5**. 464; **17**, 161; **18**. 514; **20**. 746.  
     fort on needed, **5**. 465, 467.  
 Michael, Conrad, allowance to, **22**. 820, 821.  
 Michael, Frederick, **21**. 368, 369, 776.  
 Michael, Nicholas, **21**. 776.  
     claims land, **21**. 368, 369.  
 Michal, Griffin, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 Michals, Sanders, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 Micham, Paul, army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Michel, Adam, **5**. 1205.  
 Michel, Cary, a prisoner, **11**. 353.  
 Michel, Jacob, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Michel, Jos., in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Michel (Mitchell), Lewis, bad conduct of, **1**. 964-965.  
     buys land in N. C., **1**. 718, 719, 986-987.  
     claims to have silver mine, **1**. 958, 959, 960.  
     commands Palatines in Indian war, **1**. 954.  
     contracts for Palatines, **1**. 986-990; with miners, **1**. 960, 965.  
     deceives gov of Va., **1**. 962.  
     DeGraffenried demands reports from, **1**. 963-964.  
     DeGraffenried reveals plan to go to Va. to, **1**. 957.  
     director general of minerals in Pa., **1**. 961.  
     dupes DeGraffenried and others with silver mines, **1**. 959-960.  
     fails to find silver mine, **1**. 974.  
     grant from, **4**. 618.  
     inquiries for, **1**. 968, 969.  
     mines leased to, **1**. 723.  
     proposes settlement on Mississippi, **1**. 965.  
     proposes to buy land for Swiss, **1**. 707.  
     settlement of discussed, **1**. xi.  
     takes lead of Palatines, **1**. 958.  
     to repay Pollock for provisions, **1**. 718.  
 Michel, Naam, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Michell, Davie, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
     petition on who are titheables, **9**. 97.  
 Michievous Chief, killed, **20**. 731.  
 Michools, Thos. See Nichols, Thos.
- Michigan, gov't, **20**. 740-746.  
 Michigan lake, **20**. 746.  
 Michl, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Michur, Mr., in Md. Leg., **16**. 794.  
 Mickelwrath, John, nom. for C. C., **19**. 635.  
 Mickeson, Capt., a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 Micklejohn, George, **8**. 23.  
     aids Person in prison, **8**. xxviii.  
     allowed to appear before Prov. Cong., **10**. 917, 932.  
     and his work, **7**. 259, 260, 261-262.  
     and regulators, **7**. 731, 764, 765.  
     location, **7**. 457, 541; **8**. 221, 222.  
     opens Prov. Cong., **10**. 168.  
     opposes regulators, **8**. xlv, 15, 20.  
     paroled, **10**. 560.  
     preaches to troops, **7**. 834, 835; **22**. 873.  
     quoted on Jones, **8**. 65.  
     recommends Jones, **7**. 856.  
     resolve on ment'd., **11**. 321, 327.  
     school trustee, **24**. 297.  
     sermon to troops ment'd., **7**. 886; published by province, **7**. 919, 920, 959, 976, 983.  
     to be removed to Perquimans Co., **10**. 646.  
     to S. P. G. on Tryon's gov't, **7**. 519-520.  
     with British at Moore's Creek, **10**. xxvi.  
 Mickleya, John, in army, **15**. 724.  
 Mickson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Mico Hatkee, talk of at Indian Cong., **11**. 186.  
 Middleton, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Middle Brook, **12**. 484.  
 Middle Brook, Pa., **14**. 290.  
 Middle Brook Camp, **14**. 361.  
 Middle Brook Road, **12**. 462.  
 Middle Church, **5**. 1180n  
 Middle County (?), T., magistrates for, **22**. 702.  
 Middle Creek, **24**. 636.  
     lands on, **15**. 340.  
 Middle Creek, Wake Co., **15**. 612.  
 Middle Creek, N. J., **14**. 47.  
 Middle District, Anson Co., act for return of property in, **25**. 59.  
 Middle District, Tenn., surveyor for, **19**. 690, 697.  
 Middle Fork Creek, **5**. 1148, 1159, 1161.  
     settlements on, **5**. 1150.  
 Middle Ground Shoals, **17**. 129.  
 Middle Grounds, the, **23**. 249.  
 Middle Little River, Moravians take

- up lands on, **5.** 8-9.
- Middle Neck Bridge, **2.** 265.
- Middle River, **5.** 6.
- Middle Settlements of Cherokees, **22.** 930, 995; **24.** 141, 160.
- act for treaty with, **24.** 509-10; **25.** 59.
- offensive, **16.** 461.
- treaty to be held with, **22.** 760-1.
- Middle States, **15.** 33; **16.** viii; **17.** 65, 174; **21.** 522.
- arms in, **17.** 103.
- migration from, **16.** 459.
- Middle Street, Newbern, **24.** 825.
- Middle Swamp, **23.** 629.
- Middle Temple, The, **3.** 35, 40, 81; **4.** 655, 656; **11.** 89, 90.
- Middle Towns of Cherokees, **22.** 137.
- Middleborough (N. J.), **12.** 460.
- Middlebrook, N. Y (?), **14.** 50.
- Middlebrook Camp, **13.** 428.
- Middlebrooke, J., army pay, **17.** 229.
- Middlekauff, Rev. S. S., pastor of German Reformed Churches, **8.** 753.
- Middlesex Co., **6.** 703, 717.
- bill for erection of, **4.** 743-744.
- Middlesex Co., Eng., **2.** 533; **3.** 34, 35, 40; **4.** 655, 656; **5.** 617, 621, 622, 772, 775, 777, 779; **6.** 19, 533, 569, 573, 578, 997; **11.** 89, 90.
- returns Wilkes and Glyn to Parlt., **9.** 1093, 1097.
- Middlesex Co., Va., titheables in 1756, **5.** 565.
- Middleton, —, **10.** 616.
- Middleton, —, killed by Cherokees, **10.** 662.
- Middleton, —, signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.
- Middleton, Mr., **10.** 315.
- Middleton, Mr., in C. C., **22.** 754.
- Middleton, Mr., leaves N. C., **5.** 498.
- Middleton, Mr., treatment in Va., **2.** 253-254.
- Middleton, Mr., Jr., taken from Charleston as prisoner, **15.** 177.
- Middleton, Mrs., **15.** 525.
- treatment considered, **15.** 596.
- Middleton, Capt., "Defence" ment'd, **5.** v.
- Middleton, Col., **16.** 687.
- commands N. C. troops, **19.** 980.
- Middleton, Lt. Col., wounded, **15.** 638.
- Middleton, A., to Burke introducing Rutledge, **14.** 211-212.
- instructs S. C. agents in England, **2.** 448-449.
- to prepare address of thanks, **2.** 255.
- Middleton, Arthur, prisoner, **15.** 393.
- Middleton, Danl., army rank, **16.** 1112.
- Middleton, Henry, appraiser, **2.** 68.
- juror, **25.** 186.
- Middleton, James, lieut., **10.** 629.
- on patrol, **10.** 25.
- to report on militia, **10.** 645.
- Middleton, James, voter, **15.** 237.
- Middleton, John, land grant to, **4.** 223.
- Middleton, John, quit rents of, **22.** 260.
- Middleton, Roger, juror, **1.** 592, 594.
- Middleton, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 230.
- army rank, **16.** 1114.
- Middleton, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 854, 965.
- Middleton, Samuel, patent to, **6.** 1019.
- Middleton, Sol., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Middleton, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 764.
- Middleton, (town), act to establish, **24.** 944-5.
- Middleton, Conn., **6.** 223.
- Middleton, Tenn., **10.** 713.
- Midget, Wm., army pay, **17.** 232.
- Midgett, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 496.
- Midgett, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Midgett, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Midgett, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Midgett, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 636.
- Midgett, Mathew, appraiser, **1.** 866.
- home of, **1.** 857.
- juror, **2.** 80; **25.** 186.
- paid for arresting Low, **1.** 855.
- prosecuted for theft, **2.** 173.
- tries to get land, **2.** 70.
- Midgett, Sam'l., a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Midgett, Samuel, in militia, **22.** 498.
- Midgett, Samuel, petition, **22.** 939.
- Midgett, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 496.
- Midins, John, recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.
- Midjett, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Midleton, Barbary, gives power of attorney, **1.** 450.
- law suit, **1.** 433.
- Midleton, John, juror, **4.** 525.
- Midleton, Sam'l., in militia, **22.** 453.
- Midleton, Robt., in militia, **22.** 452.
- Midleton's Department, **10.** 613.
- Miers, Christy, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Miers, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Miers, Henry, in militia, **17.** 1059.
- Mifflin, Mrs., **10.** 485.
- Mifflin, Col., **10.** 485.
- Mifflin, Benj., certifies to N. C. roster, **16.** 1197.
- Mifflin, Gen. Thos., **12.** 462.

- Adams to on consecration of ministers, **17.** 41-42.  
on Board of War, **11.** 682.  
president of C. C., **16.** 917; **17.** 9, 67.  
to Martin on acts and resolutions of C. C., and answers, **17.** 16-17, 29, 40, 71, 74; on money, **19.** 945-946; on treaty, **16.** 918.  
Mifflin (fort), abandoned, **11.** 681.  
attack on, **11.** 665, 677, 788, 789.  
taken by British, **11.** 806, 809.  
Migration, begins, **3.** 430.  
Milberry, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 232.  
Miles, Abraham, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
Miles, Charles, regulator, **7.** 735.  
Miles, David, in militia, **22.** 494.  
Miles, David, land grants to **4.** 803.  
Miles, John, army pay, **17.** 232.  
Miles, John, tried for felony, **2.** 686, 695-696.  
Miles, John, Jr., regulator, **7.** 735.  
Miles, John, Jr., regulator, **7.** 736.  
Miles, John, Sr., regulator, **7.** 735.  
Miles, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1108.  
Miles, Narby, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
Miles, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 735.  
Miles, Wm. Jr., asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
Miles, Wm. Sr., asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
Milesian Race, **15.** 679.  
Milford, Anthony, cornet, **17.** 828.  
Military, subordinate to civil power, **10.** 1004.  
Military Accounts, act on issue of certificates on, **25.** 75-6.  
bill on certificates for, **21.** 813, 846.  
Military affairs, books on sent to N. C., **10.** 812.  
report on, **20.** 703-705, 709-710, 714-715, 721-722, 758-760, 771-772, 786-789.  
Military and naval accounts, com. to settle, **10.** 504.  
Military claims, relief for considered, **21.** 736, 739, 805, 884, 918, 925.  
Military discipline, books on sent to N. C., **10.** 756.  
Military duty, and Quakers, etc., **17.** 636, 637, 642, 643, 644-645, 716, 721, 725, 729.  
Military Guide, Baron Steuben's, **24.** 819.  
Military Journal, 1768, **22.** 870-6.  
Military operations, discussion of, **11.** x-xix.  
Military orders, **14.** 355-356; **16.** 263-269.  
Military organization, discussion of, **11.** ix-x.  
in colony, **1.** 83, 84-85, 86, 87-89.  
of Clarendon Co., **1.** 97-98.  
Military power, instructions on, **6.** 529-531.  
of governor, **3.** 70-72.  
of Proprietors, **1.** 29-30-31, 111-112.  
Military Stores, Caswell on removal of, **13.** 5-6.  
com'rs. to erect magazines for, **13.** 583, 683-684, 690; to examine and report on, **12.** 362-364.  
removal of provided for, **12.** 85.  
resolve of Cont. Cong. on removal of, **11.** 754-755.  
resolve to have same removed, **12.** 241, 242, 256.  
to be guarded in Edenton, **13.** 684.  
to be removed to Point Pleasant, **11.** 505-506; and Kinston and guarded, **22.** 919-20, 925.  
See also Arms of Ammunition.  
Military system, criticized, **14.** 74-75.  
Military Warrants, act for more time for surveys, **25.** 62.  
Militia abstract of returns on, **5.** 161, 163.  
act against calling out on civil process, **25.** 53-4; for, **24.** 1-5, 113-119, 190-198, 335-7, 358-67, 710-716, 813-19, 907-8, 947-8; **25.** 50-1, 105-6, 108-9, 266-7, 334-7, 393, 519d; for payment of, **23.** 781-3; against Indians, **25.** 62; for pensions for, **24.** 409-10, 568-9, 681-2, 735-7, 744; for rewards for prisoners and scalps, **24.** 15; for them to build road, **24.** 913-14; on, **23.** 244-247, 330-1, 338, 341, 518-22, 535, 585, 596-601, 667, 749, 787-8; **25.** 160, 496, 511; to expire, **9.** 785; to compel officers to account for moneys, **24.** 166-7; to divide that of Mecklenburg Co., **24.** 292; to draft, **24.** 404-5; to establish, **23.** 760-5, 940-5; to get account of service of, **24.** 679-80; to raise for active service, **24.** 154-7, 160, 198-9, 254-5, 257, 260-1, 262, 337-9, 367-73, 384-7, 413-17; to regulate, **12.** 94, 113; **23.** 29-31, 151, 399, 440, 503; to subsist, **23.** 503; to use against British, **24.** 128-9, 262; to use in execution of process, **24.** 672-3.  
address against use in place of reg-



ular troops, **13.** 389-390; to in Rowan, **10.** 10-11.  
 affairs of in Albemarle, **1.** 239.  
 agree to turn out against regulators, **8.** 495.  
 all freemen to serve in, **25.** 135.  
 allowance to considered, **10.** 951-952; **12.** 219; when on duty, **12.** 406.  
 alterations in ment'd, **3.** 335.  
 amount, **5.** 124.  
 armorers for, **18.** 819.  
 arms for, **15.** 73  
 arrangements for proposed, **19.** 856, 857-859.  
 asked for in aid of S. C., **15.** 402.  
 at Camden battle and conduct, **15.** 584-585; **15.** 384-385.  
 bad effects of, **15.** 173-174.  
 behave badly, **16.** 528.  
 behavior at Camden, **14.** 568; **15.** v. 60, 65.  
 bill for **4.** 469; **6.** 1097, 1101, 1105, 1108, 1121, 1144, 1154b, 1156, 1163, 1168, 1178, 1179, 1197; **7.** 573, 623, 900, 907, 908, 911, 913, 920, 938, 944-945, 946, 953, 960, 965, 970, 977; **9.** 836, 871-872, 873, 874, 884, 934, 947, 948, 949, 950, 1010; for amendments to law on, **4.** 818, 820, 822, 826, 830, 831, 932, 834; for better regulation of, **5.** 664, 668, 669, 686, 693, 695, 696, 699, 701, 704, 705, 734; **6.** 377, 378, 399; for convenience of in Carteret Co., **12.** 180, 181, 212, 213, 225, 227, 254, 346-347, 354, 388, 391, 404; **13.** 358; in New Hanover, **12.** 557, 561, 566, 666; in Rowan Co., **13.** 559, 564, 595, 659, 665, 697; forts, **17.** 112; for places for musters, etc., **21.** 418; for regulation of, **5.** 501, 503, 505, 506, 524, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 537-538; passed, **6.** 268; on, **20.** 27, 35, 91, 112; **21.** 284, 364, 617, 633, 649, 718, 800, 836, 852, 963, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1023, 1027, 1031; to amend act on, **20.** 275, 283, 491, 504, 508, 524; **21.** 43, 45, 50, 72; to amend act to appoint, **8.** 296, 299, 332, 338, 342, 347, 350, 352, 386, 398, 403, 428; to amend and continue act for, **6.** 511, 861, 865, 869, 870, 873, 890, 921, 928, 936, 941, 944, 945, 948; to amend act to regulate, **17.** 855, 929, 930, 934-935, 936-937, 945, 952, 961; to appoint, **6.** 442,

443, 444, 446, 458, 459, 463, 468, 488, 492, 496, 497, 504, 505; to continue act to appoint, **7.** 300, 308, 313, 320, 322, 323, 338, 355, 376, 379, 382, 388, 395, 400, 401, 420; to divide regt. of, **13.** 884, 887, 891, 972, 978, 980; that of Rowan, **16.** 38, 44, 47, 53, 75; to draft, **17.** 831, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 840, 923, 926, 928, 951, 966, 968; to embody and march to aid of other States, **13.** 758, 761, 769, 817-818; to establish, **12.** 51, 56, 57, 58, 62, 66, 70, 74, 79, 86, 88, 89-90, 94, 111, 180, 192, 196, 198, 230, 237, 264, 365, 369, 388, 409, 449; **17.** 316, 363, 389, 398, 419, 646, 669-670, 675, 702, 729, 732, 755, 757, 765, 777; **18.** 96, 154, 198-199, 260, 336, 338, 377, 386, 428, 437; **19.** 430, 455, 763, 769, 799; in Franklin, **22.** 726; to get accurate account of service, **19.** 429, 450, 470-471, 768, 789, 795, 803, 823; to make officers of settle for fines, **12.** 555, 557, 561, 569, 580, 584, 653, 665, 666, 674, 680, 693, 716-717; **13.** 358; to pay claims, **17.** 821, 834, 906, 907, 924, 927, 928, 935, 941, 951, 959, 963; to provide for, **6.** 125, 131; to regulate, **4.** 477, 478, 480, 483, 504, 507, 509, 512, 535, 538, 550, 555, 559, 560, 561, 563, 564, 573, 574, 741, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020; **5.** 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270-271, 284, 286, 290, 291-292; **6.** 120, 121, 137, 140, 141, 142, 183; to regulate and establish, **13.** 535, 594, 613, 627, 647, 662, 663, 666, 695, 697, 710, 722, 724, 734; 847, 863, 873, 938, 969; **19.** 578, 608, 611, 617, 647; to regulators in Hyde Co., **12.** 166, 170-171, 172, 178, 254, 334, 343, 344, 350, 369, 452, **13.** 356; in Transylvania, **9.** 1273, 1274, 1278; to require practice of in Bladen Co., **16.** 52, 55, 67, 70, 85; to send to aid of U. S., **12.** 180, 181, 197, 240, 251, 347, 355, 371, 378, 420; **13.** 358, 359-360; to settle the rank of officers, **12.** 595, 703.  
 Board of War on necessity of, **14.** 406-407.  
 bounties for, **20.** 440; **22.** 955; needed, **14.** 860; not paid, **22.** 963.

- brigadier general for in Tennessee, **22**. 643.
- Brown to Nash on, **14**. 851.
- Bryan on calling out, **11**. 542-543.
- Burke to on recruits, **16**. 203; to assem. on defects of act for, **22**. 1038, 1039-40, 1041.
- Butler on raising, **22**. 575-6; reports on, **22**. 555-6.
- called out, **16**. 285, 290-291; against Indians, **17**. 803, 962, 965; by governor, **15**. vi.
- capture rebels, **16**. 462.
- captured at Charleston, **14**. xi.
- Caswell on, **14**. 161; dismissed from command of, **15**. 131; on assignments of **14**. 555; on movements of, **14**. 337-338, 512-513, 515-516; to Gen. Assem. on law of, **14**. 12.
- claims for service, **20**. 7; referred to com., **17**. 280, 281; settled, **19**. 116-117, 119, 128; to be allowed, **18**. 39, 272.
- clothing for, **14**. 714.
- collection of, **16**. 476, 477, 481, 482, 515, 516, 517; **17**. 983.
- colonel resigns, **14**. 134.
- come in slowly, 841-842.
- command of discussed, **15**. 642; by Smallwood causes trouble, **14**. 425-426, 435.
- commissaries for, **12**. 688-689, 694, 711; to be appointed, **12**. 586.
- commissions for officers, **30**. 265, 266, 445; to be renewed under Tryon, **7**. 275.
- committee on allowances, **19**. 149, 150, 264, 267; and reports on affairs of, **12**. 21-22; on payment of, **10**. 572, 582-583, 584, 588; of Prov. Cong., to regulate and report of same, **10**. 555, 560-563, 564; on regulation of, **10**. 507, 515, 530; to consider number to be raised, **17**. 744; to consider state of and prepare bill on same, **12**. 29; to consider use of against Indians, **12**. 28; to inquire in method of raising and reports, **10**. 947-948, 977.
- companies to be discharged, **12**. 367, 368,
- company organized to defend Ocracock, **13**. 901, 905, 997.
- comparative numbers in the field, **14**. 76.
- complaint against, **15**. 503-504; against commissions, **22**. 865; over officers, **22**. 931.
- conditions, **16**. 41; in Granville, **5**. 566-567.
- conditions of passing law on, **6**. 984.
- conduct in Briar Creek battle, **14**. 33.
- C. C. not ready for that from N. C., **13**. 38; orders that it be called out, **14**. 851-852; recommends that 1000 men be raised, **10**. 40-41.
- Continental to accept positions in, **16**. 1200.
- contractors reimbursed for money borrowed, **12**. 795, 865-866.
- corps of invalids to be raised, **15**. 205-206.
- cost, **22**. 981; of calling out considered, **8**. 446, 450, 476.
- court-martialed, **10**. 703-704.
- cover Salisbury, **15**. 66.
- cowardice at Camden, **14**. 607; at Guilford C. H., 840, 930-931, 975-976.
- Davie on, **22**. 776-7.
- decays under Johnston, and improvement, **5**. 123-124.
- defects of law, **4**. 734, 736.
- demands on, **15**. 98.
- depredations of, **22**. 602-3.
- desert, **6**. 221.
- deserters to be brought back, **14**. 638.
- detained in S. C., **14**. 344.
- disbanded, **14**. 111, 181, 188, 189, 332-333.
- discharged, **14**. 743-744.
- discriminated against in matter of provisions, **14**. 547-549.
- Dobbs to Board of Trade on, **5**. 570-571, 572, 575-576.
- drafts of, **15**. 360-361, 364; **17**. 1041; **22**. 595-6, 946; considered, **19**. 866; needed, **15**. 151; ordered, **15**. xii; to be made, **17**. 807, 808.
- draft riots, **14**. 319; to be suppressed, **14**. 169-170.
- enlistment of, **14**. 117-118.
- encampment of, **16**. 595-596.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 324.
- entitled to bounty, **14**. 6.
- entry taken and sheriffs to advance money to, **13**. 554, 655-656.
- estimate of pay due to, **14**. 818.
- exchange of prisoners of considered, **16**. 314-318; **17**. 655, 668, 730, 736, 788-789, 792.
- exchanged, **16**. 445-446.
- exemptions in, **13**. 876; **17**. 852,

917-918, 971-972.  
 fails to repel invasion of S. C., **14**.  
 iii.  
 favors to delinquents, **17**. 976; **19**.  
 868.  
 force required to enforce laws, **22**.  
 1048.  
 furnishes troops to army, **13**. viii-ix.  
 go to aid of S. C., **15**. 336-337, 340,  
 341, 350, 351, 398.  
 governor authorized to order out,  
**13**. 585-586.  
 guards disbanded, **13**. 11, 12.  
 guns sold, **12**. 163.  
 hanged by order of Cornwallis, **15**.  
 276.  
 hardships from, **4**. 745-746.  
 heroism of, **15**. 171.  
 Hines resigns as lieut. col., **11**. 502.  
 hold fords, **17**. 997, 998.  
 Holderness to Dobbs on, **5**. 78-79.  
 how regarded by British, **16**. 254.  
 imperfect returns from, **14**. 320.  
 in battle of Stono, **14**. 313.  
 in Bertie, **22**. 594.  
 in Granville, **22**. 594-5.  
 inadequate for defense, **22**. 1033,  
 134.  
 independent companies to be dis-  
 charged, **12**. 162, 225, 327, 328.  
 ineffective, **17**. 910, 912.  
 inspector general over appointed,  
**13**. 894-895, 899, 901, 986-987, 993.  
 instructions on, **5**. 1138-1139; in  
 Rowan, **10**. 281.  
 join British, **22**. 569; Greene, and  
 action at Guilford C. H., **17**. 1002,  
 1005.  
 Jones on mustering and calling m.  
 out under arms, **11**. 581-582; re-  
 ports on, **22**. 1030-2.  
 lack of in charter colonies, **1**. 632.  
 lacking in number and in arms, **22**.  
 945.  
 lacks supplies, **11**. 542-543.  
 law for, **14**. 403-404; needed, **5**. 660;  
**6**. 439-440, 472.  
 laws need revision, **16**. 10; sent to  
 war office, **13**. 8; should be  
 amended, **4**. 272; should be con-  
 tinued, **4**. 917; under F. C., **1**. 205.  
 Lillington on condition of, **15**. 317.  
 lists of those in service in Spanish  
 colonies, **22**. 263-286; wanted, **17**.  
 82.  
 location, **22**. 1025.  
 losses at Eutaw Springs, **15**. 637,  
 638.

Martin to brigadiers on birth of a  
 dauphin, **16**. 705-706; on drafts,  
**16**. 709; on returns and drafts,  
**16**. 722; Martin's (Josiah) proc.  
 against, **10**. 145, 149-150.  
 money advanced for that in Wash-  
 ington District, **12**. 37, 39.  
 movements, **12**. iii; **15**. 50, 357, 358,  
 359, 427, 428, 434, 438, 439, 456,  
 458, 502, 639; **16**. vii. 1199; **22**.  
 584, 598.  
 moves towards Camden, **22**. 584.  
 muster ordered, **8**. 253, 255, 258,  
 260, 262; **11**. 535-536, 537, 541,  
 542.  
 muster rolls asked for, **17**. 108.  
 musterings in, **22**. 1039-40.  
 Nash to assembly on ordering out  
 of, **15**. 214.  
 need of, **5**. 148; **19**. 725; **22**. 19, 20,  
 24.  
 need of good organization, **4**. 553.  
 needed in Charleston, provisions for  
 and disadvantages of, **15**. 311-313.  
 new lines, **14**. v-vi, ix; needed, **14**.  
 458; to be made, **10**. 912.  
 not called out by assembly, **16**. 601-  
 602.  
 not collected, **17**. 999.  
 not neglected, **16**. 274.  
 not paid, **5**. 147.  
 not to be called out, **16**. iii; **22**. 536.  
 not yet called out, **13**. 385.  
 notes on act, **3**. 183; **8**. 5.  
 number and character under Davie,  
**15**. 369; and service considered,  
**17**. 95-97, 98; at Camden, **15**. 369;  
 in Charleston, **15**. 26; on duty,  
**15**. 2; ordered out against regu-  
 lators and cost, **7**. 887-888; **8**. 697.  
 oath not required in, **4**. 1081.  
 of Cape Fear discussed, **4**. 594-595.  
 of Granville in 1771, **22**. 160-7.  
 of Pitt organized, **10**. 99-100; with-  
 out arms, **11**. 556.  
 of S. C., **2**. 421.  
 of Va. mustered for Indian war, **1**.  
 809-810, 811, 816.  
 offered to Cont. Cong., **13**. 21; to  
 Washington, **13**. iii.  
 officers for, **10**. 619; **17**. 858, 859,  
 866, 867, 868; **20**. 562-563, 565, 567,  
 568, 579, 580; appointed, **12**. 600,  
 604, 606, 607, 619, 628, 707-708, 712,  
 713, 714, 721, 739, 777, 832-833; **14**.  
 333-334; appointed by Gen. Assem.,  
**10**. 1008; **17**. 951, 952, 954-955,  
 957, 966, 969; **20**. 198, 206, 207,



- 210, 225, 261, 265, 266, 270, 272, 273, 275, 276, 277, 279, 293, 373, 374, 388, 389, 416, 441, 442, 455, 456, 460-461, 462, 465; **21.** 120, 123, 124, 125, 127, 150, 154, 157, 160, 310, 314, 326, 327, 328, 330, 339, 385-386, 389, 398, 399, 400, 403, 653, 662, 665, 666, 667, 703, 710, 711; **21.** 779, 780, 781, 784, 787, 807, 813, 838, 850, 851, 935-936, 938, 943, 945, 946, 979, 1016; **23.** 981; disobey, **16.** 42; in Franklin, **22.** 666; in Hyde, **14.** 135-136; in Orange, **13.** 281; pay to, **24.** 2, 114, 197, 711, 713, 817-18; **25.** 335; to report on services of soldiers in Rev. war, **25.** 10.
- ordered out, **14.** 505; **16.** 25; **22.** 580-1; against regulators, **7.** 718, 719, 722, 740, 741, 745, 804, 820, 819-838, 859, 887-889; **8.** 679-680, 697, 698, 700, 702, 708; in Newbern and Edenton districts, **16.** 34-35; to aid Va., **11.** 584, 585.
- ordered to muster, **10.** 475-476.
- organization of, **10.** 205-207, 209, 286, 294; **15.** 434-435; by counties, **10.** 625-626; considered, **15.** 604, 605; looked after, **10.** xxix; proposed, **17.** 552; in Bute for war, **9.** 1104-1105.
- paid for guarding prisoners, **13.** 837, 840, 930.
- pay of, **17.** 808, 890; **18.** 811; **22.** 1012-13, 1014-15; provided, **6.** 121, 142, 143-144.
- pay rolls of, **15.** 399-400.
- Penn to Sumner on, **14.** 782.
- perfected, **12.** iv.
- petition from, **17.** 863; on musters and bill on, **20.** 131, 134, 154, 155-156, 164, 175, 177, 185, 314, 333, 334, 340, 353, 367-368.
- plan to regulate considered, **10.** 196-201.
- plunder, **14.** 602-603.
- Porterfield on, **14.** 558.
- practice in calling out, **15.** xiii-xiv.
- promised to S. C., **15.** 25.
- proposal to raise regt. of cavalry, **14.** 471-472.
- proposition to raise defeated, **9.** 1214.
- provision for, **3.** 112-113; **10.** 193; **14.** 166-168; discussed, **6.** 147-148, 149-150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 169, 180, 183, 185, 195, 196, 198, 200; for the families of those in service, **16.** 106-107.
- provisions for paid for, **10.** 968.
- put in training, **5.** 816.
- Quakers thank assembly for release from service in, **9.** 176-177.
- quarrel over command of, **16.** vi-vii.
- question of sending out of state, **22.** 766.
- raised, **17.** 678-679, 680, 681, 686, 698, 700, 703, 704, 710, 761, 776, 777; **22.** 559-60; for Onslow, **17.** 915, 917; to be sent against rebels, **13.** 734b, 734c.
- rank of officers, **10.** 367-368.
- rations allowed, **12.** 145-146, 152, 156, 157-158, 161.
- Read on movements of, **15.** 427.
- recommendation on, **9.** 102, 104.
- recruits to considered, **15.** 442.
- re-enlistment discussed, **11.** 330.
- refuses to march **14.** 850-851; against Cherokees, **6.** 119, 136-137; without bounty, **14.** 847; to serve, **10.** 639; to serve in S. C. after time of service expires, **15.** 362.
- regulation needed, **4.** 772, 816, 819; on enlisting, **13.** 323.
- regulations on in S. C., **11.** 46-47.
- reinforce Greene, **16.** 451.
- remittance to prisoners, **17.** 640, 641, 644, 645-646, 647, 652, 653, 724-725, 729.
- report of com. on M. for frontiers, **19.** 897-898.
- report on, **5.** 24, 25, 26, 144h, 599-600, 601, 651, 652; **6.** 614, 622; **7.** 490-491; **16.** 320; **17.** 1042-1043, 1054-1061; **21.** 860; on bounties wanted, **21.** 1036-1037; from Granville Co., report on, **5.** 424-426; from Hertword Co., **9.** 296-297; from Johnston Co., **9.** 1075-1077; from Orange Co., **5.** 365; from Pitt Co., **9.** 696; from Wake, **9.** 344, 689; in 1756, **5.** 603; needed, **14.** 411; on payments by in Rowan, **10.** 318, 319; on that in regulation war, **22.** 411-500; to be made on, **5.** 461; to be made on clothing for, **13.** 556, 560, 658-659; wanted, **17.** 105; **19.** 43, 47; on wounded and prisoners at Camden, **15.** 168-170.
- resolve in favor of officers of captured, **16.** 166.
- return of, **10.** facing 680; **16.** 120; **18.** 786; **21.** 1046; **22.** 1022; in 1754-5, 1758, 1767, **22.** 305-399; at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1038; for Hyde

Co., **9**. 1050; desired, **14**. 421; of prisoners from, **15**. 169-170; of wounded, **14**. 437; of wounded and prisoners at Camden and report on, **22**. 523-4, 530-2.  
 return to N. C., **14**. v.  
 review of affairs of, **10**. 39.  
 reviewed, **9**. 349.  
 revisal of law on needed, **4**. 228, 231, 250, 471, 477, 495-496.  
 rights of, **25**. 21.  
 sent against Cherokees, **16**. 450, 461; to Charleston, **14**. 496; to Ramsay's Mills, **15**. vi; to S. C. and Ga., **13**. 629; **22**. 949.  
 services, **17**. 1040; discussed, **15**. 640.  
 settled by Burrington, **3**. 433.  
 should be called out, **14**. 826; **15**. 59; formed, **10**. 23; not be enlisted for short terms, **15**. 515; be put on better footing, **4**. 78, 82; raised, **10**. 92; rendezvous, **15**. 389-390; be subject to civil power, **23**. 978.  
 side with regulators, **7**. 710.  
 Skinner on, **18**. 63.  
 slow enlistment of, **14**. 138.  
 Smallwood to command m., **14**. 400, 401, 402, 404, 405, 410, 419, 423, 425, 432, 771, 772, 774, 785, 787; causes trouble, **14**. 425-426.  
 stationed at Newbern, **10**. 456-457.  
 Steuben on training of, **14**. 71-72.  
 strength in 1754, **5**. xli.  
 strict regulations on, **11**. 335.  
 Sumner on commands and movements of, **15**. 425, 426.  
 supplies for, **15**. 314; **17**. 970-971; needed for, **13**. 165; to be made for, **13**. 776.  
 surrendered at Charleston, **14**. 816.  
 system of, **3**. xiv.  
 threatened by Br., **17**. 1044-1046.  
 to assemble at Newbern, **15**. 632.  
 to assist commercial agent, **24**. 330.  
 to be allowed to continue in service, **14**. 286, 288.  
 to be called out against regulators, **8**. 485, 502, 538-9, 545; for French war, **5**. 410; disbanded, **11**. 340, 341; **12**. 159, 404, 406, 417; and reports imperfect, **15**. 390; in eastern Va., **15**. 618; in Wilmington Dist., **13**. 751, 805; drafted, **14**. 481; embodied and marched south, **22**. 967; enlisted for inspection duty, **14**. 461; made

ready for S. C., **6**. 124-125, 133;  
 ordered out, **5**. l-li; ordered against Indians, **6**. 98; raised, **17**. 827-828, 829, 893, 920;; regulators, **8**. 538; by Franklin against N. C., **22**. 678-9; for aid of S. C., **18**. 816, 817; for defense of Onslow Co., **17**. 709, 787, 789; for defense of Randolph and other counties, **17**. 853, 955-956, 959; in Cumberland, **17**. 782; in Rowan, and address to same, **10**. 134-135; in Wilmington Dist., **17**. 649-650, 659; sent to S. C., **13**. 238, 239, 242, 245, 246-247, 249-250, 252, 254, 255-256, 258, 265, 266, 267-269, 276-277, 279-281, 282-284, 288-289, 292-293, 294, 295, 300, 307, 308, 313, 318, 320-321, 322-323, 332, 338, 340, 342.  
 to disband, **10**. 515.  
 to join DeKalb, **14**. 503.  
 to parade at Wilmington, **10**. 388.  
 to rendezvous at Hillsboro, **14**. 573; **15**. 357.  
 trained by Smallwood, **17**. 694, 773-774, 775.  
 treatment as prisoners by Br., **17**. 625-629.  
 trouble with, **14**. 447-442, 770, 780, 781, 783; **15**. 353; **18**. 685-687; in Chowan Co., **15**. 142; in drafting, **14**. ix-x; in settling, **3**. 369.  
 Tryon to commanders on organization of against regulators, **8**. 540-542; to Leg. on No. raised, cost, and answer, **7**. 892, 931, 933, 934, 935, 936-937.  
 turns out after defeat at Camden, **15**. 385.  
 unreliable, **22**. 534.  
 unwilling to serve in army, **10**. 611.  
 use against State discussed, **19**. 867-868.  
 used in place of continental battalions, **14**. 484; to build barracks, **16**. 234.  
 useless in colonies, **2**. 632-633.  
 usurp power in Cumberland, **11**. 626-631.  
 vacancies in to be filled by court martial, **12**. 802, 859, 867.  
 wagon builders to be detailed, **17**. 872.  
 Washington on use of, **16**. 821.  
 will not march against Cherokees, **24**. 5, 118.  
 Williamson surgeon general for, **14**. 452.

- See also Loyal militia.
- Mill, —, owns goods, **14.** 731.
- Mill, —, vessel of seized, **1.** 468.
- Mill, David, land grant to, **4.** 708.
- Mill, John, patents land, **8.** 1081.
- Mill, Peter, juror, **22.** 504.
- Mill, Susannah, land patent to, **6.** 1081.
- Mill Creek, **5.** 1147, 1148, 1161, 1162; **22.** 182, 291; **23.** 221, 469, 820; **25.** 46.
- lands surveyed on, **2.** 167.
- Mill dam, the old, **25.** 465.
- Mill dams, act on, **24.** 743; **25.** 109, 110.
- bill on, **20.** 50, 75, 101, 185, 221, 223, 408; **21.** 798, 800, 805, 836, 837, 964, 965, 966, 968, 978, 988, 989, 995, 1001, 1009, 1010; for building on Tar River, **12.** 557, 561, 566, 665, 666; to regulate, **17.** 340, 403, 406; to settle disputes over, **17.** 361, 366, 403 406.
- trouble over, **22.** 630-1.
- Mill Landing, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.
- Mill Prong, the, **25.** 28.
- Mill River, N. C., **1.** 986.
- Mill sites, made public property, **2.** xii.
- Mill stones, asked for by Pollock, **2.** 338; taken, **4.** 955.
- Mill Stone Camp, **7.** 993, 994, 1003,
- Mill Swamp, **9.** 633.
- Millage, Wm., army pay, **17.** 233.
- Millan (Millin), Quintin, to leave the State, **11.** 550-551, 552-553.
- Millar, Rev., location, **8.** 221, 222.
- Millar, Andrew, Elmsly on financial dealings of, **9.** 1002.
- tory, **22.** 230.
- Millar, George, land grant to, **4.** 1050.
- Millar, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 1047, 1049.
- Millar, Phillip, land grant to, **4.** 950, 1050, 1253.
- Millar, Ralph, collector, **23.** 373.
- to make powder, **10.** 348.
- wages of for making powder, **10.** 405.
- Millar, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 1249.
- Millard, Geo. & Co., bill to Tryon for goods, **22.** 448.
- Mille, Andw., property confiscated.
- Millegan, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Millegan, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Millen, Martin, army rank, **16.** 1119.
- Millener, Richd., takes oath, **22.** 175.
- Miller, —, **5.** 1205, 1209.
- Miller, —, **22.** 999.
- Miller, —, publishes paper, **17.** 128.
- Miller, —, sheriff, **8.** 205.
- Miller, —, Telfair & Co., taken by the General Howe, **11.** 657.
- Miller, —, Young & Co., **8.** 9.
- Tories, **24.** 334.
- regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- Miller, Mr., **8.** 711.
- Miller, Mr., **10.** 741, 742.
- Miller, Mr., **14.** 460.
- Miller, Mr., **15.** 685.
- Miller, Mr., **22.** 623.
- Miller, Mr., makes pig iron, **12.** 629.
- Miller, Mr., on com. of assem., **12.** 554, 660; **13.** 642.
- Miller, Mr., property of not to be taken out of State, **13.** 49.
- Miller, Mr., resolution in favor of, **20.** 95.
- Miller, Mr., Tory, **13.** 24.
- Miller, Mrs., **9.** 357, 1006.
- Miller, Mrs., Caswell to refusing to allow her to take property out of State, **13.** 49.
- recommended to Caswell, **13.** 24-25.
- Miller, Capt., pursues Tories, **14.** 669, 783.
- Miller, Lieut., wounded, **15.** 638.
- Miller, Lt. Col., field officer, **12.** 513, 519, 542.
- Miller, A., not citizen of N. C., **17.** 148.
- Miller, Abel, army rank, **16.** 1117.
- Miller, Abel, in militia, **22.** 326.
- Miller, Rev. Adam, helps organize Tenn. Synod, **8.** 782.
- Miller, Rev. Adam, Jr., labors in Lincoln Co., **8.** 792.
- Miller, Andrew, **21.** 822.
- Miller, Andrew, a firm loyalist, **11.** 715.
- allowance to, **22.** 831.
- and confiscation act, **13.** 878.
- in assembly, **6.** 641, 644, 647, 661, 664, 672, 673, 674, 678, 688, 800, 801, 815, 819, 832; on com. of assem., **6.** 804, 805, 817, 823.
- Neilson to on the Whigs and public affairs, **9.** 1116-1117.
- petition of widow considered, **17.** 308-309, 371.
- property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.
- refuses to sign association, reasons and agreement against, **9.** 1101-1102, 1115.



- sells land, **22**. 286.  
to Burke on duel, **9**. 356-357; on Edwards affairs and Prov. Cong., **9**. 1063-1064; on private affairs, **9**. 826-827, 1004, 1006, 1096-1097; on public affairs, **9**. 356-357, 1023, 1096-1097, 1164, 1205-1206.  
to Johnston, Jones and Hill on capture of sons, **15**. 415.  
Miller, Mrs. Andrew, **9**. 826, 827, 1023, 1063, 1097, 1206.  
petition considered, **17**. 308-309, 371.  
Miller, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 330.  
Miller, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 884.  
bill for town on lands of, **8**. 294, 296, 321.  
Miller, Benedict, army pay, **17**. 229.  
army rank, **16**. 1120.  
Miller, Benj., agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522.  
Miller, Benj., allowance to, **22**. 833.  
Miller, Benj., work as a Baptist, **5**. 1165-1166, 1175.  
Miller, Campbell, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
Miller, Charles, captured, **15**. 415.  
Miller, Chas., petitions, **19**. 935.  
Miller, Christo., arrested for not going to war, **2**. 125.  
Miller, Christo., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
Miller, Conrad, army rank, **16**. 1122.  
Miller, Coonnas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
Miller, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 229.  
army rank, **16**. 1116.  
Miller, Daniel, in army, **13**. 519.  
Miller, Daniel, outlawed, **19**. 628.  
reward for, **19**. 835-836.  
Miller, David, act for him to deliver new warrants, **25**. 101-2.  
com. to examine ante-dating of land warrants, **17**. 402-403; on land warrants, business of, **20**. 102.  
denies issue of land warrants, **17**. 374.  
entry taker, **17**. 848, 851.  
in assembly, **17**. 878, 879, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 391, 398.  
instructions to, **20**. 183, 184.  
makes charges against Gilbert, **19**. 761.  
on com. of assem., **17**. 850, 946.  
petition, **19**. 440, 443, 563, 567, 595, 597, 600, 628, 637, 776, 801, 811; **21**. 986.  
Miller, David, asks suspension of Riggs as J. P., **21**. 816, 820.  
Miller, David, in militia, **22**. 381.  
Miller, Elizabeth, **21**. 822.  
Miller, Mrs. Eliz., petition, **20**. 79.  
Miller, Evan, juror, **4**. 520.  
Miller, Evan, juror, **25**. 188.  
Miller, Evan, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
Miller, Evan, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
Miller, F., in assem., **20**. 68.  
Miller, Frederick, com. on captured Amer., **17**. 748-749, 752.  
in assembly, **12**. 656, 698, 737, 817, 872, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 785, 799, 812, 813, 824; **19**. 378, 382, 386.  
petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
Miller, George, **8**. 770.  
Miller, Geo., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
Miller, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
Miller, Geo., boat owner, **22**. 457.  
Miller, Geo., Br. consul, **20**. 781.  
Burgwin (?) to on his desire to return to N. C., **14**. 303-305.  
to Johnston on his com. as consul, **20**. 789.  
Miller, Geo., buys land, **24**. 820.  
Miller, George, captain, **10**. 284.  
cattle and flour to be delivered, **8**. 715.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178; **10**. 165, 500, 508, 523, 545; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 551, 564, 566, 571.  
to make sulphur, **10**. 565.  
Miller, Geo., captain, **22**. 469.  
Miller, George, exempted, **7**. 583.  
Miller, George, in militia, **22**. 284.  
Miller, Geo., in militia, **22**. 330.  
Miller, George, land grant to, **4**. 884, 896.  
Miller, George, leaves Amer. Army, **11**. 766.  
Miller, George, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
Miller, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 77.  
Miller, Geo., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
Miller, Geo., town coms'r, **24**. 846.  
Miller, George, & Co., bill to Tryon for goods, **22**. 448.  
Miller, Gilbert, army rank, **16**. 1115.  
Miller, Godfrey, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
Miller, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1111.  
Miller, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1112.  
Miller, Henry, in army, **13**. 520.  
Miller, Henry, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
Miller, Henry, lieutenant, **10**. 320.  
Miller, Henry, tries to rob orphans, **2**. 289-290.

- Miller, Isaac, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.
- Miller, Jacob, a J. P., **3**. 244.
- asks for lapsed land, **2**. 318.
- Indian ranger, **2**. 275.
- juror, **2**. 543; **25**. 190.
- to sell hogs and cattle, **2**. 388.
- Miller, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Miller, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 320.
- Miller, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Miller, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Miller, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 1248, 1252.
- Miller, Jacob, petition for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Miller, Jacob, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.
- Miller, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 77.
- Miller, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Miller, James, **16**. 652, 1000.
- Miller, James, allowance to, **20**. 31-33, 35, 92.
- Miller, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1109.
- Miller, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1197.
- Miller, James, army record, **13**. 479.
- captured, **15**. 415.
- Miller, James, coms'r. on building, **24**. 411, 473; on school, **24**. 863; on town coms'r, **24**. 935.
- contests election, **19**. 328, 337.
- dist. auditor, **24**. 422.
- in assem., **19**. 1, 2, 22, 82, 115, 116, 416, 460, 463, 467, 487; **20**. 2, 3, 15, 22, 39, 46, 68, 72, 75, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 169, 216, 319, 329, 342, 344, 346, 348, 370, 373, 378, 380, 390, 394, 416, 421, 422, 425, 426, 427, 434, 437, 473.
- instructions to on iron works, **20**. 359.
- payment to, **17**. 319, 396-397, 400.
- petition, **17**. 385; **19**. 198, 203; **20**. 80, 245, 422; **21**. 255, 282, 631, 657, 793, 814, 959-960, 986.
- Miller, James, holds Indian boy, **15**. 705, 706.
- to hold Cherokee prisoner, **12**. 158, 171, 335-336.
- Miller, James, in army, **15**. 734.
- Miller, James, letter of laid before assembly, **12**. 7, 12.
- Miller, James, lieutenant, **10**. 937.
- Miller, James, signs Tryon asso., **10**. 162-163.
- Miller, Jero, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Miller, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Miller, Jesse, land returned to, **24**. 541.
- Miller, John, **5**. 1211.
- Miller, John, allowance to, **22**. 821, 845.
- Miller, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1113.
- Miller, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Miller, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Miller, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Miller, John, building coms'r, **24**. 831.
- Miller, John, dead, **17**. 407.
- Miller, John, deposition of laid before assembly, **12**. 4, 5.
- Miller, Jno., in militia, **22**. 283.
- Miller, Jno., in militia, **22**. 330.
- Miller, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Miller, John, land grant asked, **4**. 709; grant to, **4**. 638, 675, 963.
- patents land, **4**. 66.
- Miller, John, nom. for militia officer, **21**. 150.
- Miller, John, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Miller, Jno., petitions, **19**. 935.
- Miller, John, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- Miller, John, surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9**. 270-271.
- Miller, John, voter, **15**. 237.
- Miller, John J., a J. P., **2**. 526.
- Miller, John Lekgan, petitions for land, **4**. 954-956.
- Miller, John Letcher, land grant to, **4**. 63.
- Miller, Jonathan, exempted, **9**. 741.
- Miller, Jonathan, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Miller, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 232.
- army rank, **15**. 718; **16**. 1110; **18**. 797.
- Miller, Kate, land grant, **4**. 273.
- Miller Margaret, **8**. 770.
- Miller, Martin, army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1115.
- land warrant to, **18**. 164.
- Miller, Nathan, in C. C., **18**. 709, 726, 754.
- Miller, Patrick, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Miller, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Miller, Phil, land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Miller, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 203, 217, 221, 225, 250, 258.
- Miller, Phillip, Jr., in militia, **22**. 318.
- Miller (Millar), Ralph, a J. P., **4**. 683, 951, 1041, 1243; **6**. 1070.
- improves land, **4**. 51.
- land grant to, **4**. 329, 945.
- road coms'r., **23**. 221.
- Miller, Ralph, act to vest lands in, **24**. 535-4.
- bill to vest land in, **19**. 188, 289,

- 290, 291, 293, 311, 314, 315.  
 claims paid, **10**. 439.  
 makes gun powder and premium for same, **10**. 951.  
 petition, **19**. 148, 150, 151, 171, 173, 267, 268.  
 Miller, Randall, exempted, **9**. 193, 458.  
 Miller, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Miller, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Miller, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 1240.  
 Miller, Richard, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Miller, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Miller, Robt., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 34.  
 Miller, Rev. Robert Johnston, attends N. C. Synod, **8**. 773.  
 delegate to Lutheran Synod, **8**. 791.  
 history in revolution, **8**. 770.  
 influence of in bringing about fraternal union between Episcopal and Lutheran churches, **8**. 788, 789.  
 leaves Lutheran church, **8**. 780.  
 missionary tour of, **8**. 777.  
 pastor of English Lutheran church, **8**. 770-771, 775, 776.  
 work in N. C., **8**. 777, 780-781.  
 Miller, S., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Miller, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Miller, Samuel, prisoner, **17**. 1046.  
 Miller, Solomon, prisoner, **17**. 1046.  
 Miller, Stephen, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
 in assembly, **12**. 655, 656, 698, 736, 737, 833, 873, 880; **13**. 636, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 785, 812, 813, 823, 917, 925, 938, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 1, 20, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **18**. 122, 131, 134, 136, 146, 151, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; **19**. 376, 380, 384, 387, 395; **20**. 38, 39, 46, 68, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102; on com. of assembly, **16**. 51; **18**. 151, 374.  
 resolve in favor of, **19**. 192, 316, 321.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1071.  
 Miller, Thomas, **1**. 228, 229, 230.  
 accounts of, **1**. 265-267, 285.  
 accuses Gillman, **1**. 285, 291.  
 acting governor of Albermarle, **1**. 287.  
 affidavit on Culpepper rebellion, **1**. 278-283.  
 affronts rec'd, **1**. 296-297.  
 answer of Gillam to charges of, **1**. 294-295.  
 apothecary, **1**. 313, 316.  
 arrested on ship, **1**. 301.  
 arrives and proven, **1**. 292, 310.  
 at Board of Trade meeting and petitions read, **1**. 329.  
 attempts to arrest Gillman, **1**. 294.  
 beaten by White, **1**. 259.  
 carried to C., **1**. 296; to Durant's house and accused of treason, **1**. 299.  
 case of presented to Colleton, **1**. 286-289.  
 causes arrest of Culpepper, **1**. 263.  
 causes of trouble, **1**. 284.  
 charges against, **1**. 248-249, 273, 281.  
 collector of customs, **1**. 257, 268, 325.  
 commissioners of customers on petition of, **1**. 267-269.  
 commissions Biggs, **1**. 292, 310.  
 complaints and petition ment'd, **1**. 230, 323.  
 Crokly testifies for, **1**. 234-235.  
 deposition from office recommended, **1**. 328.  
 depositions taken against, **1**. 314-317.  
 deprived of office, **1**. 276.  
 deputy, **1**. 286.  
 duties in Albermarle, **1**. 278.  
 escapes from prison and goes to Eng., **1**. 262-263, 316, 327.  
 estate embezzled, **1**. 298.  
 gives testimony, **1**. 300-301.  
 goes to Eng., **1**. 289, 290.  
 gov. of Va. grants warrant for, **1**. 316.  
 imprisoned, **1**. 248, 256, 257, 264, 272, 273, 274, 276, 279, 282, 288, 289, 290, 293, 294, 295, 297, 299-300, 310-311, 325, 326, 327.  
 in log house, **1**. 282, 298.  
 indictments of, **1**. 313-317.  
 King refers petition to Board of T., **1**. 309.  
 loses influence, **1**. 287.  
 obeyed as governor, **1**. 299.  
 orders annulled, **1**. 298.  
 papers seized, **1**. 297.  
 petition, **1**. 303-305, 307-308, 322; to commissiners of Treasury, **1**. 264.  
 plot against, **1**. 289-290.  
 position of, **1**. xxi.  
 powers, **1**. 287, 296-297.  
 Proprietors charges against, **1**. 287; on behavior of, **1**. 329.  
 prosecutes plotters against him, **1**. 290.



- rebels insist on persecution of, **1.** 288.  
 report on Culpepper's frauds in customs, **1.** 255; on N. C. northern boundary, **1.** 385-386.  
 returns to Albemarle, **1.** 290.  
 satisfaction to be made to, **1.** 329, 330.  
 searched, **1.** 280.  
 sent to Albemarle by East church, **1.** 284; to Va. for trial, **1.** 229.  
 size of prison, **1.** 300.  
 summary of his case by Proprietors, **1.** 326-328.  
 to be put to death, **1.** 297-298.  
 treason charged, **1.** 290.  
 treatment, **1.** 250-251; white prisoner, **1.** 280.  
 trial, **1.** 256, 258, 273, 274, 281-282, 299; in Va., **1.** 269, 289, 290.  
 turned out of office, **2.** x.  
 work in Albemarle, **1.** 272, 278-279, 297.  
 Miller, Thos., a justice, **2.** 80-106, 148, 264, 357-64, 433-441.  
 asks for lapsed patent, **2.** 330.  
 juror, **1.** 445, 446, 447.  
 to make rent roll, **2.** 35.  
 vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
 Miller, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Miller, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Miller, Thos., clothing to, **14.** 715.  
 Miller, Tho., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Miller, Thomas, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Miller, Wm., affidavit on toryism of, **10.** 604.  
 naturalized, **10.** 697.  
 paroled, **10.** 634; to Johnston, **10.** 683.  
 supplies for while in jail, **6.** 1146, 1214, 1215, 1217.  
 to be jailed, **10.** 631.  
 trial of, **6.** 999-1000.  
 Miller, Wm., army pay, **17.** 234.  
 army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 Miller, Rev. Wm., character, **6.** 1039, 1040.  
 complaints against, **6.** 1020; Leard, **7.** 273-274.  
 location, **7.** 457, 540.  
 Miller, Wm., killed, **18.** 609.  
 Miller, Wm., on S. C. of Wilmington, **10.** 72.  
 Miller, Wm., resigns as J. P., **20.** 541; **21.** 101.  
 Miller, Wm., surety, **10.** 159.  
 Miller, Willis, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Miller, Windell, lieutenant, **10.** 320.  
 Miller and Blaine, payment by, **17.** 561.  
 Miller family, **8.** 741.  
 Millers, Geo., a J. P., **22.** 468.  
 Miller's, **7.** 1006; **19.** 849.  
 Miller's, George, **22.** 468.  
 camp at, **22.** 438.  
 Millers, instructions to, **24.** 132-3.  
 Milles, Mr., **10.** 815.  
 Milles, Henry, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Millett and Estis, to Gates on wagons, **14.** 508.  
 Millford, bill to establish town so named, **17.** 300, 301, 333.  
 Millikan, Wm., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Milligan, James, army record, **13.** 475.  
 Milligan, James, comptroller of Treasury, **16.** 355.  
 reports on accounts of U. S. and N. C., **16.** 405.  
 Milligan, James, lieutenant, **13.** 476.  
 Milligan, Joseph, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Millikan, James, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Millikan, Thomas, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Millikin (Millekin), James, a J. P., **3.** 223, 417.  
 address to King, **3.** 134-135.  
 claims, **4.** 149.  
 in assembly, **3.** 635; **4.** 115, 116.  
 presents petition from Bertie, **4.** 121.  
 thanks Boyd for sermon, **4.** 118.  
 Millikin, James, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Millikin, Samuel, town coms'r, **24.** 987.  
 Milling, Hugh, prisoner, **16.** 673.  
 Millington, Fr., proposals for recovery of customs arrears, **1.** 329-331.  
 Millington, H., signs presentment of Culpepper, **1.** 262-263.  
 to Lords of treasury on Miller's petition, **1.** 267-269.  
 Millington, Jno., in militia, **22.** 285.  
 Millingtony, H., on C. affairs, **1.** 242-244.  
 Millner, Mr., **9.** 1004, 1006.  
 Millor, Daniel, reward for, **17.** 106-107.  
 Millor, Robert, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Mills, —, Q. M., killed, **15.** 756.

- Mills, Capt., **16**. 515.  
 asks for money, **14**. 859.  
 gets clothing, **16**. 260.  
 gets no clothing, **16**. 578.  
 joins camp, **16**. 288.  
 on board of re-arrangement, **16**. 575.  
 on duty, **16**. 481.  
 rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
 roster of Co., **16**. 1008, 1022, 1024,  
 1037, 1038, 1047, 1048, 1070, 1083,  
 1084, 1094, 1098, 1099, 1107, 1120-  
 21, 1127, 1131, 1139, 1140, 1150,  
 1164-5, 1174, 1179, 1191.
- Mills, Col., criticised, **15**. 259.
- Mills, Dr., threatens Cherow, **14**. 636,  
 637.
- Mills, Lt., killed, **15**. 756, 757.
- Mills, Alex., recommends Curtis, **9**.  
 802.
- Mills, Ambrose, encourages co-opera-  
 tion with Indians, **10**. 730.  
 executed, **15**. 183.  
 Cornwallis on the hanging of, **14**.  
 733.  
 gives bond and takes oath of alleg-  
 iance, **10**. 827.  
 liberty of enlarged, **10**. 760.  
 size of company, **14**. 652.  
 raises tory troops and captured, **22**.  
 186, 237.  
 Tryon Safety Com. on enormities of,  
**10**. 609-610.
- Mills, Ambrose, on Tryon S. C., **10**.  
 120.
- Mills, Ben., **13**. 68.
- Mills, Benj., Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.
- Mills, Benj., lieutenant, **10**. 943.
- Mills, Ben., officer, **18**. 486.
- Mills, Blancy, land grant to, **4**. 1246.
- Mills, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Mills, David, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, David, land grant asked, **4**. 709.
- Mills, Elisha, army rank, **16**. 1115.  
 in army, **13**. 523.
- Mills, Mrs. Elizabeth, petition consid-  
 ered, **17**. 382.
- Mills, Fred, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Mills (Milles), James, allowance to for  
 work at iron works, **12**. 159, 327,  
 330.  
 claims allowed, **10**. 989.  
 C. of S. to delegates on work of, **11**.  
 336.  
 expenses in connection with iron  
 works to be paid, **10**. 687.  
 makes pig iron, **12**. 697.
- manager of iron furnace, **10**. 995,  
 996; **11**. 395-396.  
 opinion on value of iron works  
 quoted, **11**. 395.  
 reports on condition of iron works,  
**11**. 487-488, 577, 578.  
 sent to Phila. in interest of iron  
 works, **10**. 806-7, 812-13, 869.  
 to Council of Safety on iron works  
 on Deep River, **10**. 647-650.  
 to employ iron workers, **10**. 693-694.
- Mills, James, complaint against, **1**.  
 447.  
 imports persons, **1**. 436.
- Mills, James, Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.
- Mills, Jas., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Mills, James, lieutenant, **10**. 943.  
 officer, **18**. 486.
- Mills, James, on S. C. of Halifax Dist.,  
**10**. 215.  
 promoted, **17**. 141.  
 rank, **16**. 73, 609, 1120.
- Mills, Jas., tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Mills, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Mills, John, a J. P. in E. F., **22**. 232.
- Mills, John, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Mills, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Mills, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Mills, John, land grant to, **4**. 69, 350,  
 615, 643, 761, 805.  
 petitions for new patent, **4**. 1045.  
 rights proved, **4**. 759.
- Mills, John, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Mills, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.
- Mills, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, John, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 1250.
- Mills, John, Jr., petitions on need of  
 money, **7**. 866-867.
- Mills, John, Sr., deposition on illegal  
 fees, **7**. 775, 776.
- Mills, Jno., Sr., in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, Jos., debt to, **22**. 294.
- Mills, Naaman, pensioner, **22**. 77.
- Mills, Nesbet, claims to be paid, **10**.  
 618.
- Mills, Nesbie, land grant to, **4**. 892.
- Mills, Nesly, land grant to, **4**. 343.
- Mills, Norlen, Jr., in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, Norlen, Sr., in militia, **22**. 415.
- Mills, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Mills, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 855.
- Mills, Robt., Jr., in militia, **22**. 162.
- Mills, Thos., claims, **4**. 808.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1044.
- Mills, Thos., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Mills, Wm., coms'r to fix site, **25**. 271;  
 to locate C. H., **25**. 246.
- Mills, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1059.

- Mills, Wm., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Mills, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 332, 631, 649, 804, 962.
- rights proved, **4**. 596.
- Mills, Wm., signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.
- Mills, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Mills, act on building, **23**. 48-49, 333, 485-7; **24**. 131-3, 743; **25**. 109, 110, 160; to encourage building of, **2**. 206-207; on D. S. Canal, **25**. 89-90; and directing duty of millers, **24**. 131-3.
- at Cross Creek, **15**. 209.
- bill to encourage building, **4**. 477, 505; **9**. 398, 498, 502, 507, 726, 776, 848, 906, 908, 917; **12**. 162, 165, 170, 172, 180, 185, 220, 255, 325-326, 330, 333, 343, 346, 354; **13**. 356; **20**. 171, 178, 228, 240, 346, 356, 417; **21**. 359, 375, 686; to prevent building of, **21**. 757, 906, 908, 910, 921.
- built by Brooks, **4**. 50.
- facilities for, **5**. 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13-14.
- millers exempted from jury duty, **23**. 635.
- note on acts to encourage building, **3**. 184.
- of Rowan, **4**. 280.
- on Cape Fear, **6**. 1030.
- only one in province, **1**. 913.
- protection of, **16**. 207, 210.
- public, bill for erection of, **5**. 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1047, 1049, 1051, 1059, 1061, 1065, 1097.
- reward for, **9**. 1130.
- saw, on Cape Fear and elsewhere, **7**. 201-202.
- scarcity of, **2**. xii-xiii.
- to be built, **1**. 531.
- tolls allowed by law, **2**. 207.
- Mills' Creek, **22**. 222.
- Mills's, inspection at **25**. 313, 379.
- Millstones, **5**. 354.
- Milner, Mr., **9**. 1023, 1063, 1096, 1206.
- Milner, Arthur, **9**. 1023.
- Milner, Benjamin, claim, **9**. 488; allowed, **9**. 413, 414, 527, 528, 536.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281.
- dues from as sheriff, **9**. 575.
- Milner, Fran., takes depositions, **1**. 645, 676-677.
- Milner, Humphrey, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625.
- Milner, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 383.
- Milner, James, **24**. 286.
- does not take oath, **22**. 169.
- law suit of, **8**. 185.
- to Williams on law cases, **9**. 346-347.
- Milner, Pateswell, com's'r to sell granary, **24**. 626.
- Milner, Thos., takes depositions, **1**. 645, 676-677.
- Milners, Benj., allowance to, **22**. 878.
- Milner's, British at, **15**. 138, 143.
- Milney, George, surrenders character of Campbelton, **9**. 270-271.
- Milnor, James, and confiscation act, **13**. 878.
- Milsaps, Joseph, in militia, **17**. 1056.
- Milson, John, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.
- Miltier, Jethro, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Milton, Capt., with Marion, **14**. 666.
- Milton, Bowib, juror, **4**. 524.
- Milton, John, **11**. 323.
- Milton, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1114.
- Milton, Jonathan, **22**. 339, 341.
- Milton, Richard, land lapses, **2**. 642.
- Milton, Wm., released from attachment, **5**. 824.
- Milton, **5**. 1185; **15**. 458.
- Milton, name of Campbelton to be changed to, **19**. 214, 215-216, 347, 353.
- Mimm, David, **23**. 820.
- Mimm's Mill, **23**. 820.
- Mimms's, **8**. 500.
- Mims, John, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Mims, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 965.
- Mims, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Mims, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Mims, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Mims, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Mims, Wm., regulator, **8**. 79.
- Mince, W., Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.
- Minchew, Maucmilon, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Minchew, Boas, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Minchew, Richard, buys land, **4**. 34.
- Minchew, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Mincy, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Mine, Jas., in militia, **22**. 473.
- Mine, Joseph, road overseer, **2**. 479.
- Minekin, James, land grant to, **4**. 638.
- Miner. See Minor.
- Miner, John, asks for land, **2**. 282.
- Miner, John, takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Minerals, excepted for proprietors, **1**. 183, 237; **25**. 135.
- found on lands of Dobbs, **5**. 356.
- granted to Heath, **1**. 6.
- leased to DeGraffenried and Michel, **1**. 723.
- part reserved to King, **4**. 254, 262;



5. 770; to Proprietors, **1.** 183, 237, 335; **25.** 135.
- Miners, under employ of DeGraffenried arrive in London, **1.** 973-974.
- Minerva, **19.** 895.
- Minerva, frigate, **17.** 480.
- Minerva, ship, **28.** 453.
- Mines, Alexander, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-684.
- Mines, report on, **6.** 613.  
granted to Proprietors, **1.** 22, 103.  
leased to DeGraffenried and Michel, **1.** 723.
- Spottswood on, **1.** 847-849.  
to go to Proprietors, **25.** 135.  
value in S. C., **2.** 722.  
west of the Mississippi, **2.** 351.
- Ming (Minge), James, imports persons, **1.** 653-654.  
juror, **2.** 442; **25.** 186.  
law suits, **2.** 150.  
to survey N. C. and Va. boundary and instructions, **1.** 614, 615.
- Ming, John, in militia, **15.** 400.
- Ming, Jos., in militia, **22.** 356.
- Ming (Minge), Joseph, juror, **2.** 699, 821; **25.** 185.  
land lapses, **2.** 484.
- Ming, Joseph, claims, **4.** 150.  
juror, **4.** 516.  
quit rents of, **22.** 256.  
road com's'r, **23.** 214.  
in militia, **22.** 356.
- Ming, Nath., quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Ming Nath II, juror, **4.** 516.  
road com's'r, **23.** 214.
- Ming, Nathaniel, whipped, **2.** 315.
- Ming, Thos., in militia, **22.** 356.
- Ming, Thomas, juror, **4.** 517.
- Ming, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 256.
- Mingatashka, makes treaty wits U. S., **28.** 493-495.
- Minge, —, land lapses, **2.** 500.
- Minge, David, Jr., sells land, **24.** 528-9.
- Minge, David, Sr., **24.** 528.
- Minge, Mary, sells land, **24.** 528-9.
- Minge, Ruth, imported, **1.** 654.
- Mingo, —, army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Mingo Hoopoic, treaty with U. S. for Choctaws, **18.** 799-802.
- Mingoes, go to war against colonists, **10.** 661.
- Mings, James, vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.
- Mington, John, to Nash on his commission as clerk, **14.** 845.
- Miniature, Party-Tyranny; or an occasional bill in, **2.** 890-923.
- Minister, insulted, **2.** 922.
- Ministers, act for maintenance of, **1.** 572; **2.** 867-882; **25.** 151, 365.  
all regular m. allowed to perform marriage ceremony, **23.** 997.  
amount of salary in S. C., **2.** 872.  
bad character, **1.** 713.  
bill to encourage, **19.** 435, 726, 767, 771.  
difficulties of, **1.** 602.  
exempted from drafts, **24.** 361; from musters, **23.** 941.  
Gerrard appears, **1.** 616.  
incorporated, **2.** 871-872. ?  
instructions on, **5.** 1136.  
lack of, **1.** 602, 766; **5.** 314, 315,  
lands for use of, **1.** 92.  
list of, **7.** 457.  
methods of removal in S. C., **2.** 873-874.  
need of, **3.** 48.  
no maintenance for in Md., **1.** 234.  
none in Albemarle, **1.** 184.  
none in province, **3.** 152; **2.** 755.  
not to sit in gen. assem., **10.** 1011; **22.** 668.  
number in province, **7.** 490.  
penalty for immorality and perquisites, **23.** 190.  
petition for, **1.** 604.  
public money to be appropriated for, **24.** 879.  
punishment considered, **6.** 716, 722.  
rights and privileges, **6.** xxx, xxxi, xxxii.  
salary, **2.** 211, 228.  
voluntary subscriptions for, **1.** 616.  
wanted in S. C., **1.** 207.
- Minnes, Jno., in militia, **22.** 419.
- Minnin's Ferry, British near, **22.** 547.
- Minnis, —, brigade major, **12.** 512, 533, 542.
- Minnis, Holman, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Minnis, James, juror, **8.** 72.
- Minnis, John, in Indian war, **10.** 760.  
pensioner, **22.** 77.
- Minon, Richard, shipmaster, **13.** 95.
- Minor. See Miner.
- Minor, George, pay to, **22.** 487.
- Minor, Geo., takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Minor, James, a J. P., **4.** 348.  
land grant to, **4.** 342, 349.
- Minor, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Minor, Thos., in Indian War, **10.** 754.
- Minora, Nicholas, deserts, **11.** 729; **15.** 703.
- Minorca, **5.** 609.

- reported as captured, **5**. 611.
- Minot's History of Mass., quoted, **5**. 251-255.
- Minott, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Minott, John, Jr., prisoner, **17**. 1046.
- Minsey, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Minsey, Richard, juror, **2**. 474, 704.
- Minshaw, Diamissian, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Minshaw (Menshaw), Richard, encroaches on Indians, **4**. 632.
- Minshew, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Minshew, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Minshew, Jno., in militia, **22**. 360.
- Minshew, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 360.
- Minson, Mas., army rank **16**. 1118.
- Mint, ordinance to establish, **18**. 764-767, 769.
- Minton, Jethro, recommends Earle, **6**. 241.
- Minute Men, organization, **10**. 204-205, 207, 208, 284, 285, 286-288, 289, 291, 294, 354.
- plan to regulate considered, **10**. 196-201.
- rank, **10**. 367-368.
- to disband, **10**. 515.
- Minyard, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Minyard, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 602.
- nights proved, **4**. 598.
- Mior, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 384.
- Mire, John, **22**. 463.
- Mire, Jacob, bill of and pay to, **22**. 468.
- Mires, Henry, in army, **15**. 718.
- Mires, John, army pay, **17**. 229.
- army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Miro (Mero) Dist., Tenn., **21**. vi, 180, 251, 253, 269, 272, 329, 357, 385, 401, 423, 435, 615, 617, 624, 637, 685, 710; **25**. 1, 2, 3.
- act for more time for surveys, **25**. 62; for relief of those wounded by Indians, **25**. 58-9; on sale of salt licks and springs, **25**. 31-3; to create, **24**. 975; **25**. 60; to provide salary for judge, **25**. 60.
- atty gen. for elected, **21**. 403-404, 412, 712, 714, 717.
- bill for relief of persons wounded by Indians, **21**. 284, 287, 341, 405, 636, 714, 718; salary for etc. and appoint judge for, **21**. 340, 346, 374, 399; to make extra allowance to judge of, **21**. 314, 676, 708.
- militia officers for, **20**. 565, 567, 568; **21**. 123, 125, 127.
- Mirrer, Ephriam, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Mirrideth. See Meredith, Meridith.
- Mirrideth, Thos., land lapses, **2**. 484.
- Miry Creek, **2**. 795.
- Miscegenation, act an and penalty for, **23**. 65, 195, 345.
- See also Intermarriages.
- Misdemeanors, ordinance on, **10**. 983, 992.
- tried before co. cts., **25**. 407.
- Misdemeanors of officers, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.
- Misell, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.
- Misgovernment, cases cited by assembly, **3**. viii.
- Misinlina, J., receives pay for soldiers, **27**. 209.
- Mispleadings, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Misprision of treason, act to define and punish, **24**. 9-12, 84-89, 124, 213, 267, 329, 395, 427, 490.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.
- Missilimakinac Fort, to be cont'd, **7**. 708.
- Missionaries, Blair, **1**. 600-3.
- free passage over ferries to, **4**. 549, 561, 571.
- need of, **2**. 126, 200-201, 430, 432-433, 531, 605; **6**. 710.
- number needed, **4**. 878.
- not supported by people, **2**. 122.
- salary, **4**. 753; not paid, **4**. 754.
- will of Taylor, **2**. 492, 493.
- see also S. P. G.
- Missions, Presbyterian, **5**. 1199.
- Missoures, **6**. 1320.
- Mississippi, **11**. 592.
- Mississippi (Messissippi, Mischacebe, Missisipy) River, **4**. x, xiii, 158, 256, 1074; **5**. xxx, xli, lv, 109, 320, 321, 360, 370, 385, 464, 465, 466, 584, 635; **6**. 25, 260, 521, 617, 618, 785, 806; **6**. 1032; **7**. 214, 234, 236, 238, 239, 270, 281, 282, 508, 839; **9**. 179, 320; **10**. 374, 376; **11**. 372, 755; **13**. 379; **14**. 244; **16**. 342, 710, 888, 912, 920; **17**. 26, 77, 79, 465, 466, 519, 580; **18**. 493, 787; **19**. 612, 621, 905; **20**. vii, 294, 536, 653, 745, 746; **21**. 351; **22**. 1000; **24**. 141, 478, 562, 565.
- Americans take Spanish fort on, **17**. 524.
- and U. S. boundary, **16**. 750, 759;

- 17.** 6; boats seized, **22.** 675.  
 boundary of English possessions, **6.** 992.  
 bounds N. C., **4.** 1073.  
 conquest of hoped, **6.** 221.  
 danger of attack from, **5.** 830.  
 fine navigation of, **22.** 899-902.  
 French and Spanish to be removed from region of, **6.** 974, 975; **11.** 181.  
 French colony on, **2.** 177, 231, 232, 383, 422; fort on, **5.** 174, 222; retreat to, **5.** 987; should be driven from, **6.** 60, 64; troops for, **5.** 569. included in Va. charter, **2.** 383.  
 land grabbing expedition to be sent to, **10.** 324.  
 Mass. and Conn. claims extend to, **17.** 99.  
 navigated by French, **2.** 421.  
 navigation of, **14.** 205; **18.** 359; **20.** 242, 602, 677, 735, 745; **21.** 475, 539; discussed, **20.** 274, 279-280, 289, 471; left open, **16.** 752; **18.** 8.  
 occupied by French, **3.** 10, 111.  
 proposals for settlement of Transylvania on, **9.** 1129-1131.  
 proposed as boundary of French and English, **2.** 350-351.  
 proposed settlement of Swiss on, **1.** 965.  
 quarrel over, **17.** 187.  
 resolves on navigation of, **21.** 509-510.  
 sources, **5.** 10, 11.  
 Spain not willing for U. S. to go to, **15.** 57.  
 trade on, **6.** 1320.  
 white settlers on, **10.** 765, 766.  
 Mississippi Valley, claimed by Spain, **21.** v.  
 Mitchall. See Mitchell.  
 Mitchell, Abram, road coms'r., **23.** 221.  
 Mitchel. See Michel, Mitchell.  
 Mitchel, —, escapes from jail, **6.** 743.  
 Mitchel, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Mitchel, Anthony, in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Mitchel, Anthony, land grant to, **4.** 950.  
 Mitchel, Arthur, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Mitchel, David, claims allowed, **8.** 468.  
 Mitchel, David, horse racer, **9.** 370.  
 Mitchel, David, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Mitchel, David, juror, **7.** 843, 845, 846.  
 Mitchel, Davis, petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-254.  
 Mitchel, Edmund, land grant to, **4.** 946.  
 Mitchel, Edward, petition ment'd, **3.** 539.  
 Mitchel, Frances, petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-284.  
 Mitchel, Isham, in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Mitchel, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 352.  
 Mitchel, James, and Tuscarora affairs, **7.** 360-361.  
 Mitchel, James, claim allowed, **22.** 403.  
 Mitchel, James, in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Mitchel, Jas., in militia, **22.** 308.  
 Mitchel, Jas., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Mitchel, James, land grants to, **4.** 616.  
 Mitchel, James, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Mitchel, James, vestryman, **25.** 250.  
 Mitchel, John, petition on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Mitchel, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-8.  
 Mitchel, Jno., petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Mitchel, John, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Mitchel, John, Jr., in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Mitchel, Josiah, in militia, **22.** 371.  
 Mitchel, Josiah, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Mitchel, Julius, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Mitchel, R., clerk S. Franklin, **22.** 714, 727.  
 Mitchel, Robt., in militia, **22.** 368.  
 Mitchel, Robt., in militia, **22.** 371.  
 Mitchel, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 703-704.  
 Mitchel, Robert, regulators' entry on cause of, **8.** 236.  
 Mitchel, Theophales, in prison, **15.** 532.  
 Mitchel, Will., land grant to, **4.** 335.  
 Mitchel, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1118.  
 Mitchel, Wm., in militia, **22.** 275.  
 Mitchell. See Michel, Mitchell.  
 Mitchell, —, circular of ment'd, **14.** 820.  
 Mitchell, —, pay to, **22.** 499.  
 Mitchell, —, jailed, **22.** 846.  
 Mitchell, Mr., **2.** 167.  
 Mitchell, Mr., **8.** 250.  
 Mitchell, Mr., **11.** 786, 796.  
 Mitchell, Mr., **13.** 371, 374, 381.  
 Mitchell, Mr., **16.** 856.  
 Mitchell, Mr., aids and advises Barn-



- well, **1.** 904.
- Mitchell, Mr., in com. of assem., **12.** 560, 665, 727, 823; **13.** 534, 626, 627.
- Mitchell, Mr., Q. M., **12.** 499, 500.
- Mitchell, Mr., takes losses to Burke, **15.** 624.
- Mitchell, Mr., to report on powder, **10.** 135.
- Mitchell, Capt., wounded, **15.** 751.
- Mitchell, Col., and army frauds, **18.** 308.
- examined on frauds, **18.** 108, 335.
- on New River, **22.** 539.
- Mitchell, Col., besieges Indians, **1.** 875.
- causes arrest of men for mutiny, **1.** 870.
- commands troops at Neuse, **1.** 874.
- Mitchell, Maj., **14.** 828, 832.
- to report on troops, **15.** 404.
- Mitchell, Abner, army rank, **16.** 1121.
- Mitchell, Abraham, a J. P., **3.** 256; **4.** 46, 346.
- powder receiver, **4.** 374, 403.
- rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Mitchell, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 230.
- army rank, **15.** 721; **16.** 1108.
- Mitchell, Adam, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- sells land for Presbyterian church, **7.** 507, 857-859.
- Mitchell, Alex., exempted, **6.** 482.
- Mitchell, Alexander, jailed, **22.** 846.
- Mitchell, Alex., petitions for exchange, **15.** 150, 154-155.
- Mitchell, Andrew, a J. P., **5.** 813.
- land grant to, **4.** 1250.
- Mitchell, Andrew, claim, **9.** 489.
- Mitchell, Andw., petitions, **19.** 933.
- Mitchell, Andrew, vestryman, **23.** 384.
- Mitchell, Arch'd., takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Mitchell, Arthur, army rank, **16.** 1111.
- Mitchell, Bethw., army rank, **16.** 1116.
- Mitchell, Billy, leaves Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- Mitchell, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Mitchell, Charles, exempted, **9.** 458.
- Mitchell, Charles, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Mitchell, Charles, public buildings to be on lands of, **24.** 798.
- Mitchell, Charles, takes oath, **22.** 168.
- Mitchell, David, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Mitchell, David, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Mitchell, David, claims allowed, **9.** 717, 756.
- Mitchell, David, in militia, **22.** 365.
- Mitchell, David, juror, **8.** 72.
- Mitchell, David, lieutenant of light horse, **13.** 734; **14.** 264.
- Mitchell, David, pensioner, **22.** 75.
- Mitchell, Edward, a J. P., **4.** 4.
- land grant to, **4.** 55, 56.
- Mitchell, Elijah, in assem., **21.** 2, 3, 35, 43, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 92, 106, 109, 115, 121, 155, 157, 160, 168, 179, 189.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 28, 29, 30, 31.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.
- Mitchell, Ephm., prisoner, **16.** 671.
- Mitchell, Ezkl., army rank, **16.** 1119.
- Mitchell, Fredk., army rank, **16.** 1111.
- Mitchell, George, army pay, **17.** 229.
- army rank, **16.** 1120.
- captain, **10.** 518, 520, 620, 632, 640.
- coms'r of navigation, **24.** 593; on school, **24.** 534.
- in assembly, **12.** 656, 698, 723, 736, 737, 816, 872, 879; **13.** 625; **16.** 2; 3, 28, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17.** 715; **18.** 23, 24, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185, 211, 314, 451; **19.** 9, 375, 378, 388, 389, 394; **20.** 193, 249, 353, 369, 370, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 473, 500, 580.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501.
- on com. of assembly, **16.** 27, 28; **17.** 643, 723, 727, 735; **18.** 31, 46, 57, 80, 264, 283, 285.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504.
- pensioner, **22.** 75.
- petition, **18.** 103, 126, 164-165, 178, 351, 395.
- resigns as colonel, **20.** 274, 456.
- Mitchell, Geo., major, **22.** 966.
- Mitchell, Gilbert, army pay, **17.** 233.
- Mitchell, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 230.
- army rank, **16.** 1117.
- claim, **9.** 488; allowed, **9.** 413, 414, 527, 528, 536; **22.** 878.
- pensioner, **22.** 75.
- Mitchell, Jacob, takes oath, **22.** 172.
- wagons hired from, **8.** 709.
- Mitchell, James, a J. P., **4.** 813.
- Mitchell, James, army pay, **17.** 229.
- army rank, **16.** 1117.
- pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Mitchell, Jas., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Mitchell, James, leases Indian lands,

25. 507-9.

Mitchell, James, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.

Mitchell, James, takes oath, **22.** 168.

Mitchell, James, vestryman, **23.** 497.

Mitchell, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1118.

Mitchell, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1119.

Mitchell, Jo., prisoner, **19.** 970, 991.

Mitchell, Joab, in militia, **22.** 365.

Mitchell, Joab, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.

Mitchell, Job, army rank, **16.** 1111.

Mitchell, John, **11.** 814, 820, 822, 826.

Mitchell, John, allowed to export wheat, **1.** 852.

Mitchell, John, army pay, **17.** 229.

Mitchell, John, army pay, **17.** 230.

Mitchell, John, army pay, **17.** 230.

Mitchell, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1115.

Mitchell, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1118.

Mitchell, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1119.

Mitchell, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1197.

Mitchell, John, army record, **13.** 479.

Mitchell, John, at council of war, **7.** 842.

furnishes goods, **7.** 1009; **22.** 406.  
in assem., **7.** 320, 342, 343, 397, 411;  
on com. of assem., **7.** 345.

surety, **8.** 18-19.

to build jail, **23.** 621.

Tryon to on goods for Cherokees,  
**7.** 466-467.

witness, **7.** 859.

Mitchell, John, court martialled, **12.** 488.

Mitchell, John, in army, **15.** 734.

Mitchell, John, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.

Mitchell, John, treasonable letters directed by, **14.** 871, 872, 873.

Mitchell, Jos., in army, **15.** 719.

Mitchell, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1111.

Mitchell, Mark, Watauga, to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.

Mitchell, Martha, petition, **20.** 224, 259, 408, 414, 435, 445.

Mitchell, Nathaniel, in C. C., **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641.

expected in C. C., **20.** 603.

Mitchell, Nazareth, pensioner, **22.** 77.

Mitchell, Oliver, army rank, **16.** 1117.

Mitchell, Oliver, army rank, **16.** 1121.

Mitchell, Peter, asks increased salary for inspectors, **5.** 961.

Mitchell, R., clerk S. of Franklin, **22.** 714, 727.

Mitchell, Randolph, takes oath, **22.**

176.

Mitchell, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 635.

Mitchell, Robert, pay to, **22.** 924.

Mitchell, Robert, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.

Mitchell, Solomon, **22.** 155.

Mitchell, Theophilus, **20.** 408, 435.  
army rank, **16.** 1119.

Mitchell, Wm., administrator, **2.** 67.  
asks for land patent, **2.** 353.

petitions for appraisers, **2.** 68.

Mitchell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1109.

Mitchell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1117.

Mitchell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1120.

Mitchell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1122.

Mitchell, Wm., in army, **13.** 521.

Mitchell, Wm., regulator, **7.** 736.

Mitchell's, **15.** 379, 383.

Mitchell's River, **22.** 100, 141.

Mitchener, John, juror, **4.** 516.

Mitchillemackenac, not surrendered,  
**17.** 588.

Mitchin, Jeremiah, land grant to, **4.** 588-589.

Mitchiner, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 326.

Mites, Geo., juror, **25.** 190.

Mitford, Anthony, **19.** 143.

Mittam's Point, act for town on, **23.** 170-171, 336; repealed, **25.** 330.

Mittimus, must be used for imprisonment, **3.** 104, 105.

use of, **5.** 1121.

Mixedon, John, deposition by ment'd,  
**8.** 307.

Mixom, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1112.

Mixon, —, to be arrested, **10.** 427.

Mixon, George, surety, **5.** 423-424.

Mixon, Jno., in militia, **22.** 320.

Mixon, John, law suit, **2.** 99, 150.

Mixon, Salathial, claims allowed, **6.** 210.

Mizell, Edward, a volunteer, **14.** 839.

Mizell, Ed., in militia, **22.** 270.

Mizell (Mizzle), Luke, act for town on lands of **24.** 777-8.

bill for town on lands of, **20.** 62, 90.

town coms'r, **24.** 777.

Mizell, Luke, Sr., juror, **4.** 523.

Mizell, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 77.

Mob, banishes Sothell, **1.** 371.

in England, **14.** 592.

Mobile (Mobeil, Movill, Moville), Ala.,

**5.** 385; **6.** 618, 785; **7.** 237; **8.**

588, 671; **9.** 179; **10.** 329, 763, 764,

- 765, 767, 780, 785, 845, 861; **11**. 204; **17**. 519; **22**. 184, 185, 1000. capture reported, **15**. 317. ceded to Eng., **11**. 192. conference at by Indians and Spaniards, **17**. 83. conquest hoped, **6**. 221. French at, **2**. 177, 179, 231, 232, 422; help Yemassee, **2**. 197; should be driven from, **6**. 60, 64. Galvez at, **15**. 253. Indian interpreter in, **7**. 839. limitations on settlement of, **11**. 185, 195. possible attack on, **6**. 25.
- Mobile Bay**, **5**. 751.
- Mobile (Morilla) Fort**, **2**. 231, 232.
- Mobile River**, **5**. 465; **6**. 617. fort needed on, **5**. 466, 467, 468.
- Mobley, Edward**, militiaman, **9**. 344.
- Mobley, Edward**, militiaman, **9**. 689.
- Mobley, Jeremiah**, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Mobley, Israel**, signs Pitt asso., **10**. 221.
- Mobley, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Mobley, Wm.**, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Mobson, Arthur**. See Mabson, Arthur.
- Mock, Christia**, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Mockson Swamp**, **24**. 838.
- Mocoson Gap**, **20**. 773.
- Mocossin Swamp**, **23**. 820.
- Model, the Grand**. See Fundamental Constitutions.
- Model of government for Carolina**. See Fundamental Constitutions.
- Modian, James**, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Modley, Elisha**, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Modlin, Benj.**, army rank, **16**. 1113.
- Modlin, Elisha**, army pay, **17**. 232. army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1116.
- Modlin, Ezekl**, army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Modlin, Jeremiah**, army pay, **17**. 232. army rank, **16**. 1113.
- Modlin, Miles**, army pay, **17**. 232. army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Modlin, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Modlin, Zebulon**, **17**. 232. army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1116.
- Modling, Benj.**, in army, **15**. 726.
- Modling, Miles**, in army, **15**. 725.
- Modling, Thos.**, in army, **15**. 724.
- Modyford, Thos.**, ment'd, **1**. 48. letter to on settlements, **1**. 46-47. on proposed Barbadoes colony, **1**. 41-42.
- powers to, **1**. 59.
- proposals sent to, **1**. 58.
- Moffat, John**, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- Moffit, Wm.**, detects knavery of Wood, **7**. 764.
- Moffitt, James**, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Moffitt, Wm.**, exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.
- Mogar, Timothy**, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294. regulator, **7**. 734, 813. to Tryon on regulators, **7**. 811-812.
- Mogar, Timothy**, in Davidson Co., **14**. 294.
- Moglin, Freeman**, army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Mohaves, Richard**, army pay, **17**. 232.
- Mohaw Indians**, go to war, **4**. 822.
- Mohawk River**, settlements on Indian lands considered, **6**. 582-584.
- Mohawks (Mohocks)**, aid Tuscaroras, **2**. 49. send war message to Cherokees, **10**. 773-774, 776-779, 780. sent to Cherokees, **6**. 740.
- Mohocks Country**, **7**. 294.
- Mohun, Hertz**, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.
- Moir (Moyer), Rev. James**, **4**. 924. character, **6**. 710, 1039-40. dead, **7**. 458(?), 786. deposition ment'd, **4**. 1236; in case of Lithgow vs. Moore and Rice, **4**. 1110, 1111, 1121-1123. employed in Edgecombe, **4**. 872. itinerant missionary and character, **7**. 102-103. letters quoted, **4**. 794. to S. P. G. on church affairs, **4**. 621-622, 878, 923; **6**. 233-234, 1050-1053; on currency, **4**. 754-756; on Dobbs, **7**. 7; on failure of assembly to provide for ministers, **4**. 603-604; on his own conduct, **6**. 978-80; on his work, **4**. 605-606, 606-608, 754-756, 791-792, 795; **6**. 233-234, 316-317, 578, 735, 994-995, 1042; and travels, **7**. 265-266; on public affairs, **6**. 316-317, 552; on Tryon's work for church, **7**. 145. see also Moyer.
- Moir, James**, town com's'r, **25**. 452.
- Moir, Rev. Thos. (James?)**, dead, **7**. 458.
- Moir Family**, **8**. xxxiv.
- Moitoy, medal to**, **7**. 209.



- Molasses, chief support of N. C., **2**. 761.  
 smuggled and seized, **7**. 159.  
 statistics of, **26**. 1271-2, 1280.
- Molat (Mallett?), Mr., buys provisions, **13**. 310, 311.  
 See Mallett, Peter.
- Molbone, Malachi, in army, **13**. 510.
- Molesworth, —, executed as spy, **11**. 437.
- Molesworth, Mr., at meeting of Board of Trade, **2**. 193.
- Mollett (Mallett?), Mr., and provisions for army, **14**. 590.  
 See Mallett, Peter.
- Moline, Elinor, witness, **1**. 450.
- Moline (Molines, Maliones, Molin, Molline), Robert, estate given to sisters, **2**. 377.  
 juror, **1**. 415, 426, 427, 428, 430, 446.  
 law suit, **1**. 433, 445, 449.  
 surety, **1**. 449.  
 witness, **1**. 447.
- Moline's Creek, **1**. 629.
- Mollet, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Molley, Archd, property confiscated, **19**. 672.
- Molloy and Peggy, brigantine, **4**. 1119.
- Mollish, Aaron, attends Board of Trade, **4**. 437.
- Molloy, Mr., **2**. 760.
- Molloy, T., coms'r on pension claims, **24**. 736.
- Molls Run, **22**. 322.
- Molpus, Henry, voter, **15**. 237.
- Molpus, James, voter, **15**. 237.
- Molten, Maj., **19**. 742.
- Molten, John, trustee, **24**. 929.
- Molton, Mr., on com. of assembly, **17**. 914.
- Molton (Molten), Abraham, **13**. 311; **19**. 742.  
 captain, **10**. facing, 680.  
 Lillington to on movement of Br., **15**. 496.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 to Burke on raising of troops, **15**. 499.
- Molton, Elizabeth, bill to divorce, **13**. 843.
- Molton, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Molton, John, **11**. 523.
- Molton, John, act to make him trustee of Torrens, **24**. 870-1.
- Molton, Jno., in assem., **19**. 391.
- Molton, John, Sr.,. capias issued against, **2**. 266.
- Mome (?) Town, **12**. 478.
- Mon —, Auburn, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Monalapan Bridge, **13**. 344.
- Monat, John, prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Monat, Wm., **6**. 1087.
- Monatt, Wm., to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.
- Monceres, Wm., to lay out road, **25**. 474.
- Monck, George. See Albemarle, Duke of.
- Monck, John, juror, **25**. 188.
- Monckton, Gen., conquers Martinique, **6**. 708.
- Monckton, Robert, at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 50-51.  
 on Va. boundary dispute, **1**. 703-704.
- Moncreef, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.
- Moncrief. See Montcrief.
- Moncrief, —, goes to St. Augustine, **15**. 262.
- Moncrief, Maj., engineer, **15**. 248, 280.
- Moncrief, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 247.
- Moncrieff, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Moncrieff, Thomas, juror, **4**. 520.
- Mondine, Kittrell, in militia, **22**. 323.
- Mondrin, John, patroler, **10**. 451.
- Monecatoocha, Indian, favors English **5**. 435.
- Moneck, Jos., juror, **25**. 187.
- Moneham, James, **2**. 807.
- Money, —, sec'y to Cornwallis, **14**. 680.
- Money, Lieut., killed, **15**. 305, 306.
- Money, John, pensioner, **22**. 75.
- Money, Valentine, building coms'r, **24**. 238.
- Money, act for militia officers to account for, **24**. 166-7; for tax on money, **24**. 390-4; on depreciation of paper, **24**. 484, 485-8; on recovery of on promissory notes, **23**. 586-8; on what is to be current in S. C., **25**. 142; to fix standard of coin, **18**. 713-714; to import half pence, **23**. 779; **25**. 515. advanced on credit of U. S., **14**. 505. amount of county and State paper wanted, **16**. 734; of quotas asked from each state, **15**. 660. assembly claims control over, **7**. iv, v, vi, xxiv. bill for scale of depreciation, **19**. 177-186, 205, 218, 222, 227, 298-299, 312, 330, 349-351, 354; for settle-

- ment of accounts in dealing with public, **17.** 822-823, 838, 868, 869, 931-932, 936, 938, 951, 969; for tax to redeem, **19.** 415, 448, 464, 653, 657, 684, 690, 703, 705, 744, 777, 788, 798, 800, 809, 811-812; **20.** 25, 40, 53, 101, 205, 206, 263, 267, 287-288, 292, 385, 443, 468, 491, 513, 579, 586-588; on depreciation, **20.** 139, 141; on interest, **19.** 615, 640, 651, 680, 702; to allow depreciation in, **17.** 825, 894, 896, 901, 902, 909, 914, 925, 929, 934, 947; to emit paper currency, **12.** 790, 791, 793, 799, 810; **17.** 345, 351, 355, 360, 364-366, 398, 405-406, 410-412, 413, 415-416; **19.** 186, 216, 222, 227, 307, 310, 326, 346, 349-351, 354, 356; **20.** 67-68, 78-79, 81, 82-83, 102, 111-112; to prevent fraudulent depreciation, **20.** 177-178, 179-180, 319, 347-348, 354; to sink N. C. specie tickets, **19.** 428, 762.
- borrowed in W. I. for State, **14.** v, 204.
- brought in by pirates, **2.** 306.
- cases not to be plead for, **1.** 199; **25.** 131.
- commissioners to make to meet in Kinston, **13.** 256.
- committee to burn report, **18.** 102, 127, 153, 155, 156, 194, 206, 217-218, 220-221, 349, 375, 377, 431, 454, 455, 456; to consider depreciation of, **13.** 839, 876; **17.** 894, 896, 901, 902, 914, 934; to expedite emission of, **10.** 527, 532-535, 572-574, 575-576, 578; to fix scale of depreciation, **17.** 811, 815, 816; to receive from treasurer, count and burn, **13.** 562, 563, 596, 605, 664, 681, 699, 705, 729; to receive old bills, **17.** 295, 314-315; to receive bills and burn, **19.** 493, 503, 504, 614-615, 623, 654, 707; **20.** 20, 24-25, 26, 33, 45-46, 172, 175-176, 220-221, 281-282, 289, 351, 413, 414, 469, 471, 507, 571-572; **21.** 50; continental, report on, **16.** 446-448.
- correspondence on, **15.** 374.
- danger of borrowing too much, **16.** 755-756.
- depreciation of currency, **17.** vii. discussed, **19.** 895-896.
- drawing of from Cont. Treasury, etc. discussed, **11.** 511-512.
- efforts to borrow, **14.** 229-30.
- emission of, **17.** 38; proposed, **15.** 198.
- form of making grants, **4.** 139.
- governor and others asked to report on paper issues, **17.** 329.
- hard to get from the states, **14.** 347, 348.
- indented certificates used for, **17.** 782-783.
- inspector's notes used for, **7.** xviii-xix.
- lack of, **1.** 715; **2.** 292.
- loan, not to be put on interest, **23.** 131.
- loaned by gov't on land security, **3.** xiv, 145; to Burke, **15.** 416-417.
- measures by C. C. on currency, **22.** 988-9.
- mint established, **18.** 764-767, 769.
- necessity of borrowing, **15.** 697-698.
- needed, **1.** 101; **14.** 564, 565, 588, 589, 607, 628, 629, 632, 633, 655-656, 684; **16.** 221, 223-224, 532; by gov't, **16.** 8; by U. S., **19.** 945-946; for Indian treaty, **17.** 489-490, 493; for troops, **13.** 159, 160, 161, 163, 164-165, 166, 167-168, 169, 176, 183, 188, 190, 195, 207, 233, 447-448, 453, 459; **14.** 518, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 843, 847, 859, 860, 862, 866; **15.** 8-9, 15, 23, 67; in S. C., **15.** 311; in Va. and N. C., **15.** 370, 371; to raise recruits, **11.** 522, 574, 579, 601, 645, 679, 684, 787.
- none for use against Franklin, **22.** 688.
- ordinance on supplying treasury with, **10.** 991.
- paid to Burke, **15.** 552.
- paper, authorities to report on, **17.** 323.
- people pay debts in worst, **3.** 185.
- petition against paper money, **20.** 270; of Blount on m. lost at Camden, **16.** 36-37, 106; on lack of, **7.** 866-867.
- printed by Davis, **13.** 259, 279-280, 288.
- public, act for officers to publish application of, **24.** 808-9; requiring an accounting for, **23.** 89, 333; to find use made of, **23.** 111, 334; **25.** 210; to recover, **24.** 720-2, 739; treasurers elected to receive, **23.** 273-5.
- quarrel over appropriations of, **6.** 1253-1254.
- quarrel over bills, **6.** 432.

- rates of exchange between different sorts, **23**. 294.
- Read to Caswell on and answer, **17**. 483, 491-492.
- redemption of continental bills, **16**. 988-989.
- reduction of circulation considered, **15**. 197.
- refused to N. C., **22**. 978, 979, 980.
- report on advancement to prisoners, **16**. 657-8.
- reports on emissions of, **8**. 211-215; to be made, **4**. 4-5; on loans to U. S., **16**. 354-355; on that rec'd and paid for 1782, **16**. 928-929.
- requisition for from C. C., **13**. 864-865, 866, 958.
- Robertson to coin for Franklin State, **18**. 605-606.
- scarce, **5**. xi; in Tenn., **22**. 682.
- secured from France, **14**. 564.
- sorts and value, **23**. 154-155.
- speculation in, **16**. 959-960.
- stress of Cont. Treas. for lack of, **11**. 682.
- superintendents of press elected, **20**. 100, 103.
- to be borrowed on faith of Prov. Cong., **10**. 543.
- to be drawn from Cont. Treasury, **15**. 534.
- to be raised for Cont'l army, **19**. 630-631.
- troubles from lack of, **11**. 489-490, 494, 500, 501, 507; over depreciation, **14**. 238.
- U. S. to coin copper, **20**. 684-685, 718.
- value, **15**. 15-16; of dollars in sterling, **24**. 23; of English money in N. C.; **19**. 432; of English £ in N. C., **19**. 432.
- See also bills of credit; currency; proclamation money.
- Money bills, may originate in council, **3**. 93-94.
- to originate in council, **6**. 655-656.
- Money power, answer from House of Commons on Jamaica resolution on, **5**. 758-759.
- claimed by House of Commons, **3**. 336.
- control of discussed, **5**. 1096, 1099; sought by assembly, **6**. 380.
- resolve on origin of bills, **6**. 909.
- Moneyeck, **12**. 517.
- Moneyham, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Monford. See Montfort.
- Monford, Robert, signs letter of credit for Scott and asks leave to ship tobacco, **15**. 575, 576.
- Monger, Henry, **21**. 824.
- act for pub. buildings on lands of, **24**. 542.
- Monger, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Monger, Robert, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Monger's Ferry, troops at, **14**. 780.
- Monk, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 768.
- Monk, George. See Albemarle, Duke of.
- Monk, Henry, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Monk, Israel, army rank, **16**. 1114.
- Monk, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Monk, James, land grant to, **4**. 768.
- Monk, Joel, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Monk, John, **2**. 747.
- Monk, John, a J. P., **4**. 814, 1038.
- Monk, Nottingham, army pay, **17**. 233.
- army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1114.
- Monk, Peter, **2**. 803, 804.
- Monks, George, prisoner, **17**. 1046.
- Monks, James, land grant to, **4**. 709.
- Monk's (Munck's) Corner, S. C., **15**. 27, 186; **22**. 103, 142.
- British at, **15**. 244, 245; **17**. 1031; near, **15**. 656; retire to, **14**. 588; surprised at, **15**. 665; **16**. 631; taken at, **19**. 885.
- Monlier, Louis, tried for slander, **2**. 401, 411.
- Monmouth, —, letter on customs laws, **1**. 458-459.
- Monmouth, N. J., **22**. 94, 121.
- Monmouth (Monmouth C. H., Montmouth), N. J., battle of, **13**. 299; **19**. 580, 957.
- troops are thanked by Cont. Cong., **12**. 500.
- Monnyham, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Monongahela River, **5**. xxii, 431, 432, 434, 436.
- battle on, **5**. 524.
- Braddock defeated on, **5**. 412, 420.
- French fort on to be attacked, **5**. 144g.
- Monopolies, declaration on, **10**. 1005.
- not to be allowed, **22**. 664; **23**. 978.
- Monro, Mr., **9**. 1097.
- Monro, Mr., **14**. 722.
- Monro, Capt., destroys Br. ship, **13**. 362.
- Monro, Andrew, witness, **6**. 278.



- Monro (Monroe), James, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 to Tryon on regulators, **8**. 246-247.  
 Monroe, Mr., **15**. 614, 615.  
 Monroe, Col., sent to watch events in army and report to Jefferson, **14**. 852-853.  
 Monroe, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Monroe, James, and Spanish treaty, **22**. 901.  
 in C. C., **18**. 488, 528, 548, 552, 640, 641, 754.  
 Monroe, James, given more time to leave state, **22**. 932.  
 Monroe, John, furnishes cattle, **16**. 208.  
 Monroe, Malcolm, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 Monroe, Michael road coms'r, **23**. 870, 920.  
 Monroe (Munroe), Timothy de, claims granted, **17**. 303, 305, 370-371, 382.  
 Monroe's Bridge, **24**. 232.  
 Monserat (Monterat, Monserrat), government, **1**. 225.  
 imports from, **2**. 156.  
 taken, **13**. 287.  
 Monson, Lord, at Board of Trade meeting, **4**. 325-328, 339-342, 435-439, 585-587, 674, 757-758, 797-798, 848-850.  
 to Johnston on his failure to send reports, **4**. 756-757; on insufficiency of his reports, **4**. 420; on public affairs, **4**. 285-286, 846.  
 to King on debts law, **4**. 847.  
 to Newcastle on instructions to Horsey, **11**. 30.  
 Monson, Benj., petition on imprisonment of debtors, **5**. 754.  
 Montagu (Montague), Lord Charles Grenville, **7**. 280; **8**. 165.  
 arrival expected, **7**. 215.  
 arrives in S. C., **7**. 221.  
 Martin to on his imprisonment, etc., **16**. 742-743.  
 prisoner, **16**. 735, 739-740, 768, 933, 948; to be exchanged, **16**. 735, 740, 741, 743, 933.  
 proposals on S. C. line, **7**. 879; **8**. 5, 10; **9**. 276; considered, **8**. 415, 458, 468; **9**. 77, 279, 638; not adopted, **9**. 562; not liked in N. C., **9**. 48, 49; unjust to N. C., **9**. 211-212.  
 to Hillsborough on S. C. boundary, **8**. 554-555; and report on same, **11**. 221-7, 230.  
 to Tryon on S. C. boundary, **8**. 561-2, 563; **11**. 220-221.  
 Tryon to on cattle ranging in N. C., **7**. 267; on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 448; on extension of S. C. line, **7**. 876-877.  
 visited on S. C. boundary and answer, **9**. 299-300.  
 visits N. C., **7**. 862.  
 Montagu, Wm., witnesses affidavit of Sumners, **1**. 298; Hudson's affidavit, **1**. 274; Miller's affidavit, **1**. 283; Taylor's affidavit, **1**. 277.  
 Montagu Hills, **11**. facing 80.  
 Montague, Bryan, army rank, **16**.  
 Montague, Edward, agent, **7**. 749.  
 Montague, Lateney, does not take oath, **22**. 173.  
 Montague, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1109.  
 Montague, **7**. 995.  
 Montant, Patrick, land grant to, **4**. 707.  
 Montcalm, captures Oswego, **5**. xxviii.  
 Montcrief. See Moncreef, Moncrief.  
 Moncrief, Caleb, ensign, **10**. 626.  
 Moncrief, Maxwell, army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Monteague, Roger, arrested, **1**. 584.  
 executor, **1**. 585.  
 law suit, **1**. 586.  
 Montcath, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 Monterat, gov't, **1**. 225.  
 Montesquieu, quoted, **13**. 441-442.  
 Montford. See Monford, Montfort, Mumford, Munford.  
 Montford, Mr., on com. assem. **15**. 219.  
 Montford, Mr., reports on sugar, **14**. 479.  
 Montford, Capt., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Montford, Edward, witness, **7**. 739.  
 Montford, Joseph, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609, 1110.  
 Montford, Robertson, sets up warehouse, **20**. 490, 511, 540, 553.  
 town director, **24**. 515.  
 Montfort, Mr., **10**. 1032.  
 Montfort, Capt., a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 Montfort (Montford), Lieut., on court of inquiry, **15**. 709.  
 on court martial, **13**. 370.  
 Montfort, Harry, **9**. 357.

Montfort (Montford), Henry, **19.** 403.  
 Montfort, Henry, advance to, **19.** 642.  
 allowance to, **19.** 185, 306, 310.  
 money to as coms'r on accounts, **24.** 477, 484.  
 com. on capitol, **18.** 804; on Cont. line, **24.** 567, 686, 722, 734; on navigation, **24.** 600; to get arms and clothes, **12.** 425, 426, 431, 433; to settle army accounts, **19.** 603, 604, 685-687, 697; **20.** 191.  
 dist. auditor, **24.** 373.  
 examined on frauds, **18.** 89.  
 fair judge, **24.** 284.  
 goods of impressed, **15.** 524.  
 has powder in hand, **10.** 633.  
 imports powder, **10.** 691.  
 in army frauds of Continental line, **18.** v-vi, 17, 18, 72, 162, 163, 248, 304, 339, 384, 385, 460, 470, 475.  
 in assembly, **13.** 785, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 2, 3, 49, 89; **17.** 265, 268, 278, 285, 304, 354, 364, 365, 366, 387, 395; **18.** 227, 228, 257, 307, 311, 312, 322, 323, 808; **19.** 5, 141, 151, 172, 234, 235, 253, 263, 267, 275, 282, 286, 288, 295, 319, 334, 354, 359, 363, 381, 385, 389, 390, 393, 395, 406, 408, 413, 430, 489, 490, 500, 526, 607, 613, 622, 643, 671, 675, 688, 714, 718, 719, 721, 723, 729, 732, 738, 762, 763, 767, 771; **20.** 52; **21.** 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 110, 115, 121, 130, 133, 160, 168, 179, 190.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 30, 32.  
 memorial on property, **20.** 211, 214, 392.  
 on com. of assem., **13.** 740, 790, 791, 804, 832, 867, 875, 921, 958, 967; **17.** 337, 655, 660, 677, 727, 736, 739, 755, 758.  
 paid in tobacco, **16.** 494.  
 payment to for Simmons, **19.** 632.  
 pays debt to Boritz, **19.** 711.  
 petition, **20.** 504, 505, 518; **21.** 43, 55, 62, 192.  
 protests against confiscation act, **13.** 991-992.  
 rank, **16.** 664.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 197, 198, 199, 204, 205, 207, 208, 210, 213, 214, 216, 217, 222, 225, 226, 229, 230, 231, 233, 235, 237, 238, 239, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 252, 253, 254,

255, 256, 257, 258, 260, 262, 263.  
 resigns as tobacco coms'r, **19.** 442, 778, 787.  
 resolution to release estate of, **20.** 291, 472, 473.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1006, 1018, 1019, 1034, 1035, 1045, 1046, 1053, 1059, 1068, 1079, 1080, 1092, 1098, 1105, 1106, 1116-17, 1126, 1130-1, 1137, 1138, 1148, 1161, 1173, 1179, 1188-9, 1194.  
 signs due bills of army accts, **18.** 162.  
 supplies to, **16.** 241.  
 to Burke on public affairs, **9.** 1245.  
 to export staves, **10.** 969.  
 to sell Pa. Farmer, **12.** 623, 641, 745-746.  
 tobacco bought of, **13.** 62.  
 tobacco commissioner, **15.** 582.  
 witness, **18.** 252; **20.** 234.  
 Montfort, J. T., to McCulloh on his employment as agent, **7.** 877-879.  
 Montfort, James, recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
 Montfort (Montford, Munford, Montfort), Col. Jos., **8.** 183, 184; **9.** 1006.  
 and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
 bill to make him public treasurer, **6.** 1127, 1129, 1144.  
 bond as treasurer, **7.** 671; **9.** 591-592.  
 chm. com. of whole, **7.** 573, 574.  
 executors to settle estate of, **10.** 574.  
 holds note of Reid, **21.** 55.  
 in assem., **6.** 801, 1097, 1111, 1119, 1120, 1134, 1139, 1153, 1154b, 1163, 1172, 1175, 1185, 1191, 1194, 1198, 1199, 1206, 1225, 1233, 1235, 1236, 1245, 1263, 1267, 1268, 1271, 1285, 1286, 1289, 1290, 1301, 1304, 1305; **7.** 49, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 73, 80, 342, 566, 576, 577, 584, 585, 598, 622, 625, 627, 631, 667, 916, 944, 972; **8.** 106, 107, 303, 305, 320, 326, 454; **9.** 108, 139, 141, 143, 146, 148, 171, 173, 174, 223, 421, 426, 429, 432, 448, 457, 497, 534, 539, 547, 587, 734; on com. of assembly, **6.** 804, 805, 817, 823, 1092, 1099, 1126, 1134, 1153, 1164, 1199, 1204, 1205, 1263; **7.** 944; **8.** 309; **9.** 450.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179.  
 instructions to as treasurer, **6.** 1245, 1304, 1305, 1306.  
 law suit, **7.** 37.

- McCulloh to on need of agent, **7**. 754, 756.  
 nom. for collector, **19**. 625.  
 on com. of correspondence, **7**. 918, 973; **11**. 229, 237; **23**. 854; **25**. 518.  
 rank settled and elects Q. M., **15**. 700.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62; Wilson, **11**. 717.  
 report as treasurer, **6**. 1232, 1282-1238; **7**. 318, 393, 649; **9**. 577.  
 sick, **9**. 357, 827, 1041.  
 surety, **9**. 72, 74, 75.  
 to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
 to bring suit to recover parliamentary grant, **7**. 622, 666, 667, 670.  
 town trustee, **25**. 487.  
 treasurer, **6**. 1252; **7**. 514; **23**. 618, 723, 904.  
 witness, **5**. 634.  
 Montfort, Joseph, ensign, **10**. 517.  
 Montfort, Mrs. Joseph, **9**. 827.  
 Montfort, Robert, attorney, **1**. 652.  
 Montfort, Robert, in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179.  
 Montfort, Robert, sells deer skins, **20**. 697.  
 Montfort, Wm. (Henry?), on com. of assembly, **16**. 5, 21, 23.  
 Montfort, Wm., tobacco buyer and resigns, **22**. 784.  
 Montgomerie, James, **4**. 208.  
 Montgomery, —, leather belonging to, **14**. 678.  
 Montgomery, —, sells iron works, **11**. 388.  
 to be paid for iron works, **11**. 413-414; **22**. 916.  
 Montgomery, Mr., **7**. 822, 825, 829.  
 Montgomery, Mr., in assem. **21**. 6, 90, 201, 207, 397, 405, 581, 598, 671, 679, 694, 696, 697, 709, 710, 714, 717.  
 Montgomery, Mr., on com. of assem., **27**. 279, 278, 353.  
 Montgomery, Capt., payment by company of, **10**. 319.  
 Montgomery, Col., **6**. 313, 314.  
 seft against Cherokees, **5**. xxii, li-  
 lili, liv; **6**. 260, 261, 439.  
 troops retreat, **6**. 266.  
 Montgomery, Alexander, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Montgomery, Alexander, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Montgomery, Ann, land grant to, **10**. 279.  
 Montgomery, Ann, estate settled, **9**. 609.  
 Montgomery, David, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Montgomery, Hu., **8**. 280.  
 claim, **9**. 487.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 168, 173.  
 in assembly, **9**. 396, 401, 413, 418, 421, 422, 437, 439, 480, 491, 506, 526, 542, 543, 557, 566, 589, 734, 913, 914, 931, 952.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 175.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 280, 282, 309, 432.  
 payment to for provisions, **10**. 628; for troops, **7**. 888; to pay executor, **22**. 1014.  
 powder to, **10**. 728.  
 to buy lead, **10**. 566.  
 to pay for salt, **10**. 999.  
 to report on powder, **10**. 135.  
 tried for selling powder too high, **10**. 10.  
 Montgomery, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Montgomery, Humph'y, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Montgomery, Gen. James, **8**. 733.  
 besieges Quebec, **15**. 681.  
 killed, **10**. 448.  
 monument for, **13**. 155.  
 reasons for fall of, **10**. 807.  
 Montgomery, James, petitions, **19**. 525, 527.  
 Montgomery (Montgomerie), John, **4**. 59.  
 Montgomery, John, **9**. 609.  
 Montgomery, John, **16**. 210, 211.  
 a J. P., **4**. 47, 346.  
 Montgomery, John, arrears of salary due to, **9**. 653, 654.  
 att'y general, against Burrington, **3**. 139, 141, 239, 251.  
 brings in bill, **4**. 389.  
 case against Burrington, **3**. 356-368, 375-382.  
 chairman com. of whole, **4**. 385, 386, 387.  
 challenged by Burrington, **3**. 474.  
 chief justice, **4**. 637; **11**. 109; during absence of Smith, **4**. 591.  
 claims, **4**. 149.  
 commission as att'y gen., **11**. 7-8.  
 commissioner to revise laws, **4**. 379,



407.  
 complaints of Burrington against, **3.** 421.  
 dead, **4.** 1126.  
 deposition in favor of Porter, **3.** 501, 502, 505-6, 515; ment'd, **3.** 631; against Burrington, **3.** 473-4; to be taken against, **3.** 538.  
 deputy inspector, **3.** 428.  
 drafts commission for Ct. of exchequer, **3.** 424.  
 draws protest against action of Burrington, **3.** 206.  
 ignorance, **3.** 438.  
 in assembly, **4.** 189, 362, 368, 370, 372, 374, 375, 377, 380, 387, 406, 414, 474, 482, 484, 489, 493, 496, 509, 510, 511, 512, 527, 548, 554, 557, 559, 560, 561, 565, 569.  
 inducts Rice as governor, **3.** 633.  
 issues writ of replevin, **4.** 681.  
 juror, **4.** 516.  
 lacks capacity, **3.** 436.  
 land grants to, **4.** 56, 280, 329.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 377, 383, 384, 385, 554, 555, 570.  
 opposes Burrington, **3.** 374; and tries to kill him, **4.** 164-165.  
 ordered to take charge of great seal, **4.** 4.  
 petition for land, **4.** 274-275, 279; on land patent fees, **4.** 51; to council against Moseley, **4.** 32-33.  
 reports on revisal of laws, **4.** 497; on ways and means of supplying troops, **4.** 555, 557-559.  
 rights proved, **4.** 594.  
 salary as atty gen., **22.** 259.  
 says Burrington is to be turned out, **3.** 437.  
 signs depositions, **3.** 473.  
 suspended as attorney general, **3.** 628, 629-630, 631.  
 takes deposition of Moseley, **3.** 519.  
 to inspect public records, **4.** 527.  
 to prepare proclamation on arrears of quit rents, **4.** 36, 37.  
 to report on revisal of laws, **4.** 514.  
 villanies of, **3.** 626, 628, 629-630.  
 Montgomery, John, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Montgomery, John, act for town on lands of and town coms'r, **24.** 780-1.  
 Montgomery, John, army pay, **17.** 230.

Montgomery, John, Bd. War on provisions, etc., **14.** 442-443.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 949.  
 on Rowan Safety Com. **10.** 252, 280, 282, 592.  
 pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 petition, **21.** 297, 299, 645.  
 revolutionary services, **22.** 151-2.  
 sells saw mill to iron works, **12.** 166-167, 336.  
 to deliver still, **13.** 797-798.  
 Montgomery, John, coms'r of Edenton, **23.** 145; on school, **24.** 869; on town coms'r, **24.** 775.  
 Montgomery, John, coms'ry, **23.** 152.  
 Montgomery, John, in militia, **22.** 382.  
 Montgomery, John, messenger, **10.** 9.  
 Montgomery, Joseph, in C. C., **16.** 455.  
 Montgomery, Joseph, released from levy, **3.** 303.  
 Montgomery, Matthew, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-5.  
 Montgomery, Michael, petition, **21.** 737, 847-848, 858, 880, 885, 1038.  
 Montgomery, Robert, claim paid, **19.** 692, 693.  
 in assembly, **17.** 265-266, 293, 301, 304, 317, 318, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 387, 394, 395, 406, 425; **20.** 7, 19, 121, 124, 163, 167, 180, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 275, 287, 288, 306, 475, 476, 478, 514, 516, 519, 520, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 587; **21.** 193, 195, 199, 213, 264, 288, 294, 305, 332 344, 345, 372, 379, 383, 402, 431, 578, 738, 751, 871, 873, 876, 897, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 989, 999, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068.  
 supplies N. C. line, **16.** 486.  
 Montgomery, Robert, in militia, **22.** 382.  
 Montgomery, Sir Robert, proposed for governor, **2.** 299-301.  
 proposes settlement on Savannah river, **2.** 300-301.  
 sends out settlers, **2.** 388-389.  
 S. C. opposed to grant to, **2.** 449.  
 Montgomery, Saml., witness to treaty, **18.** 515.  
 Montgomery, Thos., cont. comptroller

- for state, **16.** 731.  
 nominated as com'r to settle accounts of N. C. and U. S., **16.** 744, 896; **17.** 33, 80, 163, 165; **19.** 542, 556, 560.  
 Montgomery, Wm., in militia, **22.** 419.  
 Montgomery (-rie), Wm., testifies on plundering of troops, **14.** 603.  
 Montgomery (fort), captured by Clinton, **11.** 666, 668.  
 Montgomery (countersign), **12.** 447.  
 Montgomery, Co., **16.** 180, 645; **17.** 307, 646, 657, 684, 733, 763; **18.** 31, 204, 262, 497; **19.** 112, 278, 279, 519, 520, 522, 533, 931; **20.** 8, 149, 541, 553, 174, 179, 211, 218, 222, 226, 272, 347, 361, 395, 586, 589, 715, 950, 951, 1070; **22.** 144, 612; **24.** 374, 582, 883.  
 act for public buildings in, **24.** 299-300, 542; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 523, 594, 692-4, 844; **25.** 12; on jurors, **24.** 273-5, 452; to alter time of court, **24.** 260, 717; to create, **24.** 232-4, 299; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1186.  
 bill for public buildings, **13.** 844, 862, 874, 934, 949, 964; **17.** 928, 935-936; **19.** 154, 158-159, 163-164, 270, 553, 591, 592, 602; **21.** 778, 931, 938, 939, 1014; to add part to Richmond, **20.** 498, 509; to alter place of courts, **21.** 67; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to change location of courts, **20.** 529; to join part to Richmond, **21.** 23, 35, 44; British recruit in, **14.** 612.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 773-787.  
 court should be held, **14.** 865.  
 drafts from, **14.** 874; slow, **15.** 140.  
 German Reformed churches in, **8.** 745.  
 in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.  
 Lutherans in, **8.** 779.  
 members in assembly, **13.** 736, 785, 799; **16.** 2; **17.** 635, 795, 878; **18.** 2-227, 819; **19.** 1, 129, 133, 234, 264, 400, 718; **20.** 2, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 872.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 38.  
 owes state, **21.** 1075.  
 petition from, **18.** 301; **21.** 293, 359, 682; on lands of H. E. McCulloh, **19.** 406, 407, 438-439, 730, 733; on mill, **21.** 906.  
 remonstrance from, **17.** 845, 847, 848, 851, 945.  
 tax in, **19.** 701.  
 to remain in Salisbury dist., **24.** 451.  
 Tories in, **16.** 267; attacked in, **14.** 751.  
 troops must draw provisions from, **15.** 539; to be raised in, **14.** 28.  
 Montgomery Co., Pa., **8.** 733.  
 Germans in, **8.** 729.  
 Montgomery Co., Va., troops raised against Cherokees, **15.** 47; to be raised in, **14.** 626, 627.  
 Montgomery C. H., **17.** 278.  
 Monthly meetings of Quakers, **1.** 688. records, **1.** 551, 552, 596, 628, 656, 665, 688, 719, 731-732, 813, 905; **2.** 37.  
 Montjoy, Allan, in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Montmorin, M. de, **20.** 678.  
 Monto, Fredk., army rank, **16.** 1118.  
 Montour, Mr., **5.** 404.  
 Montour, Andrew, ordered to Innes, **5.** 134.  
 Montreal (Monreal), **5.** 464, 466; **10.** 454.  
 fire in and request for aid, **7.** 374-375, 380, 416-417.  
 Montrose, Duke of, at council, **2.** 680, 732.  
 Montrose, Elijah, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Monument, to be erected to Nash, **11.** 670; **12.** 123, 124, 278-279, 282; **13.** 6, 363.  
 Mony Shap Ford, **2.** 811.  
 Moody, —, serves at Guilford C. H., **19.** 597.  
 Moody, Mr., cannot supply wagon, **14.** 691.  
 Moody, Mr., in assembly, **19.** 622.  
 Moody, Mary, **21.** 641.  
 allowance to, **19.** 639.  
 pensioned, **19.** 596-597, 600.  
 Moody, Robt., Jr., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Moody, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Moody, Thomas, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n., **10.** 29-30.  
 Moody, Thos., widow petitions, **19.** 534 536.  
 Moody, Wm., goods seized from, **1.** 866.  
 Mooer, James, asks for new county, **9.** 91.

- Mook, —, takes out writ, **8**. 69.  
 Moon. See Moor, Moore, More.  
 Moon, —, in assem., **7**. 48.  
 Moon, —, in assembly, **17**. 963.  
 Moon, Geo. Lane, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
   See also Geo. Lane Moore.  
 Moon, Jno., in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Moon, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Moon, Joseph, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Moon, Roger, dead, **11**. 116.  
   See also Roger Moore.  
 Moon, Sampson, army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Moon, Samps, army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 Moon, Simon, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Moon, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Mooneham, John, army pay, **17**. 230.  
 Mooney, Capt., collects cattle and reports on Tories, **16**. 553.  
 Mooney, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1108.  
 Mooney, Jno., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Mooney, Wm., army pay, **17**. 229.  
 Mooney, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 Mooney, Wm., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Mooney, Wm., receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Mooney, Wm., resigns as J. P., **21**. 419.  
 Moony, Jacob, Jr., signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Moony, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Moor. See Moon, Moore.  
 Moor, Ad., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Moor, Adam, coms'r of Newbern, **23**. 142.  
   land grant to, **4**. 273.  
   petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.  
 Moor, Anenty, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Moor, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Moor, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 964, 1043.  
 Moor, Berry, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Moor, Dennis, petitions for land, **4**. 954-956.  
 Moor, Edward, juror, **3**. 282, 319.  
 Moor, Ed., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Moor, Edward, sold by admiralty court, **3**. 4066.  
 Moor, Elizabeth, sells C., **3**. 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 42, 45, 46; **4**. 656, 657, 662, **11**. 86-91, 99.  
 Moor, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Moor, Jas., in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Moor, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Moor, Jno., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Moor, Jno., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Moor, John, land grant to, **4**. 963.  
 Moor, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Moor, Mary, land grants to, **4**. 1243.  
 Moor, Nal, lives in Bladen, **3**. 450.  
 Moor, Robt., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Moor, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 950, 1238.  
 Moor, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Moor, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 279.  
 Moor, Thomas, land grants to, **4**. 965, 1249.  
 Moor, Truman, land grant to, **4**. 638.  
 Moor, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 1040.  
 Moor, Wm., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Moor, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Moor, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Moor, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 Moor, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 636.  
 Moor, Wm., pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Moor, Wm. Jr., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Moor, Wm. Sr., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Moore. See Moon, Moor, More.  
 Moore, —, **16**. 947.  
 Moore, —, burned, **10**. 885.  
 Moore, —, commands Tories, **24**. 996.  
 Moore, —, gets Eden's papers, **2**. 322.  
 Moore, —, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.  
 Moore, —, prisoner, **24**. 673.  
 Moore, Mr., **8**. 862.  
 Moore, Mr., **11**. 597.  
 Moore, Mr., **16**. 659.  
 Moore, Mr., **17**. 123.  
 Moore, Mr., affidavit wanted, **8**. 251.  
 Moore, Mr., Indian affairs, **15**. 254.  
 Moore, Mr., in assembly, **22**. 7.  
 Moore, Mr., sends for arms, etc., **16**. 555.  
 Moore, Mrs., pay to, **22**. 945.  
 Moore, Widow, **10**. 482.  
 Moore, Capt., **4**. 950; **5**. 604, 605, 1203.  
 Moore, Capt., **12**. 519.  
 Moore, Capt., **22**. 144.  
 Moore, Capt., arrives from Martinique, **15**. 71.  
 Moore, Capt., commands company, **10**. facing 680.  
   desertions from, **15**. 510.  
   in regulator campaign, **8**. 577.  
   on board of rearrangement **16**. 575.  
   payment by company of, **10**. 319.  
   petition, **19**. 634, 635.  
   rank, **16**. 665.  
   roster of co., **16**. 1006, 1017, 1033, 1045, 1052, 1067, 1079, 1098, 1105,



- 1116, 1126, 1130, 1137, 1147, 1149, 1159, 1163, 1174, 1187.  
shoes to, **16**. 438.  
wounded, 638.
- Moore, Col., **2**. 319.
- Moore, Col., **11**. 11, 13; **15**. 446.  
colonel of artillery against regulators, **8**. 574, 578, 666, 674.  
goes against regulators, **8**. 576.  
rations to, **22**. 269.
- Moore, Col., on position of Indians, **1**. 893.
- Moore, Col., reports on movements of British, **15**. 585.  
takes supplies for troops, **14**. 384.
- Moore, Ensign, needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
wounded, **15**. 638.
- Moore, Ensign, wounded, **15**. 638.
- Moore, Lieut., **14**. 53; **15**. 446.  
stores to, **15**. 597.
- Moore, Lt. Col., tobacco agent, **16**. 494.
- Moore, A., quoted, **17**. 631.
- Moore, Aaron, **10**. 120.  
members of S. Com. from company of, **10**. 423.
- Moore, Abraham, regulators' entry on on causes of, **8**. 239.
- Moore, Adam, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
land grants asked, **4**. 708, 709, 804.  
rights proved, **4**. 708.
- Moore, Adam, Indian ranger, **2**. 275.  
church coms'r., **23**. 231, 365.  
ordered to sell, **2**. 388.  
road coms'r., **23**. 222.
- Moore, Alex., bill to aid him build bridge, **6**. 1223, 1229, 1231, 1235, 1238, 1264, 1266, 1281, 1282, 1289, 1293.
- Moore, Alex., pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Moore, Alfred, **16**. 509; **18**. iii; **19**. 963.  
acts as atty. gen., **16**. 346-347.  
army record, **13**. 474.  
atty. gen., **16**. 90, 95; **19**. 57, 59; as prosecutor, **22**. 611.  
captain, **10**. 187, 287, 955.  
clerk of Bladen Co., **24**. 16.  
coms'r on Clark claims, **24**. 457, 525, 526, on trade, etc., **18**. 650, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681, 682.  
in assem., **19**. 2, 3, 5, 6, 18, 69, 89, 90, 115, 398.  
judge advocate of court martial, **15**. 431, 432.  
nom. for U. S. Conv., **20**. 538.
- nom. for Fed. Conv., **21**. 94.  
owes State, **21**. 1070.  
petition, **19**. 509, 510, 511, 570.  
prosecutes fraud, **18**. vi.  
to Caswell on N. C. line frauds, **20**. 610-611.  
trustee, univ., **25**. 22.
- Moore, Ann, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Moore, Anthony, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Moore, Arth., instructs to send no prisoners to Eng. without evidence, **1**. 868.  
on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 805.  
on division of Caswell, **1**. 772-773.  
on temporary laws in the colonies, **2**. 142-143.
- Moore, Arthur, land case of, **5**. 1090.
- Moore, Arthur, allowance to for guns, **10**. 571.  
arms to be restored to, **10**. 559.  
asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
sent to Halifax to answer charges, **10**. 494, 499.
- Moore, Barringer, in militia, **22**. 280.  
land grant to, **4**. 1249.
- Moore, Barringer, in militia, **22**. 306.
- Moore, Barrington, a J. P., **8**. 161.
- Moore, Benjamin, a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- Moore, Ben., land grant to, **4**. 894.
- Moore, Britain, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Moore, Charles, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Moore, Charles, enters caveat, **5**. 1017, 1018.
- Moore, Charles, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Moore, Charles, in Provisional Congress, **10**. 501.
- Moore, Charles, resigns as major, **15**. 145.
- Moore, Charles, sheriff, **21**. 1076.
- Moore, Cuffee, army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Moore, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 231.  
army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Moore, Danl., Sr., pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Moore, David, horse impressed, **16**. 264-265.
- Moore, David, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Moore, David, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Moore, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 229.  
army rank, **16**. 1112.  
in assembly, **18**. 1, 3, 24, 61, 90, 136, 154, 161, 171, 185; **20**. 1, 3, 38, 39, 66, 68, 76, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 216, 301, 302, 329, 347, 370, 372, 378,

- 380, 386, 390, 394, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 473.  
lieut. **10.** 518.  
officer, **18.** 449, 458.  
on com. of assem. **18.** 9, 15, 46, 100, 241, 245, 285, 336.  
petition, **21.** 361, 395, 609, 616, 704.  
resigns as major, **21.** 323, 662, 665,  
tax collector, **19.** 706.  
Moore, Dennis, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.  
Moore, Edmond, on patrol, **10.** 25.  
Moore, Edmund, voter, **15.** 237.  
Moore, Edward, felon, **22.** 859.  
Moore, Edward, **14.** 196.  
Moore, Edward, **21.** 170.  
Moore, Edwd., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
in assem., **19.** 133, 138, 162, 168, 169, 172, 179, 211, 215, 218, 249, 280, 281, 287, 384, 387.  
petition of executor, **21.** 29.  
Moore, Edward, a J. P., **4.** 966; **5.** 592.  
Moore, Edward, building com's'r, **21.** 305.  
debts due by, **9.** 278-279.  
juror, **2.** 364, 587, 589, 657, 667, 668, surety, **2.** 659.  
Moore, Edward, in charge of ammuni-  
tion, **25.** 552.  
Moore, Edward, in militia, **10.** 99.  
Moore, Edward, lapse patent to, **2.** 521, 682.  
Moore, Edward, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 243.  
patroler, **10.** 63.  
Moore, Edw., pay to, **22.** 491.  
Moore, Edward, pay to, **22.** 491.  
Moore, Edward, regulator, **7.** 734.  
Moore, Edw., takes oath, **22.** 170.  
Moore, Edward, Sr., pay to, **22.** 491.  
Moore, Elijah, army pay, **18.** 735.  
army rank, **16.** 1118.  
Moore, Elijah, army rank, **16.** 1122.  
deposition, **19.** 412, 438.  
in militia, **17.** 1057.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
petition, **19.** 728, 741.  
rank, **16.** 73, 609.  
Moore, Elijah, Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.  
Moore, Elijah, land grant to, **4.** 280.  
Moore, Elizabeth, transported, **1.** 533.  
Moore, Elizabeth, administration  
granted to, **3.** 217.  
Moore, Epa, juror, **4.** 522.  
Moore, Epam, land grant to, **4.** 635.  
Moore, Epaph, land grant asked for,  
**4.** 634.  
Moore, Epaphraditus, quit rents of,  
**22.** 242.  
Moore, Epaphro., land grant to, **4.** 66,  
625.  
Moore, Ezekiel, a volunteer, **14.** 838.  
Moore, Ezekiel, in militia, **22.** 270.  
Moore, F., in assembly (S), **19.** 514,  
517, 522, 610, 657.  
Moore, Fredk., army rank, **13.** 509;  
**16.** 1112.  
Moore, George, **10.** 614.  
Moore, George, a J. P., **4.** 683, 1040.  
Moore, Geo., a J. P., **13.** 995.  
Moore, Geo., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
Moore, George, administrator, **9.** 227,  
228.  
Moore, George, allowance to, **22.** 815,  
856.  
Moore, Geo., carries letter on stamp  
act, **7.** 169, 178, 179.  
chairman com. of whole, **5.** 699, 703,  
717, 722, 723, 1002, 1068; **6.** 137,  
142, 151.  
commissioner to inquire in Spanish  
wreck., **5.** 37-38.  
congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335.  
declines to serve in council, **6.** 714.  
fort com's'r, **23.** 229.  
in assembly, **4.** 720, 731, 733, 741,  
742, 749, 770, 775, 777, 779, 789; **5.**  
232, 244, 246, 504, 521, 524, 528, 529,  
532, 534, 663, 673, 676, 677, 680,  
687, 688, 692, 693, 715, 723, 725,  
729, 734, 841, 843, 853, 864, 867,  
875, 878, 879, 880, 887, 889, 892, 894,  
905, 906, 910, 911, 918, 923, 1004,  
1005, 1023, 1029, 1030, 1045, 1046,  
1051, 1071, 1077, 1078; **6.** 124, 132,  
145, 152, 157, 168, 362, 470, 514,  
662, 663, 800, 801, 846, 857, 859,  
872, 890, 911, 924, 925, 927, 941,  
943, 957, 963.  
land grant asked for, **4.** 701.  
land grant to, **4.** 703, 764, 887.  
memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
on com. of assembly, **4.** 724, 737, 738,  
773; **5.** 523, 660, 690, 716, 844, 873,  
892, 1017, 1039, 1042, 1043, 1087; **6.**  
76, 119, 135, 136, 350, 364, 368, 369,  
429, 436, 453, 483, 804, 805, 817,  
823.  
on com. of correspondence, **6.** 39.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.**  
164-166.  
recommended for council, **5.** 440.  
reports on land frauds, **5.** 1088-  
1094; on public accounts, **5.** 793-  
804, 965-975; **6.** 201-209.

- resurvey granted to, **5**. 34.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 230; **25**. 264.  
 surety, **5**. 827.  
 vestryman, **23**. 191.  
**Moore, Geo.**, contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.  
   district of, **10**. 25.  
   in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 376, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 410, 421, 425, 878, 936, 963(?); **19**. 391, 393.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 28, 30, 35.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 141, 153, 165, 167, 173.  
   in the junto, **9**. xliii.  
   nominated for C. of S., **12**. 562, 670.  
   on Com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 169.  
   on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1109, 1111, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1222, 1265; **10**. 24.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
   voter, **15**. 237.  
**Moore, George, Jr.**, to receive guns, etc., **11**. 591.  
**Moore, Geo. Laine**, act for relief of, **24**. 820-1.  
   memorial considered, **17**. 284, 287, 290, 294, 416, 418; **20**. 16, 23, 110; and bill for relief of, **18**. 100, 106, 118, 132, 149, 336, 345, 356, 358, 370, 372, 378.  
   See also Geo. Laine Moon.  
**Moore, Gregan (Greggan)** land grants to, **4**. 1246, 1248.  
**Moore, Henry**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Moore, Henry**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
**Moore, Hugh**, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
**Moore, I.**, **22**. 427.  
**Moore, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 231.  
   army rank, **13**. 476; **16**. 1116.  
   on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.  
**Moore, J.**, **16**. 513, 515.  
**Moore, J.**, in assem., **19**. 34; on com. of assembly, **16**. 60, 105.  
**Moore, J.**, recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
**Moore, Jack**, in assembly, **17**. 134.  
**Moore, Jack**, quoted on Tories, **16**. 934.  
**Moore, Jacky**, messenger, **13**. 48.  
**Moore, Jacob**, army rank, **16**. 1112.  
**Moore, Jacob**, land grant to, **4**. 217, 335, 447.  
**Moore (Moor), James**, **2**. 18, 19, 30, 44, 46, 62, 63, 259.  
   amount of ammunition on hand, **2**. 20.  
   arrives at Neuse River, **2**. 24.  
   attacks forts, **2**. 5, 24-25.  
   att'y general, **2**. 907.  
   captures Contentney fort, **2**. iv.  
   character of troops, **1**. 893.  
   charges against, **2**. 902, 908.  
   church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
   comes from S. C. to help N. C., **2**. iv.  
   commands expedition against Tuscaroras, **1**. 880, 882, 956-957; **2**. 15, 18, 19.  
   consulted by S. C. assembly, **2**. 255.  
   destruction caused by Indians of, **2**. 4.  
   election unjust, **2**. 902.  
   expected from S. C., **2**. 72.  
   further stay desired, **2**. 46, 47.  
   governor of S. C., **1**. 880; **2**. 382, 383.  
   leaves N. C., **2**. 52  
   marches, **2**. 19; in Albemarle Co., **1**. 892.  
   necessity of his remaining in N. C., **2**. 38.  
   noble conduct of, **2**. 60, 62.  
   Pollock to on Tuscarora War, **2**. 21-22.  
   praise for, **2**. 39.  
   promises Blunt protection, **1**. 894.  
   reports on capture of fort, **2**. 27, 36, 37; on losses in battle, **2**. 29.  
   results of misfortune to, **2**. 13-14, 15-16.  
   sent by S. C. on Cherokee expedition, **2**. 257-258.  
   signs S. C. act, **25**. 148; on oath and church, **2**. 867, 882, 913-917.  
   takes Indian prisoners, **2**. 24; Indian slaves to S. C., **2**. 2.  
   to go against Mattamuskeets, **2**. 50, 53.  
   to leave Indians to guard settlements, **2**. 60.  
   to pursue Indians, **2**. 45.  
   to stop Indians coming from S. C., **2**. 52.  
   to reduce Mattamuskeets, **2**. 39.  
   troops ment'd., **2**. 7, 8.  
   victory of, **2**. 44-45, 48-49.  
   witness for Pollock, **2**. 61.  
**Moore (Moor), James**, **8**. 703, 710; **10**. 350, 358, 388, 412, 426, 432, 465, 467, 468, 477, 494, 495, 524, 540, 615, 623, 627, 631, 744, 956; **11**. xi, 281, 296, 339, 340, 628, 704; **12**.



v, 23; **13.** 394; **15.** 785, 786, 787; **18.** 404; **19.** 669; **22.** 97, 153.  
 a J. P., **6.** 80.  
 action criticised, **11.** 334.  
 allowance for ferrage of soldiers, **6.** 740-741.  
 ammunition to, **10.** 263-264.  
 and stamp act proceedings, **7.** 171.  
 arms, ammunition and troops to, **10.** 555, 556.  
 arms collected for troops of, **10.** 328.  
 arrives too late for Moore's Creek, **10.** 482.  
 Ashe to on counterfeiting, **11.** 346-347.  
 asks for new county, **9.** 89-90; for purchase of medicines, **22.** 917.  
 at council of war, **7.** 842.  
 brigadier general, **10.** 483, 508; **11.** x, 282.  
 Caswell to on army returns and commissions, **11.** 412-413; on lack of money for march north, **11.** 424-426, 427; on reinforcements for Washington, **11.** 375-376; to Walker on will of, **13.** 49.  
 colonel, **10.** 187, 243; **18.** 823, 825.  
 commands against regulators, **7.** xxx; **19.** 838, 841; **22.** 429, 430, 431, 432, 435, 445, 460, 466, 467, 470, 473, 474, 871, 872, 873.  
 commands troops, **11.** ix.  
 commissioned as Col. of artillery in Tryon's army, **8.** 699.  
 contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
 correspondence with McDonald on submission to King, **11.** 276-279.  
 Council of S. to on ammunition and prisoners, **11.** 341-342; on powder, **11.** 310-311; on provisions and ammunition, **11.** 338.  
 dead, **11.** xiii, 454, 456; **15.** 702.  
 defeats McDonald, **10.** xii-xiv; **11.** 289-290.  
 defends Charleston, **22.** 730.  
 delivers letter to Regulators, **7.** 841.  
 draws bill in favor of Polk, **13.** 257; on Kennon, **22.** 769.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 572.  
 Eaton to on supplies for troops, **11.** 331.  
 enlistments in company of, **22.** 498.  
 estate taxed, **15.** 192.  
 fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxiv.  
 goes to South Carolina and returns, **11.** xi.

guns to be delivered to, **10.** 335.  
 Harnett to on militia and exchange of prisoners, **11.** 341.  
 helps in defense of Charleston, **10.** xxxix.  
 in assembly, **6.** 1094, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1101, 1102, 1111, 1127, 1142, 1143, 1150, 1156, 1159, 1162, 1163, 1171, 1178, 1211, 1229, 1230, 1259, 1262, 1277, 1281, 1282, 1305, 1306, 1307; **7.** 57, 58, 71, 85, 168b, 350, 359, 375, 381, 399, 561, 596, 611, 612, 622, 628, 650, 667, 968, 969; **8.** 106, 113, 116, 120, 135, 137, 146, 303; **9.** 120, 139, 144, 154, 184, 190, 195, 223, 411, 448; **9.** 472, 474, 524, 550, 589, 886.  
 in militia, **9.** 344.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 141, 152, 165, 167, 173.  
 intercepts letters of Martin, **10.** 160.  
 invades Fla., **11.** xi.  
 land to be resurveyed, **6.** 765.  
 letters of considered, **10.** 543, 545.  
 major, **10.** 205  
 militiaman, **9.** 344, 689.  
 military services and children, **22.** 1007.  
 misses chance to attack Tories, **11.** 301.  
 not to march troops to N. Y., **10.** 878.  
 on com. of assem., **6.** 1092, 1153, 1259, 1263; **8.** 111, 115, 118; **9.** 105, 141, 151.  
 on com of correspondence, **11.** 237; **23.** 854.  
 on secret expedition, **10.** 787.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1111, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1168, 1265; **10.** 15, 24, 112, 262.  
 ordered with troops to N. Y., **10.** 791, 801, 804-805; **11.** xi-xii, xiii, 349, 353, 411-412, 414-426, 427; to join Washington, **11.** 705; to march against Regulators, **8.** 700.  
 orders N. C. troops to return from S. C., **11.** 707.  
 outranks Howe, **11.** xiii.  
 payment to for bridges, **10.** 950.  
 pays regulation bills, **22.** 430, 433, 434.  
 powder to be sent to, **11.** 310, 312, 313.  
 prepares letter calling Prov. Cong., **9.** 1016, 1017-1018.  
 produces accounts, **5.** 968.

- promoted col., **7.** 832, 834.  
 rank, **17.** 1047.  
 receives chief command of N. C. troops, **10.** 270.  
 reinforced, **10.** 558, 563, 564; and supplies sent to, **11.** 296, 297.  
 reports on Fallon, **10.** 418; on intentions of British, **10.** 337; on situation of British, **10.** 564; on Moore's Creek battle ment'd., **11.** 279-280; on troops and prisoners, **10.** 503-504.  
 resurvey to, **6.** 1012.  
 return of brigade commanded by, **10.** 857-859.  
 sent to Charleston, **11.** xii.  
 service, **6.** 284.  
 succeeded by Hand, **11.** 750.  
 surrounds Highlanders, **11.** 281.  
 takes prisoners, **10.** 952.  
 tent cloth to, **10.** 879.  
 thanked for Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 475.  
 to appoint a secretary, **10.** 930.  
 to arrest pilots, **10.** 388.  
 to be furnished with arms, **10.** 418.  
 to Caswell on blankets for troops, **11.** 367; on need of money to move troops northward, **11.** 411-412; on privateers and captures of arms, **11.** 416; on resignations and promotions, **11.** 376; on troops, **15.** 766.  
 to collect troops, **10.** 938.  
 to court martial Love, **10.** 472.  
 to Harnett on Cains, **19.** 904-905; on Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 483-4; **11.** 283-5; on powder for Charleston, **22.** 747; on public affairs, **22.** 751.  
 to march to S. C., **10.** 947.  
 to make carriages for cannon, **10.** 290.  
 to report on troops, **10.** 876.  
 treatment of McDonald, **15.** 764, 765.  
 troops to join, **10.** 556; to be sent to aid of, **10.** 572; to be sent to S. C., **10.** 906, 912.  
 warrant to, **8.** 706.  
 watches British at Wilmington, **11.** xi.  
 Moore, James, a J. P., **13.** 40.  
 Moore, James, a J. P., **15.** 693.  
 Moore, James, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Moore, James, accounts of corrected, **10.** 706.  
 Moore, James, allowance to, **22.** 856.  
 Moore, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1112.  
 Moore, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Moore, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 Moore, James, army record, **13.** 474.  
 Moore, James, allowance to, **18.** 466; **21.** 186, 192, 425.  
 Moore, James, Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
 Moore, James, death, **5.** xxiv.  
 Moore, James, door keeper of assembly, **4.** 494.  
 Moore, James, in army, **13.** 518.  
 Moore, James, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 46, 49.  
 Moore, Jas., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Moore, Jas., in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Moore, Jas., in militia, **22.** 382.  
 Moore, James, land coms'r, **24.** 469.  
 Moore, James, land grant to, **4.** 594, 1246, 1248.  
 Moore, James, lieut., **15.** 443.  
 Moore, James, lieut., rank, **16.** 664.  
 Moore, James, major (2d), **10.** 205, 530.  
 Moore, Jas., maj., **20.** 272, 460.  
 Moore, James, money from, **21.** 1066.  
 Moore, Jas., officer, **18.** 486.  
 on S. C. of Duplin, **10.** 112.  
 Moore, James, payment to, **5.** 967.  
 Moore, James, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Moore, Jas., petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Moore, James, rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
 Moore, James, resolve in favor of, **20.** 598.  
 Moore, James, retails liquors, **2.** 551, 555, 558, 595, 602.  
 Moore, James, road coms'r, **23.** 910.  
 Moore, James, vendue master, **20.** 266, 270, 442, 455.  
 Moore, James (Duplin), major, **10.** 206, 531, 558.  
 Moore, Mrs. James, dead, **22.** 1007.  
 Moore, James, Jr., petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.  
 Moore, James, Sr., pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Moore, James C., patrolor, **10.** 63.  
 Moore, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Moore, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Moore, Jesse, witness, **10.** 957.  
 Moore, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 387.  
 Moore, Jo, estate settled, **19.** 144.  
 Moore, Jo. W., petitions for Wheat-field, **16.** 660.  
 Moore, John, a J. P., **4.** 713, 916.  
 Moore, John, allowance to, **22.** 816.  
 Moore, Jno., army pay, **17.** 229.  
 Moore, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1109.  
 Moore, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1113.

- Moore, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1114.  
 Moore, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Moore, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Moore, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Moore, John, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Moore, John, commands vessel, **1**. 323.  
 Moore, John, coms'r on Clark claims, **24**. 457, 525, 526.  
 Moore, John, Baptist minister, **5**. 1176.  
 Moore, John, commission to, **16**. 189.  
 Moore, John, delivers pork, **10**. 931.  
 Moore, John, engages in riots, **10**. 933-935.  
 Moore, John, exempted, **7**. 584.  
 Moore, John, in assembly, **16**. 3, 49, 99, 153, 156, 167; **19**. 394, 494, 500, 504, 505, 608, 613, 643, 671, 676, 688; **21**. 2, 3; 14, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 160, 168, 179, 189, 194, 195, 198, 223, 234, 264, 288, 294, 297, 305, 332, 344, 345, 372, 379, 402, 431, 592, 645, 751, 871, 873, 892, 897, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 1003, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1032.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 27, 29, 32, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 on com. of assembly, **16**. 23, 24, 38, 105, 132; **17**. 277, 278, 329, 353.  
 Moore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Moore, John, in militia, **22**. 273.  
 Moore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Moore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Moore, Jno., in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Moore, John, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Moore, John, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Moore, John, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Moore, John, land grant asked, **4**. 631; grant to, **4**. 333, 619, 638, 704, 710, 711, 765, 804.  
 Moore, John, lieu., **10**. 973.  
 Moore, John, memorial, **21**. 253.  
 Moore, John, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 Moore, John, officer, **18**. 449, 458.  
 Moore, John, payments to, **17**. 698, 780.  
 Moore, John, pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 Moore, John, petition, **19**. 78, 79; considered, **16**. 116.  
 Moore, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-62; **11**. 250-3.  
 Moore, John, provisions stored with, **11**. 465.  
 Moore, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Moore, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Moore, John, reports on Briar Creek battle, **14**. 278; on Tories, **14**. iii-iv.  
 Moore, John, resigns as coms'r to settle accounts of soldiers, **19**. 758-759.  
 Moore, John, resigns as J. P., **19**. 178, 289.  
 Moore, John, sells pistols, **22**. 277.  
 Moore, John, signs order for impressment, **10**. 786.  
 Moore, John, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 Moore, Col. John, Tory leader and defeated by Whigs, **14**. xiii, xiv, 261; **15**. 252.  
 attacked, **15**. 7.  
 property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 rises with Tories in N. C., **14**. 866-867.  
 Moore, John, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Moore, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Moore, John, Jr., **4**. 517.  
 Moore, John W., history of, quoted, **22**. v.  
 Moore, Joseph, a J. P., **6**. 1007.  
 Moore, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Moore, Jos. dead, **19**. 259.  
 Moore, Joseph, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
 Moore, Joseph, engages in riots, **10**. 933-935.  
 Moore, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Moore, Jos., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Moore, Jos., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Moore, Joseph, indicted and tried, **2**. 361-363.  
 Moore, Jos., juror, **4**. 524.  
 land grant asked for, **4**. 440, 441.  
 Moore, Joseph, major, **10**. 205.  
 Moore, Joseph, petition, **19**. 507, 510, 596, 933.  
 Moore, Jos., reports on Fanning, **22**. 568.  
 Moore, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Moore, Lemuel, army pay, **17**. 229.  
 Moore, Lemuel, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Moore, Lemuel, army rank, **16**. 1112.  
 Moore, Leml., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 Moore, Margaret, petition, **18**. 155.  
 Moore, Margaret, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 Moore, Marmaduke, army pay, **17**. 233.  
 army rank, **13**. 592; **16**. 1116.  
 Moore, Marmaduke, in army, **13**. 505.



Moore, Mary, deposition, **6**. 276.  
 Moore, Mary, petition, **18**. 147, 173, 178, 184, 211, 395, 413, 448.  
 Moore, Mary, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.  
 Moore, Matw., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Moore, Mathias, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62, 99.  
 Moore, Matthew, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Moore, Matthew, on Surry S. C., **10**. 251, 255  
 Moore, Maurice, **2**. 59, 61, 346.  
   a J. P., **4**. 4, 346, 447.  
   administrator, **2**. 65.  
   announces Johnston's arrival, **3**. 642.  
   asks for lapsed land, **2**. 303, 307, 312-313, 314.  
   asks for resurvey, **4**. 349.  
   assists in impeachment of Smith, **4**. 500.  
   brings in bills, **4**. 124-125.  
   Burrington's treatment cited, **3**. 358, 382.  
   chairman com. of whole, **4**. 499.  
   claims land, **4**. 274-275, 279.  
   colonel of troops against Spaniards, **4**. 633.  
   commands N. C. troops in S. C., **2**. vi, 180  
   coms'r on navigation, **25**. 195; on pub. accounts, **25**. 165; on town, **25**. 470.  
   consulted by S. C. assembly, **2**. 255, 256-257, 258.  
   deputy, **25**. 209; to Blake, **2**. 482.  
   founds Brunswick, **23**. 239, 240.  
   gives account of lands, **3**. 401.  
   in assembly, **2**. 575, 608; **4**. 117, 118, 129, 366, 375, 388, 399, 414, 474, 493, 495, 496, 497, 501, 504, 508.  
   in council, **2**. 482-485, 500-507, 514-515, 532, 541-542.  
   juror, **2**. 442.  
   keeps up agitation, **4**. 24.  
   land grant to, **4**. 274.  
   law suit with Blount, **2**. 312-13, 314, 328.  
   paid by S. C. assembly, **2**. 418.  
   nominates Castellaw for speaker, **4**. 493.  
   on claims com., **22**. 818, 824, 828, 829.  
   on com. of assembly, **4**. 85, 121, 233.  
   on Va. boundary commission, **2**. 518.  
   petition, **2**. 255-256.  
   petitions about estate of Taylor, **2**.

450-451, 456.  
 presents petition from Onslow and Bladen, **4**. 121.  
 reported estates of, **4**. 314.  
 resurvey granted, **4**. 350, 1047-1048  
 rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 seizes public records and is tried, **2**. 321-322.  
 signs acts, **23**. 110.  
 speaker of assem., **2**. 575, 608.  
 thanked by S. C. assembly, **2**. 256.  
 to account for his claims, **3**. 254.  
 to Board of Trade on land grants, **4**. 309-315.  
 to have land surveyed, **4**. 60.  
 trial for seizing records, **2**. 357-358, 359-362, 364, 367, 368-369.  
 vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Moore, Judge Maurice, **7**. 33; **8**. xli; **9**. 691; **22**. 167.  
 arrives in Hillsboro, **8**. 613.  
 asso. justice, **7**. 9, 690, 691, 697.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 attacked by Moore, **7**. 435.  
 certifies to personal danger at Hillsboro Ct., **8**. 538-539.  
 ch. com. whole, **6**. 1186, 1203.  
 claims, **9**. 502, 553.  
 col. of volunteers, **7**. 829, 830, 834.  
 conciliatory letter of to Martin discussed by him, **11**. 722-723.  
 conduct, **7**. 290.  
 dead, **11**. 456.  
 denounced by regulators, **8**. 519.  
 distrusted by regulators, **8**. 534.  
 educated in N. E., **10**. 400.  
 in assembly, **5**. 873, 878, 890, 892, 894, 904, 905, 911, 1000, 1004, 1006, 1011, 1012; **6**. 119, 133, 135, 136, 137, 140, 141, 149, 150, 159, 166, 185, 187, 189, 363, 365, 893, 911, 924, 925, 927, 941, 943, 957, 963, 1108, 1111, 1125, 1127, 1130, 1131, 1150, 1154b, 1163, 1169, 1175, 1179, 1185, 1198, 1199, 1200, 1201, 1212, 1223, 1224, 1233, 1241, 1242, 1257, 1258, 1259, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1269, 1271, 1273, 1277, 1280, 1285, 1286, 1298, 1305, 1306, 1307, **7**. 300, 301, 308, 342, 343, 350, 352, 354, 359, 372, 375, 381, 384, 391, 561, 567, 575, 619, 622, 627, 628, 642, 661, 662, 928, 933, 938, 940, 942; **8**. 97, 103, 106, 107, 116, 120, 135, 137, 303, 309, 320, 326, 329, 330, 336, 386, 434; **9**. 110, 113, 136, 138, 143, 144,

148, 150, 153, 161, 164, 170, 193, 223, 417, 422, 493, 502, 524, 530, 532, 540, 589, 719, 720, 722, 729, 733, 735, 744, 764, 837, 839, 843, 847, 851, 886, 898, 902.  
 in council, **6.** 243, 340-345, 345-353, 365, 439-469, 512-513, 628-637, 638-650, 652-661.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 167, 173, 913.  
 judge of o. and t. court, **9.** 673, 674.  
 land grants to, **6.** 1012, 1071; in 1725 (?), **6.** 765.  
 letter reflects on, **7.** xxvi.  
 letter to said to be false, **8.** 268, 269, 331, 494.  
 marries Eliz. Swann, **9.** xxxix.  
 on cause of the Regulation, **9.** 5, 6.  
 on com. of assem., **6.** 841, 896, 1094, 1126, 1152, 1153, 1155, 1199, 1201, 1214, 1222, 1224, 1259, 1263, 1265, 1296; **7.** 299, 344, 346, 351, 357, 568; **8.** 111, 270, 306, 309, 311, 315; **9.** 139, 141, 143, 212, 213, 501, 530.  
 on com. of correspondence, **11.** 237; **23.** 541, 854.  
 on com. of council, **6.** 347, 350, 363, 375, 423, 434, 440, 450, 454, 484, 639, 641-642, 656, 659, 671, 691, 694.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 169, 174, 175.  
 on com. on religious scruples, **10.** viii.  
 opinion on case of regulators, **9.** 336-337.  
 payment to, **13.** 349.  
 petitions on issue of paper currency, **7.** 681-683; for roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166; from Orange Co. on juries and illegal fees and taxes, **7.** 231-4.  
 presides over ct., **8.** 67; in Orange, **8.** 72, 184; at Salisbury ct., **6.** 1007; **7.** 838; at trials of regulators, **7.** 843-847; **7.** 528-530.  
 proposed as judge of o. and t., **9.** 607.  
 recommended for council, **5.** 947; **6.** 217, 968.  
 recommends Bodley, **8.** 173; Cochran for mercy, **7.** 119; McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
 reports on public accounts **5.** 793-804; **6.** 201-209.  
 salary as judge paid, **9.** 144.  
 seeks to win over regulators, **8.** xxxiv.  
 should attend Hillsboro ct., **8.** 695.

summoned to Hillsboro ct. and subsequent orders, **8.** 712, 713.  
 surety, **6.** 1057.  
 suspended for resistance to Stamp Act, **7.** 199-200, 201.  
 takes oath, **6.** 1087.  
 threatened with whipping and denounced, **8.** 520.  
 to Martin on McDugal, **9.** 683-684, 687; on reconciliation, **11.** 269-270; and answer, **10.** 395-396, 398-399, 400, 431-432.  
 to Tryon on his career, **8.** 718-727; on Regulation, **7.** xxv; **8.** 178-179, 192, 195.  
 trial for libel against considered, **8.** 546.  
 Tryon to on trial of regulators, **8.** 694-695.  
 Moore, Maurice, army record, **13.** 474.  
 Moore, Maurice, Jr., ensign, **10.** 187.  
 Moore, Maurice, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 1247.  
 Moore, Maurice, Sr., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Moore, Morris, army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Moore, Moses, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Moore, Moses, juror, **10.** 2.  
 Moore, Moses, juror, **10.** 3.  
 Moore, Moses, land grant to, **4.** 591.  
 Moore, Moses, land patent to, **6.** 631.  
 Moore, Moses, petition on separation, **22.** 205-11.  
 Moore, Moses, signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
 Moore, Nat., a J. P., **3.** 425; **4.** 4. 347.  
 Moore, Nath., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Moore, Nath., patroler, **10.** 64.  
 Moore, Nathan, in assembly, **4.** 372, 375.  
 Moore, Nathaniel, **4.** 52.  
 Moore, Nathl., army rank, **16.** 1111.  
 Moore, Nathaniel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38.  
 signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.  
 Moore, Nathaniel, to Board of Trade on land grants, **4.** 308-315.  
 Moore, Patrick, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
 Moore, Ralph, army rank, **16.** 1109.  
 Moore, Reuben, army pay, **17.** 229.  
 Moore, Reuben, army rank, **16.** 1116.  
 Moore, Richard, in Assembly, **12.** 265, 334, 346, 347, 348, 368, 374, 381, 382, 396, 399, 402, 408, 420, 429; **19.** 374.  
 petitions for division of Orange Co.,

- 9.** 809.  
 Moore, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 Moore, Richard Chann'ng, letter ment'd, **8.** 789.  
 Moore, Robt., a J. P., **23.** 944.  
 Moore, Robert, counterfeiter, **10.** 662, 663, 664.  
 Moore, Robert, ensign, **10.** 944.  
 Moore, Robt., in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Moore, Robt., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Moore, Robt., juror, **2.** 556.  
 Moore, Robert, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Moore, Robert, juror, **22.** 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510, 592.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 279, 290, 309.  
 Moore, Robert, memorial, **19.** 560, 562.  
 Moore, Robert, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Moore (Moor), Roger, **4.** 280, 334, 455.  
     a J. P., **4.** 4, 46, 218, 346, 418, 447, 683.  
     agrees to continue Granville line, **4.** 810-111.  
     asks Murray to clear ship, **4.** 464-465.  
     assistant justice, **3.** 376, 423, 493-494; **4.** 885.  
     buys land, **3.** 460, 466.  
     cares for Sp. prisoners, **22.** 272.  
     case of delayed, **4.** 329; Lethgow against, **4.** 1080, 1087, 1094, 1111-1112, 1122-1123, 1145, 1147.  
     certifies to proposed acts, **4.** 316.  
     claim allowed, **22.** 402, 403.  
     claims land, **4.** 219, 220, 225.  
     coms'r on fort, **23.** 229; on river, **22.** 278; on S. C. line, **4.** viii; **5.** 374-5; to fix site of capital, **4.** 898.  
     complains of double voting by president of council, and answer, **4.** 448-453, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 485, 486-487.  
     copy of patent wanted, **4.** 73.  
     dead, **5.** 34, 176.  
     founds Brunswick and town coms'r and treas., **23.** 239, 240.  
     in council, **3.** 123, 497, 500; **4.** 1-5, 31-37, 49-60, 67, 75-95, 216-222, 277-279, 280-281, 283-284, 334-337, 343, 347-349, 350, 355-370, 439-453, 454, 455-460, 470-492, 587-590, 592-603, 615-620, 625-627, 639-651, 674-714, 714-719, 760-770, 798-814, 834-838, 850-852, 884-891, 891-898, 902-917, 935, 945-960, 961-971, 971-984, 1000-1010, 1032-1046, 1048-1051, 1051-1064, 1064-1068, 1166, 1177.  
     keeps up agitation, **4.** 24.  
     land grant asked, **3.** 426; **4.** 701, 707, 851; grants to, **4.** 5-7, 218, 221, 222, 273, 336, 593, 619, 642, 650, 707, 759, 764, 767, 945, 959, 1040, 1046; **6.** 1087; patent in name of, **3.** 618; to be resurveyed, **6.** 71.  
     law suit, **4.** 934-935, 941.  
     motion in behalf of Powell, **4.** 1051.  
     objects to grant to Espy, **4.** 49-50.  
     on com. of council, **4.** 357, 359, 362, 363, 390, 474, 724, 738, 777 823, 975, 989, 1053, 1058, 1061.  
     opposes petition, **4.** 51.  
     ordered to report on lands **4.** 336.  
     petition for land rejected, **4.** 220.  
     proceedings against ment'd., **3.** 516  
     protests against grants of more than 50 acres to each person, **4.** 60; against Murray, **4.** 465.  
     reported estates of, **4.** 314.  
     reviews history of representation, **4.** 1199-1201.  
     rights proved, **4.** 596, 705.  
     road coms'r, **22.** 220.  
     stops issue of land patents, **4.** 59-60.  
     surety, **4.** 1105, 1126.  
     to administer oaths to assembly, **4.** 67, 355.  
     tries to take land, **4.** 57.  
     vestryman, **23.** 191  
     wins suit for heirs of Ashe, **4.** 343.  
     witness, **3.** 328, 329.  
 Moore, Roger, captain, **10.** 517, 520.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164, 166, 172.  
     marries Polly Nash, **9.** 1132.  
     plots against Davis to get his property, **16.** 596-599.  
     resigns as capt., **10.** 943.  
 Moore, Mrs. Roger, dead, **16.** 990.  
 Moore, S. R., certifies to act, **4.** 315-316.  
 Moore, Miss Sallie (Nat.), marries, **16.** 999.  
 Moore, Samuel, drafted, **14.** 839.  
 Moore, Samuel, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
 Moore, Sam., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Moore, Sam'l., in militia, **22.** 417.  
 Moore, Samuel, juror, **4.** 517.  
     land grant to, **4.** 601; rights proved, **4.** 598.  
     quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Moore, Sarah, imported, **1.** 479.  
 Moore, Mrs. Sarah, Martin to on pardon for Mawbly, **16.** 337-338.



- to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.
- Moore, Schenck J., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Moore, Schenking, in militia, **22**. 306. report on militia co., **22**. 388.
- Moore, Shadk., army rank rank, **16**. 1121.
- Moore, Shadrack, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.
- Moore, Simon, army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Moore, Skinking, imposed on by New Lights, **7**. 287.
- Moore, Stephen, **19**. 625. allowance to widow, **18**. 211. draft in favor of, **16**. 405. in assemb., **19**. 383. movements, **16**. 643. nom. for C. C., **18**. 80, 114, 121, 313, 340, 347; **19**. 626; **20**. 230, 423; for treas., **18**. 179, 181, 400, 409. petition, **20**. 214, 216, 245, 252, 253, 274-275, 394, 421-422, 437, 458, 463. prisoner, **15**. 393; **17**. 1046. quoted on negroes, **17**. 125. recommended for Q M. G., **22**. 562. report on accounts of, **18**. 165-166, 198, 313, 314, 387-388, 393, 426-427, 431. resolution of C. C. in favor of **18**. 80. to deliver arms, **16**. 702. to Greene on Amer. prisoners., **17**. 1044-6. to Sumner on arms, **16**. 635-636.
- Moore, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Moore, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Moore, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1110.
- Moore, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1112.
- Moore, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Moore, Thos., bill to collect taxes in Anson, **9**. 134, 221.
- Moore, Thomas, brother of sent to Blunt, **2**. 50.
- Moore, Thos., court martialled, **12**. 519.
- Moore, Thos., enlists, **22**. 434.
- Moore, Thos., enlists, **22**. 447.
- Moore, Thos., in army, **23**. 510.
- Moore, Thos., in army, **15**. 718.
- Moore, Thos., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Moore, Thomas, land grant asked, **4**. 708.
- Moore, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Moore, Thomas, widow asks for administration papers, **3**. 217.
- Moore, Titus, juror, **4**. 521.
- Moore, W., **18**. 647.
- Moore, W., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Moore, Will, petition, **20**. 589.
- Moore, Wm., **20**. 436.
- Moore, Wm., **22**. 409.
- Moore, Wm., a J. P., **8**. 27.
- Moore, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Moore, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Moore, Wm., act to collect tax, **23**. 832; **24**. 866-7. bill for supplies, **22**. 268; to empower him to collect taxes, **8**. 293, 296, 298, 300, 324, 332, 336, 337, 341, 366, 367, 380, 455-436, 439, 477; in Burke Co., **18**. 149, 199, 205, 246, 248, 287, 370, 373, 379, 427, 430. claims allowed, **9**. 717, 756. clerk of court, **12**. 589, 695-696, 702. commissary for Tryon Co., **10**. 440. coms'r on building, **23**. 964, 972; **24**. 19, 461, 839, 880; on co., **23**. 803; on road **23**. 920. co. coms'r, **24**. 25-6, 524. dues from as sheriff, **8**. 280-1; **9**. 574. in assembly., **8**. 107, 116, 120, 135, 137, 147, 293, 304, 324, 326, 336, 422, 427, 430, 444, 448, 454; **9**. 136, 139, 144, 147, 154, 186, 190, 195, 199, 223, 714, 715, 725, 734, 735, 751, 753, 760, 770, 774, 783, 836, 881, 883, 902, 905, 910, 931, 951, 1189; on com. of assemb. **8**. 118, 309; **9**. 740. on Rowan S. C., **10**. 280, 309. report on memorial of, **18**. 17-18, 48-49, 55, 412. signs test, **10**. 297. to Caswell on Va. boundary, raising troops, etc., and answer, **14**. 107-108, 117-118. to pay for salt, **10**. 999. to Rutherford on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 895-8.
- Moore, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 844, 861.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1110.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1112.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Moore, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1121.
- Moore (More), Wm., buys, **1**. 489, 613. constable, **1**. 533. juror, **1**. 623, 627. lapse patent to, **2**. 525. retails liquor, **2**. 595, 602. road overseer, **1**. 563.

- surety, **1**. 611.  
 transports persons, **1**. 533.  
 Moore, Wm., bill for support of Spanish prisoners, **22**. iii.  
 Moore, Wm., com. of confiscated property, **16**. 167, 169, 175; **19**. 119, 122, 123; **21**. 291, 369, 984, 986.  
 in assembly, **16**. 3, 49, 67, 111, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 692, 717, 719, 735, 738, 748, 751, 773, 794, 804, 808, 812, 816, 822, 824, 835.  
 pensioned, **19**. 133, 134, 244.  
 petition, **18**. 287; **19**. 451, 454, 623, 626, 685, 797, 827; **21**. 111, 116, 174-175, 179, 192.  
 receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 report on, **21**. 436.  
 resigns as colonel of militia, **16**. 147; as J. P. **18**. 75, 302, 311.  
 resolve in favor of, **19**. 440, 443, 477, 478, 483, 485, 778, 826, 827, sheriff, **21**. 1072.  
 witness in Clay case, **19**. 787.  
 Moore, Wm., debts due by, **8**. 280-1.  
 Moore, Wm., debts due by, **8**. 280-1.  
 Moore, Wm., deposition on collecting taxes, **7**. 943, 951, 953.  
 Moore, Wm., depositions on his Toryism, **15**. 687-690.  
 Moore, Wm., deserter, **11**. 742.  
 Moore, Wm., in assembly, **13**. 784.  
 Moore, Wm., in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Moore, Wm., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Moore, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Moore, Wm., in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Moore, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Moore, Wm., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Moore, Wm., in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1273.  
 Moore, Wm., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Moore, Will, juror, **10**. 2, 4, 5, 6.  
 Moore, Wm., juror, **22**. 504, 506.  
 Moore, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 225, 348, 619, 638, 703, 765, 1246.  
 Moore, Wm., major and lieut. colonel, **10**. 207, 532.  
 Moore, Wm., messenger, **8**. 262.  
 Moore, William, pay to, **22**. 485.  
 Moore, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 76.  
 Moore, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 Moore, Wm., petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-3.  
 Moore, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Moore, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Moore, Wm., recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 Moore, Wm., road coms'r, **25**. 264.  
 Moore, Wm., school trustee, **24**. 535.  
 Moore, Wm., vestryman, **23**. 250.  
 Moore, Wm., (Bladen), petition, **18**. 47, 55, 176, 182, 412.  
 Moore, Wm., (Duplin), pensioned, **18**. 172.  
 Moore, Wm., (Orange), in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 916.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917.  
 Moore, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Moore, Wm., Sr., in Assem., **19**. 129, 130, 138, 162, 168, 169, 172, 179, 183, 211, 215, 218, 249, 280, 281, 287, 291, 342, 355, 394, 422.  
 Moore, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Moore, Zedekiah, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Moore Co., **17**. 422; **18**. 198, 431, 462; **20**. 69, 214, 216, 252, 312, 343, 347, 394, 399, 412, 428, 437, 512, 520, 541, 559; **21**. 61, 101, 122, 163, 606, 653, 1048, 1067; **22**. 144, 813; **25**. 64.  
 act for tax for public buildings, **24**. 624-5, 756-7, 810-11, 974-5, 990-1; **25**. 108; act on jurors, **24**. 704, 907-8, 928; **25**. 13; to create, **24**. 644-5, 703-5; to destroy wild animals, **24**. 749-50; to fix time of Co. ct., **24**. 717-18; to put into new Fayetteville Dist., **24**. 927-8.  
 bill for dist. court, **18**. 453; for public buildings, **20**. 582, 593; for tax in for public building, **21**. 161, 164; for town in, **18**. 144, 200, 368, 380; on courts and public buildings, **20**. 65; to add to Hillsboro Dist., **20**. 154, **338**, 339; to confirm proceedings of J. P.'s, **19**. 449, 463, 479, 759, 789, 806, 822.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 788-802.  
 jurors from, **24**. 645.  
 members in assembly, **17**. 265, 277, 295; **18**. 2, 32, 124, 135, 227; **19**. 400, 718, 722; **20**. 2, 120, 192, 221, 302, 476; **21**. 2, 5, 13, 194, 730, 872, 879.  
 members in Conv., 1788 and 89; **22**. 2, 37, 40.  
 owes State, **21**. 1067, 1068, 1075.  
 petition on fish, **17**. 317, 327, 336, 385.  
 Presbyterians in, **5**. 1198.  
 representation and remonstrance from, **20**. 169.

- tax in, **19**. 706.
- Moore Family, say quit rents are too high, **4**. 203.
- settle at Cape Fear, **3**. 338.
- Moore fort, **11**. 178.
- Moorefi, Schencknigh, road coms'r, **25**. 264.
- Moorefields Tabernacle, **8**. xxxix.
- Moore's Creek, **12**. 396, 848; **13**. ix, 469; **15**. 715; **19**. 957; **23**. 418.
- requisition from, **8**. 715.
- Moore's Creek, Caswell Co., **22**. 121.
- Moore's Creek Bridge, battle at, **9**. iv; **10**. 477, 479; **11**. xiv, xvii, 341, 368, 401, 455, 457, 627; **12**. 202, 226, 373, 553, 707; **13**. 57, 317, 731; **19**. 975; **22**. 97, 145-6, 730, 812; **25**. 264.
- account of, **11**. 280, 289-290.
- and results, **10**. xii-xiv.
- Caswell thanked for, **10**. 513, 515, 516; to Harnett on, **10**. 482.
- composition of British in battle, **10**. xxvi.
- correspondence between Moore and McDonald on submission to king, **10**. 276-279.
- defeat of, **11**. 286-287; **22**. 129.
- Devane's and Lee's depositions on battle, **15**. 784-5, 788.
- efforts to secure release of prisoners, **11**. 401-402.
- fought and won, **10**. xl.
- inventory of captures, **10**. 485-486.
- McDonald captured at, **15**. 764.
- McDonald's (Hugh) account of, **11**. 828, 829.
- Martin on, **10**. 490-493; **22**. 616.
- Moore to Harnett on, **10**. 483-484.
- Moore's account of battle of, **11**. 283-285.
- preliminary operations, **10**. 465-468.
- prisoners of removed from State, **10**. 544-545, 547-549.
- salt to soldiers of, **10**. 690, 704.
- treatment of prisoners, **11**. 766.
- Moore's Creek Church, **5**. 1179.
- Moore's Ferry, **14**. 512; **15**. 9, 10.
- Moore's Hill, S. C., **15**. 304.
- Moore's House, **14**. 332, 355, 356.
- Moore's Plantation (Alfred), **22**. 126.
- Moore's Tables and Lefiphanes, **22**. 885.
- Moorham, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 233.
- Mooring, Col., **18**. 100.
- Mooring, John, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Mooring, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37.
- Mooringe, James, deposition, **7**. 94.
- Moorman, Andrew, land grants to, **4**. 952, 960, 1034, 1241.
- Moorman, Andrew, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 960.
- Moorman, Archelam, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Moorman, Bennakia, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Moorman, John, land grant to, **4**. 1241.
- Moorman, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Moors, as slaves, **23**. 196.
- Moor's, **22**. 425.
- Moose, D. F., **9**. 752.
- Moose, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Moose family, **8**. 745.
- Mootlow, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.
- Morals, condition, **7**. 288.
- low state of, **3**. 624.
- retrogression in, **6**. 709, 710.
- Urmston on, **1**. 767.
- Moran, James, allowance to, **22**. 858.
- Moran, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Moran, James, register, **9**. 298.
- to Tryon on Stamp act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.
- Moran, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Morande, Rey de, contracts to deliver cannon, **19**. 708-711.
- Moratock (place), **2**. 425, 426, 428, 698.
- Moratuck (Morratock, Morrattock, Maratic, Moratoc, Moretto, Moratuck, Miratuck, Marattoke, Maratuck, Marrattock, Morratuck, Mooratuck, Murrattock) River, **1**. 741, 749, 803; **2**. 6, 31, 38, 67, 71, 242, 283, 330, 352, 389, 390, 426, 428, 429, 456, 457, 485, 487, 488, 522, 523, 524, 717, 781, 810; **3**. 176, 404, 445, 583, 592; **4**. 68, 186, 232, 235; **5**. 92, 115, 405, 857; **9**. 790; **22**. 291, 294; **23**. 100, 112, 299, 335, 445, 481; **25**. 164, 212, 465.
- boundary of Albemarle Co., **1**. 99.
- falls of, **4**. 479.
- first called Roanoke, **2**. 777, 778.
- Indian forays on, **1**. 658.
- Indians on, **2**. 38; will fly to, **1**. 884.
- land grants on, **1**. 125, 855; on north side of to be mortgaged to Va., **2**. 7; purchased on, **1**. 676, 677; taken up on, **2**. 139-140.
- navigated by Fox, **1**. 217.
- no lands to be surveyed within two miles of, **2**. 33.
- town on, **1**. 229, 231.
- Tuscaroras to settle on, **2**. 283.
- value of lands on, **3**. 220.



- Va. orders land to be surveyed on, **2.** 375.  
 See also Roanoke River.
- Moravian Camp, **8.** 592, 593, 673, 674, 717.
- Moravian Church, **8.** 776.
- Moravian School in Salem, **5.** 1160-1161.
- Moravian Settlement, **4.** xxi.  
 located, **5.** 1-14.  
 request to remove arms to, **6.** 829.  
 troops at, **14.** 582.  
 Tryon marches to, **8.** 649.  
 visited by Martin, **9.** 329.
- Moravian Store, **21.** 269.
- Moravian Town, **8.** 592; **14.** 428, 667, 698; **21.** 289, 624; **22.** 95, 100, 140, 141, 444, 475, 484.  
 stores to be moved to, **15.** 541, 542.  
 troops to rendezvous at, **14.** 626.
- Moravians, **8.** viii, 505, 744; **19.** 850, 851, 852; **22.** 168, 460.  
 act for relief of, **24.** 329; act on ment'd, **24.** 594; on affirmation, **24.** 13, 14, 86, 219, 329, 684-5; to pay extra tax, **24.** 204, 222, 281-2, 318, 434, 438, 439, 492; to vest lands of in F. W. Marshall, **24.** 466.  
 allowance to for provisions for Indians, **6.** 210.  
 ask for capt. of militia, **5.** 810.  
 asked for ministers by Lutherans, **8.** 778; to sell arms, **10.** 526.  
 bill to tax, **19.** 167-168, 188, 224, 314, 361; to vest lands of in Marshall, **16.** 26, 27, 37, 47, 52, 57.  
 buy land of Granville, **5.** iii, x.  
 character, **9.** 657.  
 churches and lands secured to, **23.** 986-7.  
 com. report and bill on petition on oath, **13.** 541, 550-551, 572, 579, 601, 639, 648-649, 652-653, 685, 711, 728, 830, 831, 920, 921.  
 exempted from military service, **24.** 117, 190, 193, 358, 361, 386, 413, 716, 819.  
 furnish leather, **14.** 391.  
 history of, **5.** 1144-1163.  
 in Pa., **8.** 729.  
 location, **8.** 730.  
 payment and expresses to, **22.** 441.  
 petition from, **9.** 456; on oath referred to com. and rejected, **12.** 788-789, 798, 806, 846-847, 850, 857-858.  
 provision and money tax, **24.** 344, 390, 391, 392, 435.  
 settlers take refuge with, **5.** xlix, liii.  
 tax on, **17.** 642, 643, 644-645, 725, 729.  
 to confer with Safety Com. and explain matters, **10.** 230.  
 to furnish clothing for troops, **12.** 640, 749, 750; troops or substitutes, **13.** 415; **24.** 156.  
 to take oath for citizenship, **12.** 809, 810.  
 translations from archives of, **4.** 1311-1314; **5.** 1-14.  
 Woodmason's report on, **7.** 285-286.
- Morby, Catherine, asks for land, **2.** 282.
- Morby, George, lands of lapse, **2.** 282.
- Morde, Lewis & Co., **16.** 942.
- Mordick, Benj., exempted, **8.** 109.
- Mordick, Michael, exempted, **8.** 109.
- More. See Moon, Moor, Moore.
- More, Col., agrees to raise 10th regiment, **11.** 670.
- More, Augusten, in militia, **22.** 319.
- Mcree, Charles, petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.
- More, El'jah, promoted, **17.** 141.
- More, Ellecander, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Mcree, George, asks for new county, **9.** 89.
- More, John, **16.** 1088.
- More, Jno., in militia, **22.** 324.
- More John, law suits, **1.** 549.
- More, Joseph, takes oath, **22.** 169.
- More, Robert petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.
- Mcree, Thos., in militia, **22.** 320.
- More, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 177.
- More, Wm., administrator, **1.** 566.
- More, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Mcree, Thomas, juror, **4.** 520.
- Morefield, Jas., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Morehead, Capt., receives pay, **14.** 335.
- Morehead, Jas., army pay, **17.** 229.  
 army rank, **16.** 1122.  
 boundary coms'r, **25.** 38.  
 lieut., **10.** 626.
- Morehead, John, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.
- Moreland, Absalom, in. militia, **17.** 1061.
- Moreland, Bartlett, army pay, **17.** 229.

army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Morell, Richard, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Moreton, Col., **15**. 754.  
 Moreton, Peter, land grants to, **4**. 349.  
 Morett, Charles, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Morey, John, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Morgain, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Morgain, Wm., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Morgan, Capt., on desertions, **7**. 630.  
   prosecutes illegal trader, **7**. 548.  
   seizes smuggling sloop, **7**. 491, 497.  
 Morgan, Capt., wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Morgan, Abel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Morgan, Andrew, exempted, **8**. 119.  
 Morgan, And., in militia, **22**. 320, 321.  
 Morgan, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 765, 886.  
 Morgan, Ann, land grant to, **4**. 350.  
 Morgan, Benj., **10**. 570.  
 Morgan, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1119.  
   ensign, **10**. 517.  
 Morgan, Bennet, army rank, **16**. 1109.  
 Morgan, Bennet, in army, **13**. 506.  
 Morgan, Bennet, in army, **13**. 529.  
 Morgan, Bennet, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Morgan, Bennet, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Morgan, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 Morgan, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Morgan (Morgin), Gen. Daniel, **12**. 459; **14**. 502, 692, 693, 758; **15**. 128; **19**. 959; **21**. 172; **22**. 104.  
   aid from, **14**. 397, 398, 402, 404, 405, 407, 410, 411, 423.  
   and Cowpens, **15**. 134.  
   asked for to command troops, **14**. 664.  
   at Council of War, **15**. 160-161.  
   Board of War to accompany Smallwood, **14**. 400.  
   clothing to for self and troops, **14**. 715.  
   commands marksmen, **12**. 530.  
   defeats Tarleton at Cowpens, **17**. 981-982, 986, 989; **22**. 109, 116, 123, 134, 141, 533, 534.  
   disposition of considered, **14**. 760.  
   enters service again, **14**. xii.  
   field officer, **12**. 547.  
   fights British, **11**. 820, 821.  
   goes to Waxhaws, **14**. 764.  
   harasses Br., **14**. 434.  
   in Va. and fights Tarleton, **15**. 570.  
   invited to command King's M't'n forces, **15**. 106, 111, 373.  
   sends Lafayette, **15**. 519.

location, **15**. 306, 307, 575; **17**. 981.  
 marches against Cherokees, **10**. 837; to Salisbury, **14**. 419.  
 movements, **14**. 789; **15**. ix, xii, 117, 306, 307; **17**. 981, 987, 996, 997, 998, 999; **19**. 969, 990.  
 nominated for brigadier, **14**. 405.  
 on retreat of Br., **14**. 791.  
 opposed by Tarleton and wins victory, **16**. iv.  
 prisoners of secured, **16**. v.  
 pursued by Cornwallis, **16**. iv.  
 return of brigade, **15**. 162.  
 sent to Broad River, **15**. 184, 185; to the Catawba, **16**. iv.  
 skirmishes with British, **11**. 695.  
 surprises Br., **15**. 665.  
 takes Br., **19**. 885.  
 takes Georgetown, **14**. 775.  
 to be sent to Western S. C., **14**. 759.  
 to command advanced troops, **14**. 705; riflemen, **14**. 638.  
 to Gates on his sickness, **14**. 558; on his suspension, **14**. 730-731; on new company to be raised by Shelby, **14**. 749-750; on provisions, **14**. 762-763.  
 to harass Br., **14**. 428.  
 to join infantry and guard against smallpox, **14**. 704.  
 to march, **14**. 779, 781, 782, 783.  
 to visit Gates, **14**. 742, 743.  
 Morgan, David, land grant to, **4**. 279.  
 Morgan, Da'd., petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Morgan, David, rights proved, **4**. 598, 1239.  
 Morgan, Drury, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Morgan, E., land grant to, **6**. 1078.  
 Morgan, Ezekiel, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Morgan, George, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 Morgan, Goin C., regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Morgan, Grace, tried for bigamy, etc., **2**. 243.  
 Morgan, Henry, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Morgan, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Morgan, Isham, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Morgan, J., Tryon on conduct of, **7**. 435.  
 Morgan, James, army pay, **17**. 233.  
   army rank, **16**. 1114.  
 Morgan, James, estate settled, **2**. 150.  
   juror, **1**. 592; **2**. 543.  
   petition, **1**. 652.  
   proves inventory, **1**. 654.  
   sells, **1**. 608.  
 Morgan, James, in army, **15**. 732.

- Morgan, James, in assembly, **4.** 1182.  
 Morgan, James, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Morgan, Jas., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Morgan, James, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Morgan, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Morgan, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Morgan, James, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Morgan, James, submits linen for reward, **10.** 829.  
 Morgan, James, Jr., a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 Morgan, James, Jr., road overseer, **1.** 656.  
 Morgan, James, Sr., juror, **1.** 605.  
 Morgan, Jane, petition, **1.** 652.  
     tried, **1.** 619.  
     law suit, **2.** 150.  
 Morgan, Jeremiah, arrested for contempt, **7.** 358, 422.  
 Morgan, John, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 Morgan, John, army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Morgan, John, army pay, **17.** 233.  
 Morgan, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1113.  
 Morgan, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1115.  
 Morgan, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1118.  
 Morgan, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Morgan, John, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Morgan, John, buys land, **1.** 486.  
     executor, **2.** 124.  
     law suit, **1.** 576.  
     witness, **1.** 612.  
 Morgan, John, in army, **15.** 728.  
 Morgan, John, land grant to, **4.** 335.  
 Morgan, John, opinion on indictment against Fanning, **8.** 226.  
 Morgan, John, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Morgan, John, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Morgan, John, report on act regulating fees, **8.** 33-36.  
 Morgan, John, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
 Morgan, John, witness, **18.** 252.  
 Morgan, Jonathan, prisoner, **17.** 1046.  
 Morgan, Jos., a J. P., **4.** 46.  
 Morgan, Joseph, exempted, **4.** 654.  
 Morgan, Jos., juror, **4.** 518.  
 Morgan, Jos., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Morgan, Joseph, land grants to, **4.** 217.  
 Morgan, Joseph, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Morgan, Joseph, Sr., land grant to, **4.** 803.  
 Morgan, Lambroth, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
 Morgan, Lewis, army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Morgan, Mark, building coms'r, **23.** 829.  
     capt of militia, **5.** 365; **22.** 335.  
     commends Jones, **8.** 23.  
     in assembly, **5.** 53.  
 Morgan, Mark, land grant asked, **4.** 706; grant to, **4.** 628, 711.  
     rights proved, **4.** 706.  
 Morgan, Mark, vestryman, **23.** 384.  
 Morgan, Matthias, army pay, **17.** 234.  
 Morgan, Morgan, **4.** 353.  
     land grant asked, **4.** 347; grant to, **4.** 353, 443.  
     rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Morgan, Morgan, in militia, **22.** 275.  
 Morgan, Morgan, riots and reward for, **10.** 934.  
 Morgan, Moses, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Morgan, Nathan, pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Morgan, Ormon, in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Morgan, P., allowed to leave N. C., **22.** 913.  
 Morgan, Patrick, to Caswell on release and pass, **22.** 894.  
 Morgan, Promintor, petitions on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
 Morgan, Reese, land grant to, **4.** 1039.  
 Morgan, Richard, army pay, **17.** 230.  
     army rank, **13.** 507; **16.** 1116.  
 Morgan, Richd, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Morgan, Robert, a J. P., **2.** 540, 773.  
     buys, **1.** 588.  
     in assem., **2.** 577, 608, 623.  
     refuses to pay, **2.** 59, 113.  
 Morgan, Robt., in militia, **22.** 371.  
 Morgan, Robt., in militia, **22.** 453.  
 Morgan, Robert, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Morgan, Robt., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Morgan, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Morgan, Ruben, army rank, **16.** 1120.  
 Morgan, Ruddey, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
 Morgan, Ruddy, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Morgan, Sampson, army pay, **17.** 233.  
     army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 Morgan, Sampson, army rank, **16.** 1121.  
 Morgan, Solomon, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Morgan, Solomon, to procure arms, **10.** 524-525.  
 Morgan, Stephen, Baptist minister, **5.** 1191.  
 Morgan, Timothy, army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Morgan, Wm., **4.** 1045.  
 Morgan, Wm., army pay, **17.** 230.  
 Morgan, Wm., army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Morgan, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1108.  
 Morgan, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1118.  
 Morgan, William, buys, **1.** 608.



- juror, **1.** 605.  
 law suit, **1.** 610, 612.  
 Morgan, Wm., in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Morgan, Wm., in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Morgan, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 277, 950.  
 Morgan, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Morgan, Wm., petition, **21.** 781, 830, 835, 945, 949, 1007.  
 Morgan, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Morgan, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 257.  
 Morgan. See Morganton.  
 Morgan Academy, act to incorporate, **24.** 535-6.  
 Morgan District, **16.** 150, 450, 627, 637, 638, 645, 698, 704, 777, 800; **17.** 15, 277, 373, 417; **18.** 14, 16, 23, 107, 215, 216, 241, 246, 405, 424, 481; **19.** 119, 122, 123, 185, 188, 202, 245, 311, 314, 338, 407, 550, 571, 583, 584, 595, 624, 626, 628, 650, 671, 811; **20.** 5, 6, 32, 52, 66, 110, 166, 324; **21.** 8, 158, 173, 197, 269, 293, 341, 349, 525, 760, 849, 1019, 1046; **22.** 698; **24.** 427, 633, 749, 763, 908; **25.** 64.  
 act for academies in, **24.** 535-6; for additional judge, **24.** 975-6; for public buildings, **24.** 604-5, 698-9, 781, 943-4; to change time of co. cts., **24.** 460-1; to create, **24.** 450-2; to divide, **24.** 689-90; **25.** 44; to put into western riding, **25.** 657.  
 bill and election for judge, **20.** 590, 592, 597; for academies, **19.** 135, 143, 150, 245, 246, 255, 256, 261; for public buildings, **17.** 312, 327, 363, 367; **19.** 134-135, 145, 152, 245, 247, 259, 265, 356, 434, 457, 472, 610-611, 662, 764, 771, 800, 819; **20.** 30, 56; for relief in suits in, **21.** 646; for tax for public buildings, **20.** 147, 153, 187, 195, 206, 335, 368; to alter time of holding courts in, **16.** 146, 150; **19.** 78, 94, 103, 107; to alter time and place of court, **18.** 112, 342, 373; to divide, **19.** 445, 447, 463, 483, 559, 567, 586, 780, 790, 808, 824; to exempt from rawhide act, **21.** 289-290; to repeal act to divide, **21.** 307, 328, 359, 395, 410, 649, 687.  
 brig. gen. elected for, **16.** 168, 169, 175.  
 colonels elected for, **16.** 148.  
 coms'rs on pension claims, **24.** 736.  
 confiscation coms'r for, **24.** 662.  
 counties included in, **15.** 377.  
 district auditors for, **24.** 422-3, 442, 735.  
 grievances from, **18.** 13; **20.** 139, 143.  
 judge elected, **19.** 119, 123; **21.** 180, 184, 400, 403, 412, 430, 712, 717.  
 militia of, **18.** 786.  
 money from for Cont. Line, **24.** 567.  
 officers elected for, **16.** 148, 167, 168, 169, 175; **18.** 449, 458.  
 presentment by grand jury, **20.** 480.  
 provision for courts, **20.** 249, 253, 259, 434.  
 tobacco inspection in, **24.** 772.  
 troops of enrolled, **16.** xi; to be raised in, **24.** 415.  
 Morganton (Morgan, Morgansborough), **10.** 713; **18.** 497; **22.** 158; **24.** 427; **25.** 66.  
 act to create, **24.** 604-5, 697-8, 781.  
 bill for public buildings, **20.** 30, 56; to amend act to establish, **17.** 312, 319, 327.  
 Tarleton at, **15.** ix.  
 to establish, **17.** 363, 367; **19.** 434, 457, 472, 764, 771, 773, 800, 819; **20.** 30, 56.  
 Morgen, Jos., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Morgen, Jos., in militia, **22.** 347.  
 Morice. See Morris, etc.  
 Morice, Joseph, rights proved, **4.** 625.  
 Morice, Will, signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.  
 Moring (Mouring, Mooring), Burwell, and parole, **19.** 17.  
 examined on fraud, **18.** 71, 304.  
 in assembly, **16.** 2, 3, 75, 153, 156, 167; **17.** 715, 931; **18.** 11, 24, 59, 61, 90, 136, 154, 161, 171, 185; **19.** 130, 144, 168, 184, 215, 259, 383, 387, 390, 395, 397, 401, 440, 463, 776; **20.** 2, 3, 27, 39, 46, 68, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 302, 303, 329, 347, 369, 372, 390, 416, 426, 473; **21.** 205, 288, 294, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 398, 402, 433, 734, 748, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 851, 852, 860, 867.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 14, 26, 28, 31.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 41, 46, 49.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 727, 755; **18.** 31, 79, 98, 321, 334.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 215, 220, 223, 253, 259.

- town coms'r, **24**. 875.
- Moring, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.
- Moring, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Moring, Maurice, army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Moris. See Morris, etc.
- Moris, John, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Morison. See Morrison.
- Morison, Benj., in militia, **22**. 383.
- Morison, Benj., petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- witness, **5**. 120, 121.
- Morison, James, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Morison, John, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Morison, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Morison, Wm., in militia, **22**. 399.
- Morisset. See Morriset.
- Morisset, Peter, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Morlaix, Frances, tobacco trade, **18**. 630.
- Morlay, David, road coms'r, **23**. 448.
- Morley, Catharine, deposition on Pugh, **9**. 32.
- Morley, David, land grants to, **4**. 707-708, 1039.
- Morley, James, exempted, **19**. 50, 51, 56.
- Morley, John, forces double taxes, **2**. 617.
- Morley, Wm., recommends Pugh, **9**. 30.
- Morly, John, begets bastard, **1**. 655.
- Morning, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1109.
- Morning Star Lutheran Church, **8**. 781.
- Mornson, Wm., claim allowed, **5**. 982.
- Morocco (city) **19**. 1001.
- Morocco (Moroca), affairs with, **19**. 1000-1001.
- Emperor of and Amer. trade, **14**. 589; **20**. 678.
- treaty with, **20**. 750-751, 774.
- Morow. See Morrow.
- Morow, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Morpass, Backford, army pay, **17**. 234.
- Morphes, John, rank settled and elects Q. M., **15**. 700.
- recommends for promotion, **11**. 716.
- recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.
- Morphie, John, rights proved, **4**. 706.
- Morphy, Timothy, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85.
- Morpis, John, ensign, **10**. 518.
- Morrall, Anthony, indentured servant, **2**. 181-182.
- Morratock, **25**. 182.
- Morratock Bay, **22**. 291.
- Morrel, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Morrell, Hez., pays money to U. S., **16**. 928, 929.
- Morres. See Morris, etc.
- Morres, Elizabeth, imported, **1**. 479.
- Morres, John, imported, **1**. 479.
- Morres, John, Jr., imported, **1**. 479.
- Morres, Mare, imported, **1**. 479.
- Morres, William, imported, **1**. 479.
- Morrial, Wm., asks for county, **99**. 91.
- Morrice. See Morris.
- Morrice, Mrs. **14**. 804.
- Morrice, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 684.
- Morrice, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Morrice, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 642.
- Morrier, R., **15**. 342.
- Morril. See Morrell.
- Morril, Michael, in militia, **22**. 333.
- Morris. See Morice, Moris, Morres, Morrice, Morris.
- Morris, —, cited in N. C., **4**. 14.
- Morris, —, recommended by Lee, **10**. 618c.
- Morris, Mr., **5**. 368.
- Morris, Mr., **15**. 93.
- Morris, Mr., accounts of, **13**. 703, 704.
- Morris (Moir?) Mr., missionary, **6**. 563.
- Morris, Col., reports on affairs in Va., **15**. 435.
- Morris, Gov., **5**. 562.
- letters from ment'd., **5**. 461.
- quoted on aid of Pa., **5**. 447.
- Morris, Maj., aide to Greene, **15**. 468.
- Morris, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 353.
- Morris, Aaron, petitions for Quakers, **17**. 312.
- quit rents of, **22**. 249.
- town coms'r, **25**. 387.
- Morris, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1119.
- Morris, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Morris, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 230.
- Morris, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1112.
- Morris, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Morris, Benj., in militia, **22**. 350.
- Morris, C., estate taxed, **15**. 192.
- Morris, Charles, asks to have tobacco shipped to France, **11**. 436.
- Morris, Charles, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Morris, Corbyn, commissioner of customs, **7**. 160.
- Morris, Cornelius, **18**. 354.

- Morris, Daniel, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Morris, Edwd., army rank, **15.** 740; **16.** 1115.
- Morris, Edward, regulator, **8.** 80.
- Morris, Geo., co. com's'r, **24.** 178.
- Morris, Geo., in militia, **22.** 308.
- Morris, Geo., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Morris, Gideon, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Morris, Gouverneur, **17.** 177.  
to Caswell on resources and supplies of State, **13.** 272-273.
- Morris, Griffin, army rank, **16.** 1119.
- Morris, Groves, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Morris, Henry, juror, **7.** 843.
- Morris, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 642.  
petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Morris, Hezekiah, in militia, **22.** 392.
- Morris, Jacob, a volunteer, **14.** 838.
- Morris, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 270.
- Morris, Jacques, appears before council for French neutrals, **5.** 655.
- Morris, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1112.
- Morris, James, dropped as J. P., **6.** 335.
- Morris, James, exempted, **22.** 388.
- Morris, Jas., in militia, **22.** 388.
- Morris, Jas., in militia, **22.** 285.
- Morris, Jas., in militia, **22.** 378.
- Morris, Jas., in militia, **22.** 380.
- Morris, Jas., in militia, **22.** 388.
- Morris, Job, army pay, **17.** 231.
- Morris, John, **23.** 457.
- Morris, John, allowances to, **12.** 855.
- Morris, John, army pay, **17.** 230.
- Morris, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1111.
- Morris, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1116.
- Morris, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Morris, John, exempted, **6.** 899.
- Morris, John, imported, **1.** 650.
- Morris, John, in army, **15.** 726.
- Morris, Jno., in militia, **22.** 352.
- Morris, Jno., in militia, **22.** 353.
- Morris, Jno., in militia, **22.** 385.
- Morris, John, lands to be resurveyed, **6.** 78.
- Morris, John, memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.
- Morris, John, on Tryon, S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 247, 296, 297, 423.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.
- Morris, John, petition against Culpepper Rebellion, **1.** 305-306.
- Morris, John, petition on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746.
- Morris, John, petition and changes against Johnston, **4.** 925-926, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943.
- Morris, John, quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Morris, John, quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Morris, John, quit rents of, **22.** 249.
- Morris, John, regulator, **7.** 737.
- Morris, John, takes oath, **22.** 175.
- Morris, John, to go to Quarterly meeting, **2.** 37.
- Morris, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 353.
- Morris, Jos., building com's'r, **24.** 449.
- Morris, Jos., in militia, **22.** 353.
- Morris, Joseph, regulator, **8.** 80.
- Morris, Joshua, in militia, **22.** 353.
- Morris, L. K., copies treaty of peace, **16.** 753.
- Morris, Col. Lewis, a Quaker of Barbadoes, **1.** 151.
- Morris, Marck, land grant to, **4.** 1243.
- Morris, Martha, witness, **2.** 548.
- Morris, Mary, defendant, **9.** 283.
- Morris, Mary, land grant to, **4.** 52.
- Morris, Micajah, pensioner, **22.** 75.
- Morris, Moses, army pay, **17.** 233.
- Morris, Nathan, army rank, **17.** 1122.
- Morris, Nathan, money from, **21.** 1064.  
resigns as J. P., **20.** 510; **21.** 49, 54.
- Morris, Nath'l. G., clothing to, **14.** 715.  
to Gates on defeat of Tories, **14.** 713; on discharge of Va. troops, **14.** 711; on Tories and condition of troops, **14.** 671.
- Morris, Philemon, army pay, **17.** 230.  
army rank, **16.** 1108.
- Morris, Philip, army pay, **17.** 233.
- Morris, Philloman, in army, **15.** 726.
- Morris, R., **16.** 451, 734.
- Morris, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1111.
- Morris, Robert, and French tobacco contract, **18.** 628, 630-636, 722, 744, 761, 777.  
com'r on capital, **17.** 606.  
directs finances of Pa., **15.** 492.  
letters to ment'd., **13.** 10, 23; from ment'd., **16.** 120, 133, 320, 322; **19.** 542.
- Luzerne to on foreign loans to U. S., **16.** 765-767.
- Martin to on continental tax, **16.** 340-341; on Montgomery as comp-



- troller, **16.** 731; on taxes, continental currency, etc., **16.** 350-351; on taxes, revenue, etc., **16.** 401; notes of and public taxes, etc., **16.** 695, 700, 701, 704, 711, 719.
- North to declining to serve as commissioner for N. C., **17.** 42.
- offers to buy tobacco, **18.** 239; to resign, **16.** 755.
- on movements of Br., **11.** 681.
- Osgood and others to on N. C.'s share of foreign debt and tobacco, and answer, etc., **18.** 606-607, 620-623, 637, 647, 674, 679.
- partner of Constable, Rucker & Co., **20.** 635, 734, 738, 739, 749.
- Pa. coms'r, **18.** 581.
- plan for subsistence of army considered, **16.** 239-240.
- quoted on subsistence of army, **16.** 275, 282.
- resigns, **17.** 187.
- resolution of C. C. on resignation of, **16.** 783-4.
- to Burke on receiver of continental taxes, **16.** 303-304.
- to Cont. Cong. on public debt, **16.** 760-764; on reduction of expenses, **16.** 848-850.
- to Johnston on his public business affairs, **22.** 631-2.
- to Martin on bank notes, **16.** 305; on clothing, pay of troops, and revenue, **16.** 380-383; on collection of continental taxes, **16.** 383-385; on difficulties of the public treasury, **16.** 430-434; on examination of finance office and report of com., **16.** 832-835; on his letter to C. C., **16.** 760; on his resignation and the public debt, **16.** 790-791; on Pa. law for settling public accounts, **16.** 800; on public debt, **16.** 407-408, 411-412, 414-415; on public loans, taxes, revenues and lands, **16.** 357-379; on receipts and expenditures, **16.** 769; on redemption of paper money, **16.** 322-324; on requisitions, etc., **16.** 465-466; on settlement of accounts and answer, **16.** 351-353, 744-745, 782, 811, 838-839, 845-848, 896; **17.** 33, 50, 73, 75, 80, 112, 163, 165; on supplies, **16.** 427-429; with acts of C. C., **16.** 443; resolution on suits against officers, **16.** 396-397.
- to paymaster general on settlement of army accounts, **16.** 745-7.
- to Spaight on settlement of N. C. accounts, **17.** 163.
- Morris, Robert, case of, **21.** 866, 1054, 1080.
- cited before assembly, **19.** 456, 799, 801.
- Morris, Robert, commands vessel, **1.** 322.
- Morris, Roger, Washington located at, **10.** 817.
- Morris, Shadk., army rank, **16.** 1112.
- Morris, Shadrock, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Morris, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 275.
- Morris, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 387.
- Morris, Thos., account of, **19.** 417-418, 419, 438, 748.
- Morris, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 234.
- Morris, Thomas, claims allowed, **6.** 213.
- Morris, Thos., in militia, **22.** 338.
- Morris, Thos., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Morris, Thos., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Morris, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 596.
- Morris, Will., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- Morris, Wm., army pay, **17.** 229.
- Morris, Wm., army pay, **17.** 230.
- Morris, Wm., army pay, **17.** 233.
- Morris, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1117.
- Morris, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1119.
- Morris, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1120.
- Morris, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Morris, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Morris, Wm., buys land, **21.** 1053.
- Morris, Wm., exempted, **9.** 145.
- Morris, Wm., gun impressed, **22.** 414.
- Morris, Wm., in militia, **22.** 275.
- Morris, Wm., in militia, **22.** 360.
- Morris, Wm., in militia, **22.** 387.
- Morris, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.
- Morris, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 76.
- Morris, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 246.
- Morris, Wm., regulator, **8.** 80.
- Morris, Wm., surveyor, **17.** 459.
- Morris, Wm., Jr., regulator, **8.** 80.
- Morris, Witt, army rank, **16.** 1122.
- Morris, Ship, **20.** 702.
- Morris Town, (N. J.), **11.** 433, 436, 452; **12.** 455, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461; **13.** 519, 520; **14.** 231, 359; **15.** 401.
- Morriset. See Morisset.
- Morriset, Henry, army pay, **17.** 232.

- Morrisett, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1113.
- Morrisett, Peter, army pay, **17**. 230. army rank, **16**. 1122.
- Morrison. See Morison, Morroson, Moryson.
- Morrison, —, dropped as J. P., **6**. 1077.
- Morrison, Capt., a prisoner, **10**. 486. loyalist, **10**. 597, 598.
- Morrison, Capt., payment by company, of, **10**. 319. petition from company of, **10**. 317-318.
- Morrison, Dr., a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Morrison, Sergt., allowance to, **19**. 325, 362, 363. payment to, **20**. 254. recommended, **19**. 195, 199, 225.
- Morrison, Alexr., army rank, **16**. 1108. pensioned, **19**. 553, 554.
- Morrison, Alexander, loyalist, **10**. 595. petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-889. sent to Phila., **11**. 294.
- Morrison, Benj., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Morrison, Benj., oath on Spanish prisoners, **22**. 474.
- Morrison, Benj., pays in notes, **5**. 822. passes notes of Murray, **5**. 825.
- Morrison, Donald, loyalist, **10**. 598. messenger of McDonald, **11**. 276.
- Morrison, Duncan, boundary coms'r, **24**. 148.
- Morrison, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 231. army rank, **16**. 1114.
- Morrison, James, claim, **9**. 488.
- Morrison, Jas., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Morrison, John, **11**. 830.
- Morrison, John, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Morrison, John, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Morrison, John, army rank, **17**. 232.
- Morrison, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Morrison, John, ensign, **22**. 134.
- Morrison, John, fine remitted, **10**. 3.
- Morrison, John, payment to, **22**. 448.
- Morrison, John, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Morrison, Morris, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Morrison, Neil, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- Morrison, Patrick, captain, **10**. 320; **24**. 197, 367. to Assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.
- Morrison, Patrick, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Morrison, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Morrison, Robert, in army, **15**. 735.
- Morrison, Robt., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Morrison, Roger, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Morrison, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Morrison, Wm., **21**. 849.
- Morrison, Wm, a J. P., **6**. 799. complains against Indians, **5**. 141-142. resurvey to, **5**. 824.
- Morrison, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 411, 473. claims allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536; **22**. 878. in Assembly, **13**. 784, 785, 812, 813, 824, 944, 966, 975, 980, 983, 984, 988, 990, 1000, **19**. 380. owes state, **21**. 1072. petition, **21**. 248, 250, 335, 355, 610, 681. resigns as J. P., **21**. 835, 1007, 1009.
- Morriss. See Morris.
- Morriss, Philiman, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Morriss, Wm., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Morrise, Henry, soldier, **18**. 297.
- Morroe, James, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Morron, Dav'd, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Morroson. See Morrison.
- Morroson, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Morroson, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Morroson, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Morrow, Capt., supplies to, **14**. 628.
- Morrow, Benjamin, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Morrow, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.
- Morrow, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Morrow, Patrick, exempted, **9**. 458.
- Morrow, Samuel, act for land to, **24**. 629-30. land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Morrow, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Morrow, Samuel, in army, **15**. 719.
- Morrow, Samuel, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Morrow, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Morrow, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 90.



- Morrow, Wm., regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Merrows, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 Mors, Richardson, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Morse, Mr., **2**. 747.  
 Morse, Farrell, army rank, **16**. 1112.  
 Morse, Francis, a J. P., **3**. 234.  
   in Assembly, **2**. 562, 580.  
 Morse, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1115.  
 Morse, Henry, in militia, **22**. 167.  
 Morse, Howel, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Morse, Jedediah, Geography quoted, **8**. 729.  
 Morse, Joshua, **5**. 1166.  
 Morse, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Morse's Point, **2**. 801-802; **16**. 260.  
 Morsley, Jas., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Morss, Jos., in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Morss, Jos., in militia, **22**. 265, 267.  
 Mortar, (Indian), **7**. 207, 237.  
   accuses whites of treachery, **7**. 109.  
   friend of French, **6**. 259, 261.  
   joins Cherokees, **6**. 314; **7**. 210.  
   stirs up Cherokees, **7**. 214.  
 Mortars, the, outrages by, **11**. 175-6.  
 Morten. See Morton.  
 Morten, Wm., deserter, **11**. 795.  
 Mortgages, act on, **23**. 360-362; **25**.  
   160; for more easy redemption of,  
   **25**. 41-2; on registering, **23**. 185-6,  
   337; to prevent frauds in, **23**. 49-  
   52, 333.  
   bill on redemption of, **21**. 290, 294,  
   299, 318, 346, 353, 646, 676, 701.  
   demanded by Va. for aid in Tusca-  
   rora war, **2**. 7, 15.  
   Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**.  
   325, 326.  
 Mortimer, Dr., will of, **17**. 166-168.  
 Mortimer, John, allowance to, **22**. 825.  
 Mortimer, John, to Dry on seizure of  
   vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 Mortimer & Weight, allowance to, **22**.  
   825.  
 Mortimore, Richard, brings in negro  
   with small pox, **4**. 333-334.  
 Mortmore, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-808.  
 Mortlake, Surry County, England, **4**.  
   655; **11**. 89.  
 Morton. See Morten.  
 Morton, Landgrave, cheated out of  
   governship, **2**. 902.  
 Morton, Mr., (of S. C.), **25**. 148.  
 Morton, A., leaves N. C., **7**. 494.  
 Morton, Abraham, captain, **10**. 626;  
   facing 680.  
 Morton, Rev. Ana, location, **7**. 457.  
   settles in Northampton Co., **7**. 241-  
   242  
   to S. P. G. on his work, **7**. 252-253,  
   424, 520-521.  
   Tryon on movements of, **7**. 260; on  
   work of, **8**. 12.  
 Morton, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 229.  
   army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Morton, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Morton, Joseph, administers oath, **2**.  
   843.  
   votes against church act, **2**. 910.  
 Morton, Jos., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Morton, Josiah, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Morton, Peter, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Morton, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Morton, Richard, law suit, **2**. 106.  
 Morton, Thomas, petitions on land  
   grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Morton, Wm., address to King, **3**. 134-  
   135.  
 Morton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1113.  
 Morton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 Mory, Patrick, petitions on land  
   grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Moryson. See Morrison.  
 Moryson, Col., on tobacco planting  
   com., **1**. 74.  
   presents petition of Va. on tobacco  
   planting, **1**. 74-75.  
 Mosby, James, resolve in favor of,  
   **16**. 84.  
 Mosby, Samuel, in Assembly, **21**.  
   885 (?), 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946,  
   965, 970, 979.  
 Moscer, James, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Moseby, Samuel, road coms'r, **23**. 919.  
 Moseley, Mr., **14**. 826.  
 Moseley, Ann, executrix of E. Mose-  
   ley, **4**. 1051.  
 Moseley, David, land grant to, **4**. 329.  
 Moseley, Edward, **2**. 579; **3**. 528, 615,  
   618, 1117, 1147, 1148; **6**. 542; **9**.  
   xxxix, xl, xli, xliii.  
   a J. P., **2**. 526, 572, 690, 692, 697;  
   **4**. 346, 347, 683.  
   a landgrabber, **3**. 333.  
   a precinct justice, **3**. 28.  
   accounts as public treas., **4**. 102; as  
   church warden taken, **1**. 830, 833;  
   reported, **4**. 982, 983, 997, 999.  
   accused of crookedness by Va. com.,  
   **1**. 741, 742-743, 744, 746, 747; of  
   frauds in lands, **3**. 431.  
   act against land surveys of, **1**. 792-  
   793; **25**. 155-6.  
   acts as governor, **2**. 541.



agent for Granville, **4.** 924, 1115, 1116.  
 agrees to continue Granville line, **4.** 810-811.  
 allowance for revisal of laws, **4.** 486, 514.  
 allowed to plead conditionally, **2.** 379.  
 amount of land for sale, **2.** 209.  
 announces arrival of Johnston, **3.** 642.  
 appraiser, **2.** 56  
 arbitrator, **2.** 700.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
 arrested and jailed by Burrington, **3.** 504, 516-517; for losing address to Gov. of Va., **2.** 3.  
 asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838; for land, **3.** 426; for lapsed land, **2.** 488.  
 associate justice, **4.** 885.  
 attorney, **2.** 42, 84, 86, 87, 89, 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 103 104, 106, 109, 111, 114, 115, 116, 148, 150, 314, 351, 479, 480, 508, 549; **3.** 538.  
 authority for appointment as public treasurer, **3.** 354.  
 baron of exchequer, **4.** 932, 940.  
 boards pauper, **2.** 121.  
 boundary com. for N. C., **1.** 735.  
 boundary examinations at home of, **1.** 649  
 Burrington's charge against, **3.** 478-479; treatment of cited, **3.** 358, 376, 381, 382.  
 buys books for church uses, **2.** 584-585.  
 career reviewed, **3.** 360-361; **4.** xi-xiii, xiv.  
 case of ment'd, **3.** 631.  
 catalogue of library, **2.** 583-584.  
 causes passage of resolution of 1715, **2.** xi; trouble at election, **1.** 696-697.  
 charge against, **2.** 20; in connection with disputed territory, **2.** 135.  
 charges Eden with complicity with Teach, **2.** ix.  
 Chief Baron of the Exchequer, **4.** 637.  
 chief justice, **4.** 713.  
 church warden, **1.** 702; **3.** 16.  
 claims, **4.** 149, 150; for work on S. C. survey, **4.** 282, 283; land, **4.** 275, 279.  
 commissioned as chief baron of Exchequer, **11.** 101.  
 commissioner on fort, **23.** 229; on

navigation, **25.** 195, on river, **22.** 278; on S. C. line, **4.** viii, xiii, 281; on town, **23.** 240; **25.** 176; on Va. boundary, **1.** 703, 716; on Va. and Granville's line, **4.** xiii; to emit bills of credit, **3.** 484-485; to prepare & sign bills of credit, **25.** 157, 173; to pay out new & receive old bills, **25.** 157-8; to repair public buildings, **3.** 544, 547, 573, 579; to revise laws, **4.** 411; **23.** 268; to stamp bills, **23.** 294.  
 complaints of double voting by president of council, & answer, **4.** 448-453, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 485, 486, 487; of Montgomery against for insult, **4.** 32-33.  
 confidant of Cary, **1.** 795.  
 council held at house of, **1.** 629.  
 dead, **4.** xi, 924, 961, 1004, 1015, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1023; **11.** 116.  
 debarred from practice, **2.** 351.  
 delivers Great Deed of Grant to Speaker of Assembly, **4.** 123; public accounts, **3.** 293; to council abstract of land grants, **2.** 603.  
 demands that Burrington assent to laws of 1729, **3.** 331-2.  
 deposed from treasurer's office, **3.** 218.  
 deposition of ment'd, **3.** 631; against **3.** 219; in favor of Porter, **3.** 501, 502, 503-505, 515.  
 deputies do not return full survey, **3.** 254.  
 disfranchised for three years, **2.** 368.  
 dissents from address to Johnston, **4.** 232.  
 does not go North, **11.** 520.  
 does not sell lands to Moore, **3.** 466.  
 Eden's estimate of, **2.** 430.  
 Everard's complaint ment'd, **3.** 245; charge against withdrawn, **3.** 221.  
 executrix of, **4.** 1051.  
 explains delays in return of warrants, **4.** 216; words used in heat of debate, **2.** 678.  
 extends Granville's line west, **4.** 1146.  
 faction of makes no records, **1.** xxxi.  
 favors Barnwell, **1.** xxxi; **2.** 46; scheme against northern counties, **4.** 1150.

fined, **2.** 368, 369.  
 friend to Everard, **2.** 208, 333; to the Moores, **3.** 338.  
 gets Eden's papers, **2.** 322; more time for survey, **4.** 219.  
 gifts of Nicholson to be collected from, **1.** 830.  
 grants by on Granville's lands declared void, **5.** lvi, 299.  
 held papers of Burrington, **6.** 277.  
 helps hire minister, **1.** 616.  
 hinders work of Assembly, **3.** 528-529.  
 in Assembly, **3.** 277, 285, 316, 561, 562, 612, 634, 635; **4.** 1180.  
 in council, **1.** 629; **2.** 515-518, 520-530, 532-542, 552, 562-565, 568-569 570-573, 603-604, 606-608, 610, 611, 612, 622, 637-645, 644, 673-683, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817-818, 830-831; **3.** 123; **4.** 3-5, 31-35, 36-39, 49-52, 53-60, 67-69, 70-71, 75-90, 90-103, 104, 216-222, 223-225, 225-241, 271-281, 283-284, 333-336, 342-355, 355-382, 439-446, 448-454, 455-460, 470-492, 534-551, 587-597, 615-620, 625-639, 642-651, 700-702, 703-714, 765-770, 798-814, 834-838, 850-853, 854-855, 884-898, 898-917, 935, 945-953, 971-984, 1166, 1177.  
 in court of chancery, **3.** 13.  
 indignities from Burrington, **3.** 360, 376.  
 induces Everard to continue issuing land patents, **3.** 50, 51, 205.  
 joins surveyors, **2.** 782, 784.  
 judge of admiralty court, **2.** 520, 571.  
 keeps up agitation, **4.** 24.  
 land accounts unsatisfactory, **1.** 786.  
 land entries under, **5.** 1090, 1091, 1092.  
 land frauds, **3.** 434, 460, 465, 488, 599; grant asked **4.** 454, 701; grants to, **4.** 49, 598, 714; of, **2.** 353; lapse, **2.** 682.  
 law suits, **2.** 83, 84, 98, 100, 101.  
 lays accounts as treasurer before Assembly, **2.** 621.  
 leads in Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784; **2.** 20.  
 letters to and from Va. boundary Coms., **1.** 735, 736, 737-8.  
 library of, **4.** xiii; catalogue of, **2.** 583-4.  
 library coms'r, **23.** 78.  
 licensed to practice law in 1714, **3.** 504.

loses plank, **2.** 121.  
 makes proposals about rents, **2.** 314.  
 malpractice of in land surveys, **3.** 208-209.  
 map of N. C., **1.** 742-3; **3.** 137; **4.** 1073; **5.** xxxvi; **11.** 18; quoted, **5.** 373.  
 marries widow of Walker, **2.** 133.  
 memorial on Lord Carteret's rents ment'd, **4.** 591.  
 money in hands of to be destroyed, **4.** 100.  
 nephews of, **3.** 618.  
 objects to bill for clerks, **4.** 544-5; to commissions, **1.** 738; to methods of Va. commissioners, **1.** 742, 744, 747.  
 old bills in hands of, **4.** 142.  
 oldest lawyer in province, **3.** 360.  
 on com. of council, **3.** 581, 596; **4.** 87, 96, 100, 125, 138, 233, 334, 357, 360, 369, 371, 379, 382, 387, 411, 473, 474, 476, 478, 738, 777, 823, 832, 900, 913, 914, 973, 978; to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 992.  
 on Va. boundary survey, **1.** 740, 741, 742.  
 opposes land grants, **4.** 225, 336, 347, 353.  
 ordered to make report with governor, **2.** 299.  
 paid for plank lost, **2.** 151.  
 payment to heirs of, **9.** 609.  
 pays money, **1.** 679.  
 petition, about road, **2.** 509-510; against, **1.** 786; concerning land warrants, **3.** 466-472; for release from sentence, **2.** 379-380.  
 plantation of, **1.** 764.  
 Pollock on his seizure of public records, **2.** 375-376.  
 president of council and acting governor, **2.** 563.  
 privilege to, **2.** 351.  
 proceedings against ment'd, **3.** 516.  
 proposes to prorogue Assembly, **4.** 352.  
 Proprietors to on land for Burrington, **2.** 491.  
 protests against act to appoint county court clerks, **4.** 582; against grants of more than 50 acres to each person, **4.** 60; on continuation of boundary survey, **2.** 780-781, 787-788.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 244, 246, 257.  
 quoted on impressment, **7.** v.

recommended for council, **2.** 497, 500; to Eden by Pollock as attorney, **2.** 376.  
 refuses to pay for lumber, **2.** 11; to surrender Little's papers, **4.** 268.  
 reply to Burrington on his being public treasurer, **3.** 489-490.  
 reports as executor of Crisp, **4.** 38-39; on boundary survey, **2.** 776-782; on public accounts, **4.** 144, 146; on revisal of laws, **4.** 991.  
 representatives and leader, **1.** 697.  
 resigns as judge of admiralty, **2.** 542; as treasurer of Chowan Co., **4.** 403.  
 rights proved, **4.** 594, 706.  
 runs S. C. line, **6.** 776, 793.  
 salary, **2.** 726.  
 says quit rents are too high, **4.** 203.  
 seizes public records and is tried, **2.** 231-222.  
 sells land, **3.** 209.  
 sentenced, **2.** 368.  
 signs acts, **2.** 885, 886, 887, 888; **23.** 6, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96, 102, 110, 111, 116; address of assembly, **3.** 552, 639; land grant, **4.** 318.  
 size of family, **3.** 426.  
 S. C. boundary com., **5.** 374-375.  
 speaker of House of Commons, **1.** xxvii, 697; **2.** 207, 213, 216, 463; **3.** vii, 138, 257, 262, 286, 297, 361, 540, 563, 635; **25.** 159, 209.  
 stirs up trouble over quit rents, **4.** 246.  
 superintends building church, **1.** 684.  
 surveyor general, **1.** 747; **2.** 141, 503; papers of to be delivered to Jenoure, **3.** 217-218.  
 surveys land for Indians, **2.** 141; land against orders, **3.** 17, 18-20, 27, 51-52; land in disputed area, **1.** 740, 744, 747, 753.  
 takes affidavit, **2.** 581; deposition, **4.** 442; deposition on boundary, **1.** 660-663.  
 takes oath under Burrington, **2.** 515.  
 takes up best lands, **3.** 8.  
 to—— on loyalty, etc., of N. C., **3.** 137.  
 to account for his land claims, **3.** 254.

to administer oaths to assembly, **4.** 67, 355.  
 to assist in laying off Indian bounds, **2.** 457.  
 to be prosecuted for letter to Eden, **2.** 329.  
 to be sued, **2.** 12.  
 to buy glebe, **1.** 680-681.  
 to delay survey, **1.** 739.  
 to deliver boundary papers to Eden, **2.** 142.  
 to exchange new bills for old, **3.** 178.  
 to give bond, **3.** 179; **4.** 36.  
 to issue public bills of credit, **3.** 177-178.  
 to make abstract of lands, **2.** 532; report on currency, **4.** 440.  
 to make list of his deputy surveyors, **3.** 221.  
 to Nicholson on plate for churches, **2.** 133-134.  
 to pay public bills to precinct treasurers, **3.** 178.  
 to petition for division of parish, **2.** 151; Proprietors, **2.** 244.  
 to repay poor fund, **2.** 11.  
 to survey land, **2.** 173.  
 to Va. boundary commissioners, **1.** 736-7; **2.** 737-738.  
 to Va. council on Indian lands, **1.** 657-660.  
 treasurer, **2.** 182, 612; **3.** 151, 260, 265, 266, 268, 301, 302, 307, 323, 324, 484, 487; **4.** 441; **23.** 155, 273, 274, 293, 331-2, 341, 349, 350; **25.** 157, 158, 173-5; of Chowan, **3.** 323, 399.  
 trial for seizing records, **2.** 357-8, 359-62, 364-9.  
 tries to defraud Burrington, **3.** 619; to secure gov't for Barnwell, **1.** xxxi-xxxii.  
 vestryman, **1.** 678, 679, 680, 683, 684, 686, 701; **2.** 151, 208; **23.** 6.  
 Va. boundary commissioner and instructions, **2.** 518, 724-725, 734, 740-741, 741-743, 744, 750.  
 witness, **2.** 98; **4.** 443, 444; for Lovick, **2.** 504.  
 writes Proprietors on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 728.  
 Moseley, Emperor, commands the Joseph, **10.** 996, 997.  
 deposition of to be taken, **10.** 980.  
 Moseley, F., **16.** 972.  
 Moseley (Mosely), Francis, act to



- collect taxes, **23.** 871; **25.** 521-2.  
 bill to collect taxes in Anson Co.,  
**9.** 109, 115, 152, 157, 168, 175, 258.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 573.  
**Moseley, John, 6.** 1018.  
**Moseley, John, army pay, 17.** 230.  
 army rank, **13.** 513; **16.** 1114.  
**Moseley, John, memorial in favor of**  
**Smith, 6.** 58-60.  
**Moseley (Mosely), Matthew, petition,**  
**18.** 297, 303.  
 resolve in favor of, **18.** 69, 240, 246,  
 279.  
**Moseley, Sampson, a J. P., 23.** 995.  
 case of as J. P., **20.** 290-291, 292.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 282, 501, 914,  
 916, 960.  
 judge of admiralty ct., **12.** 43-44, 45.  
 letter of ment'd, **19.** 447, 478, 485,  
 782, 790, 827.  
 lieut. colonel, **10.** 207.  
 on patrol, **10.** 25.  
 on con. Prov. Cong., **10.** 948.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107,  
 1109, 1112, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153,  
 1222, 1265; **10.** 15, 24, 141, 220.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10.**  
 214  
 petition, **19.** 523, 524, 586.  
 restored as J. P., **19.** 687-688.  
 resurvey to, **6.** 1018.  
 takes Br. protection, **16.** 220.  
 to Caswell on his commission as  
 admiralty judge and answer, **11.**  
 592, 598.  
 visits Duplin S. C., **9.** 1151.  
**Moseley (Mosby?), Samuel, in Assem-**  
**bley, 21.** 885.  
**Moseley, Thos., army rank, 16.** 1112.  
**Moseley, Thomas (Sampson?), judge**  
**of admiralty ct., 12.** 44.  
**Moseley, Thos., voter, 15.** 237.  
**Moseley, Wm., case of as J. P., 20.**  
 290-291, 292.  
**Moseley, Wm., exempted, 7.** 938.  
**Moseley, Wm., major, 10.** 207  
 on patrol, **10.** 25.  
 paymaster, **10.** 966.  
**Moseley (Mosely) Hall, 11.** 592.  
**Moseley's Brigade, position, 12.** 509.  
**Mosely, Mr., paymaster, 13.** 52.  
**Mosely, Henry, petition on separa-**  
**tion, 22.** 705-9.  
**Mosely, James, exempted from taxa-**  
**tion 13.** 828, 829, 918, 920.  
**Mosely, Jas., in militia, 22.** 308
- Mosely, Jas, in militia, 22.** 376.  
**Mosely, James, land to be resurvey-**  
**ed, 6.** 1018.  
**Mosely, Jno., in militia, 22.** 378  
**Mosely, John, navigation coms'r, 25.**  
 107.  
**Mosely, Robert, Watauga to be an-**  
**nexed, 10.** 708-711.  
**Mosely, Solomon, army pay, 17.** 233.  
**Mosely, Thomas, army pay, 17.** 233.  
**Mosely, Thomas, on patrol, 10.** 25.  
**Mosely, Thomas, petition on separa-**  
**tion, 22.** 705-9.  
**Mosely, Wm., army rank, 17.** 1117.  
**Mosely, Wm., voter, 15.** 238.  
**Moser, Adam, regulator, 7.** 734.  
**Moser, Rev. Daniel, labors in Lincoln**  
**Co., 8.** 792.  
 licensed, **8.** 778.  
 work, **8.** 781.  
**Moser, Francis, army pay, 17.** 230.  
**Moser, Leonard, pay to, 22.** 1013.  
**Moser, Samuel, army pay, 17.** 230.  
**Moses, 8.** 33; **14.** 636.  
**Moses, Col., mare to, 22.** 615.  
**Moses, Abraham, army pay, 17.** 230.  
 army rank, **16.** 1118.  
**Moses, Adam, exorbitant fee from,**  
**8.** 225.  
**Moses, James, on regulation of Cross**  
**Creek, 15.** 209-211.  
**Mosey, Adkins, in militia, 17.** 1059.  
**Moslander, Lieut, enlists troops, 11.**  
 557.  
**Mosley, Gen., position of brigade, 12.**  
 509.  
**Mosley, Wm., army pay, 17.** 234.  
**Mosquito, privateer, 22.** 893.  
**Mosquito Shore, 20.** 376.  
**Moss, Lt., dead, 15.** 754, 757.  
**Moss, Benj., receives pay for soldiers,**  
**17.** 233.  
**Moss, Ferrell, army pay, 17.** 233.  
**Moss, George, prisoner, 17.** 1046.  
**Moss, Henry, petition on catching fish,**  
**9.** 87-88.  
**Moss, Howell, takes oath, 22.** 175.  
**Moss, John, army pay, 17.** 231.  
**Moss, John, petitions on land grants,**  
**8** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Moss, John, prisoner, 22.** 1048.  
**Moss, John, takes oath, 22.** 179.  
**Moss, Matthew, petitions on land**  
**grants, 9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Moss, Michael, in militia, 22.** 415.  
**Moss, Nath'l, pay to, 22.** 486.  
**Moss, Nathaniel, pay to, 22.** 487.

- Moss, Peter, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Moss, Richard, army pay, **17**. 233.  
army rank, **16**. 1117.  
claims, **21**. 217, 584.  
in assembly, **17**. 878, 879, 936, 948,  
953, 963.
- Moss, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1114.  
in Assembly, **16**. 2; **19**. 391, 397.
- Moss, Robert, juror, **4**. 525.
- Moss, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Moss, Samuel, petitions on land  
grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Moss, Wm., in militia, **22**. 160.
- Moss, Wm., owes state, **21**. 1070.
- Mosses, Col., **16**. 630.
- Mossinall, Mozes, exempted, **5**. 1047.
- Mosslander (Morslander, Moslander),  
Abel, army pay, **17**. 229.  
army rank, **16**. 1110.  
ensign, **10**. 517.
- Mossom, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1116.
- Mot, Jabez, in militia, **22**. 324.
- Moth, Joseph, claims allowed, **6**. 887,  
960.
- Motier, Count de, **20**. 791.
- Mott, Agerton, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Mott, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Mott, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Mott, Benj., in army, **15**. 735.
- Mott, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1108.
- Mott, Edge, army rank, **16**. 1108.
- Mott, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.
- Mott, Jos., in militia, **22**. 384.
- Motte, John, rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Motte, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 946,  
968.
- Motte, Stephen, land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Motte's House (or Fort), **15**. 465;  
captured, **17**. 1032, 1033.
- Motto of N. C. seal, suggested, **3**. 79,  
80, 119.
- Motts, Joseph, claims allowed, **6**. 887,  
960.
- Mouat, Wm., claims, **5**. 307.
- Moulford, Capt., wounded, **14**. 345.
- Moulton, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 330.
- Moulton, John, Jr., asks for lapse  
patent, **2**. 492.
- Moultrie, Capt., killed, **14**. 803.
- Moultrie, Alex., prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Moultrie, William, **11**. 340; **14**. v, 18,  
59, 119; **15**. 393; **18**. 376, 555.  
a prisoner, **14**. 815.  
at council of officers, **15**. 27-29.  
at council of war, **14**. 801, 805-806,  
813-814.  
Blount to on duties on state goods,
- 18**. 524.  
defends Ft. Sullivan, **10**. 618-618a,  
618c, 618d.  
driven by British, **14**. vi.  
exchanged, **16**. 543.  
extract from Memoirs, **11**. 704;  
**14**. 263, 269-270, 271, 275-284, 293,  
310, 311-313, 323-325, 344, 817-818,  
821, 860, 861; **17**. 625-629, 1038-  
1041; from journal of siege of  
Charleston, **14**. 344-345; from let-  
ters of, **14**. 798, 801, 805, 807, 813,  
814.  
Howe to on his movements, **14**. 310;  
on invasion of and aid to Ga., **11**.  
706-707.  
letter on case of Thos. Hooper, **18**.  
234.  
Lincoln to on accomodations for  
captured officers, **14**. 821; on  
movements at Savannah, **14**. 344.  
location, **11**. 704; **13**. xii-xiii; **14**.  
78.  
Nash to on movement of N. C.  
troops, **11**. 709-710.  
orders Sumner home, **14**. 325.  
outranked by Howe, **11**. xiii.  
pres. of court of inquiry on Ashe,  
**14**. 45, 275-284.  
proposes to invade Ga., **14**. 293.  
to Balfour on impressment of  
Amer. prisoners, **17**. 1038-1039.  
to Caswell on S. C. boundary and  
answer, **18**. 675-676, 741; on Thos.  
Hooper, **18**. 695.  
to Lincoln on movement of troops  
in S. C., **14**. 323-325.  
to McIntosh on bad behaviour of  
prisoners, **14**. 861.  
to make returns on provisions, **14**.  
556-557.  
to Pinckney on affairs in S. C., **14**.  
263; on movements of troops in  
S. C. and Ga., **14**. 269-270.  
Moultrie Fort, **11**. 704; **14**. 800, 801;  
**15**. 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 243.  
attack on unsuccessful, **11**. xi.  
surrenders, **14**. 819.  
troops at, **14**. 341.  
Mound, Matt., Armstrong to on de-  
serters, etc., **16**. 487-488.  
Mounger (Monger), Henry, bill for  
on lands of, **19**. 154, 158-9, 163-4,  
274, 278, 279.  
letters ment'd, **17**. 841, 934.  
petition, **19**. 162, 553.  
Mount, Jeremiah, army pay, **17**. 230.

- army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Mount, Richard, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 army rank, **16.** 1113.  
 Mount, Thos., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Mount Airy, Pa., **11.** 643.  
 Mount Blake, **21.** 829.  
 Mt. Carmel Church, history, **8.** 741, 742.  
 Mount Dayton, **11.** 430.  
 Mount Gallard, **22.** 288.  
 Mt. Gilead Church, history, **8.** 746, 747, 748.  
 Mount Harris Camp, **8.** 607.  
 Mt. Hope Church, history, **8.** 738, 746.  
 Mount Misery, **5.** 164, 246; **10.** 468; **23.** 418, 448.  
 bill for toll road to, **6.** 1230, 1280.  
 Mt. Misery Ferry, **6.** 740.  
 Mt. Moriah Church, **5.** 1184.  
 Mount Morris, Lord, **9.** 1092.  
 Mt. Pisgah Church, **5.** 1179.  
 Mt. Pleasant, **11.** 194; **13.** 248, 249, 278; **16.** 217; **19.** 893; **22.** 219, 557, 768, 1023.  
 Meherrins settle at, **2.** 643.  
 Mount Pleasant, Edenton District, **15.** 673.  
 Mt. Pleasant, Ga., **11.** 201.  
 Mt. Pleasant, Tenn., **18.** 775; **22.** 659.  
 Mount Sion, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 Mt. Tirzah, **16.** 476.  
 Mt. Washington, Howe to seize, **10.** 910.  
 Mt. Zion church, history, **8.** 746, 747-748, 749.  
 Mt. Zion Reformed Church, history, **8.** 738-739.  
 Mount'n Baptist Asso'n, **5.** 1185, 1189.  
 Mount'n Creek, **6.** 637, 1011; **11.** facing 80.  
 Mountain Leader, Sevier to on settlements among Chicasaws, **22.** 704-5.  
 talk of, **17.** 85-86, 92.  
 Mountain Section of Western N. C. R. R., **5.** xlviii.  
 Mountains, act for road through, **24.** 135-6.  
 description, **7.** 101.  
 survey extended to, **3.** 13.  
 Mountfloreence (Montfloreence), James Cole, **14.** 478; **15.** 463; **16.** 232, 233, 521, 550; **19.** 769, 774; **21.** 338; **22.** 763, 764.  
 allowance to, **17.** 663, 744; **19.** 707.  
 arms and am. to, **17.** 380.  
 bill to build warehouse, **21.** 325, 699.  
 Burke to on provisions and Tories, **16.** 235.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 45, 47, 48, 49.  
 introduced to Washington and Laurens, **13.** 220, 221.  
 letters for, **13.** 227, 228.  
 needs clothing, **16.** 527.  
 packets for, **16.** 501.  
 petition, **19.** 174, 181, 292, 302, 304; and money to, **22.** 948.  
 proposes to raise militia, **14.** 471, 472.  
 to Caswell on his school in Newbern, **13.** 335-336.  
 to C. C. of Dobbs on taxables, **16.** 489.  
 to deliver pork, **16.** 494.  
 to Nash on commission for self, **15.** 80-81; on Meres, **15.** 75-76.  
 to remit supplies to Bretigny, **16.** 395.  
 to Sumner on provisions, **15.** 473, 539-541; on service in his brigade, **15.** 428-429.  
 Montgomery, See Montgomery.  
 Montgomery, Hugh, allowance to, **22.** 821.  
 Mountigue, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Mourley, David, road coms'r, **25.** 401.  
 Mourse, Jos., **16.** 355. See Nourse, Joseph.  
 Mouse, the, **13.** 500.  
 Moustier, Compte de, and French debt, **21.** 466.  
 Mouth of the River (Pasquotank), inspection at, **25.** 380.  
 Mouth of Tullico, **22.** 998, 999.  
 Movetticos, negroes shot at, **1.** 900.  
 Mowatt, Wm., claims, **5.** 557.  
 Mowberry, —, robbed by Sothell, **1.** 369.  
 Mowbery, Eliz., witness, **1.** 418.  
 Mowbray, Walter, to Adams on counterfeiting, **24.** 662, 663, 664, 665-666.  
 Mowbray (Mowbry) Herald, **8.** 551, 625; **9.** 291.  
 Moxley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 371.  
 Moxley, Wm., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Moy, Benj., school trustee, **24.** 867.  
 Moy, Gardner, in army, **13.** 504.  
 Moy, George, arrested for not going to war, **2.** 125.



- children wounded, **2.** 565, 572.
- Moy, George, a J. P., **4.** 346; **6.** 341, 343.
- allowance to, **22.** 859.
- complaint of and against, **6.** 1068, 1069.
- in assembly, **6.** 1152-1153, 1266; **7.** 67.
- land grant to, **4.** 336; made null, **6.** 339.
- resurvey to, **6.** 333.
- Moy, Geo., Sr., road coms'r, **23.** 222.
- Moy, John, claims, **4.** 808.
- land grant to, **4.** 764.
- Moy, John, school trustee, **24.** 867.
- Moye, Capt., order to for money, **22.** 448.
- Moye (Moy), Geo., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- army rank, **16.** 1112.
- debts due by, **8.** 280-281.
- dues from as sheriff, **9.** 575.
- in assem., **19.** 383, 389.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 61, 62, 243, 295, 494, 499, 670.
- patrolled, **10.** 451.
- petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580.
- resigns as J. P., **19.** 427, 759, 765.
- Moye, George, in army, **13.** 517.
- Moye, George, Jr., on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62.
- petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.
- Moye, Geo., Sr., patroler, **10.** 64.
- Moye, John, in assem., **21.** 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 67, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 190.
- Moye, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.
- Moye, John, tax coms'r, **25.** 52.
- Moye, John, Jr., on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62.
- patroler, **10.** 64.
- Moye (Moy), Richard, in assembly, **17.** 265, 266, 298, 304, 306, 354, 359, 365, 368, 387, 406, 425; **19.** 234, 235, 236, 262, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 490, 514, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 688, 718, 719, 762, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 822, 827, 832, 835.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 28, 30.
- on com. of assem., **17.** 385, 736.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62, 243.
- patroler, **10.** 64.
- resigns as J. P., **19.** 765.
- signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.
- Moyer, Jacob, rum to, **22.** 444.
- Moyer (Moir?), Rev. James, changes his missionary work, **4.** 876, 877.
- See also Moir, Rev. James.
- Moyers, And., in militia, **22.** 323.
- Moyers, Jacob, receipts for services, **22.** 477.
- Moyitchoy, token left with, **3.** 132.
- Moyle, Esekell, witness, **1.** 484.
- Moyock, inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **24.** 314, 380.
- Moyock Creek, **2.** 747.
- inspection at, **24.** 581; **25.** 314.
- Moyok, **26.** 480.
- Mozingo, John, exempted, **9.** 495.
- Mstsons, B., **15.** 381.
- Muce, Marquis de la, on Dr. Cox, **1.** 529.
- Muchucenes, Larence, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Mucilyea, John, re-enlists, **15.** 749.
- Mucius Scaevola, defence of regulators denounced and hung in effigy, **10.** 1023, 1024.
- Muckle, Wm., army pay, **17.** 233.
- Mucklerath, Mr., escapes from Charleston, **14.** 760.
- Mucklewrath, David, petition, **16.** 96-97; **19.** 63.
- Mud, Joel, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Mud Island, seized by British, **11.** 806.
- Muddox, John, land grant to, **4.** 964.
- Muddy Creek, **5.** x, 13, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1163; **10.** 593.
- settlement on begun, **5.** 1151-1152.
- Muddy Creek, Tenn., Indian murders on, **22.** 695.
- Muddy Creek Lutheran Church, **8.** 776.
- Muddy Fork, Germans on, **8.** 741.
- Muhlenburg, Col., goods for troops of, **11.** 438; used in N. C., **11.** 498-499, 509.
- inquiry into stores for, **11.** 448.
- money advanced for troops of, **10.** 699.
- rank of settled, **11.** 337, 339.
- returns to Va., **11.** 485.
- Muhlenburg (Millenburg, Mulenburg, Mullenburg, Mulinburg), Gen. Peter, **12.** 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 467, 469, 474, 476, 477, 478, 481, 516, 529, 533, 537, 541, 548; **14.** 524, 577, 578, 600, 601; **15.** 716; **21.** 461.
- and battle of Stony Point, **14.** 329.
- borrows camp kettles, **14.** 654.
- comes south, **15.** 657.
- composition and position of brigade,

- 12.** 508, 509.  
 convenes court to settle claims of officers, **11.** 745.  
 escorts arms and am., **15.** 459.  
 forwards supplies, **14.** 727.  
 letter ment'd, **22.** 583.  
 location, **13.** 496; **14.** 733; **15.** 138, 143, 301, 630.  
 movements, **14.** 723; **15.** 449.  
 number of troops under, **14.** 718.  
 on court martial, **12.** 542.  
 position of brigade, **12.** 509.  
 quoted on Indian treaty, **17.** 89.  
 reports on movements of Va. troops, **15.** 66.  
 Sumner asks permission of to join N. C. troops, **11.** 745.  
 to Cont. Cong. on Indian affairs, **17.** 159-161.  
 to Gates on Br. in Va., **14.** 728-729; on clothing and movement of troops, **14.** 670; on movement and clothing of troops, **14.** 604-605; on reinforcements, **14.** 575-576, 579; on supplies, **14.** 687; on Va. troops, **14.** 560-561.  
 to join Gates, **14.** 574.  
 Virginians commended by, **10.** 618a, 618c; complimented, **10.** xxxix-xl.  
 Muillachy, Semple, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Muir, —, Hendrie & Co., estimate on transportation, **16.** 539.  
 supply N. C. Line, **16.** 486.  
 Muir, Mr., letter on Martinique debt, **21.** 796, 959.  
 Muir, Francis, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Muir, Robert, counterfeiter, **20.** 662-664.  
 Muir, Wm., execution against, **18.** 288.  
 Muir, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 247.  
 Mukerey, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 683  
 Mulattoes, act against stealing, **24.** 220-1, 890-1, 956; for tax on ment'd, **3.** 192; for tax on, **23.** 106-107, 334.  
 bill to exempt wives and daughters of from list of taxables, **9.** 146, 147; to empower J. P.'s to bind out children of, **6.** 495.  
 bound out against their will, **3.** 556-557, 585, 590, 592-593, 620.  
 compelled to list wives, **6.** 902.  
 in militia, **22.** 372.  
 married to white man, **2.** 662, 672, 700, 706-707, 714.  
 not capable as witness, **24.** 61; **25.** 283, 445.  
 not to vote, **2.** 214.  
 number of taxables, **7.** 539.  
 petition for repeal of tax on, **6.** 982-983; on inter-marriages of, **5.** 295.  
 tithables, **25.** 162.  
 Mulberry, the, **16.** 972.  
 Mulberry Fields, **5.** 13, 1146, 1153; **9.** 91.  
 Mulberry Fork, lands on, **15.** 340.  
 Mulberry Old Field, **4.** 617; **25.** 211.  
 Mulberry Plantation, **15.** 431.  
 Mulberry trees, petition on, **5.** 855.  
 raising of to be encouraged, **5.** 293-294.  
 Mulden, Chas., army pay, **17.** 231.  
 Mulenburg, Lieut., **12.** 460.  
 Mulford, Capt., troops under, **15.** 73.  
 Mulford, Thos., ensign, **10.** 626.  
 Mulford, Thos., lieut., **10.** 936.  
 Mulford's Dist., resolve on assessments in, **13.** 694, 695  
 Mulholland, Thos., allowance to, **19.** 219, 221, 355.  
 Mulhulum, Hugh, in Indian war, **10.** 753.  
 Mulikin, Lewis, pensioner, **22.** 75.  
 Muliwee, John, pensioner, **22.** 76.  
 Mulkerim, John, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 Mulkerin, James, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Mulkerin, Jno., land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Mulkeson, John, loyalist, **10.** 597.  
 Mulkey, James, land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
 rights proved, **4.** 705.  
 Mulkey, Philip, land grant to, **4.** 764.  
 Mulky, John, army pay, **17.** 231.  
 Mull, Hossel, claim allowed, **5.** 982.  
 Mull, May, **8.** 750.  
 Mull, Peter, on Rowan, S. C., **10.** 252.  
 Mull, Robert, helps reorganize Lutheran Church, **8.** 785.  
 Mulla, Thos., boundary coms'r, **24.** 827.  
 Mullen, Abra., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Mullen, Abraham, Jr., juror, **4.** 517.  
 Mullen, Isaac, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Mullen, James, army pay, **17.** 230.  
 Mullen, James, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
 Mullen, Mary, petition, **19.** 4, 5; considered, **16.** 22, 107.

Mullen, Melone, in army, **13**. 518.  
 Mullen, Michl., army rank, **18**. 1122.  
 Mullen, Patrick, exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Mullen, Richard, in army, **15**. 725.  
 Mullen, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 232.  
 Mullen, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Mull'n, Malone, army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Mullin, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Mullin, Wm., in army, **15**. 724.  
 Mulline (Moline), Robert, juror, **1**. 397, 408.  
     witness, **1**. 403.  
     See also Moline, Robert.  
 Mullington, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 59, 349.  
 Mullins, Mr., **22**. 223.  
 Mullins, Thos., Baptist minister, **5**. 1184.  
 Mullins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Mulloy (Malloy), James, allowance to, **21**. 358.  
     doorkeeper Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 7, 40.  
     memorial, **20**. 236, 428, 449-450, 464; **21**. 258, 373, 612, 618, 688, 696.  
     See also Malloy, James.  
 Multherin, Wm., killed, **20**. 722.  
 Mum, Nowel, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 Mumford. See Monford, Montford, Montfort, Mumford.  
 Mumford, Mr., **15**. 417.  
 Mumford, Mr., sugar to, **14**. 756.  
 Mumford, Col., **14**. 762.  
 Mumford, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Mumford, Joseph, a J. P., **3**. 256.  
     congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.  
     in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Mumford, Jos., Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
     officer, **18**. 486.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Mumford, Roberson, act on storage of tobacco, **24**. 758-9, 982.  
     bill to empower him to receive storage, **17**. 302, 346, 397, 406; for him to store tobacco, **20**. 58, 101; to inspect warehouse of, **21**. 25, 104, 110, 121.  
     See also Montford, Robertson.  
 Mumpower, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Mums, Wm., in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Muncreef, Wm., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Muncreef, Willough, in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Muncref, John, on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-787.

Muncref, Wm., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Munday, Benj., resists impressment, **2**. 56.  
 Munday, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Munden, —, pilot, **16**. 261.  
 Mundin, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Mundine, Francis, in militia, **17**. 1058.  
 Mundine, Kittarel, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
     summons Tories to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Munds, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Munford. See Monford, Montford, Montfort, Mumford.  
 Munford, Mr., **14**. 596, 731.  
 Munford, Maj., **2**. 784.  
 Munford, Mrs. R., **16**. 585.  
 Munford, Robert, enters N. C. brigade, **16**. 614.  
     nominated, for council, **9**. 974, 1172, 1243.  
     to Burke on furniture, **16**. 585; on substitutes, **15**. 587-588.  
     to Gates on movements of troops, **14**. 614; on reinforcements, **14**. 576-577.  
 Munfree, John, complains of taxes, **4**. 960.  
 Munger. See Mounger.  
 Munger, Bailey, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Munger, Henry, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Mungers, Henry, boundary coms'r, **24**. 233.  
     court at house of, **24**. 232.  
 Mungoe, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1119.  
 Munk, James, pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Munn, Alexr., prosperity confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 425.  
 Munro. See Monro, Monroe.  
 Munro, Daniel, petition, **21**. 848.  
 Munro, John, sells steers, **22**. 613.  
 Munroe (Munro), James, loyalist, **10**. 598.  
     ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
     Tryon to on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 678-679.  
 Munroe (Monroe), Peter, petition, **21**. 271, 282, 363, 631, 673, 694.  
 Munroe, Timothy de, petition, **20**. 79.  
     See also Monroe, T. de.  
 Muns, Thos., exempted, **9**. 503.  
 Muns, Thos., in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Muns, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 256.  
 Munse, Jacob, land patents to, **6**. 331.  
 Murchison, John, petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-889.



sent to Phila., **11**. 295.  
 Murden, Jeremiah, land grant to, **4**. 634.  
 Murden, Jer. Jr., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Murden, Jer. Sr., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Murden, Jeremy, quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Murden, R., reports on land frauds, **5**. 1088-94.  
 Murden (Merden, Murdens), Robert, a J. P., **4**. 813, 895.  
 dead, **6**. 161.  
 in assembly, **5**. 232, 243, 246, 307, 665, 668, 689, 696, 698, 701, 921, 922, 1020, 1045, 1054, 1055, 1056; on com. of assem., **5**. 693, 1043; **6**. 108.  
 estate of to be put into hands of commissioners, **10**. 572.  
 in militia, **22**. 308, 313.  
 report on reg't of, **5**. 163; on Pasq. militia, **22**. 344-54, 381.  
 Murden's, inspection at, **25**. 380.  
 Murder, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 318, 321, 322.  
 trials for, **2**. 464-467, 553-554; and sentence for, **2**. 640, 664-665.  
 Murdey, Robert, petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 Murdin, Robert, a J. P., **4**. 965.  
 Murdock, Andw., petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Murdough, David, town coms'r, **24**. 846.  
 Mure, Robert, counterfeiter, **20**. 662-663, 664.  
 Murfee. See Murfree, Murphey, Murphy, Murphree.  
 Murfee, Deness, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Murfey, Mr., owns lands in S. C., **4**. 259.  
 Murfey, John, land grant asked, **4**. 706.  
 Murfey, John, rights proved, **4**. 705.  
 Murfey, Timothy, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Murfree. See Murphey, Murphy, Murphree.  
 Murfree, Lt. Col., claims, **19**. 948.  
 Murfree, A., resigns as Col., **20**. 565.  
 Murfree (Murfee, Murphy, Murphree), Hardy, **14**. 50, 487, 835; **16**. 450; **19**. 910; **20**. 376.  
 accounts of confiscated property, **18**. 169, 192, 198, 332  
 allows enlistments from S. C., **16**. 612.

and affairs of N. C. Line, **18**. 57-58, 59, 61-62, 155, 375, 382.  
 and half pay, **16**. 931.  
 army pay, **17**. 229.  
 at Stony Point, **14**. viii, 327, 328, 337.  
 army record, **13**. 480.  
 Burke to on clothing, **16**. 286-8.  
 captain, **10**. 187, 287.  
 coms'r on navigation, **24**. 931, 966; on confis. prop., **21**. 818, 840, 841; **24**. 662.  
 Cont. lt. col., **22**. 1049.  
 detained from Sumner, **15**. 541.  
 field officer, **12**. 500, 506, 522.  
 forwards stores, **15**. 493, 494.  
 gets tobacco, **16**. 494.  
 impresses rum, **19**. 668.  
 in assem., **19**. 507, 552, 592, 602, 605, 610, 616, 692.  
 in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 in militia, **9**. 297.  
 in N. C. brigade, **13**. 427.  
 letters from ment'd., **15**. 493; **21**. 56, 66.  
 memorial, **20**. 93-4, 96, 236; **21**. 816, 832, 835, 837, 843, 844, 848, 861, 983, 984, 985, 1008, 1009, 1018, 1027, 1039, 1047, 1048, 1049.  
 movements, **15**. 562.  
 officer, **18**. 450, 458, 485.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
 on guard, **12**. 535.  
 owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 payment to, **13**. 351.  
 pres. of court martial, **12**. 514.  
 promoted, **16**. 603-604, 627-628, 630-631, 648, 649, 653.  
 rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608, 1109.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191, 193, 197, 198, 199, 207, 213, 215, 217, 221, 222, 224, 225, 226, 229, 231, 233, 238, 239, 242, 243, 244, 255, 257, 260.  
 recommended to Caswell from Howe, **11**. 429.  
 report on company of, **13**. 521-523, 527; on confiscated property, **21**. 155, 156; on sundries impressed, **16**. 23, 24; on Br. in Va., **14**. 448; on deserters, **15**. 470; on goods impressed, **15**. 524.  
 representation, **20**. 283, 415, 425, 466, 468.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 402.

- returns list of impressments, **19**. 7.
- sends stores to Long, **15**. 593.
- sent to aid of Caswell, **16**. vi.
- signs certificate, **13**. 397.
- Sumner to on provisions, troops, etc. **15**. 475.
- thanked for testimony on frauds, **18**. 126.
- to ask Nash for pay, **15**. 404.
- to Burke on boats and ferries, **15**. 629-630; on boats and raising of troops, **15**. 635; on clothing, **16**. 259-260; on impressment of stores, **16**. 1199; **22**. 542-3.
- to Caswell on appointment of officers, **11**. 574-575; on com. for Jones, **11**. 524; on recruits, etc., **11**. 664.
- to impress supplies, **15**. 469.
- to join Sumner, **15**. 530, 531.
- to march north, **11**. 684.
- to Nash on Br. invasion of Va. and aid to from N. C., **15**. 138, 143-144; on impressments, **22**. 535-6; on provisions and stores, **15**. 521. to sell land, **21**. 865, 1054.
- to Sumner on Colonel Brickwell, **16**. 620-621; on Br. in Va. and N. C., **15**. 560-561; on clothing, etc., **16**. 578-579; on drafts, etc., **16**. 641-642; on drafts, clothing, etc., **15**. 591; on Garrard, **16**. 519; on movements of militia, **15**. 439;; on his retirement, **16**. 669-670; on lands, supplies, etc., **16**. 621-622; on movement of troops, **15**. 483; on N. C. brigade, **16**. 611-612, 614-616; on public affairs, **16**. 588-589, 592; on rank, **16**. 648, 649; on shipping tobacco to W. I., **15**. 666-667; on tobacco and supplies, **16**. 472; **19**. 886-7; on troops and provisions, **15**. 516-517.
- to take charge of reg't., **15**. 426.
- to take subs. for D. S. Canal, **25**. 83.
- visits Nash for money, **14**. 862.
- Murfree, Mrs. Hardy, **15**. 667; **19**. 887.
- Murfree, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 230.
- Murfree (Murphee, Murphey), Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- act for town on lands of and town coms'r, **24**. 859-61.
- bill for town on lands of, **18**. 30, 39, 46, 260, 265, 267, 276.
- 39, 46, 260, 265, 267, 276; to collect tax, **18**. 40, 271, 274, 276, 291.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281.
- in assembly, **5**. 847, 868, 921, 922, 1008, 1059, 1074; **6**. 91, 98, 105, 112, 135, 164; **6**. 801, 810; **9**. 715, 728, 738, 754, 782, 783, 1188.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 519, 523, 914, 915, 960.
- on com. of assem., **6**. 812, 817; **9**. 740.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 917.
- petition, **18**. 37, 44.
- town coms'r, **23**. 774.
- Murfree (phey), Wm., door keeper Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 7, 40.
- Murfree's, **15**. 480.
- Murfree's Landing, **15**. 138, 439, 475, 480, 517, 521, 561, 591, 629, 666; **16**. 641, 648, 649, 1199; **19**. 886; **22**. 542; **24**. 859; **25**. 313, 379.
- inspection on, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 379.
- Murfreesboro, act to create, **24**. 859-61.
- bill to inspect tobacco, **20**. 203, 213, 225, 256, 381, 383, 413; **21**. 322, 666.
- subscriptions for D. S. Canal taken in, **25**. 83.
- Murfreesboro Church, **5**. 1180.
- Murfrey, Richard, Br. prisoner, **19**. 630.
- Murfrey, Wm., dues from as sheriff. **9**. 572.
- Murhead, Claud, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Murphey, —, pardoned by Burke, **17**. 149.
- Murphey, Mr., **14**. 580.
- Murphey (Murphy), Archibald, allowance to, **19**. 335, 339.
- building coms'r, **24**. 524.
- dist. auditor, **24**. 422.
- letter of considered, **16**. 171.
- receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- reports on clothing rec'd, **16**. 619.
- resigns as colonel of militia, **21**. 125.
- signs order for impressment, **10**. 786.
- to hold election, **10**. 945.
- Murphey (Murphy), Archibald D., **5**. 1220.
- correspondence with Graham on resolution, **19**. iii, vi, 956, 967, 968-988, 989, 992, 993.
- Davie (Allen J.) to on Revolutionary matters, **19**. vi, 993-999.

- offers to collect and print records, **11**. iv.  
 proposed History of N. C., **19**. 976-977, 978.  
 to Conner on Rev. matters, **19**. 993.  
 Murphey, Hardy, promoted, **17**. 142.  
 Murphey, Jas., in militia, **22**. 450.  
 Murphey, James, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Murphey, John, exempted from taxes, **13**. 919.  
 Murphey, John, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Murphey, John, petition, **21**. 253, 361, 609, 616.  
 Murphey, John, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Murphey, Jno., Jr., gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Murphey, Thos., **21**. 1057.  
 Murphey, Wm., boundary coms'r, **23**. 658.  
 Murphey, Wm., petition, **21**. 34.  
 Murphis's Landg., inspector at, **25**. 313, 379.  
 Murphree, Wm., vestryman, **23**. 499.  
 Murphy, —, leads dissenters, **8**. 203.  
 Murphy, Mr., **21**. 452.  
 Murphy, Mr., aids Burke, **16**. 41, 294.  
 Murphy, Capt., **10**. 622.  
 Murphy, Capt., burns houses, **14**. 622, 666.  
 Murphy, Col., commands Pee Dee men, **22**. 548, 549.  
     defeats McNeil, **22**. 553.  
 Murphy, Col., quoted, **15**. 544.  
 Murphy, Alexander, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Murphy, Anthony, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Murphy, Archd., army rank, **16**. 1120.  
 Murphy, Benj., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Murphy, Charles, interpreter, **22**. 650, 997, 1001.  
 Murphy, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
     pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Murphy, Edmund, land grant to, **4**. 649.  
 Murphy, Hugh, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 Murphy, Rev. J., pastor of German Reformed Churches, **8**. 753.  
 Murphy, Rev. J. L., pastor of German Reformed Churches, **8**. 754.  
 Murphy, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Murphy, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1122.  
 Murphy, James, dies in service, **19**. 134.  
 Murphy, James, pensioner, **22**. 77.  
 Murphy, James, petitions for division or Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Murphy, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Murphy, Jere, gets resurvey, **4**. 329.  
     land grant to, **4**. 274, 335.  
 Murphy, John, land grant asked, **4**. 707; grant to, **4**. 63, 1250.  
 Murphy, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Murphy, John, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
 Murphy, John, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Murphy, John, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 Murphy, John, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Murphy, Joseph, Baptist minister, **5**. 1188.  
 Murphy, Mrs. Mary, pensioned, **19**. 134, 247.  
 Murphy, Michael, recommended, **19**. 428.  
 Murphy, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Murphy (Murfree), Nicholas, asst. doorkeeper, **18**. 3.  
     doorkeeper, **20**. 3, 303, 477; **21**. 731.  
     doorkeeper Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 7, 40.  
 Murphy, Patk., army rank, **16**. 1117.  
 Murphy, Robert, witness for Devane, **15**. 787.  
 Murphy, Roger, deserted, **11**. 823.  
 Murphy, Sol., army rank, **16**. 1188.  
 Murphy, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1111.  
 Murphy (Murphey), Thos., asks for lands, **4**. 331.  
     claims, **3**. 281, 318.  
     land grant to, **4**. 225.  
     petitions about ferry, **3**. 543, 546-547, 574, 578-579, 581.  
     resurvey asked for, **4**. 440.  
     witness, **4**. 502.  
 Murphy, Thos., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Murphy, Thos., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Murphy, Thos., Jr., land grant to, **4**. 273.  
 Murphy, Thos., Sr., land asked, **4**. 335.  
     resurvey asked, **4**. 275.  
 Murphy, Tim., in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Murphy, Timothy, land grant to, **4**. 712.  
 Murphy, Wm., a J. P., **22**. 703.  
 Murphy, Wm., allowance to, **12**. 815, 877.  
     claims, **20**. 494.  
 Murphy (Murphey), Wm., doorkeeper, **12**. 3, 549; **13**. 736; **17**. 796; **18**.



3; **19.** 2, 130; **19.** 401, 521; **20.** 3, 303, 477; **21.** 731.  
 memorial, **19.** 215, 216, 223, 348, 358-359, 360.  
 payment to, **17.** 415.  
 report on petition of, **18.** 196-197, 223-224, 444.  
 Murphy, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Murphy, Wm., Baptist minister, **5.** 1188.  
 Murphy, William, prisoner, **17.** 1046.  
 Murphy, Wm. Rigney, doorkeeper, **12.** 171, 549 (?); **13.** 736.  
 claim, **20.** 494.  
 petition, **21.** 34, 175.  
 report on petition of, **18.** 196-197.  
 Murray. See Murrey, Murry.  
 Murray, Chas., army pay, **17.** 232.  
 army rank, **15.** 719; **16.** 1111.  
 Murray, Edward, mitten stolen from, **2.** 469.  
 Murray, Francis, petitions for Fields, **10.** 803-804.  
 Murray, Hugh, in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Murray, Hugh, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Murray (Murry), James, **4.** 376, 405.  
 a J. P., **3.** 256; **4.** 275, 346, 447.  
 absent from N. C., **4.** 935  
 act for coms'rs to examine claims of Clark against, **24.** 456-7, 525-7;  
 allowance to, **22.** 865; as attorney to paymaster, **6.** 285.  
 and Rutherford, case against Dobbs, **5.** 935-960.  
 answers charges of usurpation by Smith, **4.** 455-460, 462-470.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
 asked to clear ship, **4.** 464-465.  
 asks extension on land warrants, **5.** 811.  
 associate justice, **4.** 1255.  
 bill in favor of Clark and Hooper, **16.** 26, 29, 61, 65, 70-71; to examine claims against, **19.** 9, 35, 46, 61-62, 94, 140, 147, 152, 162, 163, 169, 250, 251, 257, 261, 272, 277, 282, 286, 288, 289, 294-295.  
 Board of Trade recommends supervision, **5.** 957-958; on suspension of, **5.** 960.  
 claims allowed, **22.** 403; discussed, **4.** 1327, 1328, 1347-1348.  
 clerk of council and clerk of crown, **5.** 29-30.  
 commissioner of Ft. Johnston, **4.** 1255.

complaints sent to, **4.** 453.  
 controls Rutherford, **5.** 942, 953.  
 com'r of Wilmington, **23.** 134, 148.  
 deducts too much pay, **5.** 299.  
 disputes over precedence in council, **4.** 1001; **6.** 1015-1016.  
 Dobbs to Bd. Trade on private issue of notes, **5.** 945-948; proclamation by against notes of, **5.** 955.  
 dropped from council, **7.** 247; **8.** 167.  
 favors county treasurers bill, **4.** 480, 484; Wilmington bill, **4.** 449, 482, 483, 485.  
 gets leave to go to Boston, **7.** 160.  
 goes home, **5.** 146.  
 goes to N. E., **7.** 7; **9.** 1002  
 in assembly, **4.** 859.  
 in council, **4.** 339, 340, 425, 439, 444-454, 455-460, 479-492, 534-551, 575, 587-603, 632-639, 650-651, 959-971, 1000-1010, 1032-1041, 1046-1051, 1051-1064, 1166, 1245-1255, 1256-1274, 1317-1329; **5.** iii, 18, 29-38, 38-40, 41-53, 172-177, 177-191, 212-219, 226, 227-231, 262-281, 488-489, 493-494, 495-500, 501-503, 504-520, 655-657, 658-688, 810-816, 823-828, 829, 880-888, 1107; **6.** 1007-1013, 1014-1020, 1064-1089, 1089-1164, 1218-1257, 1322; **7.** 4-7; **8.** 601.  
 judge chancery ct., **6.** 1042  
 land grant asked, **4.** 454; grant to, **4.** 278, 280, 347, 602, 765.  
 meets Dobbs, **5.** v, 144g.  
 memorial considered by Board of Trade, **5.** 987-988, 989; by King and restored to council, **7.** 436-437.  
 notes issued by, **5.** 951, 952-3, 988; investigated, **5.** 825, 826, 827-828; reasons, **5.** 937-8, 941.  
 on com. of council, **4.** 1053, 1056, 1058, 1257, 1258, 1269, 1272, 1277, 1295, 1318, 1319, 1333; **5.** 229, 277, 305, 498, 499, 654, 679, 683, 685, 728, 814, 831; **6.** 1199, 1221.  
 on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 1007.  
 opposes land grant, **4.** 1240.  
 president of council, **5.** 209, 210, 211, 212; **6.** 1094, 1095, 1101, 1107, 1115, 1125, 1139, 1140, 1149, 1198, 1210, 1212, 1213, 1215, 1217, 1218, 1226, 1242, 1245, 1248, 1250, 1251, 1255, 1303, 1306, 1307, 1318; **7.** 105, 160; **22.** 840; **23.** 391, 399, 631, 659.  
 protests against accounts, **5.** 663.

- qualifies member of assembly, **4.** 1256, 1274.  
 quarrels with Dobbs, **6.** xxxiv-xxxv.  
 questions Rutherford, **5.** 952.  
 recommended for council, **4.** 284, 418.  
 recommends Macdowell, **6.** 232-233.  
 report on paper currency, **5.** 146.  
 restored to council, **6.** 799; **7.** 439, 501.  
 returns to England, **4.** 844.  
 rights proved, **4.** 594, 595.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 447.  
 secretary of State, **5.** iii, 18.  
 signs address to Rowan, **5.** 40.  
 signs notes for quit rents, **5.** 822.  
 specimen of private notes, **5.** 943, 944.  
 surety of Innes, **22.** 363.  
 suspended from council and reasons, **5.** 942, 946-947, 956, 957, 959; **8.** 148-149, 828; approved, **6.** 558, 559, 626; discussed, **6.** 45, 57, 58.  
 takes deposition, **5.** 813.  
 takes oath, **6.** 1087.  
 to Board of Trade on suspension from council, **5.** 956.  
 to employ printer, **6.** 1139-1140, 1209-1210.  
 to King on salary for council, **5.** 760-761.  
 to McDowell on his work, **6.** 537-538.  
 Murray, James, army pay, **17.** 232.  
 Murray, James, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 Murray, James, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Murray, James, taxable, **15.** 191.  
 Murray, John, army pay, **17.** 234.  
 army rank, **16.** 1111.  
 Murray, John, land warrant to, **18.** 164.  
 Murray, John, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Murray, John, sergeant, **10.** 753.  
 Murray, L. Alex., army rank, **16.** 1120.  
 Murray, Morgan, army rank, **16.** 1119.  
 pensioned, **19.** 402, 412, 525, 724.  
 petitions for pension, **19.** 736, 741-742.  
 Murray, Quinter, rights proved, **4.** 594.  
 Murray, Thomas, error for James, **8.** 60T.  
 Murray, W., on representation and other acts, **4.** 1223-1224.  
 opinion on salvage, &c, of Spanish wrecks, **4.** 1309-10, 1311.  
 Murray, Walter, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 and case of Rowan, **11.** 627, 630.  
 on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-210.  
 signs Cumberland Co. ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
 town coms'r, **24.** 182.  
 Murray, Walter, major, **17.** 733.  
 Murray, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.  
 Murray, Wm., army pay, **17.** 231.  
 Murray, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1110.  
 Murray, Wm., Risney, doorkeeper to Senate, **12.** 549.  
 See Murphy, Wm. R.  
 Murray's (Murrey's) Ferry, **14.** 746, 824.  
 boats destroyed on, **15.** 277, 279.  
 Murrell, Barnabas, army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Murrell, Mattw., army rank, **16.** 1117.  
 Murrell, Merrit, pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Murrell, Barnaby, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
 Murrell, Benj., resigns as J. P., **21.** 267, 293, 638.  
 Murrell, Patience exempted, **7.** 575.  
 Murrell, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 764.  
 Murrell family, **8.** 757.  
 Murrellshell, **11.** 777.  
 Murrey, Walter, land grant to, **4.** 892.  
 Murrill, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 77.  
 Murrill, Matthew, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
 Murry, Gen., **7.** 374.  
 Murry, David, in militia, **22.** 284.  
 Murry, Jas., in militia, **22.** 284.  
 Murry, Jas., in militia, **22.** 284.  
 Murry, Peter, master of the Tryal, **11.** 634.  
 Murry, Thomas, land lapses, **2.** 302.  
 Murry, Wm., witness, **6.** 536.  
 Murry, Robert, jurymen, **1.** 534.  
 Musa, Elisha, army pay, **17.** 231.  
 Muscavado sugar, **15.** 740.  
 Muschamp, George, appraiser, **1.** 393.  
 attorney, **1.** 433.  
 complains, **1.** 381.  
 law suits, **1.** 400.  
 Muscle (Musell) Shoals, **18.** 494; **20.** 653; **22.** 494.  
 battle at, **20.** 730.  
 creeks on, **18.** 605.  
 French at, **22.** 675.  
 Spaniards settle at, **17.** 14, 16.  
 Muscovy, compared with N. C., **2.** 186.  
 Muse, —, made Lieut col., **5.** 124.

- Muse, —, resigns command, **5**. 132, 135.
- Muse, Daniel, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 524.
- Muse, Hepk'n, fined, **9**. 652.
- Muse, James, in militia, **22**. 412.
- Muse, James, to be arrested, **10**. 940.
- Muse, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 451.
- Muselboch, —, **22**. 463.
- Musgrove, John, road coms'r, **23**. 220.
- Musgrove, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 884.
- Musgrove's, Henry, bill for public buildings at, **19**. 270.
- Musgrove's Mill, **15**. 104, 105, 108.
- Tories at, **22**. 190.
- Mushaw, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1117.
- Musheo, —, law suit, **2**. 93.
- Mushrad, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Musick, Massey, dismissed by court, **2**. 671.
- recognizance continued, **2**. 663.
- Muskets. See arms and ammunition.
- Muskingum (Mushingum) River, **5**. 465.
- town on reserved for Indians, **17**. 457.
- Muskinock, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1120.
- Muslenwhite, Leonard, exempted, **4**. 143.
- Musley, Mr., **17**. 129.
- Musquanconocah, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.
- Muss, George, army pay, **17**. 231.
- Musselwhite, Millen, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Musselwhite, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Mustees, act for tax on ment'd, **2**. 192.
- baptized **2**. 332; **7**. 522.
- petition for repeal of tax on, **6**. 982-983.
- Muster, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1118.
- Muster rolls, asked for from U. S., **24**. 789.
- ordered to be prepared, **21**. 867.
- to be collected, **21**. 313, 339, 348, 650, 651, 669, 670,
- Muster rolls of militia, act to collect, **24**. 679-80.
- asked for, **17**. 108.
- Muster Rolls of Rev. troops, wanted, **20**. 604, 614, 615-616, 630, 749, 761.
- Muster tragedy, **8**. 657.
- Musters, act on **23**. 518-22, 596-601, 760-1, 764, 765, 940-1, 944; for tax on, **23**. 106-107, 334, 526.
- exemptions, **24**. 3, 115, 193, 361, 413, 711, 813, **25**. 334.
- general, ordered, **5**. 492.
- provision for, **24**. 1, 114, 191, 336, 359, 361, 364, 384, 413, 414, 710-11, 713, 947-8; **25**. 50-1, 105-6, 108-9, 334, 337.
- See also Militia.
- Mustisiqua, Indian, **11**. 165, 199.
- talk of at Indian Cong., **11**. 186.
- Mutch, Martin, land grant to, **4**. 886.
- Muter. See Mutter.
- Muter, Col., **14**. 527.
- Mutiny, act on, **23**. 442; should be put in force, **5**. 497.
- against C. C., **16**. 836-837, 852-855, 884, 895, 970; **17**. 21.
- at Halifax threatened, **11**. 520-521.
- bill for punishment of, **5**. 672, 673, 674, 675, 687, 712, 713, 716, 718, 719, 721, 734.
- in N. C. Line, **19**. 957.
- in Wilmington, **10**. 684; **11**. 330
- militia, **22**. 1039-40.
- of troops in Va., **5**. 136, 137.
- Mutiny and desertion, act to prevent, **25**. 338-41.
- Mutter. See Muter.
- Mutter, Thos., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Mutter, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Mutter, Thos., town coms'r, **24**. 878.
- Mutton and Cheese, **2**. 783.
- Muzzell, Wm., payment to, **21**, 167, 179, 192.
- Muzzle, Wm., allowance to, **20**. 590.
- Myat, John, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Myat, Mark, witness, **10**. 931.
- Myatt, John, horseman, **15**. 509.
- Myatt, Mark, lieut. of horse, **15**. 509.
- resigns as J. P., **21**. 365.
- Myatt, Wm, allowance to, **22**. 863.
- Mychell, Jo, examines Heath patent, **1**. 13.
- Myer, Rev. Mr., admonishment need-ed by, **6**. 222.
- Myers, —, in Assem., **20**. 83.
- Myers, Lieut., court martialled, **12**. 485.
- Myers, E. W., draws map of N. C., in 1783, **18**. 497.
- Myers, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 229.
- Myers, John, in army, **13**. 517.
- Myers, John, pensioner, **22**. 76.
- Myers, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Myers, Philip, army pay, **17**. 232.
- army rank, **16**. 1118.



Myers, Wm., army pay, **17**. 233.  
 army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Myham, Wm., army pay, **17**. 229.  
 Myhan, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Myhand, James, court to be held at  
 house of, **24**. 642.  
 Mylare (Mylene), Robert, goods of to  
 be sold, **12**. 217, 398.  
 Mylne, George, allowed to dispose of  
 effects, **10**. 972.  
 bailed, **10**. 560.  
 loyalist, **10**. 602.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**.  
 215.  
 salt of impressed, **18**. 404, 405.  
 Mylne, Robert, discharged from Prov.  
 Congress, **10**. 521.  
 Mylner, George, petitions for new  
 charter, **9**. 79-80.  
 Myre, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1116.  
 Myres, Davd., army rank, **16**. 1118.  
 Myrick, George, resigns as J. P., **18**.  
 83, 88, 320.  
 Myrick, James, army pay, **17**. 231.  
 Myrick, James, ensign, **10**. 944.  
 resigns as ensign, **10**. 975.  
 Myrick, John, lieutenant, **10**. 965.  
 Myrick, John, petitions on need of  
 money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Myrick, Moses, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Myrick, Moses, pensioner, **22**. 75.  
 Myrrick, Richd., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Myrtlewax, to be rec'd for taxes, **23**.  
 782.  
 Myson, Zachl., army rank, **16**. 1121.  
 Mystick River, **9**. 1232.

## N

N G., threatened with blockade, **14**.  
 497.  
 N. River, **26**. 356.  
 Nabson, Francis, quit rents of, **22**.  
 242.  
 Naches District, **18**. 493.  
 Naderill's Point, **15**. 628,  
 See also Haddrell's Point.  
 Nahordakha, fort, captured, **2**. 36.  
 See also Nohoroco.  
 Nahasuke, fort, taken, **2**. 38.  
 Nahunty (Nawhunty) church, **5**. 1181.  
 Nail, John, petitions on county  
 bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Nail, Richard. exempted, **9**. 146.  
 Nail, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 235.

Nailor, Joshua, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Nails, bounty for, **10**. v.  
 lack of, **1**. 630.  
 manufacture encouraged, **10**. 216.  
 scarcity of, **24**. 19.  
 Naince, John, land lapses, **2**. 426.  
 Nairn, Lieut., and parole, **14**. 611.  
 Nairn, John, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 Nairn, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Nairn, John, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Nairn, John, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Nairne, (Nairn) John, juror, **2**. 473.  
 land asked, **2**. 282; grant to, **4**.  
 69.  
 deposition examined, **3**. 248; on  
 blank patents, **3**. 221.  
 messenger of Assembly, **3**. 288, 290.  
 surety, **2**. 475.  
 tried for misdemeanor, **2**. 646, 652,  
 662, 671, 700, 705, 714, 820, 822.  
 Nairne, John, to Gates on parole, **14**.  
 719.  
 Nairne, Thomas, estimates cost and  
 prepares Indian expedition, **1**.  
 822, 823.  
 in S. C. Assembly, **1**. 897.  
 messenger to council, **1**. 823, 825.  
 on committee, **1**. 823.  
 Nairy, Mr., judge in Tenn., **22**. 800.  
 See also Macnary, John.  
 Naked Creek, **25**. 50, 51.  
 Nall, Mrs., **16**. 211.  
 Nall, John, a J. P., **23**. 993  
 Nall, Wm., act for him to collect ar-  
 rears of taxes, **24**. 945-6.  
 bill to collect taxes, **20**. 166, 174,  
 177, 186, 276, 342, 353, 459.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.  
 memorial, **21**. 298, 302, 320, 633, 644,  
 648, 654.  
 owes State, **21**. 1079.  
 Nally, James, deserts Br. and returns  
 to N. C., **22**. 959-60.  
 Names, act to alter, **24**. 539, 640-1,  
 857-8, 939; **25**. 13, 30-1, 101.  
 bill to alter, **21**. 800, 820, 826, 988,  
 992, 993.  
 lists of, **1**. 392-438, 442-456, 478-490,  
 493-496, 520-525, 531-535, 548-551,  
 561-566, 566-568, 573-596, 604-613;  
 617-627, 649-656.  
 of inhabitants on Neuse River, **1**.  
 820.  
 of rebels, **1**. 776-777, 778.  
 persistence of in N. C., **26**. iii.  
 Nan, —, a negro, **10**. 575.  
 Nanachucket, quarrel over lands at,

- 22.** 995.  
Nance, Mr., on com. of Assem., **18.** 15.  
Nance, Geo., moderator, **5.** 1182.  
Nance, James, Sr., pensioner, **22.** 78.  
Nance, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 161.  
Nance, Rich'd, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
Nancy, brig, **11.** 687.  
Nancy, schooner, **13.** 373.  
Nancy, fitted out in Newbern, **11.** **xx.** takes prizes, **11.** 778-779.  
Nander muden, Thomas, commends Adams, **1.** 728-729.  
See also Vandermulen.  
Nangle, Michael, in militia, **22.** 416.  
Nanhare, Capt., court martialed, **12.** 486.  
Nann, Drury, army pay, **17.** 235.  
Nann, Nathaniel, army pay, **17.** 236.  
Nannes (Nantes?), admiralty of, **17.** 620.  
Nanpelt, John, felon, **8.** 143.  
Nansemond (Nanzemond, Nansmond, Nancymond) Co., Va., **1.** 385; **2.** 128, 731, 746; **3.** 48; **6.** 573; **9.** 1235, 1236.  
and boundary surveys, **1.** 641, 645, 647.  
boundary of Coxe patent, **1.** 528.  
Br. in, **14.** 723.  
Clarendon Co. settlers remove to, **1.** x, 160.  
order to surveyor concerning Indians, **1.** 615.  
Quakerism in, **2.** 153.  
S. C. of mentioned, **9.** 1164.  
sheriff seizes tobacco, **2.** 762; sends procla. to N. C., **1.** 518; to be careful on boundary, **1.** 460.  
tithables in 1756, **5.** 656.  
Tories join Br. in, **15.** 560.  
witnesses on boundary examined in, **1.** 676-677.  
Nansemond Indian Town, **1.** 740, 743.  
Nansemond Indians, encroachments on, **2.** 499-500.  
King of send's son to be educated, **1.** 817.  
survey puts them in N. C., **3.** 89.  
Nansemond River, **1.** 700; **10.** 1027; **15.** 301.  
a converging point for N. C., **3.** xviii.  
almost taken into N. C., **2.** 749.  
boundary of Norfolk Co., Va., **1.** 14.  
Br. on, **15.** 112.  
free landing on wanted, **2.** 762-763.  
grant to inhabitants of, **1.** 17.  
lack of free port on, **2.** xv.  
Nantes (Nantz), France, **11.** 398; **13.** 203, 477; **14.** 35; **6.** 764, 937, 938; **17.** 501, 541; **18.** 509; **22.** 893.  
Edict of, **6.** 18, 221; revoked, **8.** 728.  
tobacco to be shipped to, **11.** 436.  
trade with, **11.** 526, 735.  
Nantucas, send war message to Cherokeees, **10.** 773-4, 776-9, 780.  
Nantucket, exports to stopped, **10.** 68.  
Napier, Lieut., wounded, **10.** 395.  
Naples, Thos., Jr., bill to vest land in, **21.** 116, 122 (?).  
Narramore, Ed., in militia, **22.** 374.  
Narrick, Andrew Z., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
Narrow Guage R. R., **8.** 754  
Narrows, The, **23.** 102.  
inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
vessels sunk in channel of, **14.** 213.  
Narrows, the, Currituck, **2.** 679.  
Narrows, the, N. Y., **10.** 733.  
Narrows, of Pasq. River, inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
Narrows of Perquimans River, **1.** 523.  
Narva, **8.** 84.  
Nary, Nicholas, assaults Ash, **2.** 906.  
Nasengill, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
Nash, —, appears as counsel before council, **7.** 274.  
Nash, Mr., **8.** 209.  
Nash, Mr., **13.** 448.  
Nash, Mr., lays letter of Martin before S. Com., **10.** 431-432.  
Nash, Mr., secures attachment against Dobbs, **9.** 996.  
Nash, Misses, **16.** 598.  
Nash, Adjutant, **7.** 707.  
Nash, Capt., a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
Nash, Col., **9.** 307, 356; **11.** 303; **15.** 682.  
Nash, Lt. Col., president of ct. martial, **8.** 594.  
Nash, Sergeant, ordered to Ft. Cumberland, **6.** 242.  
Nash, Abner, **11.** 650; **13.** 35; **14.** xvi, 128, 348, 377, 378, 409, 417, 432, 433, 460, 465, 471, 475, 476, 580, 581, 615, 623, 636, 751, 804, 827; **15.** iii, vi, vii, 112, 113, 140, 145, 176, 179, 419, 517, 524, 600, 665, 737, 739, 776; **16.** ix, 15, 23, 89, 171, 387, 459, 547, 569, 613, 735, 789, 824, 949, 958, 1199; **17.** vii,

- 689, 699, 772, 784, 785, 810; **18.** iii;  
**19.** 336, 399, 668; **20.** 585; **22.**  
 542, 1044; **24.** 314, 344, 358, 379,  
 380.
- act to vest lands in, **24.** 285-7.
- active, **14.** 769.
- addresses to and from Assem., **17.**  
 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 643, 649,  
 653-654, 655, 706, 716-720, 724,  
 726, 728, 731, 732, 738, 740, 796,  
 797, 802-803, 807, 880-883, 885-886,  
 889-890.
- allowance to on salary, **13.** 912.
- and proceedings of council of State,  
**15.** 417-418.
- Armand to on money for troops,  
**14.** 831-832; on movement of  
 troops, **14.** 835-836.
- asked to report on public affairs,  
**17.** 843.
- assaulted by Blount, **12.** 307, 308.
- at council of war, **7.** 842.
- attachment by discussed, **9.** 1070;  
 against Dobbs estate, **9.** 1210.
- author of hand bill of Craven, S. C.,  
**9.** 1155.
- Benbury to on Blount affair, **15.**  
 142; on Br. invasion of N. C. and  
 Va., **15.** 128-9, 137; on refusal of  
 militia to march, **14.** 850-851.
- bill to enable him to collect and pub-  
 lish laws, **17.** 348; **20.** 65.
- Blount to on defeats of Tories, **15.**  
 6-7.
- Bd. War apologizes to, &c., **14.** 475-  
 476, 482; on aid to Va., **14.** 436;  
 on Br., militia, Tories, &c., **14.**  
 457-459; on invasion of Mecklen-  
 burg, **14.** 397; on movement of  
 troops, retirement of Sumner, &c.,  
**14.** 434-435; on need of salt, **14.**  
 472-474; on public affairs, 423-424;  
 on regiment for Davie, drafts, &c.,  
**14.** 471-472; on route of Gates, &c.,  
**14.** 395-396; on supplies for  
 troops, **14.** 380; on troops and  
 power of Board, **14.** 406-7, 480-483.
- bond in name of, **15.** 125, 126.
- Bordeaux's petition to on exchange  
 of prisoners, **15.** 158-160.
- Boyd to on supplies for prisoners,  
**14.** 834, 835.
- Brice to on flag, **22.** 525.
- Brown and others to on exchange,  
**15.** 150, 154-155.
- Brown to on bounty, **14.** 847; on  
 militia, **14.** 851.
- Buford to on Gerard, **14.** 812-813.
- Burgwin to on flag for Mrs. Mercer,  
**15.** 20-21.
- Burke to on European intervention  
 and its dangers, **15.** 773-775.
- Butler to on De Treville, **15.** 165;  
 public affairs, **2.** 1023.
- buys at Martin sale, **22.** 880, 881, 882,  
 883, 886, 887.
- calls Assem., **14.** 876; **15.** vi; Bd.  
 War to Halifax, **14.** 738.
- candidate, **10.** 826.
- Carnett to on condition of Br. pris-  
 oners, **14.** 846-847.
- Caswell to, **14.** 863; on Henry's let-  
 ter, **11.** 452, 718; on his dismissal  
 from command of militia and res-  
 ignation from Board of Trade, **15.**  
 131; on military affairs, **15.** 439;  
 on movements of army, **14.** 841-  
 842; **15.** 19; on movement of  
 troops, supplies, &c., **14.** 828-829;  
 on movement and condition of  
 troops, **15.** 10-12; on rendezvous-  
 ing of militia, **15.** 389-390.
- Caswell (W.) to on movements of  
 troops, &c., **15.** 404; on move-  
 ments of Br. and defeat of Buford,  
**14.** 832-833.
- Cochrane and Winslow to on Cum-  
 berland militia, **15.** 79-80.
- code coms'r, **23.** 987.
- Cogdell to on flags and prices, **22.**  
 522; on prizes by privateers, **15.**  
 68-69.
- Colston to on trade with W. I., **14.**  
 299-301.
- comr of trade, etc., **18.** 650, 658, 659,  
 660, 661, 681-682, 683, 692, 772; on  
 capital, **18.** 804.
- commissions Devane, **15.** 785, 787.
- committee to settle accounts of, **16.**  
 51, 55; **19.** 26, 112, 113.
- complains that governor's powers  
 are given to Board of War, **17.**  
 718-720, 732, 740-741.
- contributes to fortifications, **15.** 216.
- Council of War reports to on Blount,  
**22.** 529.
- Craig to on Amer. cruelty, **22.**  
 1023-5.
- criticised by Drayton, **15.** 512.
- Davidson to on movements of Brit-  
 ish, **15.** 127-128.
- dead, **18.** 78, 113, 312, 340, 793, 794,  
 795.
- declines to serve in C. C., **12.** v.



demands remounting of guns, **9**.  
xxxvi.

dispatches to, **22**. 545.

Dry to on Gibbs, **15**. 155.

Eaton to on bond, &c., **14**. 844; on  
Buford's defeat, **14**. 844.

extracts from papers of, **15**. 423.

fortifies Neuse River, **10**. 351.

Gates to on arms for militia, **15**. 79;  
on provisions, **15**. 3-4, 17-18.

Gibbs to on commission in Hyde Co.  
militia, **15**. 97-98.

goes to R. I., **16**. 941.

Gorman to on prizes and privateers,  
**15**. 71-72.

governor, **14**. x; **17**. 798, 885; **19**.  
409, 420, 422, 733, 752.

grants warrants to Cleveland, **17**.  
406-407.

Gregory to on Br. invasion of Va.,  
**15**. 149, 156, 157; on condition of  
troops, **14**. 842.

Harrington to on Wilson, **15**. 155-  
156.

Hawkins to on impressing wagons,  
**15**. 63-64; on land grant, **14**. 836;  
on movement of troops, &c., **15**.  
487-488; on supplies, **14**. 839-840;  
on provisions, movements of Br.,  
&c., **14**. 863-864; on public af-  
fairs, **16**. 478-480, 942-943.

Hicks to on prisoners, **15**. 63.

Hinton to on money, **14**. 860.

Hooper to on movements of Br. and  
prospects, **14**. 843-844.

Howe to introducing Greene, **22**.  
527-8.

Hughes to on arrests for Toryism,  
**14**. 870-873.

Huntington to on Br. abuse of clear-  
ances, &c., **15**. 154; on privateer-  
ing, **15**. 405.

in Assembly, **6**. 1168, 1169, 1254,  
1307, 1317; **7**. 66, 76; **8**. 106, 107,  
310, 320, 326, 333, 335, 338, 386, 393,  
407, 426, 434; **9**. 139, 148, 149, 187,  
188, 204, 223; **12**. 442, 843, 872,  
880; **13**. 625, 641, 662, 678, 690,  
697, 708, 709, 712, 715, 825, 846,  
852, 853, 854; **16**. 1, 26, 51, 68, 70,  
96, 127, 147, 148; **17**. 265, 266,  
279, 304, 307, 312, 327, 328, 349,  
351, 357, 365, 368, 387, 394, 395;  
**19**. 13, 18, 20, 34, 69, 70, 72; **19**.  
380, 395, 408, 412, 416, 513, 516,  
575, 576, 585, 588, 594, 601, 605,  
607, 613, 622, 643, 657, 671, 675,

676, 688, 718, 722, 731, 732, 736,  
742, 759, 765, 773, 824; **20**. 4, 6,  
34.

in C. C., **12**. 602, 608, 718; **13**. 102;  
**16**. 90, 95, 148, 783, 959; **17**. 139,  
310, 318, 330, 856, 870, 941, 970, 972;  
**18**. 78, 232, 312, 340, 747, 759, 778,  
783, **19**. 57, 59, 136, 152, 245, 269;  
**20**. 29, 42; resigns from Cont.  
Cong., **12**. 625, 626, 634, 711, 721,  
728, 730.

in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1026, 1042,  
1049, 1179, 1180, 1181, **10**. 166,  
501, 505, 523, 585, 915.

introduced to Hancock, **11**. 565.

Jefferson furnishes lead to, **14**. 439;  
to on Cherokee outrages, **15**. 47-  
48; on irregularities of Va.  
troops, **15**. 48-49; on land claims,  
**22**. 521-1; on war post, **14**. 852-3.

Jones to on Br., **19**. 883; on capture  
of Br. fleet, &c., **15**. 121-122; on  
movements of Br., **15**. 424; on  
movements of troops, **15**. 663; on  
public affairs, **15**. 113-14.

judge, **22**. 907.

Kinchen to on horses and lands,  
**14**. 828.

Kirkpatrick to on arms, &c., **22**.  
535.

Lahey to on Seawell's letter and  
money for troops, **15**. 15.

LaLuzerne to on duties of French  
consul in N. C., **14**. 797.

law suit of, **8**. 185.

lays embargo, **22**. 524-5.

Leech, Green and Coor to on pay for  
services, **14**. 841.

Leech to on money for troops, **15**.  
67; on supplies from W. I., &c.,  
**15**. 69-71

letter ment'd, **22**. 537.

letters to Lincoln ment'd., **15**. 25-26.

Lillington to on foraging, **14**. 837-  
838; on need of money, **14**. 859.

Little to on money for troops, **14**.  
862.

Long to on Dunn, **14**. 862; on  
money, **14**. 866; and supplies, **14**.  
845, 846; on parole of Jones, **15**.  
152-153.

McKenzie to on drafts and money,  
**22**. 521; on Martin Co. draft and  
volunteers, **14**. 838-839

mad over powers of Board of War,  
**15**. vii-viii.

major in Reg. campaign, **22**. 872.

Mallett to on back country reports, **14.** 861; on provisions for troops, **15.** 64.  
 Malmady to on command of Light Horse, **22.** 528.  
 marriage at home of, **9.** 1132.  
 Martin and Benbury to on ordering out militia, **15.** 59-60.  
 Martin to on Br. invasion of Va., **15.** 136-137; on criticisms of, **10.** 271-272; on public affairs, **15.** 150-152; on sale of confiscated property for delegation in C. C., **16.** 333.  
 Morgan, to on his commission as clerk, **14.** 845.  
 Mountflorencia to on commission for self, **15.** 80-81; on Meres, **15.** 75-76.  
 Murfree to on Br. invasion of Va. and aid to from N. C., **15.** 138, 143-144; on impressments, **22.** 535-6; on provisions and stores, **15.** 521.  
 obtains judgment, **24.** 224.  
 Olyphant to on public affairs, **19.** 881-882; on surrender of Br., etc., **15.** 661-662.  
 on com. of assem., **8.** 270, 288, 306, 308, 309, 315, 393; **9.** 105, 139, 141, 152; **12.** 17, 222, 401, 788, 790, 846, 847, 848; **13.** 535, 540, 542, 543, 567, 586, 599, 627, 630, 635, 638, 639, 640, 657, 659, 668, 675, 676, 678, 679, 691, 692, 706, 710, 827, 834, 835, 838, 839, 846, 847, 850, 926, 930, 940, 944; **16.** 31, 32, 38, 43, 44, 59, 60, 101, 104, 108, 118; **17.** 268, 269, 276, 320, 364, 374, 376.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** xvii-xviii, xxiii, 173, 192, 504, 506, 507, 515, 519, 522, 524, 552, 567, 918, 919, 924, 925, 954, 973.  
 on Prov. Council, **10.** 214, 283, 349, 470.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 1144, 1237.  
 opposes bills, **17.** 144; general engagement, **15.** ix.  
 orders horses of Tories to be seized, **15.** 627; movements of militia, **16.** vii.  
 owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 papers of to be examined for muster rolls, **21.** 348.  
 Pasteur to on privateers, etc., **15.** 78.  
 Patin to on his health, **15.** 22-23.

payment to ordered, **16.** 160.  
 petition and bill to vest lands of Fanning in, **13.** 830, 831-832, 848, 856, 857, 858, 860, 861, 865, 878, 886, 887, 898-899, 921, 938, 941, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 964, 977, 978, 990-991, 993.  
 petition of executor, **21.** 810, 977, 978.  
 petition to from Carteret Co. on use of Carteret militia, **15.** 146-147.  
 plots against Davis to get his property, **16.** 596-599.  
 proc. forbidding exportation of provisions, **15.** 5-6.  
 promoted maj., **7.** 833.  
 Purcell to on depreciation of bills and Tories in Beaufort, **15.** 15-17; on plundering of public property, etc., **15.** 13-15.  
 quoted, **15.** iv; on Camden, **15.** 65; on privateering, **15.** viii.  
 recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
 regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 239.  
 Rinquenoire to on dispatches, **15.** 662; **19.** 882.  
 Russell to on Hyde Co. draft, **15.** 22.  
 Rutherford to on money, **14.** 843.  
 Rutledge to on fall of Charleston and condition of S. C., **14.** 819-820; on movements of Br., etc., **14.** 821-824.  
 Salter to on movement of troops, **15.** 97.  
 Seawell to on bounty for troops, **15.** 8-9, 15.  
 should be proscribed, **10.** 98.  
 signs acts as speaker H. of C., **24.** 42, 153, 313; act on treason and Tories, **11.** 773; Craven address to friends of liberty, **9.** 1026-1027; resolutions on resignations of officers, **11.** 808.  
 Simpson to on Pitt Co. troops, **15.** 19.  
 Smith to on Br. invasion of Va. and N. C., **15.** 129-130; on flag of truce for Bogg, **15.** 129.  
 Spaight to on movements of British, **15.** 9-10.  
 speaker of House of Commons, **11.** xix, 454, 456; **12.** 4, 5, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 34, 35, 36,

37, 38, 40, 42, 43, 45, 49, 50, 54, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 68, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 114, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 131, 136, 137, 138, 140, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 152, 153, 154, 156, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 164, 170, 171, 172, 174, 176, 182, 183, 188, 190, 191, 192, 194, 195, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 214, 216, 217, 218, 222, 225, 226, 227, 228, 231, 232, 234, 235, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 250, 251, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 266, 267, 269, 270, 271, 273, 274, 275, 276, 278, 280, 284, 285, 287, 289, 290, 291, 293, 298, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 311, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 319, 320, 321, 324, 325, 327, 328, 329, 336, 338, 339, 342, 343, 348, 350, 351, 352, 356, 358, 360, 361, 364, 365, 367, 368, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 377, 379, 381, 385, 386, 387, 393, 394, 397, 398, 400, 401, 403, 405, 406, 414, 415, 419, 420, 426, 431, 434, 438, 445, 447, 448, 449, 450; **19.** 371, 373.

speaker of Senate, **13.** 855, 856, 907; **15.** 196

spokesman on matter of cannon, **10.** 41-42.

Stanley to on horses, **14.** 850.

Steuben to on troops, **22.** 536.

stops attacks of Davis on Chario!, **13.** 430.

Sumner to on his movements, **15.** 73, 78-79; on his relations to Caswell, **15.** 429, 430; on provisions and answer, **14.** 770-771; on provisions and movements of troops, **15.** 410-411; on suffering of prisoners in Charleston, **15.** 403-404 surety, **7.** 847; **10.** 988.

thanked and declines renomination for gov., **17.** 802-803, 805-806, 834, 885-886, 888, 889-890; for service as speaker, **12.** 451.

to — on case of prize brig Hanover and public affairs, **11.** 719-720; to on public affairs, **11.** 453.

to arm vessels, **10.** 352.

to assembly on ordering out militia, **15.** 214; on provisions, **15.** 76-77; on supplies for So. Army, **14.** 806; on threatened invasion of N. C. and the Board of War, **15.** 225-229.

to Burke on public affairs, **11.** 801.

to Caswell on movement of troops, **15.** 479-480.

to com. of Assem. on magazine and French fleet, **15.** 68.

to Cont. Cong. on condition of S. C., **14.** 824-825; on position of Charleston, **14.** 802; on public affairs, **15.** 1-3.

to delegates in C. C. on conduct of militia at Camden, **15.** 60.

to forward letters, **15.** 388.

to Gates on Armand, **14.** 595; on empty treasury, **14.** 702; on plundering by troops, **14.** 602; on Southern campaign, **14.** 504-505; on supplies for troops, etc., **14.** 513-514.

to Gen. Assem. on Malmady and Light Horse, **22.** 778.

to Hill declining to serve as delegate to C. C., **13.** 402.

to Huntington on movements of Br. and difficulties of N. C., **15.** 98-100.

to make arms, **10.** 354.

to report on accounts, **17.** 938.

to ship goods for arms and ammunition, **10.** 288, 292, 353.

to Sumner on case of Jones, **15.** 466.

to visit S. C. and confer with S. Com., **10.** 470, 472.

to Washington on army and prisoners, **15.** 176-177.

trustee of Queen's College, **8.** 487; **25.** 519; of school, **13.** 809; **24.** 297, 607; of town, **24.** 610.

Wade to on Tories, rioters, courts and British, **14.** 865-6.

Walker to on Tories, etc., **14.** 853-854.

White to on representation in C. C., **18.** 570-571.

Williams to on Br. movements and Col. Armand, **14.** 829-830; on court and domestic affairs, **15.** 77; on his transfer to corps of invalids, **15.** 12-13.

Woodford to on forwarding letters, **15.** 7.

Young to on money for troops, etc.,



14. 831; 15. 23.  
 Nash, Mrs. Abner, 14. 844, 864; 15. 10, 15, 17, 77, 114, 155, 165, 661, 663; 16. 480, 596, 597, 943; 19. 881, 883; 22. 522.  
 widow of Dobbs, 9. 1070.  
 Nash, Abner, Jr., 16. 597.  
 Nash, Caleb, accounts of, 19. 326.  
 major, 10. 204.  
 Nash, Clem, 22. 522.  
 Nash, Clement, army record, 13. 480.  
 lieutenant, 10. 559.  
 to Caswell on dispatches from C. C., 15. 350-351.  
 Nash, E., to Martin on wives and children of Tories, 16. 467-469.  
 Nash, Edward, asks for new county, 9. 89-90.  
 Nash, Frank, (son of Gov. N.), 15. 77.  
 Nash, Francis, 7. 718; 8. 239; 10. 358; 11. 456, 469, 583; 12. 490, 495; 15. 682, 785, 787; 22. 115, 118, 144, 473.  
 a J. P., 6. 1008.  
 ability, 15. 707.  
 allowance to for holding o. and t. courts, 10. 953.  
 appoints Crutcher an ensign, 11. 754.  
 army pay, 17. 235.  
 army rank, 16. 1124.  
 army record, 13. 474.  
 asks for inspection, 8. 80a.  
 at Trenton, 11. 570.  
 attorney, 7. 776.  
 Bd. War to on money for provisions and warrants rec'd, 14. 492.  
 bond of, 7. 847.  
 brigade of transferred to McIntosh, 11. 700.  
 building coms'r, 23. 869.  
 Burke to on promotion of Hand, 11. 562-563.  
 Caswell to on career of Capt. Caswell, 11. 601.  
 certifies to fees, 7. 780.  
 clerk, 9. 298.  
 colonel, 9. 298; 10. 508; 11. x.  
 commands against regulators, 7. xxx; troops sent to aid of Washington, 11. 833; sent to Ga., 11. 834-835.  
 commends Jones, 8. 23.  
 conduct of McRee in enlisting troops reported to, 12. 64, 68.  
 death of, 11. 801; 13. 451.  
 elected a brigadier general, 11. xii, 374, 706, 830.  
 escapes regulators, 8. 242.  
 eulogy on, 11. 789-790.  
 fit for C. C., 10. xxxiii.  
 furnishes officers to take money to N. C., 11. 559.  
 has shoemaker ducked, tarred and feathered, 11. 835-836.  
 helps in defense of Charleston, 10. xxxix.  
 in assembly, 6. 1102, 1104, 1168, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1254, 1299, 1307, 1317; 7. 66; 9. 177, 178, 187, 188, 204, 223, 401, 411, 425, 429, 434, 435, 448, 469, 470, 507, 523, 540, 555, 560, 571, 582, 589, 715, 727, 729, 734, 735, 754, 761, 777, 782, 909, 931, 951, 1188, 1189.  
 in battle of Brandywine, 11. 621.  
 in militia, 22. 320, 321.  
 in Phila., 11. 512.  
 in Prov. Cong., 9. 1179, 1180, 1181; 10. 166, 167, 168, 173.  
 in reserve at Germantown, 11. 643, 779, 784.  
 issues rations, 22. 425, 468(?), 470, 473.  
 killed, 11. xv; 13. 262; at Germantown, 15. 707, 765; 22. 973.  
 leaves Halifax for the North, 11. xv.  
 left in command in S. C., 11. 704.  
 lt. col., 10. 187, 243.  
 monument to be erected to, 11. 670; 12. 123, 124, 278-279, 282; 13. 6, 363; proposed and rank, 17. 1047.  
 Nashville named in honor of, 24. 616.  
 on com. of assembly, 9. 530, 742, 1198.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., 10. 168, 173, 175, 192.  
 ordered north to join Washington, 11. xiii, 411-412, 705; to Billingsport, 11. 733; to Trenton, 11. 739.  
 orders court martial, 11. 752; for burial of, 11. 651; payment to troops, 11. 675; prisoners north, 11. 480; to, 11. 757, 758.  
 passes through Phila., 11. 593, 756.  
 protests against regulators, 8. 273-274.  
 quoted on regulation spirit, 7. 714.  
 receipts for fees, 7. 773.  
 recommends Dixon, 15. 708, 709.  
 reports on threatened release of Husband, 8. 497.

- resolve to erect monument to, **11**. 799.  
 return of troops in brigade of, **13**. 428.  
 Summer asks leave to join, **11**. 745.  
 takes illegal fees, **7**. 778, 779, 782.  
 to Burke on public affairs, **11**. 479.  
 to command 1st regt., **10**. 494.  
 to Fanning on regulators, **7**. 710-712, 714, 721.  
 to make report on troops, **12**. 33-34, 40.  
 to Moultrie on movement of N. C. troops, **11**. 709-710.  
 to move North with troops, **15**. 702.  
 to Prov. Cong. on lead and prisoners, **10**. 923.  
 to Tryon on regulators, **8**. 246-247.  
 to Washington on proceedings of field officers and court martial, **11**. 751-753.  
 to Williams on notes, **9**. 363.  
 Tryon summons to trial of regulators, **8**. 693; on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 678-679.  
 wounded at Germantown and dies, **11**. 644, 647, 649, 650, 654, 661, 668, 677, 678, 779, 782.  
 Nash, J., Baptist minister, **5**. 1180.  
 Nash, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1124.  
 Nash, John, in army, **15**. 720.  
 Nash, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Nash, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Nash, Joseph, in army, **13**. 515.  
 Nash, Josh., in militia, **22**. 266.  
 Nash, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 446.  
 Nash, Josiah, in assem., **6**. 1152, 1254, 1307, 1317.  
 Nash, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 308.  
 report on militia company, **22**. 344, 346-7.  
 Nash, Mary, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.  
 Nash, Michl., army rank, **15**. 735; **16**. 1196.  
 Nash, Polly, marries R. Moore, **9**. 1132.  
 Nash, R'chard, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 Nash, Sarah, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.  
 Nash, Thos., building com's'r, **23**. 683.  
 dau. marries Moore, **9**. 1132.  
 in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 198, 234, 238, 288, 305, 332, 346, 372, 379, 402, 411, 432, 751, 779, 805, 872, 873, 875, 885, 899, 930, 931, 932, 937, 946, 953, 973, 976, 980, 982, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1020, 1022.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
 nom. for major, **21**. 400, 712.  
 petitions against Taylor, **21**. 285, 643.  
 Nash, the, privateer, **22**. 522.  
 Nash (town), bill to establish, **21**. 925.  
 Nash Co., **8**. ix; **12**. 236; **13**. 173, 295; **14**. 169, 196, 450; **15**. 450, 456, 582; **16**. 489, 660; **18**. 19, 252, 253, 497; **19**. 65, 125, 139, 180, 248, 251, 298, 427, 433, 667, 758, 765, 766, 774; **20**. 176, 216, 227, 440, 505; **21**. 29, 43, 46, 89, 247, 250, 336, 338, 674; **24**. 227, 294; **25**. 64.  
 act for court, **24**. 50, 64, 161; for poor house, **24**. 738-9; for tax for pub. buildings, **24**. 304-5, 519, 594, 625, 767; or jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-54 to change time of co. ct., **24**. 688-9, 717; to erect, **24**. 134-41, 471.  
 ammunition to officers of, **12**. 415, 421.  
 Baptist in, **5**. 1181.  
 bill for public buildings, **19**. 510, 511, 521, 531, 532, 550, 579, 595; to defray expenses of public buildings, **13**. 857, 872, 878, 952, 970, 975.  
 British in, **15**. 461.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 803-820.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 748.  
 directions to officers in, **12**. 435, 439.  
 draft troubles in, **14**. ix-x, 319.  
 horses in, **16**. 558; for Long, **16**. 562.  
 in Halifax dist., **15**. 377.  
 members of assembly, **12**. 632, 656, 725, 764, 816; **13**. 535, 630, 736, 785, 855; **16**. 2; **17**. 265, 722, 795, 826, 878, 916, 919, **18**. 2, 227, 258; **18**. 1, 129, 234, 244, 400, 494, 718; **20**. 2, 120, 235, 302, 476; **21**. 2, 194, 730, 872.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22**. 3, 38.  
 militia of want discharge, **22**. 553; to be raised in, **17**. 678.  
 no bounty to troops, **15**. 8.  
 organization of troops in, **13**. 159-160, 173.  
 owes state, **21**. 1068, 1076.  
 petition from, **18**. 407; **19**. 153, 175, 271, 272.

- population, **18.** 433.  
 provisions in, **15.** 476.  
 resolve on qualification of justices, **12.** 252, 253.  
 riots in, **5.** lix.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 to forward bacon for troops, **15.** 493.  
 Tories, **22.** 731.  
 troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
 Nash Court House, **15.** 236.  
 Nash District, Caswell Co., **25.** 106.  
 tax payers in, **26.** 1254-1255.  
 Nash Light Horse, takes Evans, **15.** 236.  
 Nashons, Mr., quartmaster of hospitals, **11.** 445.  
 Nash's Mill, milk, **7.** 833; **22.** 872.  
 Nashville, bill for tobacco inspection, **20.** 40, 61, 78.  
   •known as place for assembly, **21.** 251, 282, 611, 630.  
 Nashville, Tenn., **15.** 100; **17.** 83, 85, 91, 428, 583; **18.** 473; face 496, 607; **20.** 94, 712, 730, 760, 786, 787, 788; **21.** 443; **22.** 792; **24.** 567, 765; **25.** 2.  
 act to establish, **24.** 616-17.  
 bill for warehouse in, **21.** 325, 699; to establish, **19.** 550, 551, 552, 557, 592, 660; **20.** 44, 56, 89; to inspect tobacco, **17.** 327, 329, 342, 352, 362.  
 Byrd has lands at, **18.** 190.  
 court to be held in, **24.** 766, 975.  
 inspection at, **24.** 582, 770.  
 road to be cut to, **24.** 786.  
 Nassary (Nessary), Wm., dues from as sheriff, **8.** 280-1; **9.** 575.  
 Nassau Hall, graduates McAden, **5.** 1200.  
 Nassau Street, N. Y., **8.** 733.  
 Naswell, James, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Nasworthy, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1127.  
 Natchez (Natches), Miss., **10.** 766; **17.** 84; **18.** 359.  
   Spanish fort at taken, **17.** 524.  
 Natchez District, **17.** 524; **18.** 493. and Choctaws, **18.** 800.  
 Natchez Indians, **7.** 238.  
   proposition to settle them in their own country again, **7.** 281, 282.  
 Nate, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 235.  
 Nathen, John, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Nation, Christopher, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
   exempted from pardon, **7.** 851.  
   judgment on, **8.** 183.  
   regulator, **7.** 813.  
 Nation (Neale?), Christopher, in assembly, **8.** 107, 147, 304.  
 Nation Ford, **19.** 985, 990.  
   Br. at, **14.** 788, 789, 790.  
 Nation Ford of Catawba, **14.** 586; **15.** 415, 504.  
 Nation Ford Road, **14.** 586.  
 National Debt, and imports, **17.** 99, 100.  
   discussed by Morris, **16.** 357-379.  
   efforts to ascertain, **17.** 431-432, 433.  
   settlement of, **17.** 26, 32.  
 National Journal, extract from, **10.** 29-30.  
 Nations, Joseph, fined, **10.** 3.  
 Nations, Joseph, juror, **10.** 2.  
 Native traders, act to encourage, **1.** 219.  
 Natives, to have preference in offices, **1.** 502.  
 Natnas Indians, not to be trusted, **1.** 884.  
 Natt, Frederick, exempted, **6.** 1299.  
 Natt, Wm., **2.** 777.  
 Natural born subjects, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.  
 Natural resources, described by boundary surveyors, **2.** 782-798.  
 Naturalization, **1.** 205; **7.** 521, 522; **8.** 235.  
   case of, **2.** 462-463.  
   controlled by assembly, **1.** 83.  
   in Albemarle, **1.** 166, 169.  
   in Franklin, **22.** 670.  
   instructions on laws for, **11.** 242-243.  
   papers issued, **7.** 255-256.  
   petition for, **4.** 494.  
   right of allowed, **10.** 1012.  
 Naubert, James, officer, **22.** 719.  
 Naval office, commission of Turner as clerk of, **6.** 566-567.  
   fees, **6.** 622; considered, **15.** 681, 682.  
   Heron deputy to Turner, **6.** 703-705.  
   Neilson succeeds Martin as deputy, **10.** 263, 269.  
   positions in sold, **11.** 258.  
   Turner made clerk, **6.** 522.  
 Naval officers, **23.** 282.  
   act on fees, **23.** 107; **24.** 316; **25.** 196-8, 225; to appoint and define duties, **24.** 103-4, 107, 215-17, 401-2, 553-6, 893-6, 958-60; **25.** 6-7, 72-3.  
   address on conduct of, **13.** 125.



appointed and instructed for N. C., **2.** 497-499.

bills on, **19.** 182, 217, 305, 307, 348; to amend act regulating duties of, etc., **17.** 317, 320, 329, 350, 363, 381, 393, 394; to appoint, **12.** 56, 59, 87, 179, 186, 196, 197, 207, 255, 355, 370, 378, 384, 391, 394, **400.** 452; **13.** 357, 575, 578, 582, 594, 678, 687; to direct duty of, **17.** 833, 836, 837, 926, 927, 928, 930, 932; **19.** 445, 759, 780; **20.** 209, 210, 211, 222, 231, 249, 287, 390, 408, 409, 430-431; to exclude them from seats in assembly, **17.** 396; **20.** 91; to explain act on, **20.** 576, 585, 593; to explain duties, **21.** 130, 140, 141, 162, 171; to regulate duties, **19.** 634, 635, 636, 637, 641, 659, 701, 708; **20.** 35, 40, 85, 90, 106; to repeal act on, **21.** 220, 225, 277, 285, 297, 318, 591, 642, 679.

Caswell to on exportation of grain, **18.** 566-567.

commission of Wheatley, **11.** 109-110.

deputies of, **7.** 491.

duties discussed, **19.** 865.

election, **12.** 46, 49, 59, 62, 65, 414, 416; **16.** 35, 37, 39; for Currituck port, **12.** 234, 235.

fees, **3.** 161, 334-335; **4.** 196.

Heron, **6.** 733.

instructed to keep account of money, **17.** 418.

Johnston suspended and answer, **11.** 256-258.

limitations of to hold office, **10.** 1010.

not to sit in assembly, **22.** 668.

note on act about fees, **3.** 192.

Quince dropped, **11.** 504.

to give security, **1.** 497.

Turner, **6.** 51-52, 72-73; commissioned, **11.** 134-135.

Wheatly and Turner, **6.** 41, 42.

Naval powers, instructions to gov., **6.** 529-530.

Naval stores, **2.** 237.

bill for inspection, **21.** 124, 228, 621; to regulate preparation of, **8.** 318-319.

direct exportation to Ireland desirable, **6.** 1022.

duty on, **5.** xxix, 762; in S. C., **5.** 787.

exports, **5.** xlii.

free trade in proposed, **1.** 598-599.

Holland forbids exportation of, **10.** 70.

inspector for, **23.** 748.

instructions to agent on, **9.** 579.

memorial on ment'd, **8.** 248, 318; to Hillsborough on improvement of, **8.** 186-190, 212.

petition on, **8.** 285, 442.

production of, **5.** xli.

put among enumerated articles, **5.** 645.

report on, **4.** 5-6; **6.** 1030.

resolve of Cont. Cong. on removal of, **11.** 754-755; on exportation of, **11.** 272-273.

shipment allowed, **10.** 415; not allowed, **10.** 345, 355.

to be produced, **4.** 156.

trade in discussed, **6.** 1031-1032, 1033, 1034; with Portugal desired, **5.** 574.

Navaros, Francisco, Sp. prisoner, **22.** 271.

Nave, Teeler, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.

Navigation, act for co. coms'rs. to improve, **24.** 674-8, 747, 810, 903; **25.** 82-3; act on, **23.** 230; **24.** 402-4; **25.** 194-6, 238, 263, 264, 460-1, 479; for Albemarle Sound, **24.** 831-4, 965-6; for Currituck Port, **13.** 358; for Neuse River, **23.** 974; on pilotage, **23.** 858-9; **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8, 586-93, 658-61, 719, 581-3; **25.** 6-7, 71-3; to amend by lottery, **23.** 542-4; to apply taxes raised under act for, **23.** 593; to control of, **23.** 607-11, 814; to extend, **24.** 600-3, 702-3, 720, 825, 936-7, 961-2; **25.** 98-9, 107; to facilitate, **23.** 103, 111, 127, 161, 163, 220-9, 289, 296, 338, 339, 375-8, 384-5, 398, 438, 447-8, 475, 483-4, 506-7, 510-11, 588-9, 622, 650-4, 667-72, 684-5, 745-6, 826-7; **24.** 136; in Currituck, **23.** 544; in Trent River, **23.** 914.

and C. C. **17.** 494-495.

Arnold to destroy, **17.** 985.

bill for ballast master, **8.** 93, 117, 119, 125; for duty on liquors for, **9.** 114, 123, 148, 164, 168, 193, 196, 201; for improvement of, **18.** 67, 112, 114, 115, 132, 147, 204, 295, 329, 343, 355; bill on, **6.** 1105, 1108,

1109, 1110, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1178, 1182, 1183-1184, 1185; **19.** 538, 551, 556, 558, 559, 568, 574, 575, 580-581, 587, 589, 591, 594, 595, 600, 601, 605, 607, 609, 617, 633, 634, 659, 661, 662, 695, 701; **21.** 290, 313, 325, 343, 371, 385, 667, 692, 747, 758, 760, 766, 767, 772, 775, 782, 785, 794, 796, 799, 804, 817, 830, 834, 856, 895, 897, 898, 907, 910, 914, 916, 921, 922, 926, 936, 947, 949, 955, 956, 957, 963, 968, 971, 982, 984, 987, 988, 991, 1000; to amend, **5.** 1004, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011; **6.** 128, 129, 131, 162, 163, 168, 169, 171; 353, 354, 356, 358, 361, 387, 391, 394, 395, 397, 419, 902; **7.** 562, 563, 588, 589, 593, 596, 597, 623, 626, 629, 668; to amend and continue act on, **6.** 881, 882, 884, 891, 951, 953, 954-955, 956; to amend at Bath and Beaufort, **6.** 184, 200; to apply money for, **6.** 850, 855, 861, 882, 884, 886, 891, 913, 923, 928, 953, 954, 957; to clear river and creeks, **17.** 319, 325, 329, 350, 362; to continue act for, **C.** 1163, 1112, 1118, 1145, 1172-1173, 1174, 1185, 1189, 1192; to facilitate, **4.** 240, 361, 363, 364, 375, 376, 379, 388, 390, 391, 404, 405, 406, 408, 505, 784, 785, 822, 830, 1324, 1325, 1328, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1348; **5.** 511, 513, 514, 515, 540, 543, 546, 547, 550-551, 553, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 854, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6.** 642, 645, 646, 647, 650, 660, 667-668, 670-671, 675, 676, 677, 681, 684, 690, 749; **7.** 49, 50, 51, 57, 61, 72, 74, 76-77, 84, 86, 88, 106, 301, 305, 312, 314, 315, 317, 338, 353, 354, 370, 382, 387, 389, 394, 420; **8.** 348, 353, 355, 359, 366, 383, 390, 394, 404, 409, 417, 435, 477; **9.** 847, 852, 853, 861, 906, 908, 914, 915, 916, 917, 928, 1013; **12.** 180, 184, 191, 193, 197, 198, 254, 355, 356, 365, 370, 378, 388, 452; **19.** 182, 190, 209, 304, 307, 313, 316, 330, 339, 414, 415, 417, 428, 429, 430, 434, 448, 453, 462, 464, 474, 484, 485, 726, 742, 743, 747-748, 763, 764, 767, 768, 771, 773, 781, 788, 790, 791, 798, 799, 805, 816, 818, 819, 824, 830; **20.** 152, 155, 156, 170, 176, 178-179, 182, 183,

188, 190, 199, 242, 300, 337, 349, 360-361, 413, 415, 520, 530, 554, 560, 565, 577, 586; **21.** 63, 67-68, 76, 80, 87, 92, 94, 99-100, 110, 112, 117, 122, 124, 127, 153, 154, 177; to give Co. Courts authority over, **20.** 36-37, 44, 64, 169, 180, 189, 259, 344, 356, 368; to prevent injury to inland n., **13.** 867, 875-876, 891, 951, 963, 978; to regulate pilotage, **18.** 211, 438, 446, 448, 454, 460; to repeal law on, **4.** 724, 725.

Board of Trade on law to improve, **6.** 700, 703, 733.

boat to improve, **20.** 7-8.

commissioners to report their accounts, **4.** 790.

considered, **19.** 497.

duty needed for aid of, **6.** 1219, 1261.

improvement of desirable, **6.** 1090.

note on act to encourage, **3.** 193.

objections to bill for, **7.** 132.

of N. C. waters, not as bad as reported, **4.** 228.

petition on, **9.** 534; on law regulating, **4.** 506-507.

powder money should be applied to need of, **4.** 402.

regulation of, **22.** 52.

report to be made on money for improvement of, **6.** 395.

request for improvement of, **4.** 384.

revision of act needed, **6.** 1032-1035.

should be encouraged, **4.** 1332; improved, **4.** 272.

Navigation Acts, **22.** 20; **25.** 148.

alterations in discussed, **5.** 416.

broken by colonists, **2.** 157.

enlargement of suggested, **6.** 1022.

instructions on, **5.** 1106; **6.** 558-559, 560.

laws on to be enforced, **7.** 95-96.

prevent direct immigration, **5.** xl.

restrictions under, **5.** xlv.

seizure of ship under, **6.** 307-308.

to be enforced in Carolina, **1.** 704-705.

to be inquired into, **1.** 889-890.

See also Commerce, Customs, Trade.

Navit, George, regulator, **7.** 737.

Navy, act to provide, **24.** 402-4.

bill to sell vessels, **12.** 154, 155, 170, 173, 283, 317, 322, 333, 343, 382.

Bussan wishes to enter N. C. Navy, **22.** 600.

Caswell on galleys, **11.** 448.

Caswell, the, purchased, **12.** iv.

- commissioners to fit out vessels for, **12.** 83, 94; to inquire into galleys, **12.** 39, 42, 43.  
 galleys built, **11.** 314, 315, 355; for Va. in N. C., **11.** 509; use of discussed, **11.** 442-443, 635.  
 inquiry into condition of galleys, **11.** 438.  
 letter of Va. laid before assembly and com. on, **12.** 766-767, 822, 824.  
 memorial on furnishing pitch and tar for, **1.** 721.  
 necessity of, **16.** 381-383.  
 Pa. farmer fitted out, **10.** 831-832.  
 powers of commissary McCulloh over, **5.** 617-621.  
 supplies to, **10.** 578-579.  
 vessels armed to protect trade, **10.** 572; and payment to men of, **10.** 584.  
 wages in, **12.** 575, 577, 678, 680.  
 Navy of United States, officers of excluded from Gen. Assem., **23.** 983.  
 Nawhanty Creek, **18.** 251.  
 Nazareth, Pa., **5.** 1157.  
 settlement at begun, **5.** 1145.  
 Nazareth land, **5.** 14.  
 Nazary, Wm., agrees to disgorge fees, **8.** 521-522.  
 Nazimumb Indians, **22.** 734.  
 Neakins, David, army pay, **17.** 235.  
 Neal. See Neale, Neel, Neil, Neill.  
 Neal, Mr., **10.** 729.  
 Neal, Mr., **14.** 96.  
 Neal, Col., **16.** 676.  
 Neal, Col., aids S. C., **22.** 730.  
 Neal, Col., marches against Cherokees, **10.** 651.  
 Neal, Maj., complaints of, **22.** 550.  
 Neal, Abner, a J. P., **4.** 970.  
 Neal, Abner, in militia, **22.** 316, 317.  
 Neal, Andrew, allowance to, **19.** 376.  
 in assem., **19.** 373.  
 killed, **19.** 987-988.  
 See also Neel, Andrew.  
 Neal, Andrew, in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Neal, Charles, petition, **1.** 421.  
 Neal, Dorcas, property of, **1.** 421.  
 Neal, Dorkas, property of, **1.** 421.  
 Neal, Geo., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Neal, Henry, army record, **13.** 474.  
 Neal, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 387.  
 Neal, Jas., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Neal, Jno., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Neal, Jno., juror, **4.** 520.  
 Neal, Mich., land grant to, **4.** 64.  
 Neal (Neale), Older, **15.** 476.  
 judgment suspended, **21.** 104.  
 owes state, **21.** 1071.  
 petition, **20.** 542, 547; **21.** 236, 595, 601.  
 Neal, Ralph, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Neal, Richard, admitted as attorney, **5.** 30-31.  
 Neal, Samuel Thos., land grant to, **4.** 219.  
 Neal, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 345.  
 Neal (Neel), Thos., bill to empower to keep ferry, **9.** 108, 116, 117, 147, 175, 178, 182, 186.  
 boundary coms'r, **23.** 842.  
 Neal. (Neill), Thomas, co. coms'r, **23.** 770, 803.  
 Neal, Thos., gun stocker, **15.** 619.  
 Neal, Thos., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Neal, Thomas, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Neal, Thos., school trustee, **8.** 487; **24.** 30; **25.** 519c.  
 Neal, Wm., army pay, **17.** 235.  
 Neal, Wm., disputes of not to injure liberty, **10.** 136.  
 Neal, Wm., lieutenant, **10.** 626, 945.  
 Neal (town), **20.** 653.  
 Neale. See Neal, Neel, Neil, Neill.  
 Neale, Mr., **8.** 74.  
 Neale, Mr., **22.** 596.  
 Neale, Mr., in assem., **20.** 7, 33, 47, 50.  
 Neale, Capt., **22.** 522.  
 escort to boundary commissioners, **8.** 673.  
 goes against regulators, **8.** 576; **19.** 838, 850.  
 Neale, Capt., commands privateer, **13.** 418.  
 Neale, Capt., in assem., **22.** 480.  
 Neale, Col., defeats Hook, **15.** 6.  
 Neale, Col., flees from S. C., **15.** 258.  
 Neale, Abner, buys land, **18.** 195.  
 Caswell to on negro, **18.** 662-663.  
 claims slave, **18.** 623.  
 coms'r to destroy certificates, **17.** 421-422.  
 holds state goods, **20.** 406.  
 in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 284, 304, 338, 359, 387, 391, 394, 395; **18.** 114, 181, 189, 206, 226, 228, 239, 257, 258, 269, 284, 317, 340, 344, 350, 357, 361, 389, 411, 420, 429, 437, 440, 443, 477; on com. of assem., **17.** 277, 278, 279, 314, 333; **18.** 8, 9, 30, 41, 74, 76, 103, 127, 150, 163, 177, 235, 237, 263, 272, 273, 283, 306, 307, 336, 349, 371,



- 386, 395.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25.  
 light house coms'r, **25**. 54.  
 mg'r of lottery, **24**. 821.  
 nom. for maritime judge, **21**. 386,  
 399, 704, 711.  
 owns marsh, **24**. 825.  
 reports on fraud, **18**. v.  
 Neale, Abner, land warrant to, **6**. 77.  
 Neale, Andrew, to engross bills, **12**.  
 205..  
 Neale (Neal), Christopher, **21**. 1044.  
 act for him to cut canal, **24**. 634.  
 allowance to, **22**. 838.  
 army pay, **17**. 235.  
 army rank, **16**. 1127.  
 assist. clerk of assembly, **7**. 345.  
 auditor of accounts, **13**. 607, 734h-  
 734j.  
 bill to help him cut canal, **19**. 584,  
 593, 701.  
 bills delivered to, **12**. 264.  
 bond as clerk of ct., **9**. 1005-1006.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881.  
 caveat against, **5**. 993; **6**. 342.  
 claims allowed, **8**. 147; **9**. 224.  
 clerk, **9**. 298.  
 clerk of court of Craven, **11**. 710;  
**22**. 484.  
 clerk of J. P.'s, **22**. 432.  
 commissioner on cutting canal, **23**.  
 685; **24**. 538; on county, **24**. 226;  
 on exports, **10**. 473, 474; on fort,  
**24**. 174; on navigation, **24**. 125;  
 to settle accounts of N. C. and U.  
 S., **12**. 619.  
 com. of claims to settle with, **12**.  
 235.  
 deputy secretary, **13**. 177.  
 employed to revise journals of  
 House, **12**. 102.  
 in assem., **6**. 351, 378, 379; **8**. 106.  
 107, 299, 301, 304, 323, 326, 330,  
 335, 336, 238, 342, 343, 377, 387,  
 392, 402, 406, 422, 424, 442, 444,  
 445, 447, 453, 454, 459; **9**. 117, 127,  
 128, 136, 139, 161, 165, 166, 174,  
 176, 195, 205, 207, 217, 218, 223,  
 383, 384, 388, 390, 394, 401, 410,  
 422, 432, 433, 448, 453, 457, 463,  
 464, 471, 472, 478, 484, 505, 522,  
 523, 542, 552, 555, 556, 587; **12**.  
 220.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 913, 915.  
 insults Boyd and is arrested, **6**. 935-  
 936.  
 judge of admiralty, **10**. 634.  
 land grant to, **4**. 592.  
 land sold to, **18**. 195-196.  
 memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 not paid for engrossing bills, **12**.  
 450-451.  
 on com. of assem., **8**. 288, 308, 309,  
 315; **9**. 105, 141, 151, 381, 450, 451,  
 500.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii,  
 917, 918, 923, 951, 953, 965, 970,  
 971, 976, 987, 1000.  
 on com. to state accounts with U.  
 S., **10**. 1002.  
 ordered to march against Regula-  
 tors, **8**. 710.  
 paid for taking plans of harbors, **12**.  
 413, 417.  
 port coms'r, **23**. 827.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 235.  
 recommends Mrs. Glover for pen-  
 sion, **15**. 188.  
 register, **9**. 298.  
 reports flags, **16**. 681; on French  
 fleet, **14**. 660.  
 sells property of Gov. Martin by  
 order Prov. Cong., **22**. 880-9.  
 settles case of brig William, **10**.  
 741, 745.  
 surety, **9**. 592-593.  
 surveys Cape Lookout Bay, **11**. 443.  
 to certify to will, **13**. 178.  
 to dismiss detachment, **8**. 692.  
 to fit out galleys, **10**. 981.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 524.  
 to remove and care for records, **10**.  
 473.  
 to seize and sell Martin's property,  
**10**. 962.  
 to settle accounts of the William,  
**10**. 640, 702-703, 707.  
 to survey Cape Fear harbor, **12**. 95.  
 to take prisoners to Suffolk, **10**.  
 545.  
 witness, **6**. 341; **22**. 467, 468.  
 Neale, Nancy, bill to confirm mar-  
 rriage, **21**. 236.  
 Neale, Samuel, petitions on roads and  
 ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Neale, Samuel, witness, **6**. 1057.  
 Neale, Sophia, bill to vest lands in,  
**21**. 797, 812, 823, 958, 960, 972,  
 981, 990.  
 Neale, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Neale (Neal, Neill), Thos., in assem-  
 bly, **8**. 107, 293, 297, 299, 301, 304;  
 on com. of assem. **9**. 106, 141.  
 Neale, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 593.

- Neale, Thos., petition, **21.** 757, 779, 904, 906, 917, 934, 938, 953, 961.  
 Neale, Thomas, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Neale, Thomas, recommends Macdowell, **6.** 232-233.  
 Neale, Thomas, register, **9.** 298.  
 Neale, Thos., Jr., bill to sell lands of, **21.** 797, 812, 823, 958, 960, 972, 981, 990.  
 Neale, Wm., taxable, **15.** 191.  
 Nealey, Samuel, asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
 Nealey, Wm., asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
 Neals Neck Church, **5.** 1182.  
 Nealuquescapquos, signs treaty, **11.** 203.  
 Nealy, James, claim, **9.** 486.  
 Near, Allen, army pay, **17.** 235.  
 Nease, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 Nease, Martin, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 Nease family, **8.** 734, 737.  
 Neat, Richard, juror, **1.** 567.  
 Neave, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-11.  
 Necasa, point of attack, **10.** 746.  
 Necatee, signs treaty, **17.** 586.  
 Necessity Camp, **7.** 995, 1005.  
 Neck, the, **2.** 868; **25.** 264.  
 Necoes, Indian plantation visited, **1.** 68.  
 Nedham, —, **11.** 323.  
 Needham, Mr., in assembly, **12.** 35.  
 Needham, Maj., remains in Va., **15.** 538.  
 Needham, Gideon, in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Needham, John, army pay, **17.** 235.  
     army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1124.  
     reenlists, **15.** 749.  
 Needham, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1123.  
 Needham, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Needham and Hindley, memorial on improvement of naval stores, **8.** 186-90, 212.  
 Needles, bounty for, **10.** v. 217.  
 Needom, Bryan, in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Needom, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Needom, Wm., regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Neel. See Neal, Neale, Neil, Neill.  
 Neel (Neal, Neale), Andrew, clerk of Tryon S. C., **10.** 162, 247, 296.  
     bond as county clerk, **9.** 350-351.  
     on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
     on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162.  
     signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
     See also Neal, Andrew.  
 Neel, David, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
 Neel, Joseph, signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
 Neel, Thos., certifies accounts, **8.** 518.  
 Neel, Thos., commands troops against Cherokees, **22.** 429.  
 Neel, Thos., goes against Tories, **19.** 975.  
 Neel, Thomas, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.  
 Neel, Thomas, surety, **9.** 351.  
 Neeley, James, Jr., asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-7.  
 Neeley, Thomas, asks for county, **9.** 89.  
 Neelley, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
 Neelley, Robert, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
 Neely, Alex., lieutenant, **10.** 937.  
 Neely, Henry, **5.** 1207, 1208.  
 Neely, Hugh, in militia, **22.** 437.  
 Neely, John, officer, **22.** 702.  
 Neely, Thomas, town com's'r, **24.** 993.  
 Neely's, Lick, **25.** 32, 33.  
 Neely's (Neeley's) Lick, **25.** 32, 33; visited by com's'rs, **24.** 915.  
 Nees, George, claim, **9.** 489.  
 Neese, George, pesioner, **22.** 78.  
 Negative Council, evils of, **2.** 630-631.  
 Negotiable paper, act to make promissory notes negotiable, **23.** 586-8.  
     bill on, **19.** 238, 243, 251, 255, 273, 275.  
 Negotiable securities, act on proceedings on, **25.** 53-4.  
 Negro Head Point, **6.** 650, 651, 652, 660, 661, 683, 685, 688, 694; **11.** 284; **23.** 910; **24.** 592.  
     bill for toll road to, **6.** 1230, 1280; on road to, **6.** 853, 854, 917, 920, 923.  
 Negro Head Point road, **15.** 786, 789.  
 Negroe, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1123.  
 Negroes, absolute power of master over, **1.** 204.  
     act against trading with, **23.** 868-9; for census of, **24.** 650-1; for tax on, **23.** 106-107, 334, 345, 526; in restraint of, **24.** 725-30; act on, **23.** 62-66; to prevent thefts by, **24.** 890-1, 956.  
     allowance for execution of, **5.** 982.  
     allowed to vote, **1.** 639.  
     and tithables, **9.** 97-98.  
     baptized, **1.** 858; **2.** 18, 153, 332; **4.** 604, 605, 608, 621, 793, 794, 795, 925, 1315; **6.** 222, 729, 735, 967, 976, 980,

- 994, 995, 996, 1040, 1042, 1052; **7.** 99, 126, 163, 263, 424, 515, 522, 705, 750; **8.** 85, 86, 542, 553; **9.** 244, 273, 326, **10.** 238.
- bill for census, **19.** 435, 454, 486, 754, 771, 774, 797, 814; for duty on, **19.** 546; for tax on to pay for slaves executed, **20.** 153, 158, 333, 354; to lay tax for expenses for those executed, **8.** 353, 355, 356, 403, 405, 409; to prevent insurrection of, **4.** 564, 566, 568, 569; to prevent thefts, etc., **20.** 156, 158, 178, 180, 187, 338, 356, 417.
- bought by Indians, **16.** 924.
- brought from Nova Scotia, **17.** 385, 389.
- burned Duplin in, **22.** 826.
- captured from Spanish privateer, **5.** 38.
- carried off by Hinton, **16.** 78; by Spaniards, **4.** 922; to S. C. & Ga., **16.** 935.
- census of Wilmington to be taken, **10.** 89.
- cohabits with white woman, **2.** 704.
- confesses theft, **2.** 650.
- cost of trials, **4.** 530.
- death for killing, **3.** 106.
- DeGraffenried's executed, **1.** 992.
- efforts of Br. to incite to insurrection, **10.** xxviii, xxx, 86.
- encouraged to leave masters, **10.** 112; to run to C., **1.** 757.
- enlist with British, **14.** 308.
- enlisted, **16.** 614; in N. C., **11.** 834; in S. C., **2.** 178,
- executed, **8.** 141, 142, 143; and paid for by State, **16.** 76, 77; and pay asked for, **17.** 278, 279, 282, 286, 297.
- fear of, **1.** 654; of insurrection among, **10.** 118.
- free, act against stealing, **24.** 220-1; bill concerning, **7.** 565, 592, 594, 614, 624, 653, 655, 656, 901, 946, 953, 954; to exempt wives and daughters of from list of taxables, **9.** 146, 147; compelled to list wives, **6.** 902; petition for repeal of tax on, **6.** 982-983; vote in S. C., **2.** 903, 908.
- hired out by court, **2.** 555.
- importance of to Barbadoes, **1.** 150.
- imported, **1.** 394, 436, 479, 480, 546, 582, 618, 619, 650, 654.
- in Albemarle Co., **1.** 260.
- in militia, **22.** 372.
- in Rowan, **5.** 152.
- in service of U. S., **24.** 221, 639.
- in 1721, **2.** 419, 421.
- in Transylvania, **11.** 606.
- in Va. in 1708, **1.** 692.
- increased importation of, **1.** 691, 692, 693-694.
- insurrections of in S. C., **11.** 225-226, 227; in Va., **1.** 886
- intermarry with white women, **5.** 295.
- join Br., **22.** 593.
- killing of should be penal, **5.** 497.
- landed at Jamaica, **1.** 245.
- law against advised, **10.** 376; against harboring, **1.** 514, 515.
- left by Br. in Portsmouth, Va., **15.** 618.
- list of taxables in 1754, **5.** 320.
- Martin denies that he was trying to arm, **10.** 43.
- Moravian efforts for conversion of, **5.** 1153.
- need and use of, **3.** xv, xvii.
- none come directly from Guinea, **3.** 430.
- not admitted as witnesses, **7.** 605, 608, 645; **23.** 262, 559, 700, 882; **24.** 61; **25.** 283, 445.
- not brought to N. C. direct, **4.** 172.
- not confiscated, **16.** 155.
- not to be carried off by Br., **16.** 752, 872, 873, 874-875, 904, 980, **17.** 8, 125, 588.
- not to vote, **2.** 214.
- number, **3.** 455; **4.** 605, 609; **5.** xxxix, xl-xli, 603; **6.** 613, 614, 1040; imported, **9.** 279; in Currituck, **1.** 722; in N. C., **10.** 46; in Pasquotank, **1.** 720; in 1720, **2.** 396; in S. C., **5.** 766; in 1755, **5.** 471, 472, 473; in 1756, **5.** 570, 575; in Va. in 1756, **5.** 564-5; of taxables, **7.** 145-146, 288-289, 539; to be ascertained, **6.** 1008.
- out number whites in Va., **10.** 46.
- patrolers may shoot, **10.** 87, 94.
- patrolling for considered, **5.** 548.
- payment for cost of execution, **5.** 978.
- penalty for killing, **5.** 1122.
- petition against as pilots, **9.** 803-804; to prevent trading with white people, **9.** 929.
- pirates, **2.** 327.
- population, **18.** 433-434, 439.



- proposed tax on for education, **5**. 144b-144c.  
 recovery of, **16**. 996-997.  
 removal to the northward not allowed, **15**. 633.  
 report on employment of as soldiers in S. C., **19**. 911-914; on importations of, **5**. 314; on intended insurrection of, **10**. 94-95; on number of imports ment'd, **5**. 481; to be made on imports of, **3**. 116; **5**. 144b-145; to be made on those in army, **12**. 539.  
 returned to N. C., **17**. 595-596.  
 run off to British, **15**. 138, 144; to Fla., **2**. 847; to N. C., **1**. 513, 514, 515.  
 school for, **6**. 996.  
 sent to S. C., **2**. 420; to N. S. **16**. 972  
 shot by Indians, **1**. 900.  
 should be patrolled, **5**. 299.  
 sold, &c., **16**. 934, 935; to French, **7**. 213.  
 speak in meeting, **7**. 164.  
 statistics of slave and free, **26**. 240-1313.  
 stolen by British, **16**. 319.  
 suit for freedom by, **2**. 550-551, 555, 557.  
 taken by British to N. Y., **11**. 765; for debt, **2**. 94.  
 tithables, **25**. 162.  
 to be converted, **3**. 112.  
 to be armed by Br., **15**. 323, 324.  
 to be disarmed, **10**. 25.  
 to be enlisted for King, **10**. 138a.  
 to be imported, **3**. 115.  
 to be restored by Cherokees, **16**. 710; **17**. 583.  
 to be seized, **20**. 86.  
 to be sent to Urmston, **1**. 772.  
 to go to C., **1**. 41.  
 trial ment'd, **4**. 460; for murder and condemned to be burned, **13**. 375-376.  
 trouble over, **11**. 30; in S. C., **11**. 46-47.  
 used against Va., **10**. 714.  
 value in Georgia and number carried off by Br., **16**. 646.  
 See also Free Negroes, Slaves.  
 Negrove, Fredk., army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Negus, Sam., in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Negus, Sam., in militia, **22**. 266.  
 Negus, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 601, 952, 1039.  
 Neighbors to N. C., reports to be made on, **3**. 114, 115.  
 Neil. See Neal, Neale, Neel, Neill.  
 Neil, —, Tory leader, **22**. v.  
 Neil, Mr., witness, **6**. 1081.  
 Neil, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Neil, Thos., boundary coms'r, **24**. 148.  
 Neil, Thos., building coms'r, **23**. 866.  
 Neil, Thos., co. coms'r, **23**. 803.  
 Neil, Wm., lieut., **10**. 320.  
 Neill, Davd, fined, **9**. 651.  
 Neill, Gilbraith, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Neill, Henry, ensign, **10**. 187.  
 Neill, Philip, petition, **21**. 745.  
 Neill (Neil, Neel), Thos., advises retreat before regulators, **8**. 608.  
   in assembly, **8**. 304, 324, 326, 338, 344, 387, 388, 422, 432, 433, 444, 454; **9**. 136, 139, 144, 145, 178, 223.  
   in regulator campaign, **8**. 602, 603, 605, 606, 607.  
 Neill, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 849.  
 Neill, Wm., army pay, **17**. 235  
 Neill, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.  
 Neilson. See Nelson.  
 Neilson, Mr., **9**. 1004  
 Neilson, Maj., corps of sent to Va., **15**. 185.  
 Neilson, Archibald, appointed as naval officer, **11**. 257; succeeds Edwards, **9**. 1244.  
   succeeds Johnston as deputy naval officer, **10**. 263, 269-270; **15**. 682.  
   to — on public affairs, **9**. 1023-1024, 1082.  
   to Miller on the Whigs and public affairs, **9**. 1116-1117.  
 Neilson, James, **9**. 1233.  
 Neilson, John, captain, **10**. 518.  
 Neilson, Robert, allowed to export, **10**. 686.  
   bond of to export slaves, **11**. 331-332.  
   proposed as commissioner, **9**. 423, 544.  
 Neilson's Ferry, S. C., **17**. 1032, 1033, 1034.  
   British at, **14**. 542,  
   troops needed at, **14**. 506.  
 Neite, George, copies McGill's account of battle at Camden, **14**. 585.  
 Neithercott, Geo, in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Neithercott, Geo., in militia, **22**. 263, 265.  
 Neithercut, Wm., army pay, **17**. 235.  
 Nellson. See Neilson, Nelson.

- Nellson, John, Jr., appraiser, **2**. 105.  
 Nellson, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Nellson Ferry, **15**. 665; **19**. 885.  
 Nelltown, Bladen Co., **22**. 299.  
 Nelly, Andrew, resurvey granted, **4**. 350.  
 Nelly, Dickson, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 Nelmes (Nelms), Jeremiah, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
     coms'r on town, **24**. 773.  
     receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191, 193, 198, 222, 229, 252, 253, 256.  
 Nelmes, Thos., imports cannon, **10**. 636.  
 Nelmes, Wm., coms'r of navigation, **24**. 593; on school, **24**. 534.  
 Nelms, Priscilla, **24**. 294.  
 Nelson, John, land grant to, **4**. 1245.  
 Nelson. See Neilson, Nellson.  
 Nelson, —, Hepburn, & Co., petition for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
     surrender charter of Campbellton, **9**. 270-271.  
 Nelson, —, land dispute, **5**. 818.  
 Nelson, Mr., **10**. 95.  
 Nelson, Mr., **15**. 571.  
 Nelson, Mr., asks authority to export slaves, **22**. 749.  
 Nelson, Capt., **4**. 1087.  
 Nelson, Capt., **10**. 943.  
     commands N. C. company, **12**. 472.  
     orders out troops, **13**. 316.  
 Nelson, Col., **12**. 464.  
 Nelson, Maj., **14**. 158; **20**. 675, 676.  
     a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
     cavalry not equipped, **15**. 66.  
     nominated for promotion, **15**. 336.  
     on court martial, **19**. 909.  
     on Lamb's trial, **14**. 352.  
     troops desert, **14**. 764; in bad order, **14**. 504; in Va., **14**. 583.  
 Nelson, A., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 220, 232, 249.  
 Nelson, Abraham, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 Nelson, Abraham, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Nelson, Ab'm, Tory officer, **22**. 197.  
 Nelson, Alex'r, **21**. 808.  
 Nelson, Alex., army rank, **16**. 1124.  
 Nelson, Alex'r, ensign, **10**. 519.  
 Nelson, Alex., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Nelson, Alexander, petition on C. H. **9**. 806-809.  
 Nelson, Arthur, army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Nelson, Berry, land grant asked, **4**. 706.  
 Nelson, David, takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Nelson, Duncan, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Nelson, Dunkan, in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Nelson, Edwd., pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Nelson, Elias, in militia, **22**. 264.  
 Nelson, Elizabeth, petition rejected, **18**. 26, 257.  
 Nelson, Giles, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Nelson, Henry, Jr., a J. P., **22**. 703.  
 Nelson, James, officer, **18**. 450, 459.  
 Nelson, James, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.  
 Nelson, Jeremiah, town coms'r, **25**. 33.  
 Nelson, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Nelson, Jesse, in army, **13**. 512.  
 Nelson, Jesse, in army, **13**. 530.  
 Nelson, John, **4**. 1045.  
 Nelson, John, **19**. 957; **20**. 658.  
 Nelson, John, a J. P., **2**. 459, 526; **3**. 244, 537; **4**. 47, 346.  
 Nelson, John, army pay, **17**. 236.  
     army pay, **18**. 735.  
     captain, **10**. 520.  
     Caswell to on British at Core Banks, **11**. 775.  
     Cont. major, **22**. 1049.  
     deputy inspector general, **13**. 899, 901, 993.  
 Nelson, John, enters caveat, **6**. 632.  
 Nelson, Jno., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Nelson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Nelson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Nelson, Jno., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Nelson, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Nelson, John, land grant asked, **4**. 708; grant to, **4**. 589, 801, 896, 950, 953, 1049.  
 Nelson, John, on court martial, **11**. 752.  
     pay of, **18**. 212.  
     petition rejected, **18**. 26, 257.  
     prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Nelson, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-809.  
 Nelson, John, resurvey granted, **4**. 953.  
 Nelson, John, town coms'r, **25**. 207.  
 Nelson, John, vestryman, **2**. 209.  
 Nelson, Jno., vestryman, **23**. 8.  
 Nelson, John, vestryman, **25**. 208.  
 Nelson, Maj. John, **22**. 122, 129, 130, 144.  
     and affairs of N. C. Line, **18**. 57-58, 59, 61-62, 375.  
     Caswell to on C. of S. **20**. 638

- com'r on certificates, **18.** 451.  
 in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.  
 land commissioner, **16.** 622.  
 nom. for C. of S., **18.** 114, 121, 179,  
 189, 340, 347, 398, 420, 450, 459.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608, 1124.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189,  
 191, 198, 201, 204, 208, 213, 216,  
 226, 229, 242, 252, 256.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1012, 1028, 1041,  
 1056, 1074, 1089, 1096, 1102, 1111,  
 1124, 1134, 1144, 1155, 1169, 1182.  
 Nelson, John, Jr., petition on C. H.,  
**9.** 806-809.  
 Nelson, Martin, juror, **8.** 508; exempt-  
 ed, **8.** 508.  
 Nelson, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1124.  
 Nelson, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1125.  
 Nelson, Robert, coms'r on boundary,  
**24.** 973; on salt, **25.** 31.  
 Nelson, Robert, in army, **15.** 720.  
 Nelson, Robert, in army, **15.** 720.  
 Nelson, Robert, petition on C. H., **9.**  
 806-809.  
 Nelson, Robert, Martin on misfor-  
 tunes of as a loyalist, **11.** 711.  
 Nelson, Robert, wagon master, **14.**  
 660.  
 Nelson, Saml., pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Nelson, Presdt. Thomas, **9.** 14; **14.**  
 76; **15.** 604.  
 and battle of Great Bridge, **15.** 112.  
 asks food supplies, **19.** 874.  
 declines to command Va. troops, **14.**  
 61.  
 examines towns in Va., **14.** 688, 689,  
 690.  
 forms militia, **14.** 723.  
 location, **14.** 728, 733.  
 militia under, **14.** 718.  
 nom. for gov. of Va., **14.** 309.  
 officer to lead militia against Br.,  
**15.** 130.  
 plan of operation against regula-  
 tors sent to, **8.** 548.  
 to Burke on Br. and Amer. move-  
 ments in Va., **15.** 641-642; **22.**  
 587-8; and salt, **15.** 598; on his  
 appointment as gov., **15.** 577.  
 Nelson, Thomas, land grant asked, **4.**  
 708; grant to, **4.** 332, 589, 855, 884,  
 935, 968, 1049.  
 Nelson, Thomas, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Nelson, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1124.  
 Nelson, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320, 321.  
 Nelson, Wm., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-  
 808.  
 Nelson, Wm., sent as delgate to Con-  
 gress, **22.** 724-5.  
 Nelson Ferry fort, evacuated, **15.** 465.  
 Nelson's Ferry, S. C., **14.** 506, 542,  
 553, 653; **15.** 186, 277, 280, 306,  
 370, 665; **19.** 885; **22.** 103, 134,  
 777.  
 Nelson's Justice, used by J. P., **23.**  
 346.  
 Neowee, burned, **10.** 884.  
 Neptune, **10.** 493.  
 Neptune, ship, **8.** 257.  
 Neptune, transport, **13.** 332, 333.  
 Nerley, Thos., petitions, **19.** 932.  
 Nero, **7.** 519.  
 Nervett, Thos., petition, **20.** 528-529.  
 Nesbest, Mr., and Dunn case, **19.** 901.  
 Nesbett, Mr., defends Dunn, **10.** 676.  
 Nesbett, David, juror, **22.** 511.  
 Nesbett, John, on Rowan S. C., **10.**  
 252.  
 Nesbit, Alex., land grant to, **4.** 219.  
 Nesbit, David, nom. as treasurer, **13.**  
 765.  
 payment to, **13.** 350.  
 Nesbit, John, town coms'r., **25.** 33.  
 Nesb't, John A., case of, **21.** 866, 1054,  
 1080.  
 Nesbit, Wm., money advanced to, **10.**  
 254.  
 on Rowan com. of secrecy, &c., **10.**  
 312.  
 Nesbitt, David, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38,  
 47, 48.  
 Nesbitt, David, pay to, **22.** 1014.  
 Nesbitt, John, in assembly, **21.** 274,  
 591, 598, 625, 671, 679, 680, 694,  
 696, 697, 726, 727, 729, 731, 732,  
 780, 781, 799, 801, 815, 839, 845,  
 846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 875, 966.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48, 50.  
 Nesbutt Wm., juror, **22.** 509.  
 Nesby's Creek, **4.** 1047.  
 Nessers, Peter, petitions for new  
 charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 Neston, Eliphas, shipmaster, **8.** 545.  
 Neston, James, brings suit, **10.** 434.  
 Netherlands, **18.** 610; **20.** 645, 766;  
**21.** 464.  
 acknowledge independence of U. S.,  
**16.** 440.  
 treaty with, **16.** 737, 757, 773, 783;  
**19.** 276.  
 See also Holland.  
 Nethery, Thomas, petition, **18.** 45, 55,



- 107, 287.  
**Netop, Billy**, leases Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
**Nettle**, Solomon, witness, **10**. 929.  
**Nettles, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1126.  
**Nettles, Shadrach**, army pay, **17**. 235. army rank, **16**. 1126.  
**Neuchatel**, trouble in causes loss to DeGraffenried, **1**. 906.  
**Neufville, John**, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
**Neufville, John**, signs letter to Sons of Liberty, **8**. 199.  
**Neufville, John, Jr.**, prisoner, **17**. 1046.  
**Neufville, William**, prisoner, **17**. 1046.  
**Neugent, Mr.**, paymaster general, **5**. 447.  
**Neugent, E.**, **22**. 364.  
**Neuse (Neuce, Nure)**, **2**. 19, 22, 24; **3**. 329, 434; **11**. 310, 328; **15**. 559; **17**. 143.  
cours held at, **2**. 458.  
sign "N." used to protect Palatines, **1**. 936, 946.  
**Neuse Baptist Association**, history, **5**. 1175, 1176, 1178, 1182.  
**Neuse Division**, **8**. 711.  
**Neuse Division of Tyron's army**, **8**. 699.  
**Neuse (Newse, Nues, Nuce, Neus) River**, **1**. 629, 990; **2**. 29, 30, 46, 66, 70, 71, 72, 172, 180, 208, 249, 283, 288, 289, 298, 305, 309, 318, 328, 381, 459; **3**. xviii, 190, 193, 417, 431, 578; **4**. 62, 70, 71, 169, 170, 171, 172, 208, 222, 273, 278, 365, 374, 398, 403, 492, 510, 560, 605, 608, 621, 632, 647, 664, 668, 669, 671, 672, 690, 691, 756, 802, 806, 852, 885, 893, 948, 953, 964, 1044, 1045, 1051, 1079, 1193, 1248, 1249; **5**. xxvi, 147, 315, 333, 341, 344, 345, 416, 439, 477, 595, 640, 653, 674, 715, 716, 767, 770, 811, 827, 886, 962, 1211; **6**. xxiii, xxiv, 148, 599, 607, 608, 726, 771, 797, 834, 877, 933, 935, 1072; **7**. v, 2, 148, 149, 432, 433; **8**. 31, 376, 459, 701, 702, 703, 711; **9**. 239, 632, 640, 692, 696; **10**. xxxv, 623; **11**. 310, 311, 313, 314, 316, 328, 331, 338, 500; **13**. xi, 165, 313, 315, 320; **14**. 26, 27, 92, 96, 97, 198, 494; **15**. 639; **17**. 664; **19**. 838; **20**. 431; **21**. 124, 228, 621, 800, 837; **22**. 94, 291, 292, 315, 431, 449, 468, 568, 569, 756, 1025, **23**. 6, 98, 99, 164, 222, 248, 249, 271, 292, 334, 383, 391, 397, 469, 470, 480, 495, 506, 507, 547, 589, 680, 804, 820; **24**. 21, 247, 334, 826, 861, 875, 930, 931; **25**. 204, 253, 358, 468.  
act for canal to, **23**. 684-5; for town on, **25**. 373-378; on fish in, **23**. 681; **24**. 460, 938-9; **25**. 109, 504-5; on navigation, **23**. 974; **24**. 538, 602, 688, 720; to fix capital on, **23**. 485.  
bill for canal to, **19**. 153, 157, 163, 273, 274, 275, 278, 283; for town on, **5**. 1031, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1031, 1070, 1073, 1075, 1080, 1081, 1097; on navigation, **19**. 609, 617, 659, 695; to appoint receiver of customs for, **5**. 879. 908-909, 910; to ascertain course of land, **20**. 137, 140, 144, 177, 184, 317, 320, 351; to connect it with Old Top-sail Inlet, **7**. 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 368, 369, 370-1, 375, 381, 385, 420; to facilitate navigation of, **9**. 847, 852, 853, 861, 906, 908, 914, 915, 916, 917, 928, 1013; to prevent destruction of fish in, **7**. 310, 315, 320, 326, 330, 339, 378, 382, 387, 394, 397, 406, 407, 410, 421; to prevent stoppage of fish in, **16**. 50; **19**. 25; **20**. 155, 156, 169, 179, 188, 338, 355, 382; to repeal act on navigation, **19**. 764.  
boundary of Tuscaroras, **2**. 140.  
capital to be on, **5**. 573.  
character, **6**. 1027-1028.  
collector on, **6**. 1023.  
corn not to be exported from, **7**. 225.  
danger from Indians, **1**. 843.  
difficulty of route to, **1**. 899.  
Eastchurch made governor of settlements on, **1**. 233.  
effects of massacre on, **1**. 873, 874-875; of storm on, **8**. 159-160.  
entrance mentioned, **1**. 54.  
entrenchments on against Regulators, **8**. 525.  
few settlers on, **1**. 228.  
fortified, **10**. 351, 557.  
French settlers on, **1**. 714.  
garrison for, **2**. 200.  
Gorham retreats over, **15**. 627.  
grant to Crymble and Huey on, **4**. 253, 254, 255.

- Huguenots on, **1**. xi.  
 Indian war on, **1**. 810.  
 inspection on, **25**. 18, 380.  
 inspector for, **23**. 381.  
 land on, **1**. 864, 878.  
 Lawson at work on, **1**. 737.  
 location of capital on prepared, **5**. 341-3, 344; provided for, **6**. 37.  
 McCulloh lands on, **4**. 162, 163; **5**. xxxii.  
 massacre on, **1**. xxx, 877, 900, 934, 946.  
 missionary needed on, **4**. 878.  
 money lost in, **9**. 872, 945.  
 navigation bad, **9**. 281.  
 no settlers south of, **1**. xv.  
 number of troops at, **1**. 874.  
 on post route, **7**. 413.  
 Palatine settlement on, **1**. xi, 910.  
 passable, **15**. 632.  
 petition from to Va. for aid, **1**. 819-820, 836-837.  
 proposition to fix capital on, **6**. 2.  
 provisions carried to, **1**. 961.  
 raids on, **1**. 924, 956.  
 settlements to be abandoned, **1**. 862.  
 settlers reach, **1**. xi.  
 Swiss propose to buy land on, **1**. 707; settlement on by, **4**. 160; do not want lands on, **4**. 157.  
 treatment of Indians by people of, **1**. 927, 928, 933.  
 trip of Lawson and DeGraffenried up, **1**. 925-926.  
 Neuse River Falls, **21**. 964, 968, 989, 995, 1001.  
 Neuse River Fork, **22**. 291.  
 Neuse River (Neus) Indians, **1**. 875; **22**. 735.  
   join Tuscaroras, **1**. 934, 955.  
 Neuse Road, British on, **15**. 626.  
 Neuse section, isolation of, **8**. v.  
 Neuse Will, sells land, **4**. 34.  
 Neustra Senora de Soledad, ship, wrecked, **4**. 1305.  
 Neuters, Horaha, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Neutral Islands, trade with discussed, **6**. 1034.  
 Neutral ports, act to prevent exports to, **25**. 326-7.  
   provisions not to be sent to, **5**. 787.  
 Neutre Islands, to be abandoned, **5**. 408.  
 Nevel, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 645.  
 Nevell, —, leader, **1**. 310.  
 Nevell, Geo., building coms'r, **24**. 973.  
 Neven, Maurice, in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Nevil, Lt. Col., **12**. 515.  
   field officer, **12**. 529, 547.  
   pres. of court martial, **12**. 508.  
 Nevil (Nevill), Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
   coms'r on building, **24**. 771; on town, **24**. 935.  
   owes state, **21**. 1077.  
   resigns as J. P., **21**. 205, 212, 580.  
 Nevill, Mr., murder of family of, **1**. 826.  
 Nevill, Benjamin, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 Nevill, Drury, army pay, **17**. 236.  
 Nevill, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1127.  
 Nevill, William leader in R., **1**. 301.  
 Neville, —, **11**. 323.  
 Neville, Mr., brings treaty with France, **6**. 973.  
 Neville, Col., field officer, **12**. 497, 500.  
 Neville, John, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Neville, Presley, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Nevils, John, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Nevil's Creek, **4**. 354.  
 Nevinson, John, petition, **1**. 145-149.  
 Nevis, Eastchurch stops in, **1**. 287.  
   government, **1**. 225.  
   imports from, **2**. 156.  
   taken, **13**. 287; **16**. 546.  
 Nevy, Fredk, army rank, **16**. 1124.  
 New, John, land grant to, **4**. 961.  
 New, John, voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 New, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1124.  
   pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 New Acquisition, the, resolve on entering lands within, **12**. 248-249.  
 New Albany, Ind., **5**. 1220.  
 New American States, observations on, **17**. 630.  
 New Bern, brig, arrives from New Providence, **13**. vi.  
 New Bern, town. See Newbern.  
 New Bonn, **4**. 384.  
 New Bridge, **9**. 1064.  
 New Brunswick, **3**. 529; **4**. 876; **22**. 181, 197, 199, 232, 234.  
 New Brunswick, N. J., **5**. 1218; **9**. 1233.  
   report on N. C. troops at, **13**. 457.  
 New Brunswick Presbytery, **5**. 1214, 1215, 1255.  
   sends missionaries to N. C., **5**. 1219.  
 New Carolina, ment'd, **1**. 542.  
 New Castle, Pa., **2**. 18.  
 New Castle Co., Del., **9**. 1234; **10**. 113; **11**. 291, 292, 662; **15**. 386.

- proposed Scotch settlement in, **1.** 441.  
to be annexed to Md., **1.** 441.  
**New Castle Presbytery**, **5.** 1200, 1220, 1221, 1224, 1225.  
ordains McAden, **5.** 1212.  
**New Connecticut**, **11.** 460.  
**New comers**, exempted from levies, **1.** 185.  
**New Currituck Inlet**, galley taken in, **16.** 260.  
**New England**, **1.** 674; **2.** 186, 765, 829; **3.** 28, 227, 335, 343, 344, 478; **4.** 264, 464, 934, 941, 1305; **5.** xxvi, xlii, 222, 394, 400, 464, 572, 1163, 1167, 1220; **6.** 226, 283, 284, 290, 1200; **7.** 8, 516, 928; **8.** v, 618, **9.** 995, 1038, 1053, 1086, 1117, 1167, 1174, 1209, 1220, 1243, 1253; **10.** 45, 57, 66, 67, 96, 98, 105, 119, 268, 300, 302, 400, 401; **11.** 217, 360, 377, 722, 723, 768; **13.** 98, 250, 470, 489; **16.** 636; **18.** 146; **22.** 262, 293, 296, 522, 734, 987.  
act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-554; to restore to crown, **25.** 149-50.  
**Adams on gov't of**, **11.** 322.  
advantage from paper currency, **8.** 18.  
adventures from, **1.** 95, 145, 149.  
Albemarle, trade to be turned from, **1.** 232.  
appointment of committees discussed by, **11.** 389-390.  
arms to be secured in, **2.** 179, 192, 194, 197.  
Baptist immigration from, **5.** 1166.  
church laws of Presbyterians and Independents quoted, **8.** 83.  
colonies in, **1.** 225.  
Congregational church controls in, **1.** 226.  
connection with N. C. indicated, **2.** 260, 268, 278, 286, 287, 381.  
control over by Mass., **11.** 419.  
controls action of C. C. and disposition towards others, **17.** 173-4.  
convention of, **14.** 214.  
convicts not wanted, **1.** 477-478.  
Culpepper leaves, **1.** 259.  
cut off from fishing and trade, **10.** 58.  
dissenters from, **6.** 265.  
disturbances in, **1.** 371.  
duty on tobacco sent to, **1.** 291-292, 309-311.  
efforts to ruin trade of, **5.** 221.  
emigration to C., **1.** 248.  
esteems Gates, **11.** 570.  
expedition against Penobscot fails, **14.** 202.  
favors assumption, **22.** 795.  
fees in, **3.** 606, 614.  
fisheries of, **3.** xvi.  
flour exported to N. C., **5.** xlii.  
furnished model for vestry law, **6.** 11-12.  
gov't of, **1.** 528.  
governor on pirates, **1.** 518.  
governors to allow emigration to C., **1.** 58; to make feint on Canada, **5.** 112.  
Holden on trade policy of, **1.** 245-246.  
illegal trade from, **1.** 461.  
immigrants from, **4.** 1312, **5.** 1150.  
imports from, **2.** 156.  
independent of England, **2.** 156.  
languid, **11.** 462.  
leads in smuggling, **3.** xvii.  
losses in trade with, **3.** 430.  
may import salt direct, **1.** 501.  
merchants of, **2.** 252.  
Methodists from, **6.** 594-595, 1061.  
militia slow, **11.** 570.  
negro in, **1.** 517.  
New Lights in, **5.** 1175, 1176; **7.** 102.  
N. Y. jealous of, **11.** 460.  
no fears to be entertained from, **11.** 419.  
N. C. products sent to, **1.** 287.  
not allowed to fish, **9.** 1208; or trade, **10.** 12, 20.  
paper money restrained in, **5.** 607.  
peddling from, **3.** xvii, 336.  
pine of inferior to N. C. pine, **7.** 440.  
proposals of settlement from, **1.** xii, xiv, 36-39, 77, 79-92.  
provisions sent to, **8.** xi.  
Quaker migration to C. from, **1.** 215.  
raises troops, **10.** 56.  
restrained from fisheries, **10.** 113.  
self-government in, **1.** 38.  
sends ministers to N. C., **3.** 429-430; negroes to Va. and S. C., **4.** 172; troops to Nova Scotia, **5.** 407.  
settlement from on Cape Fear, **1.** x.  
settlers from in Albemarle, **1.** x, 388.  
ship of brings Palatines, **1.** 911.  
ships tobacco outside of British Empire, **1.** 245.  
takes away N. C. tobacco, **4.** 170.  
tobacco smuggled to, **1.** 243, 298;



3. xvi-xvii.  
trade with, **1.** 663; **2.** 396, 397, 419, 562; **3.** xv-xvii, 155; in provisions with, **2.** 132; limited by G. Br., **9.** 1186; returns to be in pieces of 8, **1.** 853; with Charleston, **1.** 467; with N. C., **4.** 171, 172, 173; with Sugar Islands, **4.** 172.  
traders from, **1.** 325; **2.** xii, xiv; cause Culpepper Rebellion, **1.** 266, 272, 273, 274, 276, 279, 281, 292, 293, 297, 298, 309; driven off by high fees, **3.** 366; governors encourage, **1.** 286, 287; object in starting rebellion, **1.** 288; oppose tobacco duty, **1.** 309; pay duty, **1.** 292, 309; pay no duty, **1.** 292, 311; secure goods in N. C., **3.** 50.  
troops from, **17.** 993; flee from British, **10.** 817; in Carthagena expedition, **11.** 42, 43, 45; threaten Long Island, **10.** 823-824.  
**New England Chronicle**, extract from, **11.** 276-279.  
**New England Coin**, act on what is current in S. C., **25.** 142.  
**New England Rum**, price, **16.** 1198.  
**New Englanders**, claim parts of C., **1.** 37.  
detractions of Cape Fear corrected, **1.** 71.  
interests of provided for, **1.** 94.  
on Cape Fear, ment'd, **1.** 46-47.  
settle Clarendon Co., **1.** 161.  
spread bad report of Cape Fear and Florida, **1.** 39, 148.  
to fish on N. C. coast, **2.** 175-176.  
**New Exeter**, **6.** 1116, 1123, 1195.  
act to incorporate, **23.** 399; **25.** 268-70.  
inspection at, **23.** 641; **25.** 313, 379.  
**New Garden**, **14.** 594, 648; **21.** 237, 269, 277, 308, 597, 603, 625, 688.  
act to vest land in Quakers, **25.** 48.  
requisition from, **8.** 715.  
**New Garden M. M.**, act to vest lands in, **25.** 48.  
**New Garden Q. M. H.**, Br. wounded left at, **17.** 1007.  
**New Garden Settlement**, petition, **20.** 155, 341.  
**New Hampshire**, **5.** xx, 251, 252, 649, 651, 808; **6.** 624; **7.** 459; **10.** 322; **11.** 291, 292, 389, 394, 438, 461, 586, 590; **13.** 340; **15.** 386; **16.** 419, 420; **17.** 172, 173, 459; **19.** 708; **20.** 603, 670, 694, 775; **22.** 33; **24.** 406, 510.  
act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-4; to restore to Crown, **25.** 149-50.  
allowance to loan office, **20.** 652.  
amount of Continental money on hand, **16.** 448.  
and regulations of trade, **16.** 571-576.  
and U. S. duties, **18.** 499, 501, 528, 529, 533, 557, 558, 738.  
appeals refused in, **14.** 258.  
att'y gen. for, **1.** 464.  
convention with, **14.** 214.  
disputes with N. Y., **17.** 66.  
follows example of N. C., **10.** ix.  
free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
government of, **1.** 225, 469, 470.  
in vice admiralty district of Boston, **11.** 218.  
indifferent to western lands, **14.** 218.  
instructions to gov., **11.** 242, 244.  
leaves C. C., **22.** 992.  
letter to ment'd, **5.** 486.  
limits should be extended, **5.** 464.  
militia of defeats British, **11.** 593.  
number of troops from, **14.** 272.  
payment by, **17.** 560.  
pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
population in 1755, **5.** 470, 473.  
quarrels with N. Y. over Vt., **6.** xvii, 136-138.  
quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.** 413, 415, 428, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 60, 528; to sink Cont. currency, **15.** 401; of revenue, **14.** 306; value, **15.** 660.  
raises troops, **10.** 21.  
reports on old emissions, **16.** 311.  
representation of in C. C., **17.** 17, 497, 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 724, 726, 754; **20.** 632; **21.** 441, 533, 534.  
resolve on Fed. Conv., **20.** 632-633.  
seal for, **11.** 311.  
sends laws to C. C., **17.** 515.  
share of sinking fund due from, **14.** 241-243.  
tax on for forts, **5.** 470, 473.  
trade limited by Parl., **9.** 1186.  
Vermont encroaches on, **16.** 479.  
votes to close Miss., **22.** 901.  
wants and does not want duty, **16.** 886.  
wants pay for bounties, **15.** 81, 95, 97-98.

wolves and bears in, **14.** 669.

New Hampshire Grants, **17.** 137.

people of set up a gov't, **11.** 460.

New Hanover Co., **5.** 38, 92, 116, 118, 120, 121, 151, 177, 405, 437, 760, 771, 812, 821, 822, 890, 895; **6.** 78, 214, 232, 239, 344, 475, 550, 635, 637, 739, 761, 765, 1009, 1011, 1039, 1041, 1085, 1086, 1127, 1181; **7.** 158, 311, 313, 383, 477, 698, 783, 786; **8.** 142, 576, 687; **9.** xliv, 53, 227, 298, 502, 553, 593, 694, 724, 771, 980, 1109, 1127, 1128; **10.** 48, 149, 419, 525, 558, 596, 604, 614, 620, 628, 917, 936, 963, 969; **11.** 730, 832; **12.** 168, 177, 178, 205, 206, 255, 273, 320, 344, 349, 359, 382, 574, 683; **13.** 11, 95, 96, 97, 98, 304; **13.** 358, 472, 477, 563, 651, 871, 943; **14.** 35, 65, 189; **15.** 190, 193, 238, 321, 327, 784, 785, 787, 788; **16.** 66, 68, 75, 80, 83, 90, 264, 418, 496, 570, 644, 645, 918, 966; **17.** 145, 698; **18.** 79, 83, 95, 402, 179, 186, 187, 245, 311, 391, 418, 497; **19.** 38, 44, 45, 47, 49, 58, 664, 672, 687; **20.** 143, 148, 154, 160, 162, 163, 164, 172, 185, 231, 249, 290, 329, 341, 352, 375, 594; **21.** 228, 229, 240, 343, 376, 393, 593, 602, 694, 797, 799, 820, 836, 864, 968. 986, 992, 1001, 1021, 1026, 1052; **22.** 262, 272, 276, 279, 286, 297, 298, 300, 362, 388, 474, 815, 825, 837, 838, 842, 854, 855, 857, 858, 859, 861, 864, 940, 941, 943, 1007; **23.** 133, 134, 146, 147, 148, 151, 155, 187, 191, 221, 241, 253, 255, 273, 274, 331, 335, 336, 373, 385, 386, 418, 419, 445, 447, 448, 457, 460, 462, 502, 535, 536, 553, 564, 575, 618, 639, 651, 652, 655, 674, 685, 692, 705, 724, 867, 869, 874, 904, 912, 928, 929, 946, 990; **24.** 137, 148, 263, 292, 424, 462, 463, 512, 520, 522, 581, 591, 592, 621, 637, 642, 758, 851, 926, 985; **25.** 7, 28, 29, 39, 64, 217, 245, 257, 258, 263, 392, 399, 489, 494, 507, 512, 513.

act for church in, **23.** 368, 475; **25.** 243-4, 263, 348-9; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; **25.** 274-87, 437; for inspectors, **23.** 352-5, 380-1, 399; **25.** 266-7, 313, 379; for J. P.'s to hold court in, **24.** 411-12; for lottery to raise money for church,

**23.** 502; **25.** 391-2; for parishes in, **25.** 298-304; for road coms'rs, **23.** 398; **25.** 263-4; for tax for public building, **24.** 137-9, 520-2, 624, 756-7; **25.** 97-8; for town in, **25.** 268-70; on boundary, **23.** 686-7; on elections, **24.** 767-8; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 908; **25.** 442; to add part of Brunswick to, **24.** 985; to alter method working roads, **23.** 910-11; to cure titles, **24.** 569; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wild animals in, **4.** 749-50; to divide, **23.** 342-343, 445-7, 622-7; **25.** 246, 247, 271; to divide to be repealed, **5.** 93, 117; and to be reenacted, **5.** 405-407; to divide militia, **24.** 947-8; to fix time of court, **23.** 292, 339; **24.** 717; **25.** 238, 288, 406; to raise tax in, **25.** 97-8.

action on Stamps, **7.** vi-vii, xi, 127-130, 143-144, 168<sub>a</sub>-168<sub>b</sub>, 168<sub>c</sub>-168<sub>c</sub>, 169-174, 222-223.

Association of, **10.** 26.

Baptists in, **5.** 1182.

bill for bridge in, **4.** 1230, 1322, 1323, 1329, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1348; for church in, **4.** 1260, 1262, 1263, 1265, 1273, 1280, 1281, 1284, 1286, 1288, 1289, 1299; for convenience of police in, **12.** 557, 561, 566, 666; for inspectors, **4.** 1259, 1262, 1273, 1277, 1279, 1280, 1282, 1286, 1288, 1289, 1299, 1320, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1333, 1335, 1336, 1338, 1339, 1348; for parish tax, **7.** 601, 635, 636, 639; for road commissioners, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 199, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208; for road in, **6.** 1271; for road to, **6.** 160, 178, 191, 193; for sheriffs to serve writs on river, **21.** 754, 758, 901, 903, 904, 909; for tax, **21.** 836; on burning woods in, **8.** 103, 138; on election, **19.** 445, 579, 593, 604, 634, 761, 780; on fences, **21.** 796, 957; on musters, **20.** 155-156, 164, 175, 177, 185, 314, 333, 340, 353, 367-368; on road, **6.** 650, 651, 652, 660, 661, 683, 685, 688, 694, 853, 854, 917, 920, 923; relating to stock, **4.** 826, 827; to add part of Brunswick to, **20.** 504, 508, 553; **21.** 43, 45, 48, 62, 79, 86-87; to add part to Sampson, **21.** 252, 621; to allow J. P.'s to hold courts, **17.**

841, 844, 851, 936, 937, 938, 947, 948, 954; to alter boundaries, **12**. 162, 165, 167, 172-173, 328, 330, 331, 344; to alter method of working on roads, **9**. 407, 416, 418, 419, 421, 433, 444, 514, 519, 530, 535, 537, 539, 584, 658; to alter time of elections, **17**. 291, 298, 338, 340, 361, 381, 392; to alter time and place of elections, **20**. 21, 51, 75, 90; to alter time of holding court, **4**. 910, 911, 913, 916; to confirm vestry, **7**. 307, 319, 373-374, 376, 384, 396, 398; to destroy birds and squirrels, **6**. 850, 855, 858, 864, 869, 870, 892, 914, 925, 936, 942, 944, 963; to dissolve vestry, **6**. 1230, 1279, 1280, 1308; to divide, **5**. 504, 506, 509, 976, 978, 979, 980, 986, 989, 992, 993, 994, 995, 1002, 1004, 1005, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1017, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1064; **6**. 462, 489, 492, 501, 502, 507, 644, 675, 678, 846-847, 859, 865, 911, 926, 927, 936, 942, 1096, 1098, 1106, 1119, 1145, 1157, 1158, 1162, 1163, 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191, 1192; **13**. 563, 663, 687, 939; defeated, **6**. 972, 985-6; to divide St. James's Parish, **5**. 879, 881, 907, 908, 911-12; to erect town in, **4**. 235; **5**. 41, 43, 45, 46, 49, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66; to establish town in, **4**. 235; to finish churches in, **6**. 90, 91, 95, 103-104, 107, 108, 109, 114; to fix bounds, **6**. 454, 455, 475, 487, 488, 490, 496; **7**. 308, 317, 321, 323, 339, 371, 378, 380, 388, 399, 400-401, 402, 420; to increase tax, **21**. 1007; to run line of, **6**. 820.

Bloodworth on raising of troops in, **14**. 35-36.

bond of clerk, **9**. 980.

case of J. P.'s, **20**. 290-291, 292.

cases of tried in Wilmington, **23**. 253.

census of 1790, **26**. 312, 821-833.

charter not repealed and representation in assem., **6**. 226, 227-228.

clergy in, **8**. 221, 222.

clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 749.

contested election from, **16**. 5, 31-32.

corn not to be exported from, **7**. 428.

council held in, **4**. 1-5.

court days, **22**. 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8**. 280-1.

election contest in, **22**. 12, 13.

erected, **6**. 227.

extract from minutes of superior court on revolutionary service, **15**. 784-789.

field officers chosen, **9**. 1157.

grand jurors, **5**. 166; congratulate Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.

grant of 60,000 acres in, **4**. 73, 74.

guard over salt works needed, **13**. 814.

in Wilmington dist., **15**. 377.

inspection places in, **23**. 641, 790, 791.

J. P.'s in, **4**. 346, 348, 447, 460, 683, 813, 1040, 1254; **5**. 32, 120, 991, 992, 997; **6**. 59, 60, 335, 762, 1008, 1070, 1086, 1322; **7**. 279, 702; **9**. 75; **23**. 995.

land grants in, **4**. 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 73, 75, 216, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 273, 274, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 283, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 342, 343, 347, 348, 349, 350, 355, 441, 443, 444, 453, 454, 455, 588, 593, 594, 595, 596, 598, 601, 602, 603, 616, 617, 618, 619, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 634, 635, 636, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 649, 650, 651, 675, 677, 679, 684, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 711, 712, 714, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 768, 798, 799, 800, 801, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 884, 885, 886, 887, 890, 892, 894, 895, 896, 897, 946, 947, 950, 952, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 968, 969, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1043, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1255; **5**. 657, 944.

land patents in to be produced, **4**. 58.

letter from, **19**. 6, 8.

Martin on sedition in, **10**. 147.

members of assem., **8**. 113, 118, 303; **9**. 448, 472, 474, 734, 1188; **12**. 2, 549, 656, 724, 725, 726, 869; **13**. 625, 736, 785, 824; **15**. 222; **16**. 2; **17**. 134, 265, 269, 313, 795, 878,



880; **18.** 2, 69, 227, 258; **19.** 1, 129, 133, 234, 288, 292, 368, 400, 416, 490, 494, 718; **20.** 2, 4, 120, 127, 135, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 13, 194, 242, 387, 730, 741, 872.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22.** 3, 7, 11, 12, 13, 38.  
 members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1179; **10.** 152, 165, 282, 501, 914, 916.  
 members not admitted from, **3.** 575.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
 militia complaints on officers, **22.** 931; in, **5.** 575, 576, 603; in regulation campaign, **8.** 574, 575, 578, 579, 582, 584, 586, 587, 588, 589, 591, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 621, 666, 677, 688, 697, 700, 718; **19.** 838, 843; **22.** 469; in Sp. alarm(?) , **22.** 274-6; officers, **20.** 272, 460; organized, **10.** xxix, 475, 626, 645, facing 680; returns, **22.** 306, 311, 312, 382-90; to go to S. C., **5.** 816; to be raised, **17.** 678.  
 Moseley wants land in, **3.** 471.  
 Murray's note allowed in, **5.** 941, 943, 944, 954.  
 new county out of, **6.** 1036.  
 no troops to be raised in for S. C., **4.** 633.  
 number members in assem., **5.** 87.  
 officers, **19.** 298.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 207, 531, 626, facing 680.  
 owes state, **21.** 1076.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 541.  
 petition from, **5.** 246; **16.** 24-25; considered, **16.** 75, 106-107; for benefit of debtors, **6.** 146; for Newton as county seat, **4.** 509-510; for town at Cross Creek, **6.** 485-486; on roads and ferry, **5.** 164-166, 1060; on imprisonment of debtors, **5.** 754.  
 place for minister, **24.** 819; rents are payable, **4.** 187, 372, 400.  
 population, **6.** 986; **18.** iii, 433.  
 Presbyterians in, **5.** 1198-1199, 1212, 1214.  
 prison bounds in, **23.** 674.  
 protests against Prov. Cong., **10.** 293.  
 public revenue from, **9.** 647, 648.  
 quit rents from, **9.** 608.  
 reasons it was not divided, **6.** 598.

regulations on militia, **13.** 415.  
 report on militia, **5.** 163; on troops, **16.** 536.  
 resolution on action of magistrates, **19.** 151-152, 184, 408.  
 road coms'rs for, **23.** 220.  
 road law for, **23.** 447-448.  
 Safety Com., **10.** 24, 27, 114, 115, 143, 427.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347, 947; **5.** 976; **6.** 59, 739, 742; **7.** 526, 527, 528, 529.  
 skirmish in, **15.** 786, 789.  
 special payment to sheriff, **4.** 807.  
 supreme ct. of held in Wilmington, **5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 707; **23.** 134-135.  
 taxables in, **5.** 320, 575, 603; **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539, 541.  
 to be patrolled, **10.** 25.  
 to be taxed for hospital, **6.** 1200.  
 Tories in, **22.** 731.  
 treasurer of, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.  
 troops discharged, **11.** 557-558; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154, 156.  
 writ of election to, **4.** 1041.  
 See also New Hanover Precinct.  
 New Hanover Dep't, money drawn for, **15.** 61.  
 New Hanover District, **9.** 405, 515.  
 recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 New Hanover Precinct, **3.** xiii, 391, 529, 575, 623, 641; **4.** 316, 395, 413, 441, 460, 482, 492, 502, 511, 512, 515, 538, 552, 564, 566, 606, 608, 612, 665, 720, 735, 760, 802, 1092, 1093, 1122, 1191, 1193, 1196, 1197, 1255; **5.** iii, xiii, xviii, xxiv, xxxiii, xxxvii, 33.  
 act to establish and divide, **23.** 119-120, 335.  
 disputed election, **4.** 117.  
 divided, **3.** 450.  
 erected, **3.** 454.  
 J. P.'s in, **3.** 418; **4.** 4, 46, 218, 275.  
 members of assem., **3.** 562; **4.** 115, 493, 721, 733, 815, 817, 839, 1291, 1329, 1331; **5.** 232, 521, 1110; **6.** 77, 362, 662, 800, 893, 1150; **7.** 168b, 284, 350; **8.** 106.  
 petitions for embargo on grain, **4.** 283.  
 town in, **3.** 261, 296.  
 treasurer, **3.** 323; **4.** 106, 136, 155.  
 See also New Hanover Co.  
 New Haven, Conn., **9.** 1231, 1232; **17.** 118; **18.** 794; **22.** 288, 514.  
 Dutch vessel at, **1.** 469.

**New Hope**, mill on proposed, **22**. 680.  
**New Hope**, Orange Co., **16**. 191; **22**. 557.  
**New Hope Camp**, **8**. 578, 600, 668.  
**New Hope Church**, **5**. 1215.  
**New Hope Creek**, **19**. 839.  
**New Inlet**, **10**. 393, 614, 615, 802; **11**. 551; **16**. 242; **24**. 506, 507, 852; **25**. 71, 72.  
act on navigation, **24**. 587-8.  
**New Inlet Bar**, **21**. 668.  
**New Inn**, **5**. 617.  
**New Jersey**, **4**. 587; **5**. 251, 252, 649, 808, 1164, 1188, 1219; **7**. 459; **8**. xxvi, 643; **9**. 1067, 1068; **10**. 390, 908; **11**. 291, 292, 384, 389, 390, 427, 733, 797, 814; **13**. viii; **15**. 194, 386; **16**. 401, 420, 761; **17**. 173, 598; **18**. 651, 724; **20**. 677, 694, 775; **22**. 33, 121, 145, 153, 515, 527, 730.  
a proprietary colony, **1**. 225.  
act of on settlement of accounts, **16**. 350-353; to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554; to restore to crown, **25**. 149-50; to restrain trade of, **10**. 109-112, 113.  
allowance to Loan office, **20**. 652.  
and Albany Union, **5**. xx.  
and U. S. duties, **18**. 499, 500, 501, 528, 529, 533, 557, 737-740.  
asked to raise militia, **17**. 89.  
brigs wrecked on coast of, **13**. 4.  
British in, **14**. 502; to escape from, **11**. 503; to forage in, **11**. 383.  
confusion in, **1**. 537.  
constitution ment'd, **10**. 868.  
currency good, **22**. 993.  
cut off from trade, **10**. 58.  
favors assumption, **22**. 795.  
free, **16**. 749; **17**. 5:  
immigrants from, **4**. 1312; **5**. liv, 1204; **6**. 614; **11**. 431.  
in C. C., **17**. 17, 497, 556, 557, 576, 591; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794; **20**. 603, 632; **21**. 441, 533, 534.  
in vice admiralty dist. of Phila., **11**. 218.  
influence of Pa. over, **11**. 419.  
instructions to gov., **11**. 242.  
jealous of western territory, **11**. 377.  
laws of sent to N. C., **18**. 247; **22**. 991.  
letter to ment'd, **5**. 486.  
liberty spirit in, **9**. 1156.

militia called for, **14**. 214; joins Washington, **22**. 972; ordered out, **16**. 854.  
Moravians in, **5**. 1156.  
N. C. troops in, **14**. 361, 362, 368  
number of troops from, **14**. 272.  
paper currency in, **18**. 742-743.  
payment by, **17**. 560.  
pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
plan to make it more useful, **1**. 473-474.  
population in 1755, **5**. 470, 472 473.  
Presby. missions from, **5**. 1215.  
proposed quo warrants against, **1**. 352-354.  
proposes to use its taxes to pay its own soldiers, **16**. 898-899.  
quota for public debt, **16**. 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17**. 53, 90, 513, 528; of revenue, **14**. 307; to sink Cont. currency, **15**. 491; to U. S., **18**. 667, 704; **19**. 946; value, **15**. 660.  
raises troops, **10**. 21; **22**. 516.  
report on old emissions, **16**. 311.  
request for ministers to, **5**. 1226.  
seal for, **11**. 211.  
share of sinking fund due from, **14**. 241-243.  
tax on for forts, **5**. 471, 473.  
to reinforce Washington, **11**. 332.  
troops of at Germantown, **11**. 785; in Carthage expedition, **11**. 42, 43; **15**. 752; raised in, **10**. 315; sent to Washington, **12**. 14.  
votes to close Miss., **22**. 901.  
wants Federal Capital, **16**. 842-843, 878, 908; no duty, **16**. 886.  
**New Jersey Irish Volunteers**, **14**. 517.  
**New Jersey Synod**, **5**. 1218.  
**New Jerusalem Church**, history, **8**. 742.  
**New Kent Co., Va.**, **15**. 502; **22**. 546.  
immigration from, **5**. 1214.  
tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.  
**New Kent C. H., Va.**, **22**. 1032.  
**New Light Anabaptists**, near **Wil-**ington, **6**. 730.  
**New Light Baptists**, **22**. 752.  
attend Episcopal services, **8**. 228, 229.  
in Brunswick Co., **7**. 164.  
in Northampton, **9**. 326.  
oppose bearing arms, **10**. 699-709.  
trouble Taylor, **9**. 23.  
**New Light Church**, **5**. 1184.  
**New Lights**, **5**. 1163, 1166, 1171, 1175,

- among Presbyterians, **5**. 1218.  
 come to N. C. from N. E., **7**. 102.  
 in Beaufort Co., **7**. 126.  
 in Mecklenburg Co., **7**. 241.  
 in N. C. and excesses, **7**. 286-287.  
**New London, Conn.**, **9**. 1229; **11**. 767;  
**16**. 636; **18**. 539; **19**. 708.  
 defenses of, **17**. 81, 118, 119.  
 favors Scotch trade, **1**. 469.  
**New London, Va.**, arms at, **16**. 628,  
 635.  
**New Mexico**, trade with, **6**. 1320.  
**New Mill Creek**, canal from, **18**. 506.  
**New Orleans**, **5**. 569; **6**. 259; **7**. 239,  
 280; **17**. 519; **22**. 901.  
 ceded to Spain, **6**. 1320.  
 French troops at, **5**. 173.  
 trade with likely to be lost, **14**. 244.  
**New Orleans Island**, **13**. 229; **22**. 765.  
**New Pearth Lutheran Church**, his-  
 tory, **8**. 779, 780-781.  
**New Pennsylvania (Pinsilvania) Co.**,  
 law suit, **2**. 91, 113.  
**New Plimouth Colony**, government, **1**.  
 225.  
**New Plymouth**, privateersman at, **1**.  
 349.  
**New Port, N. Y.**, **18**. 687.  
**New Providence**, **15**. 160, 162.  
**New Providence, Bahamas**, **13**. 36,  
 229, 482; **14**. 229, 358, 441, 712,  
 720, 730, 740, 749, 762; **15**. 537;  
**22**. 230, 239.  
 brig. arrives from, **13**. vi.  
 convicts sent to U. S. from, **21**. 500.  
 imports from, **2**. 156.  
 pirates run to, **22**. 765.  
 taken by Spaniards, **2**. 277.  
 testimony taken in, **6**. 239-240.  
**New Providence Church**, **5**. 1225, 1226.  
**New River**, **1**. 990; **3**. 256, 364; **4**. xiii,  
 221, 893; **5**. x, 10, 12, 13; 315, 342,  
 380; **6**. 1079; **7**. 213; **8**. 577; **10**.  
 438, 613, 624, 628, 629; **11**. 486,  
 493, 619; **15**. facing 380, 382, 632;  
**22**. 136, 138; **23**. 120, 150, 221,  
 336; **24**. 143; **25**. 50.  
 bill for town on, **17**. 320, 355; **20**.  
 34; on passage of fish, **21**. 786-  
 787, 790, 792, 949, 954, 955, 985;  
 to improve navigation of, **6**. 353,  
 354, 356, 358, 361, 387, 391, 394,  
 395, 397, 419, 645, 647, 650, 660,  
 670-671, 675, 676-677, 681, 684, 690,  
 749; to prevent use of seines in, **9**.  
 719, 728, 764, 765, 767, 775, 777,  
 784, 837, 842, 884, 887, 890, 896,  
 899.  
 Board of Trade on act to improve  
 navigation, **6**. 708.  
 British on, **15**. 569; move towards,  
**15**. 627.  
 inspection at, **23**. 641, 791; **25**. 313,  
 379.  
 land grant on, **6**. 80.  
 militia to be raised for protection  
 of, **17**. 828, 829.  
 new colony at, **3**. 624.  
 petition from, **21**. 954.  
 quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.  
 settlements reach, **1**. xi.  
 settles on, **11**. 197.  
 trade to, **13**. iv.  
 troops at, **10**. 546, 547.  
**New River (Onslow)**, **5**. 353; **6**. 562;  
**13**. 464; **22**. vi, 288, 337, 339, 858,  
 1024.  
 act for school, **24**. 535; for town on,  
**23**. 170-171, 336; repealed, **25**.  
 repealed, **25**. 330; on navigation,  
**23**. 163, 510-11, 542-4.  
 bill for navigation, **19**. 428-429, 763,  
 791.  
 British on, **15**. 520; **22**. 541; and  
 Americans on, **22**. 538-9.  
**New River, Tenn.**, troops for defence  
 of, **17**. 915, 917.  
**New River, Va.**, **5**. 357.  
 and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 268.  
 Indian boundary of, **11**. 567; dis-  
 turbances on, **11**. 11.  
 lead found on, **5**. 356.  
 Spangenberg explores, **5**. 1146.  
 to be line of white migration, **11**.  
 190.  
 Tories on, **14**. 162, 176.  
**New River Chapel**, British threaten,  
**22**. 537, 544.  
**New River Ferry**, **7**. 149.  
 on post route, **7**. 413, 454.  
**New River Inlet**, **6**. 608; **23**. 542.  
 act to make port of, **24**. 850-1.  
 bill to erect into port, **18**. 62, 131,  
 153, 261, 295, 340, 358, 366.  
 inspection at, **24**. 581; **25**. 379.  
 troops at, **10**. 546.  
**New River Lottery**, act on, **23**. 542-4.  
**New River Parish**, Marsden in, **3**. 392.  
**New River Road**, **23**. 120.  
**New Roeder's Church, Va.**, Lutheran  
 Synod meets at, **8**. 773.  
**New Seneca**, **21**. 530, 531, 534.  
**New Spain**, **20**. 376.  
**New Store**, place, **5**. 1209.



**New Testament**, **2**. 583; **22**. 668.  
 belief in demanded, **10**. 1011; as  
 necessary for holding office, **10**.  
 241, 870*d*; **23**. 983.  
**New Topsail (Newtopsail)**, **24**. 947.  
 election at, **11**. 658.  
 petition of militia from, **11**. 757.  
**New Topsail Company**, **10**. 620.  
 report on, **22**. 386-8.  
**New Topsail District**, complaints on  
 militia officers, **22**. 931.  
**New Topsail Inlet**, **3**. 256; **6**. 78, 608;  
**11**. 301.  
 battery at, **5**. 571.  
 character, **6**. 1027, 1028.  
 fort to be at, **5**. 497.  
 inspection at, **24**. 581.  
**New Topsail Sound**, **4**. 219.  
 bill to destroy birds and squirrels,  
**6**. 850, 855, 858, 864, 869, 870, 892,  
 914, 925, 936, 942, 944, 963.  
 inspection at, **23**. 641, 791; **25**. 313,  
 379.  
**New Town (Anson)**, act to incorpo-  
 rate, **24**. 537-8.  
**New Town (Beaufort)**, **23**. 807.  
**New Town (Onslow)**, act for school,  
**24**. 534-5.  
**New Windsor**, bill to erect, **7**. 623, 625,  
 630, 634, 637, 639-640, 645, 669.  
**New Windsor, Conn. (?)**, **14**. 152.  
**New Windsor, Conn.**, **14**. 326, 366; **16**.  
 647.  
 N. C. troops at, **14**. 356, 357  
**New Windsor, (N. J. ?)**, **12**. 471.  
**New Windsor Hospital**, **14**. 294.  
**New York City**, **5**. 477, 1154; **6**. 40, 57,  
 736, 989, 1291; **7**. 168*e*, 168*f*, 221,  
 241, 265, 532, 873; **8**. xli, 518, 648,  
 733; **9**. 2, 68, 340, 409, 512, 521,  
 957, 1055, 1061, 1078, 1083, 1087,  
 1097, 1114, 1117, 1176, 1225, 1229,  
 1231; **10**. xxx, 11, 12, 13, 16, 42, 43,  
 44, 74, 84, 85, 106, 117, 222, 225,  
 231, 233, 279, 300, 391, 399, 427,  
 428, 430, 431, 446, 449, 653, 679,  
 733, 736, 748, 850, 893, 899, 903,  
 909, 910, 947, 984, 1024, 1025, 1028,  
 1030; **11**. iv, v, 42, 43, 339, 340, 341,  
 345, 346, 382, 436, 437, 514, 529,  
 542, 559, 642, 657, 660, 666, 668,  
 677, 681, 690, 693, 698, 711, 715,  
 721, 736, 760, 765, 774, 787, 802,  
 809, 822, 823; **12**. 174, 192, 340,  
 360, 361, 374; **13**. iii, iv, vi, ix, 24,  
 56, 76, 131, 134, 158, 190, 197, 198,

224, 236, 242, 244, 246, 249, 267,  
 320, 327, 333, 367, 463, 477, 482,  
 651, 652, 866, 974; **14**. 19, 56, 76,  
 78, 95, 187, 202, 222, 231, 241, 271,  
 297, 308, 335, 348, 467, 472, 497,  
 498, 563, 588, 589, 596, 599, 634,  
 659, 689, 761, 779, 797, 848, 863;  
**15**. iii, 29, 82, 91, 113, 121, 160,  
 174, 240, 254, 257, 258, 262, 263,  
 275, 281, 283, 290, 294, 298, 299,  
 308, 310, 311, 326, 332, 338, 415,  
 502, 537, 547, 556, 561, 589, 602;  
**16**. 332, 338, 385, 391, 409, 479,  
 502, 517, 536, 694, 735, 739, 740,  
 741, 768, 823, 825, 836, 861, 867,  
 868, 871, 873, 875, 876, 880, 889,  
 943, 980, 992; **17**. 18, 112, 125,  
 429, 433, 434, 450, 473, 477, 482,  
 538, 541, 570, 594, 597, 600, 604,  
 606, 608, 623, 632, 904, 979, 984,  
 985, 986, 993, 994, 1010, 1013, 1020,  
 1023, 1026, 1035; **18**. 310, 491, 503,  
 515, 540, 561, 562, 567, 568, 569,  
 576, 577, 579, 582, 586, 588, 589,  
 601, 635, 636, 638, 642, 646, 648,  
 651, 652, 653, 665, 666, 677, 689,  
 690, 693, 694, 707, 718, 720, 721,  
 724, 727, 747, 749, 750, 752, 761,  
 768, 770, 777, 778, 783, 793, 795,  
 798; **19**. 784, 837, 881, 899, 911,  
 943, 947, 957, 976, 1000; **20**. 136,  
 405, 596, 603, 605, 606, 613, 624,  
 625, 629, 630, 636, 639, 644, 660,  
 676, 679, 680, 697, 698, 699, 701,  
 702, 703, 705, 706, 719, 720, 721,  
 722, 727, 728, 734, 735, 738, 739,  
 754, 761, 764, 765, 773, 790; **21**.  
 148, 173, 414, 464, 465, 471, 473, 474,  
 476, 485, 494, 497, 499, 513, 516,  
 517, 519, 520, 522, 533, 537, 538,  
 540, 541, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553,  
 554, 556, 559, 560, 562, 563, 564,  
 571, 572, 573, 724, 941, 1021; **22**.  
 121, 439, 515, 518, 617, 632, 634,  
 635, 766, 792, 794, 795, 796, 797,  
 799, 893, 898, 899, 935, 940, 952,  
 957, 958, 966, 967, 973, 974, 975,  
 982, 991, 992, 1019, 1020, 1029.  
 Amer. army near, **10**. 863, 864.  
 British in, **14**. 129, 199; **15**. 537-8;  
 besieged in, **15**. 536, 574, 575;  
 fleet at, **15**. 57, 58; sail to, **15**.  
 574, 575, 585; blocked at, **14**. 650;  
 leaves, **22**. 986; return to, **15**.  
 542; from Va., **15**. 570, 571; to  
 evacuate, **15**. 546; **22**. 984, 987;  
 to go to, **15**. 508; to hold, **15**. 454.

- burned, **10.** 819.  
capture by U. S. considered, **15.** 58.  
congress to meet in, **17.** 116.  
DeGraffenried's description of, **1.** 972.  
evacuation of by Br. considered and carrying off Amer. property, **16.** 836, 861, 864-877, 883, 904, 905, 920; discussed, **13.** 250, 264, 270, 279, 299, 478, 483, 494, 496; indicated, **14.** 47.  
fortified but abandoned, **10.** 816-817, 823.  
Howe's success in overestimated, **10.** 864-865.  
Lee to fortify, **10.** 447-448.  
left by Washington, **10.** 801, 802, 810, 811.  
Leslie returns to, **15.** xiii.  
most important in expulsion of Br., **15.** 774.  
N. C. troops asked for and ordered to, **10.** 791, 801, 804-805.  
post from to Williamsburg, **6.** 1058.  
situation of Cont. Army, **10.** 790-791.  
threatened, **14.** 563, 564; by Americans, **13.** 464.  
to be seiged, **22.** 554.  
to be evacuated, **13.** 235, 238.  
trade with, **6.** 969.  
Washington advances on, **14.** 216.  
New York Congress of 1765, **9.** xxix.  
resolutions of, **7.** 121-122.  
New York Gazette, **13.** 368.  
New York Gazette and Weekly Mercury, extracts from on regulation, **10.** 1017, 1018, 1025.  
New York Historical Society, **10.** 340.  
extracts from archives of, **14.** 496-768.  
New York Journal, **11.** 756.  
New York Lutheran Synod, **8.** 773.  
New York Packet, extract from, **11.** 289-290.  
New York sloop, leaves N. C., **2.** 25.  
New York State, **1.** 968, 972; **2.** 49, 371, 372, 374, 417, 702; **3.** 89, 99, 225, 345; **4.** 14, 820; **5.** ix, xi, xx, xxvi, xlii, 222, 251, 252, 385, 400, 436, 447, 561, 580, 584, 589, 600, 606, 608, 649, 651, 736, 757, 783, 792, 794, 795, 804, 808, 858, 860, 887, 923, 925, 926, 971, 1143; **6.** 142, 221, 226, 449, 472, 476, 520, 582, 586, 705, 706, 714, 720, 784, 1029, 1061; **7.** x, 459; **8.** xxxvii, 167, 583, 600, 628, 635, 639, 650, 652, 675, 714, 717, 719, 720, 736; **9.** iii, xxiv, xxxvii, 4, 5, 9, 13, 16, 17, 20, 65, 240, 270, 787, 820, 1114, 1115, 1120, 1155, 1208, 1218, 1231, 1232, 1233, 1253; **10.** ix, 90, 245, 276, 278, 390, 429, 447, 454, 605, 617, 823, 832, 891; **11.** 14, 291, 292, 367, 368, 374, 383, 390, 503, 570, 725, 726; **12.** 497, 523; **13.** xiv, 219, 235, 306, 404, 492, 916; **14.** 157, 326, 746, 748, 749, 755; **15.** 259, 261, 386; **16.** 355, 419, 420, 761, 881, 992; **17.** 5, 98, 103, 118, 272, 459, 464, 544, 595, 606, 821, 822, 1012; **18.** 584, 601, 645, 693, 724; **19.** 853, 899; **20.** 615, 670, 694, 775; **21.** iii, 262, 454, 465, 485; **22.** 33, 515, 730, 969, 982.  
a proprietary colony, **1.** 224.  
accounts of exd'n, to ment'd, **6.** 373.  
aid in defence of, **5.** 1001; to Va. in French war, **5.** 395.  
allowance to Loan office, **20.** 652.  
Amer. army assigned to, **10.** 85.  
and confederation, **13.** 386.  
and impost, **18.** 721.  
and organization of Vt., **17.** 89.  
and U. S. duties, **18.** 501, 502, 529, 533, 557, 737-740.  
appointment of clerks in, **10.** 404; of Tryon to ment'd, **8.** 619.  
arms to be secured in, **2.** 192, 194.  
asked to raise militia, **17.** 89.  
assembly loyal, **9.** 1255, 1280; petition's King, **9.** 1246; **10.** 226, atty general for, **1.** 464.  
British arrive at, **14.** 476; fleet arrives at, **10.** 67; **14.** 748; fleet to be assembled, **15.** 245; fleet leaves, **14.** 239 240, 707-708, 709, 711; grievances against, **18.** 561-562; retreat to, **14.** 213; troops arrive in, **14.** 199, 201, 205.  
burned, **10.** 819.  
career of Tryon in, **8.** xxxviii-xl.  
cedes western lands to U. S., **16.** 438, 888; **17.** 94, 99, 458; **18.** 715; **21.** 504; **24.** 679.  
changes name of Tryon Co., **8.** xxxv.  
Clinton cut off from, **15.** 707; sails from, **15.** 661.  
condition of army in, **10.** 810.  
conduct of authorities in granting Indian lands, **6.** 584.  
Congress denied by, **9.** 1164.  
conquest of desirable, **10.** 413.  
controversy with Moss, **22.** 632-3.

convention with, **14.** 214.  
 converted to independence, **9.** 1247.  
 convicts not wanted, **1.** 477-8.  
 could not resist Pa. and Mass., **11.** 420.  
 courts in, **9.** 1226, 1227; considered, **10.** 402.  
 currency, **6.** 287; equal to silver, **22.** 993.  
 defense of, **5.** 465; **10.** 720.  
 disarms Tories, **10.** 449.  
 disputes with N. H., **17.** 66.  
 Dutch goods shipped to, **1.** 469.  
 East Jersey and Conn. to be annexed to, **1.** 441-442.  
 emigration to C., **1.** 248; to S. C. from, **1.** 221.  
 expedition to, **6.** 281, 282, 283, 286, 287.  
 expenses of N. C. troops in, **5.** 799-800, 801.  
 exports by way of, **5.** 318.  
 Fanning surveyor gen. for, **8.** xli, 230.  
 favored in matter of trade, **10.** xv.  
 favors assumption, **22.** 795.  
 favors to in trade, **9.** 1208.  
 financial system commended, **9.** 1195.  
 free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 government on pirates, **1.** 518; to make feint on Canada, **5.** 112.  
 governorship not worth as much as N. C., **8.** 191; wanted by Tryon, **8.** 212.  
 grain scarce in, **9.** 327.  
 grants of Indian lands in, **6.** 1161.  
 imports from, **2.** 156.  
 in C. C., **20.** 603, 632; **21.** 533, 534.  
 in vice admiralty district of Phila., **11.** 218.  
 Indians of to be used in S. C., **2.** 234.  
 inducements to Toryism in, **9.** 1165.  
 instructions to gov., **11.** 242, 244.  
 invaded by Burgoyne, **11.** 594.  
 jealous of N. C., **11.** 460.  
 joins American cause, **10.** 21.  
 judges in, **6.** 585.  
 lands of claimed by Mass., **17.** 98-99.  
 law of repealed, **6.** 751.  
 legislative power suspended, **7.** 748.  
 letter to ment'd, **5.** 486.  
 liberty in, **9.** 1279.  
 location, **1.** 468; **2.** 351.  
 loyalty in, **9.** 1084-1085, 1155-1156, 1225.  
 man of war sails to from Va., **1.**

968.  
 militia called for, **14.** 214; opposes British, **11.** 593.  
 Moravians in, **5.** 1156; missions in, **5.** 1145.  
 N. C. troops in, **5.** 640; **6.** x-xi, xii, 18; not to go to, **10.** 878; sent to, **5.** 601, 739, 749.  
 not seduced by trade advantage, **10.** 22.  
 number of troops from, **14.** 272.  
 payment by, **17.** 560.  
 pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
 petition to on command of Highlanders, **10.** 13.  
 pirates go to, **2.** 325.  
 plan to make it more useful, **1.** 473-474.  
 policy of in matter of its Prov. Cong., **9.** 1281.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 473.  
 prisoners from, **16.** 673.  
 proposed central congress to meet in, **1.** 474.  
 protests of mentioned, **10.** 673, 674.  
 Prov. Cong. of, **10.** 85; Hooper and Hewes to on powder for Martin, **10.** 84; on White's letter, **10.** 74-75.  
 provisions sent to, **6.** 286.  
 quarrels with N. H. over Vt., **17.** 136-138; with Vt., **17.** 174.  
 quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.** 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 60, 513, 528; of revenue, **14.** 307; to sink Cont. currency, **15.** 401; to U. S., **18.** 667, 668, 704; value, **15.** 660.  
 raises troops, **22.** 516.  
 reinforcements from, **15.** 90.  
 report on old emissions, **16.** 371.  
 representation of in C. C., **17.** 17, 497, 556, 557, 576, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794.  
 resolutions by, **18.** 687.  
 resolutions of Cont. Cong. on trade of, **10.** 411.  
 Safety Com. to delegates in Cont. Cong. on arrival of Clinton with troops, **10.** 428-429.  
 salt imported from, **5.** xlvi, 317, 322.  
 seal for, **11.** 211.  
 seat of war, **9.** 1280.  
 secretary says Senecas will join Tuscaroras, **1.** 861.  
 sends flour and biscuit to N. C., **2.**



278-279; laws to C. C., **17**. 515.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14**.  
 241-243.  
 Sons of Liberty in, **7**. 1.  
 supports American cause, **10**. 57.  
 tax on forts, **5**. 471, 473.  
 time necessary for dispatches, **6**.  
 733.  
 to emit paper, **18**. 601.  
 trade with, **5**. xliii; considerable, **9**.  
 1148.  
 troops of arrive in Va., **5**. 129, 130;  
 delayed, **5**. 131; in Carthagera ex-  
 pedition, **11**. 42, 43; **15**. 752; need  
 officers, **5**. 134; raised in, **9**. 1249;  
 sent to, **5**. xxvii, 576, 1096; **9**.  
 1210; **11**. 349, 353; to come to Va.,  
**5**. 111.  
 true to Amer. liberty, **9**. 1143.  
 Tryon asks for governorship of, **8**.  
 170; becomes gov., **7**. iii, xxxiv;  
**8**. xlii, xxxv, 277, 498; sets out to,  
**8**. 626, 627.  
 Vt. encroaches on, **16**. 479.  
 votes to close Miss., **22**. 901.  
 wants duty, **16**. 886; Federal capi-  
 tal, **16**. 813, 842, 877, 908.  
 New York Synod, **5**. 1214, 1215, 1218,  
 1220, 1221, 1224, 1226; **7**. 815, 848,  
 859.  
 sends missionaries to N. C., **5**. 1199,  
 1203.  
 New York Volunteers, to be left in  
 Camden, **15**. 278.  
 to invade N. C., **15**. 261.  
 Newall, John, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 Newark, Nicholas, army rank, **16**.  
 1127.  
 Newbegun Creek, **1**. 446; **2**. 87, 88,  
 214, 242; **22**. 344; **23**. 12.  
 inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **24**. 581;  
**25**. 313, 379.  
 M. M. at, **1**. 688, 813.  
 Newballe, Lady, **19**. 918.  
 Newbern, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1124.  
 Newbern (New Bern, New Berne,  
 Newberne, Nuborn, Newburn),  
**1**. 756, 981; **2**. 27, 388, 588, 589; **3**.  
 xviii, 190, 429, 558, 584; **4**. xvi, 60,  
 72, 225, 240, 241, 243, 265, 274, 333,  
 352, 361, 367, 372, 373, 384, 394,  
 395, 418, 420, 437, 449, 454, 455,  
 459, 500, 506, 618, 701, 751, 806,  
 808, 876, 878, 914, 916, 917, 924,  
 1048, 1074, 1090, 1099, 1102, 1105,  
 1127, 1138, 1139, 1165, 1171, 1172,  
 1177, 1180, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1187,

1189, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1194,  
 1195, 1196, 1197, 1201, 1202, 1203,  
 1204, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209,  
 1210, 1213, 1230, 1305, 1306, 1345,  
 1346; **5**. iv, v, vii, xviii, 18, 23,  
 24, 30, 33, 34, 89, 144*d*, 144*g*, 147,  
 151, 157, 195, 241, 255, 313, 328,  
 334, 336, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345,  
 347, 364, 367, 375, 420, 441, 442,  
 445, 461, 462, 479, 485, 486, 519,  
 560, 568, 570, 576, 585, 595, 601,  
 602, 604, 615, 638, 649, 650, 665,  
 683, 688, 737, 738, 739, 754, 760,  
 761, 768, 782, 783, 788, 792, 793,  
 800, 809, 810, 811, 820, 823, 827,  
 899, 929, 930, 932, 934, 939, 942,  
 944, 945, 955, 962, 963, 977, 983,  
 984, 985, 1012, 1088, 1099, 1165; **6**.  
 1, 34, 41, 61, 95, 132, 211, 230, 234,  
 243, 256, 257, 262, 264, 268, 273,  
 274, 275, 276, 290, 295, 300, 326,  
 339, 344, 345, 412, 417, 424, 427,  
 488, 511, 513, 521, 562, 563, 594,  
 601, 602, 604, 607, 608, 738, 739,  
 745, 776, 859, 882, 883, 929, 950,  
 956, 961, 1004, 1008, 1017, 1039,  
 1047, 1060, 1066, 1068, 1069, 1128,  
 1234, 1239, 1248, 1288, 1295, 1303,  
 1313, 1318; **7**. xxvi, xxxi, 5, 6, 11,  
 12, 38, 39, 58, 59, 85, 86, 97, 102,  
 103, 104, 107, 118, 126, 135, 144,  
 146, 154, 158, 159, 160, 168*f*, 199,  
 201, 219, 221, 241, 252, 254, 259,  
 266, 267, 275, 279, 318, 393, 419,  
 426, 427, 432, 434, 435, 437, 440,  
 447, 451, 452, 493, 494, 497, 510,  
 530, 531, 533, 535, 612, 615, 649,  
 658, 670, 675, 676, 678, 680, 690,  
 693, 750, 752, 834, 838, 859, 866,  
 871, 872, 873, 876, 912, 923, 924,  
 927, 935, 966, 967, 982, 985, 986,  
 1001; **8**. v, xxv, xlvii, 4, 37, 40, 71,  
 85, 99, 118, 128, 132, 141, 143, 144,  
 145, 150, 152, 153, 159, 166, 167,  
 191, 192, 193, 210, 211, 217, 219,  
 220, 226, 245, 248, 250, 254, 255,  
 257, 259, 261, 268, 270, 272, 287,  
 331, 376, 379, 440, 453, 484, 491,  
 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 498, 522,  
 524, 525, 532, 539, 540, 544, 545,  
 546, 551, 563, 574, 600, 602, 615,  
 625, 626, 627, 631, 646, 648, 650,  
 676, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683,  
 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690,  
 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697,  
 698, 699, 702, 703, 704, 705, 708,  
 709, 710, 718; **9**. iii, iv, v, vi,

xxxiv, xxxviii, 4, 5, 9, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 32, 33, 36, 41, 48, 53, 66, 71, 75, 78, 107, 133, 136, 176, 196, 215, 223, 224, 228, 230, 236, 238, 244, 245, 252, 260, 263, 268, 271, 277, 283, 292, 304, 305, 307, 311, 317, 324, 333, 336, 337, 341, 343, 346, 347, 353, 357, 364, 367, 370, 371, 372, 373, 380, 385, 403, 407, 410, 413, 417, 419, 426, 429, 431, 432, 444, 446, 447, 456, 458, 460, 465, 467, 468, 496, 501, 505, 507, 511, 514, 519, 521, 524, 529, 533, 534, 536, 537, 539, 541, 550, 551, 552, 556, 651, 652, 569, 570, 575, 578, 580, 587, 594, 595, 598, 611, 612, 613, 618, 623, 635, 641, 642, 645, 646, 651, 655, 659, 665, 668, 669, 671, 675, 677, 678, 685, 690, 693, 695, 697, 698, 709, 713, 733, 742, 750, 762, 791, 804, 813, 814, 858, 859, 872, 874, 878, 883, 888, 893, 897, 919, 920, 923, 924, 929, 931, 937, 943, 944, 945, 948, 958, 967, 969, 977, 978, 979, 989, 994, 995, 1006, 1008, 1009, 1014, 1020, 1026, 1027, 1030, 1050, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1061, 1071, 1073, 1078, 1082, 1083, 1097, 1114, 1116, 1125, 1126, 1132, 1134, 1143, 1145, 1146, 1155, 1164, 1166, 1172, 1174, 1177, 1187, 1196, 1198, 1202, 1205, 1216, 1211, 1212, 1221, 1223, 1237, 1242, 1254, 1257; **10.** vi, xiii, xxxi, xxxvii, 12, 14, 16, 44, 45, 65, 84, 91, 95, 105, 116, 117, 153, 232, 238, 273, 285, 289, 290, 291, 321, 324, 336, 339, 351, 353, 354, 361, 415, 416, 417, 428, 439, 445, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 474, 482, 497, 510, 550, 552, 555, 556, 614, 621, 629, 630, 632, 634, 635, 637, 641, 644, 646, 666, 687, 702, 707, 718, 728, 745, 787, 788, 821, 825, 826, 831, 832, 833, 848, 917, 926, 947, 948, 954, 955, 974., 977, 982, 1017, 1019, 1024, 1035, 1037, 1038, 1039; **11.** v, xii, xix, 239, 255, 278, 282, 286, 290, 297, 300, 310, 312, 314, 315, 342, 356, 359, 363, 364, 365, 366, 374, 375, 393, 397, 407, 408, 409, 410, 412, 413, 414, 430, 445, 447, 449, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 468, 470, 473, 474, 475, 484, 486, 491, 493. **11.** 494, 495, 496, 498, 500,

506, 508, 509, 524, 533, 539, 542, 543, 555, 581, 584, 585, 589, 592, 598, 600, 601, 602, 615, 623, 625, 637, 646, 656, 663, 669, 674, 680, 683, 687, 691, 692, 693, 698, 699, 710, 718, 719, 728, 730, 734, 737, 740, 742, 743, 745, 746, 747, 759, 760, 763, 764, 774, 775, 778, 787, 789, 799, 801, 802, 805, 809, 810, 812, 813, 815, 822, 824, 825; **12.** iii, 55, 135, 149, 155, 214, 240, 297, 307, 308, 340, 358, 386, 395, 401, 416, 424, 447, 560, 564, 577, 578, 585, 589, 602, 620, 623, 627, 675, 692, 696, 712, 715, 737, 784, 785, 786, 841, 842, 860; **13.** 5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 23, 25, 27, 28, 29, 34, 36, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 53, 54, 63, 64, 66, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 82, 83, 85, 92, 93, 98, 100, 101, 102, 109, 111, 113, 114, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 127, 128, 129, 133, 134, 135, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 144, 147, 148, 149, 155, 160, 162, 165, 172, 174, 176, 181, 182, 185, 194, 198, 202, 207, 214, 217, 223, 226, 229, 253, 258, 259, 264, 265, 279, 287, 288, 304, 318, 330, 354, 355, 362, 364, 367, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 378, 380, 384, 387, 388, 389, 393, 395, 396, 397, 399, 402, 403, 408, 409, 411, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 424, 425, 448, 449, 450, 454, 456, 459, 462, 463, 468, 471, 477, 482, 495, 501, 554, 584, 585, 595, 605, 612, 655, 660, 688, 690, 691, 701, 721, 749, 754, 755, 762, 763, 764, 803, 807, 808, 821, 822, 855, 863, 864, 866, 870, 872, 888, 889, 897, 908, 948, 955, 962, 963, 977, 981, 983, 989, 991, 992; **14.** vi, vii, x, 25, 31, 41, 69, 85, 93, 96, 100, 106, 112, 124, 127, 138, 149, 152, 173, 177, 191, 193, 199, 229, 237, 252, 285, 287, 289, 316, 345, 356, 403, 436, 440, 445, 451, 452, 453, 457, 461, 472, 473, 474, 476, 478, 494, 504, 508, 513, 591, 625, 642, 644, 650, 652, 659, 702, 706, 730, 731, 736, 738, 739, 751, 753, 756, 779, 802, 803, 804, 806, 810, 811, 824, 827, 831, 835, 836, 837, 840, 841, 843, 844, 846, 850, 851, 853, 862, 863, 873, 876; **15.** viii, 1, 6, 7, 8, 14, 15, 19, 20, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 78, 90, 98, 114, 127, 128, 129, 131,

136, 137, 142, 150, 152, 155, 156,  
 159, 160, 165, 188, 193, 194, 217,  
 342, 345, 352, 353, 354, 374, 378,  
 379, 380, facing 380, 382, 389, 402,  
 403, 417, 467, 488, 518, 544, 565,  
 569, 572, 581, 586, 600, 634, 661,  
 662, 670, 681, 685, 686, 694, 704,  
 706, 739, 761, 764, 765, 786, 789,  
**16.** vi, vii, 58, 79, 81, 89, 98, 99,  
 110, 122, 124, 127, 128, 129, 131,  
 132, 137, 146, 193, 209, 232, 338,  
 395, 409, 449, 451, 474, 475, 477,  
 479, 489, 494, 497, 521, 547, 552,  
 572, 584, 599, 625, 667, 691, 682,  
 735, 740, 743, 944, 953, 956, 959,  
 963, 995, 1000, 1199; **17.** vii, viii,  
 91, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 126,  
 146, 147, 180, 185, 279, 331, 337,  
 348, 353, 356, 358, 379, 383, 385,  
 386, 388, 400, 403, 404, 415, 427,  
 440, 449, 468, 469, 470, 473, 490,  
 503, 504, 546, 564, 567, 594, 595,  
 630, 631, 639, 704, 705, 707, 722,  
 725, 727, 731, 741, 783, 785, 786,  
 790, 835, 845, 850, 857, 858, 860,  
 862, 863, 927, 928, 929, 932, 941, 942,  
 954, 957, 960, 963; **18.** 34, 38, 46,  
 47, 54, 59, 65, 72, 78, 88, 106, 109,  
 114, 121, 129, 135, 138, 139, 143,  
 158, 196, 197, 210, 216, 221, 267,  
 270, 277, 282, 285, 286, 293, 294,  
 304, 312, 316, 321, 326, 329, 335,  
 339, 341, 347, 356, 358, 360, 362,  
 363, 366, 368, 369, 379, 380, 388,  
 390, 401, 416, 424, 426, 438, 444,  
 446, 447, 459, 461, 468, 470, 477,  
 497, 505, 519, 520, 534, 607, 626,  
 646, 652, 694, 695, 731, 732, 733,  
 734, 735, 749, 750, 798, 803; **19.**  
 iv, 30, 41, 48, 64, 79, 80, 84, 85,  
 87, 93, 125, 134, 140, 144, 157, 163,  
 178, 180, 183, 189, 224, 251, 254,  
 257, 278, 283, 286, 301, 303, 313,  
 357, 360, 392, 421, 429, 438, 450,  
 480, 552, 563, 628, 661, 672, 698,  
 754, 763, 775, 777, 792, 796, 800,  
 825, 837, 838, 853, 854, 864, 879,  
 881, 882, 890, 949; **20.** 9, 13, 43,  
 57, 61, 70, 71, 73, 78, 86, 93, 94, 96,  
 99, 100, 105, 110, 115, 117, 131,  
 134, 148, 153, 163, 164, 167, 168,  
 169, 177, 178, 181, 182, 184,  
 186, 187, 189, 190, 195, 198,  
 201, 202, 206, 227, 228, 237, 247,  
 248, 250, 255, 275, 282, 283, 309,  
 334, 339, 344, 345, 352, 353, 354,  
 359, 360, 362, 363, 367, 368, 373,

379, 386, 395, 405, 406, 422, 429,  
 431, 450, 458, 491, 493, 499, 506,  
 507, 511, 530, 531, 540, 555, 556,  
 557, 560, 563, 564, 569, 576, 634,  
 635, 637, 638, 681, 682, 710, 719,  
 767; **21.** 19, 20, 36, 38, 53, 57,  
 60, 73, 76, 79, 80, 86, 106, 114,  
 118, 121, 122, 129, 137, 149, 186,  
 228, 240, 248, 259, 261, 274, 307,  
 323, 326, 328, 333, 346, 347, 357,  
 359, 364, 386, 395, 410, 411, 505,  
 516, 529, 602, 610, 617, 649, 672,  
 674, 677, 681, 685, 710, 713, 717,  
 719, 743, 746, 749, 750, 753, 759,  
 762, 774, 783, 793, 797, 807, 812,  
 853, 863, 885, 888, 893, 894, 895,  
 897, 901, 906, 915, 918, 920, 925,  
 942, 957, 966, 971, 1023, 1035, 1053;  
**22.** 142, 167, 174, 269, 290, 299,  
 322, 323, 335, 388, 393, 401, 403,  
 408, 409, 414, 420, 422, 424, 425,  
 426, 427, 428, 432, 433, 436, 438,  
 439, 441, 442, 450, 456, 457, 458,  
 459, 462, 464, 469, 470, 471, 475,  
 476, 477, 479, 482, 483, 495, 521,  
 522, 525, 526, 532, 544, 545, 553,  
 564, 565, 577, 598, 599, 600, 601,  
 602, 604, 605, 680, 687, 739, 741,  
 742, 745, 746, 756, 757, 761, 762,  
 765, 775, 783, 784, 818, 819, 830,  
 834, 836, 838, 840, 847, 849, 851,  
 853, 855, 856, 858, 860, 861, 862,  
 863, 867, 875, 877, 878, 879, 880,  
 893, 894, 904, 905, 906, 908, 926,  
 927, 937, 938, 940, 948, 952, 960,  
 961, 962, 974, 976, 991; **23.** 12, 98,  
 222, 230, 248, 270, 285, 292, 294,  
 295, 296, 331, 334, 349, 364, 366,  
 375, 378, 384, 391, 419, 420, 553,  
 630, 667, 668, 675, 692, 874, 914,  
 915; **24.** 24, 37, 50, 161, 227, 264,  
 321, 323, 333, 401, 424, 427, 444,  
 468, 484, 696, 749, 759, 859, 930,  
 931; **25.** vi, 18, 66, 253, 256,  
 491, 492, 519a, 519c.  
 accounts of public offices at, **5.** 969.  
 act for better settling, **23.** 110, 334;  
**25.** 204-5; for church in, **23.** 141-  
 143, 181-2, 189, 231-2, 336, 337, 338,  
 365-6; for court, **25.** 175, 286, 287,  
 437; for court dist., **25.** 433-49;  
 for C. H. in, **23.** 546; **25.** 462-3;  
 for lottery for poor house, **24.**  
 821-3; for public offices in, **25.**  
 181; for school house in, **23.** 631,  
 678-80, 780, 15; **24.** 607-9, 825; **25.**  
 484-5, 516; on navigation, **23.** 127,



375-378; on palace, **23.** 664-5, 711-13; on public buildings in, **23.** 744-5, 832; **25.** 275, 286, 287, 437; to amend acts regulating, **7.** 989. to collect taxes in, **23.** 832-3; to confirm lots in, **23.** 364-365; to declare lots saved for public school disallowed, **8.** 616; to establish maritime court in, **24.** 686-8; to fence, **23.** 304-308, 340; to finish C. H. in, **23.** 508; **25.** 401-2; to get list of taxables for, **23.** 961-3; to improve navigation, **24.** 875; to incorporate Epis. church, **25.** 35-6; to make it the capitol repealed, **6.** xxiii; to save lots in disallowed, **8.** 266, 276-277; **11.** 236; to regulate, **23.** 141-3, 304-8, 336, 340, 451-6, 480, 537, 864-5, 916-8; **24.** 152, 163, 240-7, 823-4; **25.** 239, 358-9, 402, 453, attendance of minister in, **23.** 911; pilotage, **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8, 592; to secure titles in, **32.** 304-8, 340, 451-6; to sell public building lots, **23.** 398; **25.** 265-6; to vest lands in governor, **23.** 708-11; lots in governor, **24.** 823.

action by Reed ment'd, **6.** 554; of com. of safety in, **9.** xxxvi; of militia in matter of regulators, **8.** 537.

address to King to make it the capitol, **6.** 875-876, 877-879, 927, 930, 932-934, 946, 948-949, 953, 958.

admiralty ct. located at, **10.** 634, 640, 644.

aids Boston, **9.** xxxviii.

ammunition in, **5.** 576, 604.

and location of capitol, **17.** 143.

arms removed from, **17.** 665.

asks to be made borough, **5.** 812.

assembly held in, **3.** xviii; **4.** 355-414, 470-534, 552-575, 615-620, 732-752, 770-791, 814-834, 838, 855-868, 898-917, 971-1027, 1051-1073, 1256-1300, 1317-1348; **5.** 37-77, 177-191, 213-312, 495-559, 658-738, 829-925, 998-1012, 1039-1101, **6.** 85-114, 345-348-513, 893-965; **7.** 41-88, 291-423, 549-670, 890-986; **8.** 86-141, 282-479*b*; **9.** 101-226, 376-591, 706-788, 851-953, 1187-1205; **12.** 265-452, 549-654; **17.** 264-426; **19.** 421, 437, 400, 488, 717, 752, 774; **20.** 1; **23.** 122, 129, 130, 146, 217, 244,

268, 273, 285, 297, 310, 317, 335, 337, 338, 339, 340, 342, 349, 351, 352, 367, 387, 400, 419, 422, 440, 475, 476, 483, 484, 489, 502, 503, 510, 515, 516, 523, 533, 538, 550, 611, 614, 619, 620, 660, 664, 666; 678, 688, 708, 723, 752, 757, 759, 784, 787, 850, 855, 872, 916, 920, 928, 931, 961; **24.** 1, 24, 36, 40, 43, 113, 145, 154, 161, 162, 172, 190, 204, 209, 211, 213, 214, 215, 217, 241, 245, 246, 251, 253, 263, 265, 266, 267, 269, 270, 276, 281, 283, 295, 307, 311, 314, 316, 321, 327, 352, 367, 384, 400, 412, 421, 448, 449, 469, 472, 498, 506, 513, 516, 521, 525, 533, 565, 586 607, 650, 668, 710, 722, 732, 734, 781, 786, 789, 790, 795, 796, 797, 800, 803, 804, 813, 823, 825, 826, 844, 884, 886, 892, 899, 901, 902, 903, 907, 912, 946, 948, 949, 956, 958; **25.** 44, 45, 53, 56, 60, 78, 80, 81, 250, 263, 274, 312, 313, 331, 345, 349, 350, 361, 370, 391, 393, 405, 433, 450, 459, 461, 468, 478, 494, 495, 500, 509, 510, 511, 514, 518, 520; prorogued to, **4.** 414, 999, 1040; to meet in, **7.** 104-105; **10.** 979; **12.** 234, 235, 260, 416, 447, 448; **19.** 185, 189, 311, 312.

auctioneer for, **24.** 559.

beef coms'r and warehouse for, **22.** 915.

best place for capitol, **6.** 1320; **7.** 2.

bill for beacons and buoys in channel to, **4.** 1321, 1334; for better regulation of, **6.** 457, 458, 459, 460, 468, 491-492, 494, 495, 497, 499, 511; for bridge, **9.** 408, 415, 420, 422, 444, 446, 518, 519, 535, 529, 537, 542, 544, 584, 586, 719, 726, 761, 762, 775; for C. H. in, &c., **4.** 403; **6.** 644, 647, 650, 652-653, 660, 676, 685, 688, 689, 750; for jail, &c., **4.** 403; **8.** 352, 354, 359, 360, 384, 402 403, 406, 414, 416, 419-420, 422, 478, 555, 556, 559, 564, 573, 575, 581, 582, 593, 623, 668; for maritime court, **18.** 199, 399; **19.** 446, 457, 484, 762, 781, 790, 801, 826-827; for palace in, **7.** 266, 304, 306, 307, 308, 320, 338, 366, 370, 373, 376, 398, 420, 431, 560, 563, 584, 585, 590, 592-593, 595, 596, 623, 625, 628, 668, 669, 695; discussed in council, **7.**

273; for school buildings, **6.** 1105, 1111, 1113, 1120, 1145, 1173, 1174, 1177, 1182, 1192, 1196; **7.** 266, 303, 305, 309, 310, 316, 318, 339, 354, 363, 365, 369, 380, 381, 391-392, 396, 420, 432, 433; **9.** 386, 388, 392, 442, 466, 468, 472, 474, 481, 483, 583, 658; on courts in, **21.** 225, 239, 396, 599; on taxation in **19.** 734; to alter time of courts, **6.** 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679, 749; to amend acts regulating, **7.** 902, 949, 969-970; **9.** 401, 415, 428, 429, 432, 445, 505, 507, 531, 549, 553, 554-555, 586, 659; to amend school act, **18.** 38, 63, 88, 267, 270, 293, 302; **19.** 551, 552, 558, 563, 592, 661; to devote lots to school, **7.** 903, 905, 906, 908, 921, 951, 953, 954, 956, 957, 970, 978; to confirm lots, **4.** 1266, 1268, 1269, 1274, 1289, 1290, 1292, 1295, 1300; to facilitate navigation to, **4.** 784, 785, 786; **18.** 67, 115, 132, 295, 329, 343, 355; to finish church in, **4.** 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 549, 561, 563, 564, 566, 567, 572, 787, 788, 789, 789, 790, 791, 1264, 1273, 1282, 1288, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1295, 1300; to finish C. H. in, **6.** 131, 168, 173, 174, 175, 178, 184, 185, 188, 189, 192, 200; to get list of taxables and to collect taxes, **8.** 357, 358, 360, 384, 413, 414, 418, 419, 421, 478; **9.** 728, 778, 784, 840, 843, 846, 861, 888, 895, 897, 900, 904, 927, 1012; to incorporate manufacturers, **21.** 243, 256, 265, 307, 317, 621, 688, 762, 813, 912, 915, 972; to make it the capitol; **4.** 1171, 1172, 1173, 1175; to regulate, **4.** 368, 511, 536, 561, 976, 979, 980, 989, 993, 995; **5.** 672, 676, 677, 687, 710, 713, 721, 722, 724, 725, 735, 879, 882, 883, 888, 906, 908, 914, 915, 917, 924; **7.** 377, 598, 604, 613, 623, 624, 629, 632, 641, 642, 651, 652, 668, 669, 697; **9.** 114, 123, 124, 128, 136, 165, 193, 194, 206, 208, 222, 256; **12.** 191, 192, 197, 198, 205, 207, 220, 255, 347, 361-362, 365, 368, 378, 383, 593, 595, 686, 700, 710, 726; **13.** 357, 555, 567, 598, 654, 668, 699, 703, 705; **18.** 78, 132, 308, 313, 328, 343, 356; **21.** 243; to regulate attendance of minister

at Christ Church, **9.** 390, 396, 401, 443, 478, 480, 494, 497, 505, 507, 583, 658; to regulate elections, **8.** 459; to regulate pilotage, **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715; to regulate slaves, **17.** 346, 368-369, 382, 385, 414; to repeal act on **20.** 132, 134, 139, 140, 173, 310, 314, 320; to repeal part of act on, **21.** 227, 235, 255, 596; to sell lot in, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 199, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208; **18.** 155, 261, 379, 393; **20.** 360, 364; to sell palace in, **17.** 345, 356, 363, 424, 425; **18.** 155, 261; to sell public buildings, **20.** 248; to settle accounts for building church, **4.** 743; to vest lots in gov., **7.** 565, 581, 592, 594, 595, 601, 604, 607, 610-611, 623, 626, 638, 641, 646, 647-648, 651, 668. Blythe opens school in, **13.** 461. British and Tories in, **22.** 565, 566, 568-9; prisoners jailed in, **10.** 631, 672, 918; threaten, **15.** 444, 782; **17.** 985; **22.** 541. cannon granted to for defence, **14.** 323; in governor's yard cause trouble, **10.** 41-43, 45; imported into, **10.** 636; seized in, **10.** x. capital fixed at, **4.** 844; **5.** 760-761; **25.** v; to be removed from, **4.** 898. captured by Br., **15.** 623-624; **16.** viii. chancery court to meet in, **4.** 206. charter not repealed and representation in assem., **6.** 227, 228. Cogdell inspector, **7.** 566. collector at, **6.** 1023; **24.** 552. coms'r to take charge of capital, **19.** 667. com. on state of public buildings, **19.** 87, 88. complaint against judges from, **18.** 143, 216-217, 369, 425, 478, 482. condemned as capital, **5.** 705; **6.** 1, 669, 879. condition of Academy, **9.** 6. contested elections from, **4.** 384, 385, 386, 387; **13.** 919, 928-929. convention called to meet in, **9.** xxx. corn exported from, **7.** 225. council held in, **4.** 61-63, 271-277,

331-333, 351-355, 439-448, 470-492, 700-701, 703-714, 759-770, 803-814, 852-855, 884-898, 945-971, 1032-1051, 1237-1255; **5.** 30-33, 34-36, 174-175, 176-177, 488-489, 491-494, 653-655, 656-657, 810-29, 992-993; **6.** 79-81, 332-340, 766-799; **7.** 10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 271-279, 532-535, 672-676, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876; **8.** 148-150, 249-255, 258-260, 262, 268-270, 272, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 536-540, 543, 549-551, 623-626; **9.** 3-4, 15-16, 24, 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 78, 228-230, 273-274, 293-295, 346, 372, 594-596, 601-607, 644, 788-791, 830-831, 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229.  
 council of state meets in, **22.** 906-9, 910-22, 926-9, 931-4, 947-8, 959-62, 964-7.  
 court act disallowed, **6.** 700-701, 707, 733.  
 court for, **23.** 256, 946, 947, 990.  
 court house in, **23.** 102.  
 court of admiralty proposed for, **10.** 580.  
 court proceeding at on trial of regulators, **8.** 507-511.  
 courts to be held in, **6.** 168.  
 Cox made custodian of capitol, **16.** 161, 163; **19.** 115.  
 Craik moves on, **15.** 440.  
 cruiser needed for, **7.** 202.  
 Davis supt. of public buildings, **20.** 571.  
 defence of against regulators considered, **8.** 681-682, 684, 686, 687, 688-690, 691, 694.  
 DeGraffenried goes to, **1.** 915; returns to, **1.** 921, 923-924.  
 discovery of magazine of Martin, **11.** 255-256.  
 distillery in, **8.** xlvii, 154, 496.  
 Dobbs on as proposed capital, **6.** 967.  
 eclipse in, **13.** 450.  
 effects of storm, **8.** 72-75, 89, 92, 115, 131, 159-160, 194.  
 election frauds in, **3.** 301; **4.** 496.  
 estimated cost of palace, **7.** 542-543.  
 evacuated by Br., **15.** 626.  
 first revisal printed at, **4.** xiv.  
 former name of, **1.** 933.  
 fortified, **1.** 949; against regulators, **8.** 501.

founded, **1.** 910, 922.  
 frauds in election in, **5.** 243, 244, 245, 246; examined, **4.** 499, 500.  
 French agent for, **15.** 366.  
 French vessel arrives in, **13.** 155.  
 general court fixed at, **4.** 1087; held in, **23.** 256, 257, 261; should be at, **4.** 833.  
 given representation in assembly, **10.** 1007.  
 growing, **9.** 281, 310, 637.  
 Houston hanged and burned in effigy, **7.** 125.  
 Husband jailed in, **7.** 743-744.  
 illicit trade, **16.** 681-683.  
 income of school for 3 years, **9.** 271-273.  
 incorporated, **6.** 333-334.  
 Indian war near, **1.** 954.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
 journals of Prov. Cong. held at, **10.** 649-477.  
 land office opened at, **4.** 53.  
 lands of willed by Pollock, **22.** 291.  
 lauds Tryon and condemns regulators, **10.** 1019-25.  
 letters from on loyalist uprising, **10.** 452; on war preparations, **10.** 243.  
 loan office opened in, **13.** 362; to be established in, **24.** 130.  
 location, **5.** 204.  
 mail route from, **5.** 684, 731-732.  
 manufactory of pot and pearl ashes in, **9.** 270.  
 Martin on excitement over war stores, **10.** 273; on school troubles in, **9.** 304-306; proc. of ontaking cannon in, **10.** 145.  
 members in assem., **3.** 285, 288, 289, 562, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 733, 773, 815, 1154, 1170, 1231; **5.** 53, 54, 232, 256, 522, 529, 1111; **6.** 77, 135, 363, 662, 672, 673, 801, 894, 1150, 1260; **7.** 284, 343, 473; **8.** 303; **9.** 448, 734, 1188, 1196; **12.** 656; **13.** 645, 785, 914; **16.** 2, 29; **17.** 265, 715, 878; **18.** 227, 269-270, 817; **19.** 234, 334, 489, 718; **20.** 120; **21.** 3, 195, 872, 885, 890.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 4, 39.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 505, 915.  
 memorial to Tryon on school, **7.** 35-36.  
 militia gathering in, **15.** 639; or-



- ganization of, **10.** 196, 205, 285, 287, 291, 471, 518, 530, 539, 558, 559, 563, 564, 577, 579, 584; stationed at, **10.** 456-457; to assemble at, **15.** 632; to be dismissed, **10.** 475; to be ordered out, **5.** li.
- newspaper in, **16.** 1000; **17.** 128.
- no money for public buildings, **4.** 1292.
- nom. for capital, **16.** 90; **22.** 29; as place for assembly, **12.** 59, 65; **17.** 311, 337; **19.** 578, 587, 623, 645; **20.** 29, 49, 198, 207, 373, 388, 518; **21.** 64, 215, 282, 585, 630, 773, 778, 818, 822, 827, 830, 927, 935, 987, 991, 997, 1001.
- note on act to encourage, **3.** 193.
- number members in assem., **5.** 87; ships entering at, **5.** 314.
- on post route, **7.** 149, 413, 454, 455.
- oyer and t. ct. to be held in, **5.** 569-570.
- palace in quoted, **16.** 910.
- Palatines return to, **1.** 957.
- petitions for and against paper money, **17.** 349; for relief, **8.** 131.
- plan of to be authenticated, **13.** 613, 727, 728; of town adopted by assembly, **5.** 1078.
- post from, **5.** 1038, 1101; **6.** 1058.
- powder in, **12.** 559, 662; removed from, **22.** 940.
- preparation for trial of regulators, **8.** 696.
- press set up in, **23.** 314.
- prison guarded against regulators, **8.** 683-684.
- prisoners confined in, **14.** 333, 697.
- privateers bring prizes into, **11.** 416; fitted out from, **10.** 637, 638, 788, 831-837; **11.** xx; **13.** iv; **15.** 686; make prize, **14.** 748; rendezvous at, **14.** iv.
- proceedings of court in to try regulators, **8.** 528-32.
- property confiscated in, **16.** 333.
- Prov. Cong. held in, **9.** 1028, 1029, 1030, 1038, 1041-1049, 1107, 1177.
- provision for preservation of public records in, **7.** 963-964; for prison in, **5.** 567-568.
- provisions removed from, **14.** 92, 96-97; sent to, **1.** 951-952.
- public offices fixed at, **23.** 252-267, 339, 348.
- public stores removed from, **12.** 422-423; to be removed from, **14.** 490.
- quit rents paid at, **4.** 186, 205, 400, 401; **25.** 217.
- reception of French treaty in, **13.** vi.
- records to be kept in, **4.** 1024, 1025; removed to, **8.** 371, 389, 392, 399, 440-441, 445, 452, 480; to be removed from, **6.** 767-768; to be removed to, **7.** 9, 259, 529.
- regulators in, **7.** xxxii; to be jailed in, **7.** 742-743; to be tried in, **8.** 495.
- report on palace in, **8.** 7-8.
- represented in assem., **3.** xiv; **23.** 79, 251, 980.
- request that it be made the capital, **6.** xxiv-xxv.
- rescue of Husband from threatened, **8.** 494-495, 497-498, 500-501.
- results of removal of capital, **6.** 580.
- rioting in over enlistments, **13.** 142-143.
- Safety Com. of, **10.** 212; C. of S. to on need of powder, etc., **11.** 308-309; **11.** 312; proceedings, **10.** 105, 115-116, 137-138, 139-140, 152, 158, 233, 234, 271, 417; to Wilmington S. C. on fasting and prayer day, etc., **10.** 65-66; Wilmington S. C. to on public affairs, **10.** 73-74.
- salt in, **14.** 493; sold in, **12.** 101; to be sold, **12.** 244-245, 425, 426, 431, 433.
- school in, **6.** 1048; **7.** 98, 104, 458; **9.** 310; **13.** 335-336; **14.** 128; school bill noticed, **8.** 6; school house used by assembly, **9.** 590; school trouble in, **9.** 244, 281, 317, 318.
- seat of gov't, **7.** xx.
- selected as most eligible for capital, **6.** 832, 835.
- settled by Palatines and Swiss, **8.** 728.
- sickness in, **17.** 186.
- site bought from King Taylor, **1.** 932.
- size of public buildings in fixed, **4.** 1062-1063.
- smallpox in, **13.** 792; **14.** vi, 66, 77, 86, 96, 296, 302; **15.** 443, 600; **24.** 333.
- stamp act in, **7.** ix.
- stores to be removed from, **15.** 455.
- subscriptions taken to aid Boston, **9.** 1116.
- supreme ct. to be held in, **5.** 259.
- threatened by British, **14.** vii, 105,

- 125, 128; **15.** 214; **16.** 594, 601;  
by regulators, **8.** 260, 262; **22.** 408,  
409, 410.  
time of courts, **5.** 666.  
Tomlinson on school troubles in, **9.**  
245-248.  
trade to, **13.** iv; of increases, **7.** 499;  
to be protected, **10.** 352.  
troops stationed at, **10.** 243.  
troubles in recruiting, **13.** 144-145,  
156; to get accomodations, **4.** 1166.  
**Tryon** offers to pay wine licence for,  
**7.** 128; on palace in, **7.** 442.  
unsafe for salt, **14.** 495.  
vendue master for, **18.** 172, 174,  
178, 189, 391, 397, 398, 413, 420;  
elected, **20.** 523, 538; **21.** 70, 91.  
visited by regulators, **8.** 546.  
voting place in, **2.** 214.  
Whitfield in, **6.** 1060-1.  
yellow fever in, **7.** 154.  
**Newbern**, bark, arrives in port, **13.** 36.  
**Newbern** (parole), **22.** 873.  
**Newbern Academy**, act to incorporate,  
**24.** 607-9, 825.  
**Newbern and Edenton division**, to  
elect representative, **25.** 1-3.  
**Newbern brigade**, officers for, **10.** 625-  
626.  
**Newbern Circuit Court**, clerk for, **23.**  
254.  
**Newbern distr<sup>ct</sup>**, **7.** 486, 690; **8.** iv,  
508, 528, 529, 530, 689; **10.** 187,  
193, 214, 345, 463, 581, 925; **13.**  
141, 319, 363, 414, 416, 419, 643,  
683, 684, 752, 897; **14.** vii, 4, 41,  
111, 326, 338, 407, 436, 459; **15.**  
151, 358, 435, 449, 453, 461, 495, 530,  
586, 649, 686; **16.** 119, 123, 157, 172,  
210, 285, 291, 395, 448, 451, 494,  
536, 545, 550, 702, 703, 705, 708, 718,  
743, 959; **17.** vii, 107, 277, 278, 303,  
387, 649, 679, 680, 692, 693, 710, 760,  
772, 774, 823, 857, 859, 941, 960;  
**18.** 60, 165, 169, 195, 387, 394, 395,  
419, 427, 804; **19.** 34, 51, 73, 77,  
108, 119, 122, 123, 133, 145, 147,  
157, 166, 185, 188, 196, 201, 202, 209,  
223, 259, 264, 271, 297, 311, 317,  
318, 328, 339, 370, 443, 444, 475, 477,  
478, 550, 628, 638, 650, 679, 689, 711,  
760, 769, 782, 835, 838, 910; **20.**  
5, 52, 78, 89, 248, 395, 440, 454, 472,  
548, 564; **21.** 173, 289, 301, 384, 413,  
416, 516, 639, 643, 663, 676, 685,  
721, 848, 1022, 1031, 1039, 1040,  
1047, 1056; **22.** 545-6, 844, 846, 953,  
955, 962, 963; **23.** 670, 688, 705,  
820, 821, 822, 872, 874, 962, 990,  
991; **24.** 37, 48, 50, 132, 161, 227,  
244, 273, 290, 749, 813, 890; **26.** 52.  
act for public buildings in, **23.** 744-  
5, 832; for store in, **24.** 323; for  
tax for public buildings, **24.** 522,  
699; on jurors, **23.** 575; **25.** 422;  
to alter time of court, **23.** 545-6;  
**24.** 664-8; to put into Eastern  
riding, **25.** 65-7.  
aid not to be expected from, **14.** 458.  
bad behavior of, **15.** 423.  
bill for jail for, **7.** 555, 556, 559, 564,  
573, 575, 581, 582, 593, 623, 668;  
for tax in, etc., **21.** 285, 293, 316,  
638, 688; for tax for jail, **21.** 843,  
856, 1004, 1016, 1019, 1028; for pub-  
lic buildings, **19.** 423, 457, 473,  
751, 754, 800, 817; to alter time of  
court, **19.** 470, 817-818; **21.** 248,  
322-3, 610, 793, 797, 812, 957, 966,  
998; to repair public buildings, **19.**  
159, 160, 189, 202, 277, 279, 313,  
316, 328.  
bond of clerk, **7.** 677-678.  
brig. gen. elected for, **13.** 754, 755,  
756, 807, 808, 811; **17.** 412-413, 415;  
**20.** 100, 103.  
coms'r for on confiscation, **24.** 662;  
on exports, **10.** 473-474; on pen-  
sions, **24.** 736; on provisions, **15.**  
200.  
confiscated property to be sold, **18.**  
191, 223.  
counties included in, **15.** 377; **23.**  
692.  
district auditors for, **24.** 373, 387,  
423.  
draft from, **15.** 494; **22.** 553.  
established for judicial purposes, **23.**  
550-63.  
extent, **7.** 477.  
horses impressed, **17.** 939-940.  
judges for, **12.** 109; **22.** 907.  
jurors for, **23.** 575.  
members of Council of Safety for,  
**10.** 619.  
militia officers and troops from, **24.**  
340, 341; ordered out, **16.** 34-35;  
organization of, **10.** 625-626, 629,  
639, 643, 687, 694, 944; **11.** xi, xix;  
**24.** 1-5, 190, 358; return of, **22.**  
1022; to be raised, **17.** 698, 776,  
777.  
money from for Cont. Line, **24.** 567.  
navigation coms'r for, **24.** 403.

- officers for, **12.** 100, 103, 109; **16.** 148, 167, 168, 169, 175; **18.** 449, 458; for troops, **10.** 518.  
orders for, **16.** 635.  
Prov. Council for, **10.** 214, 283, 350, 414.  
provisions in to be sold, **24.** 394.  
report on sales of confiscated property in, **21.** 155.  
Safety Com. of organized and duties, **10.** 208, 215; proceedings, **10.** 414-417, 423, 444-445, 451, 456-457, 459-465, 472.  
threatened, **16.** 25.  
time of ct., **7.** 605, 643.  
treasurer for, **13.** 765-766; **18.** 804, 806, 817; **24.** 259; to report on public money, **13.** 847, 849, 940.  
troops located in, **10.** 878; of to stay in N. C., **24.** 405; to be raised in, **24.** 155-6, 157, 199, 369, 372, 415.  
**Newbern Gazette**, **9.** 1041; **17.** 425.  
**Newberry, John**, enters caveat, **6.** 635.  
**Newberry, Jos.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Newberry, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 235.  
**Newberry, Wm.**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Newberry, Wm.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Newberry District, S. C.**, Lutherans in, **8.** 778.  
**Newbey.** See **Newby.**  
**Newbey, Jacob**, in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Newbey, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Newbey, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Newbey, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Newbey, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Newbey, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 365.  
**Newbould, Wm.**, a J. P., **17.** 922.  
**Newbry, Robert**, army pay, **17.** 235.  
**Newburgh, N. Y. (?)**, **16.** 813.  
**Newburn, John**, in army, **15.** 718.  
**Newbury, Capt.**, dead, **15.** 757.  
**Newbury, Wm.**, asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.  
**Newby.** See **Newbey.**  
**Newby, —**, law suit, **1.** 587.  
**Newby, Sergt.**, carries ammunition to Hillsboro, **15.** 471.  
**Newby, Benj.**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Newby, Elizabeth**, imported, **1.** 651.  
**Newby, Frances**, allowance to, **13.** 911.  
pensioned, **19.** 82, 83.  
resolve in favor of, **16.** 124, 125.  
**Newby, Francis**, quit rents of, **22.** 250, 253.  
**Newby (Nuby), Gabriel**, **1.** 590-1.  
attorney, **1.** 489, 532.  
buys, **1.** 652; and sells land, **1.** 489, 523.  
has orphans bound to him, **1.** 577.  
in Cary rebellion, **1.** 806, 807.  
petitions for land, **2.** 226.  
proves letter of att'y, **1.** 490; will, **1.** 490.  
road overseer, **1.** 550.  
witness, **1.** 532.  
**Newby, Gab.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby, Henry W.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
**Newby (Nuby), James**, buys land, **1.** 577, 609.  
imports persons, **1.** 651.  
sells land, **1.** 577.  
**Newby, James**, exempted, **4.** 497.  
**Newby, James**, imported, **1.** 651.  
**Newby, Jas.**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Newby, Jesse**, applies for marriage licences, etc., **11.** 426, 429.  
**Newby, Jesse**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby (Nuby), John**, buys, **1.** 651.  
**Newby, John**, imported, **1.** 651.  
**Newby, John**, resists impressment, **2.** 56.  
**Newby, Joseph**, drafted Quaker, **13.** 274-275, 289, 290.  
**Newby, Jos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby, Magdalen**, imported, **1.** 651.  
**Newby, Mark**, act to vest slaves in heirs of, **25.** 100.  
certificate to drafted Quakers, **13.** 275.  
frees slaves and bill to vest same in heirs, **21.** 761, 762, 768, 813, 914, 923, 966, 981, 1004, 1020.  
presents address to assembly, **9.** 176.  
**Newby, Mary**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby, Mary (widow)**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby, Mathew**, army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Newby, Matthew**, army pay, **17.** 236.  
army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Newby, Sam.**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Newby, Sam.**, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Newby, Sam.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Newby, Sarah**, sells land, **1.** 577.  
**Newby, Thos.**, certificates to, **13.** 274-275.  
presents address to assembly, **9.** 176-177.  
**Newby, Thomas**, claims allowed, **6.** 742.  
**Newby, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 375.



Newby, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 523.  
 Newby, Thos., road inspector, **24**. 299.  
 Newby, Whaley, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Newby (Nuby), Wm., buys, **1**. 613.  
 Newby, Wm., certificate to drafted Quakers, **13**. 275.  
 Newby's Point, act on ferry, **23**. 419, 475, 594, 752-3; **25**. 311-12, 348, 369, 479-80.  
 bill for ferry at, **5**. 271, 272, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 295, 296, 297, 300-301, 310, 834, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 853, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6**. 852, 854, 855, 856, 861, 891, 917, 920, 921, 924, 928-929, 939; **7**. 561, 562, 587, 651.  
 ferry from, **23**. 893, 896.  
 Newcassie, **7**. 855.  
 Newcastle, Holles, Duke of, **3**. 49, 85, 87, 128, 133, 496, 501, 502, 534, 630; **4**. 23, 201; **5**. 561.  
 address on Everard transmitted to, **3**. 25.  
 advised of frauds in lands, **3**. 528.  
 at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Board of Trade to on appointment of Johnston, **3**. 439; on instructions, **3**. 86; on Everard's sale of land, **3**. 83; on Indian affairs, **3**. 345; on Johnston's instructions, **3**. 497-498; on seal, **3**. 120.  
 Burrington to on failure to get his pay, and its results, **3**. 625; on public affairs, **3**. 142-156, 437-438, 626-627, 628-629.  
 case of Rice, Ashe and Montgomery against Burrington, **3**. 356-368.  
 complaints to, **3**. 240, 249; against Everard, **3**. 62, 64, 126; against Lovick, **3**. 205.  
 Dunbar to on nature and value of office of escheator, **4**. 208.  
 Everard to on illegal land warrants, etc., **3**. 18-20; letters from ment'd, **3**. 31, 61-62, 63, 64, 74-75, 101.  
 Johnston to on raising soldiers, **4**. 421; on S. C. affairs, **3**. 393-394.  
 letter on Lord Carteret's share, **4**. 639.  
 letters to and from ment'd, **3**. 64, 395, 461; **4**. 555, 585, 674, 797.  
 memorial of Burrington to, on Smith, **3**. 373-375.  
 on proposed treaty with Cherokees, **3**. 129.  
 places in N. C. in gift of, **3**. 80.

proprietors seal sent to, **4**. 214  
 report on boundary survey sent to, **3**. 1; on N. C. to be sent to, **3**. 137, 138, 277, 315-316, 317.  
 sends complaints against Everard to Board of Trade, **3**. 126.  
 to Board of Trade on appointment of Burrington, **3**. 65-6, 124; of Johnston, **3**. 438; on transmitting Porter's letter, **3**. 81.  
 to prepare instructions for King's signature, **3**. 500; warrant for Johnston's commission, **3**. 475; warrant for seal, **3**. 80.  
 Webber and others to on proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.  
 Yorke to on transfer of C. to King, **2**. 769-770.  
 Newcastle, Holles, Duke of, **7**. 229; **9**. 1092; **11**. 78, 79.  
 appoints Hall chief justice, **11**. 74.  
 Blakeney to on Carthagenia expedition, **15**. 752.  
 Board of Trade to on instructions to Horsey, **11**. 30.  
 commissions of Moseley, Wheatley, **11**. 101, 110.  
 letters to on Carthagenia expedition, **11**. 42, 43, 44; on recruits, **15**. 753.  
 notifies Board of Trade of release of 1-8 of C. to Carteret and surrender of 7-8 to King, **11**. 79.  
 signs commissions of Germain, Montgomerie, Rice and Smith, **11**. 7, 8, 9, 18; of Rutherford, **6**. 757.  
 to retire with pension, **5**. 447.  
 Newcastle, Thomas, Duke of, Porter to on blank land warrants, etc., **3**. 51-52; on warrants and surveys of land, **3**. 17-18.  
 Newcastle, Robert, sends commission to Rice, **3**. 414.  
 Newcastle, Del., **18**. 683.  
 Newcastle, Eng., DeGraffenried leaves from, **1**. 911.  
 Newcastle House, **6**. 12; **9**. 83.  
 Newcomb, Thos., printer, **1**. 634.  
 Newcomer, act to relieve from levies, **23**. 3.  
 Newel, Bell, in militia, **22**. 263.  
 Newel, Frances, in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Newel, Jno., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Newel, Wm., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Newell, Mr., and Indian affairs, **22**. 999, 1000, 1001.  
 Newell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Newell, Nathan, army rank, **16**. 1126.

- Newell, Samuel, a J. P., **22**. 719.  
 Newens, Wm., and grant to, **4**. 677.  
 Newfound Church, **5**. 1190.  
 Newfoundland, **3**. 64; **7**. 459; **9**. 348; **10**. 322.  
   colony on, **1**. 225.  
   exports from Wilmington to be stopped, **9**. 1285.  
   fisheries of, **3**. xvi, 50.  
   fishery on coast of stopped, **9**. 1186;  
   on Grand Banks allowed, **16**. 750-751, 758; **17**. 6, 7.  
   in vice admiralty dist. of Halifax, **11**. 218.  
   may import salt direct, **1**. 501.  
   no vessel to load for, **9**. 1281.  
   trade with to cease, **10**. 12.  
 Newfoundland (estate), **2**. 524.  
 Newgate Prison, **3**. 19; **9**. 816.  
   Culpepper confined in, **1**. 332.  
   inmates of in N. C., **1**. 767.  
   names of regulators inserted in calendar of, **9**. 274.  
   prisoners of to be transported, **1**. 477-478.  
 Newgate Street, London, **6**. 563.  
 Newham, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Newham, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1127.  
 Newington, **11**. 397, 483, 484, 485, 497, 572, 587, 597, 614, 616; **13**. 28, 29, 30, 39, 42, 54, 59, 60, 79, 80, 81, 116, 141, 331, 373, 387; **14**. 74, 96, 163, 198, 203; **15**. 685; **16**. 958; **20**. 748; **21**. 461; **22**. 904, 905.  
 Newkirk, Bryant, witness for Devane, **15**. 787.  
 Newlan, Maurice, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Newland, James, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Newlin (Newland), James, petition, **21**. 285, 297, 359, 682, 694.  
 Newman, —, petition on salt and answer, **14**. 444-445.  
 Newman, Capt., **5**. 161.  
 Newman, Capt., resigns, **22**. 314.  
 Newman, Andrew, chairman Safety Com. of Salisbury, **10**. 760.  
 Newman, Dr. Anthony, **20**. 263.  
   coms'r on buildings, **24**. 149, 693, 844; on pension claims, **24**. 736; on school, **24**. 690.  
   in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 33, 49, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 23, 135, 208, 234, 235, 239, 263, 274, 282, 295, 299, 324, 334, 335, 354, 388, 395; on com. of assem., **16**. 46.  
   nom. for C. of S., **21**. 386, 703.  
   pay to, **22**. 850.  
   petition, **19**. 594, 600, 655, 658; in matter of Dunn and Boote, **10**. 136.  
   surgeon general, **7**. 829.  
 Newman, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1127.  
 Newman, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Newman, John, land grant dealyed, **4**. 1241.  
 Newman, John, law suits, **2**. 84, 102.  
 Newman, John, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Newman, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 235.  
   army rank, **16**. 1127.  
 Newman, Nathaniel, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Newman, Reuben, army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Newman, Reuben, in army, **15**. 730.  
 Newman, Richard, resurvey granted to, **4**. 961.  
 Newman, Thos., act to emancipate slave of, **25**. 37.  
 Newman, Wm., exempted, **6**. 154.  
 Newnam (Newname), Rev. Mr., **2**. 585; **25**. 183.  
   soon dies, **2**. 531.  
 Newnam, Thos. witnesses will, **22**. 297.  
 Newnan, John, building coms'r, **24**. 523.  
 Newota, signs treaty, **17**. 585.  
 Newport, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1124.  
 Newport, Wm. W., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Newport, Nicholas, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Newport, Peter, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Newport, Wm. W., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Newport, **18**. 571.  
   bill for ease of militia of, **12**. 180, 181, 212, 213, 225, 227, 254, 346-347, 354, 388, 391, 404; **8**. 358.  
   petition on salt works at, **12**. 284.  
 Newport (Tyrrell Co.), act to establish, **25**. 34-5.  
 Newport, R. I., **5**. 1164; **14**. 567; **15**. 706 (?).  
   British retire to, **13**. 211; **22**. 977, 978.  
 Newport, schooner, **18**. 566.  
 Newport Channel, inspection at, **23**. 641.  
 Newport Chapel, **7**. 99.  
 Newport News, Va., battle near, **17**. 992.

- Newport Parish, Va., 1. 661.  
 Newport River, 2. 302; 4. 1040; 5. 345; 6. 326, 565, 608, 1048; 23. 221.  
   chapel on, 6. 266.  
   salt works on, 10. 986, 988.  
 News, method of transmission, 9. 1229-1239.  
 Newsbrook, 2. 306.  
 Newsbury, 11. 803.  
 Newsom, Aaron, army pay, 17. 236.  
   army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newsom, Amos, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, 6. 982-983.  
 Newsom, Boothe, army pay, 17. 235.  
   army rank, 16. 1126.  
   in Davidson's Co., 14. 294.  
   receives pay for soldiers, 17. 235.  
 Newsom, Darby, army pay, 17. 236.  
 Newsom, Nathelrid, army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newsom, Randal, in militia, 17. 1060.  
 Newsom, Randolph, army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newsom, Robert, army pay, 17. 235.  
   army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newsom, Thos., army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newsome, Jacob, pensioner, 22. 78.  
 Newson, Aaron, army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newson, Joel, juror, 4. 521.  
 Newson, Randl., army raank, 16. 1124.  
 Newspapers, 20. 251, 268, 282, 605; 21. 863, 867, 999.  
   and pamphlets, sent to, N. C., 10. 86.  
   in Charleston, 17. 128.  
   in Hillsboro, 17. 491.  
   in Newbern, 16. 1000; 17. 128.  
   in 1753, 5. 36.  
   in Wilmington, 11. 786; 22. 572.  
   littleness of, 19. 976-977.  
   proposal to establish, 15. 647.  
   scarcity of, 15. 17.  
   sent by Penn, 10. 450.  
   sent to N. C., 10. 721.  
 Newsum, Jno. in militia, 22. 282.  
 Newton, Mr., deputy ass't P. M. G., 15. 247.  
 Newton, Benjn., pensioner, 22. 79.  
 Newton, Christian, tried for larceny, 2. 821, 826-827.  
 Newton, Donnham, to export goods to secure arms and ammunition, 10. 339.  
 Newton, Edwd., army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newton, Edwd., army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newton, Geo., takes oath, 22. 177.  
 Newton, George, voter, 15. 237.  
 Newton, Isaac, petition, 16. 69; 19. 40. 41.  
 Newton, Jesse, army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newton, John, pay to, 22. 485.  
 Newton, John, pay to, 22. 491.  
 Newton, Jos., army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newton, Levi, receives clothing, 16. 619.  
 Newton, Levy, army rank, 16. 1126.  
 Newton, Patrick, army pay, 17. 235.  
   army rank, 16. 1127.  
 Newton, Stephen, army pay, 17. 235.  
 Newton, Thos., in militia, 22. 383.  
 Newton, Thos., to be att'y gen. 1. 464.  
 Newton, error for Newington, 13. 42.  
 Newton (Newtown, New Town), 4. v. 216, 372, 373, 464, 465, 502, 607; 23. 292.  
   act to erect into town and call Wilmington, 23. 133-135, 146, 335, 445-447; repealed and to be re-enacted, 5. 92, 116, 405-407; should be repealed, 5. 151; to incorporate, 22. 263.  
   bill to change name to Wilmington, 4. 235; to erect into Wilmington, 4. 482, 483, 485, 492, 511, 512, 513, 515; to establish courts at, 4. 510.  
   chancery court fixed at, 4. 441.  
   complaints of double voting on bill to change name to Wilmington, 4. 448-453, 462, 482, 483, 485, 486-487.  
   council held at, 4. 48-53, 216-222, 271, 277-281, 328-331, 333-336, 342-350, 850, 852.  
   Court of Exchequer to be held at, 4. 44; court of oyer and terminer to be held at, 4. 45, 218, 335.  
   erected and advantages, 4. 418.  
   land office to be opened at, 4. 40.  
   opposition to act to change name to Wilmington, 4. 612.  
   petition from, 4. 43; for location of courts at, 4. 509-510.  
   prisoners condemned at o. & t. ct., 4. 337.  
   quit rents payable at, 4. 187, 205, 400, 401; 25. 218.  
   See also Wilmington.  
 Newton, 8. 732, 751, 754.  
 Newton, act to change name to Wadesboro, 24. 949.  
   bill to change name to Wadesboro,



- 20.** 156, 159, 174, 177, 185, 339, 352, 377.  
 See also Wadesboro.  
**Newton Church**, history, **8.** 750, 752.  
**Newtonian Principles**, **19.** 925.  
**Niagara**, **5.** 428, 430, 431, 433, 434, 464, 568.  
     fort needed at, **5.** 465, 467, 468, 476.  
     French fort at, **5.** 222.  
     not surrendered, **17.** 588.  
     proposed attack on, **5.** 11.  
     to be attacked, **5.** 400.  
**Niagara Falls**, **5.** 385; **16.** 924.  
**Niagara Fort**, **5.** 464; **10.** 780, 781.  
**Niagara River**, **5.** 464.  
**Nicols.** See Nichols.  
**Nicols (Nicholson?)**, Samuel, imports persons, **1.** 394.  
**Nicolson.** See Nicholson.  
**Nicolson (Nicholson?)** Christopher, imported, **1.** 394.  
**Nicolson**, Hannah, imported, **1.** 394.  
**Nicolson**, Samuel, imported, **1.** 394.  
**Nicely**, Wm., land to, **24.** 629-30.  
**Nichals**, David, in militia, **22.** 352.  
**Nichals**, Hennery, in militia, **22.** 352.  
**Nichelston**, James, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
**Nichola**, Lewis, petition of ment'd, **17.** 570.  
**Nicholas.** See Nickolas.  
**Nicholas**, slave, sells powder, **10.** 159.  
**Nicholas**, Mr., furnishes information on keeping public accounts, **8.** 152.  
**Nicholas**, Arch., land grant to, **4.** 217.  
     opposes land grant, **4.** 963.  
**Nicholas**, C., J. P., **18.** 413.  
**Nicholas**, George witnesses account of Miller, **1.** 267.  
**Nicholas (Nickolas)**, George, appears before assembly for petitioners, **5.** 201.  
     atty gen. and sick, **5.** 515-16, 553-54.  
     enters caveat on sale of Spanish wrecks, **4.** 1251.  
     land grant to, **4.** 948, 1241, 1248,  
     letter of ment'd, **5.** 649.  
     nominated for treasurer, **4.** 1058, 1059, 1060.  
     rights proved, **4.** 1036.  
     to Dobbs on state of atty general-ship, **5.** 347-350.  
**Nicholas**, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1123.  
**Nicholas**, Hancock, army rank, **16.** 1196.  
**Nicholas**, Jacob, on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252.  
**Nicholas**, James, a J. P., **5.** 654.  
**Nicholas**, James, in army, **13.** 516.  
**Nicholas**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1123.  
**Nicholas**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1126.  
**Nicholas**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Nicholas**, John, arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
**Nicholas**, John, letter on customs laws, **1.** 458-459.  
     signs order establishing Bd. of T. and F. P., **1.** 223.  
     secretary of Privy Council, **1.** 348.  
**Nicholas**, Sir Nicholas, at council, **1.** 74, 75.  
**Nicholas**, Richard Carter, **9.** 1234.  
     to N. C. Assembly on counterfeiting, **11.** 241.  
**Nicholas**, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1123.  
**Nicholas**, Thos., in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Nicholas**, Thos., rights proved, **4.** 625.  
**Nicholas**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Nicholass**, Geo., in militia, **22.** 280.  
**Nicholites**, petition referred to com., **12.** 788-789, 847, 850.  
**Nicholls**, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.  
**Nicholls' Literary Illustrations**, reprint from, **1.** 825-827.  
**Nicholl's Paraphrase**, **2.** 584.  
**Nichols.** See Nicols. Nichals, Nicholls, Nickels,  
**Nichols**, Lieut., killed, **15.** 756, 757.  
**Nichols**, Maj., **12.** 461.  
**Nichols**, Agrippa, cornet, **10.** 941.  
     owes state, **21.** 1071.  
**Nichols**, Alex., land grant to, **4.** 277.  
**Nichols**, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 387.  
**Nichols**, Cuthburt, exempted, **7.** 938.  
**Nichols**, Davie, executed, **22.** 402.  
**Nichols (Nickols)**, Geo., army rank, **13.** 512; **16.** 1123.  
**Nichols**, Geo., in militia, **22.** 373.  
**Nichols**, Hancock, army pay, **17.** 235.  
**Nichols**, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Nichols**, Henry, juror, **4.** 519.  
**Nichols**, Hen., juror, **25.** 187.  
**Nichols**, Henry, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
**Nichols (Nicholls)**, Humphrey, claims allowed, **8.** 143; **22.** 845, 855.  
     debts due by, **8.** 278-279; as sheriff, **9.** 572.  
**Nichols**, Isaac, claim allowed, **22.** 402.  
**Nichols**, Jacob, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Nichols**, Jacob, allowance to, **22.** 857.  
**Nichols**, Jacob, army rank, **15.** 1126.  
**Nichols**, Jacob, militia captain, **24.** 367, 450.

- Nichols, James, army pay, **17.** 235.  
army rank, **16.** 1124.
- Nichols, James, dropped as a J. P., **5.** 825, 828.  
fails to appear before council, **5.** 825.  
summoned to council, **5.** 820.
- Nichols, James, juror, **4.** 520.
- Nichols, Jeremiah, army pay, **17.** 235.
- Nichols, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 421
- Nichols, Jeremiah, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- Nichols, Job, juror, **4.** 519.
- Nichols, Job, quit rents of, **22.** 249.
- Nichols, Joel, in militia, **17.** 1057.
- Nichols, Joel, pensioner, **22.** 78.
- Nichols, John, **10.** 348.
- Nichols, John, act to change name from Lytle, **25.** 30-1.
- Nichols, John, act to change names of children, **25.** 30-1.
- Nichols, John, allowance to, **19.** 335, 339.
- Nichols, John, army pay, **17.** 235.  
army rank, **16.** 1125.
- Nichols, John, claims, **5.** 307.
- Nichols, John, dist. auditor, **24.** 422-3, 537.
- Nichols, Jno., in militia, **22.** 308.
- Nichols, Jno., in militia, **22.** 387.
- Nichols, John, money due to, **16.** 129, 131.
- Nichols, John, money from, **21.** 1066.
- Nichols, John, on patrol, **10.** 25.
- Nichols (Nickols), Jno., petitions, **19.** 932, 934, 935.
- Nichols, John, sheriff, **21.** 1076.
- Nichols, John, town coms'r, **24.** 622.
- Nichols, John, voter, **15.** 237.
- Nichols, John, witness, **20.** 161.
- Nichols, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1127.
- Nichols, Joseph, on patrol, **10.** 25.
- Nichols, Julius, boundary and co. coms'r, **24.** 227, 228, 449.  
building coms'r, **23.** 685.  
county coms'r, **23.** 626, 627.  
debts due by, **8.** 278-279; as sheriff, **9.** 572.  
to procure arms, **10.** 524.
- Nichols, Julius, Jr., wagoner, **15.** 477.
- Nichols, Keziah, act to change name from Lytle, **25.** 30-1.
- Nichols, Nancy, act to change name from Lytle, **25.** 30-1.
- Nichols, Richard, in Indian war, **10.** 759.
- Nichols, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 235.
- Nichols, Samuel, divider of estate, **2.** 550.
- Nichols, Samuel, soldier, **18.** 797.
- Nichols, Sarah, act to change names of children, **25.** 30-1.  
bill to change name of children, **21.** 354, 356, 375, 410, 683, 715, 720.
- Nichols (Michoals), Thos., court to be held at house of, **1.** 478-490.  
hires out man, **1.** 482.  
juror, **1.** 445, 447.  
law suit, **1.** 478, 480, 481-482, 483, 484, 486.
- Nichols, Thomas, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-2, **11.** 250-2.
- Nichols, Thos., to make deed, **24.** 530.
- Nichols, Thos., voter, **15.** 238.
- Nichols, W., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.
- Nichols, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1127.
- Nichols, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1126.
- Nichols, Wm., claims allowed, **9.** 225.
- Nichols, Wm., in army, **13.** 518.
- Nichols, Wm., in militia, **22.** 275.
- Nichols, Wm., in militia, **22.** 387.
- Nichols, Wm., not exempted, **6.** 808.
- Nichols, Willis, in militia, **9.** 296.
- Nicholson. See Nicolson, Nickolson, Nicols.
- Nicholson (Nickollson), —, law suit, **2.** 149.
- Nicholson, Mr., **14.** 520.
- Nicholson, Col., ment'd, **1.** 356.
- Nicholson, Lieut., on court martial, **12.** 514, 536.  
on guard, **12.** 548.  
on picket, **12.** 512.
- Nicholson, Alex. N., clerk of Asso'n., **5.** 1186.
- Nicholson, Benj., buys land, **1.** 609.  
land lapses, **2.** 72.
- Nicholson, Benj., in militia, **22.** 374.
- Nicholson, Benj., receipts bill, **22.** 435.
- Nicholson, Christopher, seized by rebels, **1.** 250.  
signs Quaker petition, **1.** 252.
- Nicholson, Christopher, exempted from taxation, **13.** 834.
- Nicholson, Christopher, in militia, **22.** 353.  
in assembly, **16.** 2; **17.** 919.
- Nicholson, Edward, petition, **19.** 65, 70-71; on paroles, **16.** 101, 102; **19.** 125.
- Nicholson, Francis, **2.** 144, 319, 320, 722.  
at council, **1.** 505, 570.

- attends council on N. C. boundary dispute, **1**. 372.
- Board of Trade to on boundary dispute, **1**. 525-526; on forfeiture of Proprietary charters, **1**. 539-540.
- builds Fort King George, **2**. 764.
- comes out as visitor general, **2**. 46, 53.
- commission of shown to N. C. commissioners, **1**. 506.
- commissioned to enquire into disorders in N. C., **2**. 8-10.
- congratulated by Walker, **1**. 512, 514.
- estimates arms needed in S. C., **198**; outfit needed against Indians, **2**. 189.
- expected, **2**. 122, 123, 131, 138; in Va., **2**. 20, 21.
- forwards letter, **1**. 887.
- gift to churches, **1**. 572; **2**. 133, 292; to St. Paul's parish, **1**. 597; **2**. 119; to be secured, **1**. 830.
- gov. of S. C., **3**. 81-2.
- hopes to be gov. of S. C., **2**. 518, 519.
- letter of H. Walker to, **1**. 511-512, 513-14, 516-17.
- letters from, **2**. 118, 218.
- Ludwell to on N. C. affairs, **1**. 364-365.
- Moseley to on plate for churches, **2**. 133-134.
- on people of N. C., **2**. x.
- on proprietary colonies, **1**. 541-543.
- Pollock to on church and other affairs, **2**. 137-138.
- Rainsford to on libraries and school masters, **2**. 75-76.
- signs action of council on boundary, **1**. 614.
- to Board of T. on boundary, **1**. 529-530; on N. C. affairs, 366, 367, 371; on Proprietary gov'ts, **1**. 527-528.
- to confirm Urmstone, **1**. 888.
- to get information on proprietary gov'ts, **1**. 540, 541.
- to Gov. Harvey on Va. boundary, **1**. 508-510.
- to Gov. Walker on boundary, **1**. 514-515; on pirates, **1**. 518-519.
- to provide cruiser, **1**. 468.
- to settle Cary troubles, **2**. 56.
- Urmston to on church affairs, **2**. 125-128; on his misfortunes, **2**. 116-117; on N. C. affairs, **2**. 76-78.
- vestry of St. Pauls to on church affairs, **2**. 120-121.
- Walker to on Coxe's patent, **1**. 528-529-530.
- Nicholson, Geo., allowance to, **22**. 827.
- Nicholson, George, land grant to, **4**. 642.
- Nicholson, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Nicholson, George, rights proved, **4**. 642.
- Nicholson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 235.
- army rank, **16**. 1124.
- Nicholson, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Nicholson, Isaac, in army, **15**. 730.
- Nicholson, Jas., custodian of palace, **18**. 221.
- Nicholson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Nicholson, Jeremiah, army pay, **17**. 230.
- Nicholson, John, **1**. 490.
- Nicholson, John, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Nicholson, John, army pay, **17**. 235.
- army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Nicholson, John, executor, **1**. 494.
- Nicholson, John, major, **10**. 205.
- Nicholson, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Nicholson, Joseph, **1**. 490.
- executors of, **1**. 494.
- will proved, **1**. 490.
- Nicholson, Josiah, in assembly, **4**. 1181.
- Nicholson, Josiah, in militia, **9**. 58.
- major of militia, **14**. 333.
- Nicholson, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Nicholson, Josiah, official bond as sheriff, **9**. 1062.
- Nicholson, Josiah, quit rents of, **22**. 247.
- Nicholson, Josiah, resigns as J. P., **21**. 208, 212, 580.
- Nicholson, Josias, juror, **4**. 520.
- Nicholson, Nath., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Nicholson, Nath., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Nicholson, Nathaniel, appraiser, **1**. 652.
- bond made null, **1**. 611.
- guardian, **1**. 564.
- juryman, **1**. 534.
- proves account, **1**. 618.
- receives estate, **1**. 486.
- road overseer, **1**. 651.
- witness, **1**. 563.
- Nicholson, Robt., army rank, **13**. 476; **16**. 1162.
- reports on Mebane's company, **15**. 724-5.
- resigns, **14**. 316.



- Nicholson, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 896.
- Nicholson (Nickolson), Samuel, a justice, **1**. 478-488, 493-496, 520, 522, 524, 531-535, 548-551.  
bond nullified, **1**. 626.  
divides estate, **1**. 486.  
executor, **1**. 490, 494.  
petition against, **1**. 608.  
witness, **1**. 524, 549.
- Nicholson, Sarah, estate proved, **1**. 619.
- Nicholson (Nickolson), Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 628, 638, 707.
- Nicholson, Thomas, presents address to assembly, **9**. 176-177.
- Nicholson, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Nicholson, Thos., town coms'r, **25**. 387.
- Nicholson, Wm., in assembly, **25**. 159.
- Nicholson, Wm., law suit, **1**. 593.
- Nicholton, Lt. on guard, **12**. 533.
- Nick, Major, Meherrin Indian, **2**. 644.
- Nickels, Richd., petitions, **19**. 935.
- Nick's, Malachi, army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nickles, John, claims allowed, **9**. 224.
- Nicklis, Hancock, in army, **15**. 735.
- Nickolas. See Nicholas.
- Nickolas, John, obtains judgment, **5**. 175.
- Nickollson, —, law suit, **2**. 95.
- Nickols. See Nichols.
- Nickols, Jas., in militia, **22**. 352.
- Nickols, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- Nickols, Wm., in militia, **22**. 352.
- Nickolson. See Nicholson.
- Nickolson, Edward, Jr., petitions for Wheatfield, **16**. 660.
- Nickolson, ship, **22**. 734.
- Nickorls, Coleman, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Nicks, Capt., imports goods, **16**. 681-683.
- Nicks, John, claims, **9**. 489.
- Nicks, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Nickson. See Nixon.
- Nickson, Richard, a J. P., **3**. 256-257.
- Nickson, Richd., juror, **25**. 189.
- Nickson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Nickson (Nixon), Thos., on Wilmington S. C., **10**. 141, 220.
- Nicol, Duncan, prisoner, **11**. 370.
- Nicolai, Rev. —, **8**. 767.
- Nicollie, John, witness, **5**. 329.
- Nicolls, Dr., **7**. 94.
- Nicolo (Nicholson?), Thos., assembly to meet at house of, **1**. 472.
- Nicols, Archibald, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Niel. See Neal, Neale, Neel, Neil, Neill.
- Niel, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Niel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Niel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1123.
- Niel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Niel, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Niel, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Niele, Andrew, recruiting officer, **22**. 929.
- Nieley, Wm., land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Niell, Wm., to Caswell on tea and answer, **20**. 727.
- Nielson, Jeremiah, building coms'r, **24**. 981.
- Nielson, John, allowance to, **22**. 866.
- Nielson's Ferry, **14**. 553.
- Niesky, Moravian settlement, **5**. 1150.
- Nigh (Nye), Peter, transports goods to N. C., **10**. 853, 854, 856.
- Night. See Knight.
- Night, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Night, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Night, George, in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Night, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 236.
- Night, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Night, John, **2**. 805.
- Night Walkers, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.
- Nighton, Jesse, to pay claims, **10**. 830.
- Nihinessicoe, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.
- Nihipeena, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.
- Nikins, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Niles, Philip, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Niles' Register, **17**. 133.
- Nil, Fran., juror, **25**. 190.
- Nil, Joseph, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Nilson. See Nelson.
- Nilson, David, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Nilson, Walter, lands of, **2**. 277.
- Ninatuah, Indian, **22**. 1003, 1004.
- Nineteenth regiment (Br.), embark, **16**. 615.
- Ninety-Six, S. C., **5**. li; **6**. 260, 790; **7**. 207, 208, 865; **10**. 551; **11**. 228; **14**. 554; **15**. 174, 183, 251, 261, 266, 267, 269, 275, 284, 285, 303, 305, 465, 481, 500; **17**. 581, 979,

- 981, 996, 1034; **19.** 975; **21.** 528; **22.** 102, 104, 106, 113, 152, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, aid sent to, **15.** 684.  
 Amer. prisoners executed, **15.** 109.  
 attacked, **14.** 775.  
 besieged, **15.** 465.  
 Br. besieged at, **17.** 1029, 1030; fear for, **15.** xiii; march from, **14.** 542, 553; move towards, **15.** 150; retreat to, **14.** 453.  
 captured, **15.** 496; by tories, **22.** 183.  
 Cornwallis near, **16.** iii.  
 evacuated, **15.** 544; **16.** 631.  
 Ferguson retreats towards, **15.** 106; threatens, **14.** 662.  
 garrisoned, **15.** 304.  
 may be taken by U. S., **15.** 468.  
 militia of lost by King's M't'n, **15.** 240; trained by Ferguson, **15.** 241, 302.  
 Morgan to be sent to, **14.** 759.  
 number Br. in, **14.** 505, 516.  
 siege raised, **10.** 340, 356; **15.** 497, 504.  
 skirmishes about, **15.** 185, 266.  
 succor to Americans in, **14.** 783.  
 surrendered, **15.** 481.  
 to be defended, **15.** 289.  
 troops for Cherokee campaign at, **10.** 746.  
 Williamson besieged in, **15.** 178; surrenders at, **15.** 251.  
**Ninety-six District, S. C., 17.** 524.  
 Clarke retreats to, **15.** 94.  
 militia furloughed, **22.** 777.  
 recruits in furloughed, **15.** 369.  
 to submit to patriots, **15.** 288.  
 Tories from invade N. C., **15.** 261; invited to join U. S., **14.** 754; raised in, **15.** 257, 263.  
**Ninety Six Fort, Armstrong killed at, 14.** 774.  
**Ninituca, Indian, 10.** 783.  
**Ninth regiment of N. C., 22.** 153, 760, 915.  
 officers of, **10.** 949.  
**Niol (town), 22.** 675.  
**Nisbet.** See Nesbet.  
**Nisbet, John,** suit against, **5.** 1082.  
**Nisbet, John,** on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
**Nisbett, John,** building com's'r, **24.** 981.  
**Nisbit (N'sbet, Nisbett), David,** in assem., **19.** 373; **20.** 476, 477, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 527, 528, 536, 541, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 577.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501, 523, 915, 919.  
 lends tallow, **19.** 619.  
 nom. for treas., **18.** 804.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 522, 543, 925, 927.  
 to make arms, **10.** 539.  
**Nisbit, Wm.,** to report on powder, **10.** 135.  
**Nisco, Nichols,** army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Nisi Prius courts, 23.** 253, 254.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 321.  
**Niss, Henry, 22.** 235.  
**Nithercutt, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1127.  
**Nitsehmann, David,** visits N. C., **5.** 1148.  
**Nitson, Exlander,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Nitson, John, Jr.,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Nitson, John, Sr.,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Nitson, Robert,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Nivens, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 641.  
**Niverns, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 628.  
**Nix, Geo.,** pensioner, **22.** 78.  
**Nixon.** See Nickson, Nixon.  
**Nixon, Mr., 25.** 122.  
**Nixon, Mr.,** takes acts of Albemarle to England, **1.** 187.  
**Nixon, Br'g. Gen., 12.** 512, 517, 524, composition and position of brigade, **12.** 508, 509.  
 on court martial, **12.** 542.  
**Nixon, Capt., 11.** 444.  
**Nixon, Capt., 22.** 912.  
**Nixon, Col., 12.** 545.  
 field officer, **12.** 527, 544.  
 position of regt. in army, **12.** 508.  
**Nixon, Ann,** imported, **1.** 395.  
**Nixon, Bazy,** in militia, **22.** 354.  
**Nixon, Benj.,** in militia, **22.** 397.  
**Nixon, C.,** petition, **21.** 1005, 1007.  
**Nixon, Delight,** in militia, **22.** 356.  
**Nixon, Em,** imported, **1.** 395.  
**Nixon, Francis,** presents address to assembly, **9.** 176-177.  
 payments to, **12.** 214.  
 town com's'r, **23.** 752; **25.** 387.  
**Nixon, Frederick,** in militia, **15.** 400.  
**Nixon, H.,** ordered to his command, **11.** 752.  
**Nixon, James,** to report on militia, **10.**

645.  
 Nixon, John, army pay, **17**. 236.  
 army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Nixon (Nickson), John, asks for lapse  
 patent, **2**. 352.  
 deposition against Miller, **1**. 317.  
 imprisoned, **1**. 293, 310-311, 326.  
 law suit, **2**. 106.  
 magistrate, **1**. 314.  
 trial and accusation of, **1**. 281.  
 Nixon, John, imported, **1**. 395.  
 Nixon, John, in army, **15**. 728.  
 Nixon, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Nixon, Lackey, land lapses, **2**. 352.  
 Nixon, Michael, land grant to, **4**. 894.  
 Nixon, Phineas, presents address to  
 assem., **9**. 176-177.  
 Nixon, Phineas, quit rents of, **22**.  
 253.  
 Nixon, Richard, church warden, **25**.  
 35.  
 Nixon, Richard, contests election, **18**.  
 246, 269-70.  
 in assem., **20**. 119, 121, 128, 132, 133,  
 167, 172, 179, 229, 238, 239, 246,  
 285, 287, 288, 314, 350; **21**. 1, 3,  
 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 85, 189, 193, 195,  
 199, 218, 264, 280, 288, 294, 303, 305,  
 345, 431, 629, 650, 806.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36.  
 Nixon, Richard, in assembly, **4**. 720,  
 733, 740, 742, 743, 770, 788, 790.  
 Nixon, Robert, a J. P., **22**. 918.  
 Nixon, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 building coms'r, **25**. 97.  
 Nixon, Robert, chaplain, **10**. 625.  
 Nixon, Robert, ensign, **10**. 620.  
 Nixon, Robt., in militia, **22**. 387.  
 Nixon, Thomas, captain, **10**. 943, 949.  
 Nixon, Thos., land grants to, **4**. 348,  
 589.  
 Nixon, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 387.  
 Nixon, Zachariah, act to establish  
 town on lands of, **23**. 500; **25**.  
 387-9.  
 bill to erect town on lands of, **5**.  
 1019, 1021, 1022, 1036, 1048, 1049,  
 1050, 1055, 1056, 1058, 1061, 1064,  
 1097.  
 land grant asked, **4**. 631.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 249.  
 Nixon (Neckson), Zachariah, married,  
**1**. 688.  
 petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 to correct another, **2**. 37.  
 Nixon, Zachary, Jr., quit rents of, **22**.  
 253.  
 Nixon, Zachary, Sen., quit rents of,  
**22**. 253.  
 Nixon's, inspection at, **25**. 380.  
 Nixon's corps, **14**. 331.  
 Nixonton, **10**. 559, 671, 686; **11**. 332;  
**18**. 497.  
 act to incorporate, **23**. 500; **25**. 387-  
 9; to move Co. ct. to, **24**. 630-1.  
 bill on as county seat, **19**. 426, 740,  
 759, 806; to change C. H. to, **19**.  
 561, 565, 568, 574, 591, 660; to es-  
 tablish, **5**. 1019, 1021, 1022, 1036,  
 1048, 1049, 1050, 1055, 1056, 1058,  
 1061, 1064, 1097; to regulate, **7**.  
 47, 48, 49, 67, 69, 70, 71, 72.  
 Cumming claims to be representa-  
 tive from, **7**. 352, 366-367.  
 inspection at, **24**. 581; **24**. 313, 379;  
 tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792.  
 subscription for D. S. Canal taken  
 in, **25**. 83.  
 Nixson, See Nickson, Nixon.  
 Nixson, Geo., road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Nixson, Josh., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Nixson, Morgan, in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Nixson, Rich'd, road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Nixson, Robt., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Nixson, Thos., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Nixson, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Nixon, James, asks for new county,  
**9**. 92.  
 Nixon, Osten, in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Noag, Peter, regulators' entry on  
 causes of, **8**. 237.  
 Noah's flood, Indian account of, **1**.  
 859.  
 Nobbs (Nobs) Crook Creek, **2**. 93; **22**.  
 344.  
 Nobels, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Nobility, The, **25**. 139.  
 composition of in C., **1**. 181.  
 in Albemarle under F. C., **1**. 333, 915.  
 powers to alienate, **1**. 191.  
 provision for in F. C., **25**. 123, 124,  
 125, 130.  
 shares of, **1**. 188.  
 \* to be members of assembly, **1**. 236.  
 Noble, Henry, in S. C. assembly, **1**.  
 897.  
 signs S. C. act, **25**. 148; on oaths  
 and church, **2**. 867, 882, 913-917.  
 Noble, Isaac, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Noble, James, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
 Noble, John, dead, **9**. 696.  
 Noble, Mark, in militia, **22**. 421.  
 pay to, **22**. 495, 499.



- Noble, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 land grant asked for, **4**. 440; grant to, **4**. 332.
- Noble, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Noble, Wm., exempted, **7**. 939.
- Noble, Wm., juror, **25**. 190.
- Noble Pitt, schooner, **8**. 545.
- Nobles, Benj., act to change name to Wheatly, **25**. 101.
- Nobles, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nobles, Drewry, army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nobles, Eliz., act to change name of children, **25**. 101.
- Nobles, Ezy., army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nobles, Henry, act to change name to Wheatly, **25**. 101.
- Nobles, Hezk., army rank, **16**. 1124.
- Nobles, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Nobles, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nobles, John, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Nobles, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 959, 1033.
- Nobles, Lydia, act to change name to Wheatly, **25**. 101.
- Nobles, Mark, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 573.
- Nobles, Mary, act to change name to Wheatly, **25**. 101.
- Nobles, Nathaniel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37.
- Nobles, Robert, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Nobles, W. Hoby, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Noblin, Wm., lieutenant, **10**. 262, 944.
- Nobs Crook Creek. See Nobbs Crook Creek.
- Nochles, James, militia captain, **24**. 197.
- Noddle's Island, **10**. 56.
- Noe, John, naturalized, **8**. 72.
- Noe, John, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Noe, Peter, son naturalized, **8**. 72.
- Nogg and Campbell, (Hogg and Campbell (?), **22**. 773.
- Noggard, P., Baptist minister, **5**. 1180.
- Nogins, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 376.
- Nohoroco fort, number killed at taking of, **2**. 27, 36.
- Nois. See Noyes.
- Nois, Mr., claims, **4**. 809.
- Nokes, George, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Nolachucky (Nonachucky, Nonatluchky, Nolachucki, Nanachuckket, Nolicucky, Nolicukky, Nolechucky, Nolechage), **10**. 660, 665; **15**. 284; **19**. 939.
- Indian boundary of, **11**. 566, 567; headquarters on, **11**. 339.
- people from invade Indian lands, **16**. 416; **17**. 12, 14; petition Rutherford, **11**. 609.
- petition from on annexation to N. C., **10**. 708-711.
- quarrel over lands at, **22**. 995.
- settlement at, **10**. 768-769.
- Tories at, **10**. 784.
- troops at, **10**. 782.
- Nolachucky (Nollichuck, Nonetluchky, Nollechuckee, Nolllichuckee, Nollchuckey) River, **10**. 883, 885; **13**. 115, 116; **17**. 583; **24**. 160; **25**. 4.
- purchases on, **10**. 606.
- settlement on head of proposed, **10**. 769.
- whites on, **20**. 780.
- Nolan, James, felon, **22**. 861.
- Noland, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Nolen, Ezekiel, pensioner, **22**. 78.
- Nolley, Dixon, army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Nolleyboy, James, land grant to, **4**. 764.
- Nolsen, Denn's, Sr., regulator, **7**. 809.
- Noman, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Non-importation agreement, goods refused or sold under, **9**. 1134, 1144, 1185.
- Non-Jurors, bill to repeal disqualifying acts, **19**. 75, 122, 127.  
 and provision tax, **24**. 344-5, 391.
- Non-residents, bond required from in suits, **23**. 766.
- Non-resistance, doctrine denounced, **22**. 17.
- Non-suits, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Nonnery, Anderson, army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nook, the, **13**. 286.
- Nook Point, Mass., **10**. 484.
- Nookes, Asahel, army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Nooning, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1124.
- Noorland, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 1046.
- Nophilate, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Noratoke River. See Roanoke River.
- Norbert, Wm., witness, **6**. 19.
- Norbury County, bill to erect, **8**. 298, 337, 352.

Norcom, John, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.

Norcom, Mare, witness, **1.** 494.

Norcom, Mary, sells land, **1.** 531.

Norcom, Thos., a J. P., **3.** 234.

Norcom, Thos., hired, **1.** 482.

Norcom (Norcomb, Norcum, Norkam), Thos., appraiser, **1.** 580.

attorney, **1.** 562, 565, 582, 605, 606, 607, 608, 611, 617, 621, 651; and administrator, **1.** 550.

bond made null, **1.** 611.

buys and sells, **1.** 613.

buys land, **1.** 487, 490, 561.

juror, **1.** 592.

law suit, **1.** 494, 522.

pays witnesses, **1.** 523.

receives power of atty, **1.** 549.

road overseer, **1.** 493, 656.

sells land, **1.** 531.

surety, **1.** 624, 627.

witness, **1.** 494, 496, 625.

Norcomb (Norcum), Elizabeth, beaten, **1.** 619.

gives bond, **1.** 620.

sells land, **1.** 620.

Norcomb, John, discharged by court, **2.** 601.

juror, **2.** 552, 712; **25.** 186.

quit rents of, **22.** 257.

Norcomb, John, sells land, **1.** 620

Norcomb, John, to arm vessels, **10.** 352.

Norcomb, Thos., juror, **2.** 543; **25.** 186.

quit rents of, **22.** 253.

Norcum (Norcom, Norcomb), John, appraiser, **1.** 524.

buys, **1.** 620.

gives bond, **1.** 620.

proves power of att'y, **1.** 625.

road overseer, **1.** 625.

Nore, George, settler, **1.** 76.

Nore, The, **7.** 785.

Norfleet, Ed., quit rents of, **22.** 257.

Norfleet, Ezekiel, in militia, **22.** 355.

Norfleet, Jacob, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.

Norfleet, James, a J. P., **3.** 234.

Norfleet, Jas., in militia, **22.** 355.

Norfleet, John, land grant to, **4.** 683.

Norfleet, Mark, land grant to, **4.** 764.

Norfleet, Marmaduke, a J. P., **4.** 47.

in assembly, **3.** 285, 286, 314; **4.** 724. juror, **4.** 518.

land grant to, **4.** 348, 628, 650, 707.

quit rents of, **22.** 253.

rights proved, **4.** 627.

Norfleet, Marmaduke, in assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 207, 209, 234, 294, 305, 332, 353, 372, 431.

in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37.

Norfleet, Reuben, a J. P., **23.** 992.

resigns as J. P., **18.** 19; **24.** 254.

Norfleet's Mill, **15.** 142, 143; **22.** 529.

Americans make stand at, **15.** 137.

Norfolk, Duke of, claims C., **1.** 34-35-36, 52-53.

patent to, **1.** 528, 529-530.

Norfolk, Duke of, settles question of precedence, **8.** 625.

Norfolk, Henry, Duke of, sells C., **1.** 519.

Norfolk, Va., **4.** 793, 1304; **5.** 1; **6.** 290; **7.** 39; **8.** 257, 593; **9.** 33, 34, 35, 828; **10.** 309, 321, 365, 366, 367, 371, 372, 380, 381, 387, 394, 395, 396; **18.** 772; **21.** 476, 1083; **22.** 114; **25.** 92.

attacked and burned, **10.** 395; **14.** 690

asks Woodford for protection, **10.** 346.

British at, **14.** 718; attack, **10.** 379-380, 381-382, 387; to take post at **15.** 246.

condition and capture of, **11.** 353.

defended by Howe, **10.** xi; **11.** x. destroyed, **13.** 465.

Howe on war matters in, **11.** 262-264; thanked for work at, **10.** 544, 556-557.

Hyde at, **1.** 738.

N. C. troops paid in, **15.** 686.

Pendleton to Howe on his work, **11.** 274-275.

service of Howe in, **11.** 270.

threatened, **14.** 240.

trade with, **3.** 622; **7.** 126.

treatment of Br. refugees, **10.** 380-381.

Norfolk Co., Va., **2.** 746; **15.** 618.

beef in, **14.** 732.

boundaries, **1.** 14.

British in, **15.** 157.

depredations in, **14.** 308; **15.** 302.

form of tenure, **1.** 15.

grant of, **1.** 528, 530.

patent of Lord Matravers for, **1.** 14-16.

sheriff sends proclamation to N. C., **1.** 518; to be careful on boundary, **1.** 460.

tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.

- Norfolk (Va.) Gazette, publishes strictures of Jones on Macknight **10**. 32.
- Norfolk River, fortified by Br., **14**. 100.
- Norhanty (?), **9**. 1064.
- Noris. See Norris.
- Nor's, Rear Admiral, escorts Palatines, **1**. 908-909.
- Noris, George, land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Noris, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Noris, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Norkett, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Norlen, Denes, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Norman, —, law suit, **1**. 587.
- Norman, An, witness, **1**. 452.
- Norman, Henry, imports persons, **1**. 494.
- juror, **1**. 397, 426.
- law suits, **1**. 591, 626, 651.
- road overseer, **1**. 607, 656.
- Norman, Henry, juror, **4**. 525; **25**. 186.
- land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Norman, John, a J. P., **22**. 918.
- Norman, John, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 501; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504.
- Norman, John, land grant to, **4**. 1032.
- Norman, Levi, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Norman, Mary, imported, **1**. 494.
- Norman, Nehemiah, in assembly, **16**. 2; **17**. 265, 266, 299, 384.
- Norman, Stokes, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Norman, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Norman, Thomas, in army, **15**. 725.
- Norman, A, **15**. 677.
- Normandy, Duke of, **17**. 468, 486, 488, 499, 500.
- Normon, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Normond, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Norril, George, land grant to, **4**. 65.
- Norris. See Noris.
- Norris, —, work wanted, **2**. 55.
- Norris, Ephraim, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Norris, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 236.
- Norris, Geor., in militia, **22**. 310.
- Norris, Geo., in militia, **22**. 331.
- Norris, George, land grant to, **4**. 684, 953.
- Norris-Jacob, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Norris, James, beaten, **7**. 37.
- confers on Selwyn lands, **7**. 19-20.
- plantation laid out, **7**. 23-24.
- Norris, James, land grant to, **4**. 649.
- Norris, Jeremiah, army pay, **17**. 236.
- Norris, John, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 378.
- deputy surveyor, **2**. 353-354.
- Norris, Jos., co. coms'r, **24**. 228, 229.
- Norris, Jos., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Norris, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 636.
- Norris, Robert, deposed as J. P., **17**. 325; **20**. 34.
- Norris, S. P., clerk, **5**. 1182, 1183.
- Norris, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Norris, Thos., in militia, **22**. 359.
- Norris, Thomas, juror, **4**. 517.
- Norris, Wm., juror, **2**. 102, 104; **25**. 187.
- vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.
- witness, **2**. 491-492.
- Norris, Wm., tried for forgery, **2**. 435-6, 445-6, 448, 471.
- Norris, Dan, in militia, **22**. 284.
- Norriess, George, land grant to, **4**. 803.
- Norsom, Thomas, juror, **4**. 517.
- Norson, John, vestryman, **2**. 209.
- North, Lord, **9**. 351, 1210, 1280; **10**. 127, 135, 157, 391, 447, 820; **13**. vi; **14**. 633; **16**. 747.
- absolute as Pitt, **9**. 1001.
- and trade with U. S., **16**. 901-902.
- appoints Heron deputy auditor gen., **6**. 523; Lucas as deputy aud. of revenue, **6**. 47-48.
- at Privy Council, **11**. 236-237.
- conciliatory motion by, **10**. 1027.
- house pulled down, **14**. 592.
- Irish erect statute to, **14**. 749.
- moves the restraining bill, **9**. 1208.
- proposes to repeal Boston Port Bill, **10**. 455.
- quoted, **8**. 172.
- resolution of an insult to America, **10**. 28; summarized, **10**. 57-58.
- signs commission of Rutherford, **6**. 757.
- speech considered, **10**. 395, 396, 398; quoted, **11**. 269.
- tired of war, **22**. 516.
- troubles of, **13**. 36.
- North, Lord Chief Justice, at Board of T. meeting, **1**. 328-329.
- North, Lt. Col., **12**. 523.
- field officer, **12**. 534.
- North, Maj., **12**. 472.
- North (Nash?), Francis, issues rations, **22**. 468.
- North, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1126.
- North, Wm., commissioner to settle accounts of N. C. and U. S., but declines, **17**. 33, 42, 50, 80.
- North America, **2**. 177, 192, 350, 351;



3. 78, 369, 422; 4. 553, 954, 955, 1309, 1315; 5. xix, xxi, 78, 152, 378, 743, 750, 757, 789, 791, 792, 926, 1087, 1094, 1156; 6. 34, 65, 76, 324, 325, 348, 451, 561, 591, 592, 593, 594, 640, 705, 957, 973, 987, 1090; 7. viii, 141, 168c, 182, 348, 447, 450, 459, 504, 531, 695, 712, 749, 851, 865, 881, 989; 8. 3, 4, 17, 39, 313, 766, 767, 771; 9. 327, 632, 666, 1016, 1018, 1031, 1033, 1037, 1044, 1108, 1123, 1161, 1186, 1243, 1254; 10. 12, 59, 67, 138b, 170, 178, 242, 300, 1025; 11. 44, 140, 141, 145, 151, 154, 210, 231, 244, 493; 13. 335, 471; 15. 44, 255, 462, 752, 759; 16. 81, 84, 122, 124, 143, 419, 420, 421, 435, 452, 921; 18. 526; 19. 101, 831; 22. 231; 25. 356, 361, 370, 378.
- circular to gov's on appointment of Saunders as commander in chief, 6. 8; on embargo on corn and privateers, 5. 756-757; on enlistments for French War, 5. 330; on French War, 5. 144d-144f.
- draft of articles of confederation for considered, 10. 175-179, 191, 186, 191-192.
- Pitt to governors on appointment of Abercromby as general in chief, 5. 791-792; on French War, 5. 743-745; on offences against Spain, 5. 785.
- recruits and their character, 15. 753.
- Robinson to governors on appointment of Shirley, 5. 420; on French War, 5. 337-338; on expenses of French War, 5. 351-352.
- squadron to be sent to, 5. 774-5.
- North America, Bank of, act for security of, 24. 446.
- North American Colonies, population in 1755, 5. 470, 471, 472, 473.
- troops from at Carthage, 15. 752, 753.
- North Americans, 16. 921.
- North Bank of Chowan, ferries over, 15. 629.
- North Banks, petition from, 22. 939.
- North Branch of Catawba River, and S. C. boundary, 8. 557, 561, 569, 573, 612.
- North Britian, 10. 248; 22. 289.
- names of persons from, 7. 543-544.
- See also Scotland.
- North Buffalow, 8. 507.
- North Carolina, 23. 6.
- bounds, 1. 391.
- description, 1. 467.
- first name, 2. vii.
- first use of term, 1. xxiii, xxiv; 2. 395; 25. v.
- should collect provisions, 22. 914.
- term used, 1. 357, 365, 367, 372; 4. 1200.
- to be annexed to Va., 1. 441.
- votes not to close Miss., 22. 901.
- North Carolina Artillery, 22. 154, 905.
- clothing, pay, &c., to, 22. 914.
- officers, 22. 921, 926.
- surrendered at Charleston, 14. 816.
- North Carolina battalions, action of C. C. on reorganization of, 13. 426.
- condition, 14. 290.
- consolidated by C. C., 15. 710-711.
- list of officers, 13. 474-476.
- provisions needed for, 13. 460-461.
- report on arrangement and officers of, 13. 469-470; on troops, 13. 343-344.
- returns of reenlistments, 15. 749-750.
- to be reorganized, 13. 154.
- North Carolina brigade, 12. 558; 15. 205; 22. 93, 130, 1017; 24. 416.
- arrangement of officers, 16. 501-502.
- at West Point, 14. 159.
- bill to fill up, 13. 886, 890, 893, 905, 980, 981, 985, 996.
- Caswell reports on, 14. 855.
- Charleton killed, 14. 138.
- clothing for, and deserters from, 16. 588, 589.
- Dixon on, 16. 517-518.
- furnish captains for courts martial, 12. 501, 505.
- guard from, 12. 502.
- location, 13. 496; 14. 332.
- losses at Eutaw Springs, 15. 637-638; of Stono, 14. 121; at Stone Ferry, 15. 751.
- make up of, 12. 508.
- Martin to commander on exchange of prisoners, 16. 708.
- men to be in Cont. service, 14. 21.
- movements of, 14. 222.
- ordered to Phila., 14. vii.
- position in army, 12. 509; in line of march, 12. 504.
- promotion of officers discussed, 13. 392.
- report on, 16. 611-612, 614-616; and returns of, 13. 428, 445, 457, 458,

- 479-481, 487-488, 503, 504-531; laid before Gen. Assem., **13.** 40, 401; on riding horses of, **13.** 427.  
 resolve on countermanded, **12.** 842, 924-925, 926, 927, 933.  
 return ment'd, **15.** 194; returns of, **12.** 661; **15.** 768; of stores furnished to, **15.** 597.  
 to go to S. C. and Ga., **14.** 206, 209.  
 to join Lincoln, **14.** 230.  
 Wilson court martialed, **12.** 502.  
**North Carolina Catechism**, description of, **8.** 765.  
**North Carolina Cavalry**, return of, **17.** 1038.  
**North Carolina Continental Line** (North Carolina Line), **16.** 721, 881, 1138; **18.** 10, 182, 257, 264; **19.** 127, 210, 545, 549, 619, 632, 956, 957, 958, 963, 978, 995, 996, 1000; **20.** 9, 24, 54, 93, 108, 144, 191, 223, 281, 408, 419, 426, 457, 489, 562; **21.** 317, 414, 711, 727, 736, 764, 766, 805, 945, 950, 1025, 1035, 1040, 1058; **22.** 94, 95, 115, 122, 125, 129, 214, 925, 1008, 1012, 1016, 1017.  
 Abstract of Army Accts, **17.** 189-263.  
 address from **16.** 43-44, 45, 48, 51, 62, 64; **19.** 173-174; and bill for relief, **19.** 20, 23, 36, 37, 74, 75, 106.  
 affairs of, **18.** 57-58, 59, 61-62, 64, 66, 93, 110, 129, 150, 154-155, 180, 184, 185, 187, 189, 190, 234, 281, 296, 297, 298, 324, 328, 338, 351-352, 365, 373, 380-382, 400-401, 415-16, 421, 441, 446, 447, 461.  
 allowance of to officers, **18.** 820, 824, arrearages to, **22.** 806-7.  
 auditors to settle accounts revived, **18.** 190-191, 212.  
 bill for relief of, **19.** 80-81, 121; for tax to pay interest on certificates, **19.** 636-637, 702; on arrears to, **20.** 200, 216, 221, 394, 434; on certificates of, **21.** 813, 846; issue of certificates to, **21.** 863-864, 867, 868, 884, 906, 907, 970, 972, 981, 982, 983, 984, 990, 997, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1056; to print currency to pay, **19.** 55, 566, 576, 602, 677-8; to pay interest to, **19.** 547; to repeal act to open land office for, etc., **19.** 584, 586, 593-594, 624, 638-639, 682, 683, 701, 707, 712; to settle accounts, &c., **20.** 61, 78, 88, 110; to settle accounts and frauds in, **20.** 207-208, 214-215, 217, 228, 230, 232, 233, 393, 408, 409, 420, 421, 423-424, 432-433, 472, 473; to settle claims of, **21.** 340, 348, 396, 620, 662, 706.  
 bounty lands to, **17.** 580.  
 brevet commissions for, **16.** 994.  
 certificates to, **16.** 527.  
 claims of, **20.** 614, 615-616.  
 clothing to, **16.** 505; **19.** 126; not paid for, **19.** 674, 692-693.  
 com. and bill on arrears to, **19.** 162, 194, 205, 212, 213, 214-215, 216, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 227, 229, 231, 280, 281, 282, 289, 293, 307, 310, 315, 323, 334 335, 344, 346, 353, 355, 356, 358, 364, 366, 367; and reports on accounts of and bill on, **19.** 562, 575, 602, 603, 604, 605, 640, 651, 685-687, 697, 702-3, 705; and reports on commissioners accounts, **20.** 8; on condition of, **17.** 818-819, 904, 906; for relief of, **21.** 756, 906.  
 cost of supplies to, **15.** 740.  
 enlistments from S. C., **16.** 612, 614.  
 equipment, **19.** 873.  
 frauds in accounts of, **18.** 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 36, 40, 47, 58-59, 61-62, 65, 66, 67-68, 71-74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 83, 85, 87, 88, 89 93, 94, 95, 96, 101 102, 103, 104, 108-109, 116, 121, 122, 125, 126, 150-151, 153-154, 156, 157, 161-164, 166-167, 180, 187, 192-193, 200, 203-4, 206, 217, 219, 221, 222, 223, 232-234, 235, 241, 248, 249, 250-253, 267, 270, 272-274, 278, 284, 290, 292, 293, 298, 299, 300, 301, 303-307, 308, 310-311, 312, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 322, 324, 325, 326, 327, 329, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 342, 349, 357, 359, 370-372, 374, 375-376, 377, 379, 382, 383-386, 389-390, 393, 396, 400, 411, 412, 426, 429-430, 432, 436, 437, 439, 440-441, 442, 443, 444, 447, 449, 451, 452, 457, 459, 460, 461, 465, 466, 467, 468, 470, 472, 475, 684, 685; **20.** 747-750.  
 horse and wagons of, **16.** 675.  
 lands for, **16.** 919-920; **19.** 938; considered, **16.** 324-325; friends in, **20.** 109, 113; in danger, **16.** 524-526; in West, **16.** 587-588; warrants to, **18.** 406, 416; warrants

for widows of, **20.** 1042-1043.  
 letter from agent of considered, **16.** 165; of Fenner on, **20.** 766, 923; letter to ment'd, **19.** 118.  
 list of officers, **18.** 485-486; printed, **16.** xii.  
 memorial of officers on pay, &c., **17.** 659, 661, 698, 701-702, 738, 742, 743, 777-779, 793.  
 muster rolls of wanted, **20.** 129, 604, 614, 615-616, 630, 749, 761.  
 mutiny in, **19.** 957.  
 officers of rearranged, **16.** xi; recommended for coms, **19.** 44; to be deranged and action on same, **16.** 455-6.  
 pay of, **20.** 457; **21.** 686; in paper, **17.** 38; for supplies to wanted, **17.** 68.  
 pensions for, **20.** 1035-1036.  
 prisoners for embezzlement, **20.** 747-749.  
 proceedings and memorial of, **16.** 61-62, 64-65, 71-74, 77, 113-114, 117, 123.  
 promotion of officers, **16.** 603-604, 627-628, 630-631.  
 prosecutions for frauds, **20.** 610-611, 616, 630, 634.  
 provision for, **17.** 851-852, 853; for payments of, **16.** 878.  
 rank in and election of officers for, **10.** 906-908.  
 rearrangement of officers, **16.** 575-577, 578, 607-610, 612, 648, 649, 653, 654, 655, 664-666, 667, 669; **17.** 132, 141-142.  
 recruits for **19.** 909-911; **22.** 927-9.  
 relief for needed, **17.** 272.  
 remarks on, **15.** 765.  
 reports on, **15.** 425, 426; on boundary coms'r for, **19.** 626-627, 635; in Camden Co., **18.** 796-798; on supplies to, **16.** 484-476, 495-496.  
 return of, **15.** 420.  
 roster of, **16.** 1002-1197.  
 services, **22.** 729-31.  
 settlement of accounts of, **17.** 470-471; **20.** 535.  
 suffers at Valley Forge, **13.** iii.  
 sums due to, &c., **18.** 651, 653-654, 691-692, 700-703, 727-735.  
 supplies to, **16.** 779; exchanged, **16.** 486.  
 See also Troops.  
 North Carolina Continental troops, **24.** 456.

North Carolina Currency, **15.** 656.  
 North Carolina Detachment, return of that under Waddell, **15.** 760.  
 North Carolina dragoons, report of Board of War on disposition of, **13.** 58, 496-498, 499.  
 North Carolina Gazette, **8.** v, 268, 269, 331; **9.** 1223; **10.** xiv, 268, 273, 417, 465, 473, 475, 550, 1021; **12.** 623, 745; **13.** 226; **17.** 364, 498, 500, 504; **18.** 196, 199, 420, 428, 571, 716, 805; **24.** 427, 686, 741, 742, 855, 933.  
 extracts from, **9.** 1031-1041, 1132, 1133-35, 1145; **11.** 742, 743, 747, 753, 755, 759, 774, 778, 787, 789-790, 799, 804-806, 812-813, 815-816, 822-823, 824-825; **13.** 355-360, 362-364, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 378, 380, 389, 397, 402, 408, 411, 418, 420, 421, 425, 431, 438, 450, 452, 455, 456, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 468, 471, 477, 482, 486, 499, 500, 501; **16.** 21-22.  
 loyal addresses published in, **9.** 1200, 1203.  
 quoted, **13.** vi.  
 reprints from on Stamp act, **6.** 123-125, 127-130, 143, 168a-168f, 187-188.  
 threatened suspension of, **13.** 259.  
 See also Printers.  
 North Carolina Legion, **16.** 474, 1138, 1149, 1162, 1201.  
 promotion in, **16.** 312.  
 report on wanted, **16.** 512.  
 North Carolina Letter Book, extracts, **17.** 1047-1048.  
 North Carolina Loyalists, **14.** 517.  
 organized in Fla., **11.** xviii.  
 See also Loyalists, Tories.  
 North Carolina Lutheran Synod, **8.** 761, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 787, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796.  
 fraternal union with Episcopal Church, **8.** 788-91.  
 history, **8.** 773-776.  
 North Carolina Medical Society, bill to incorporate, **21.** 758, 795, 889, 907, 910, 911, 956, 957, 1010.  
 North Carolina Mercury, **10.** 1021.  
 North Carolina militia, **17.** 407, 1046, 1047; **19.** 960, 971, 973, 974, 995-996; **22.** 98, 123, 142, 150, 1017.  
 discontent among, **19.** 986-987, 988.  
 join Greene, **17.** 1002.  
 losses at Stone Ferry, **15.** 751.



- reports on, **17.** 1042-43, 1054-61.  
 return of, **22.** 1022; at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1038.  
 services, **22.** 730.  
 threatened by Br., **17.** 1044-1046.  
 North Carolina Miscellaneous Rolls, extracts from, **17.** 1042.  
 North Carolina Rail Road, **8.** 746, 747.  
 North Carolina Regiment (Amer.), **8.** 24.  
 North Carolina Regiment (Br.), **17.** 980; **22.** 191, 231.  
 and battle of Camden, **15.** 270.  
 losses at Hanging Rock, **14.** 868.  
 See also Loyalists, N. C. Royal militia, N. C. Loyalists, N. C. Volunteers, Tories.  
 North Carolina Regulars, **22.** 122.  
 North Carolina Royal Militia, members of convicted of treason, **16.** 684, 685, 694, 699, 708.  
 North Carolina State Papers, extracts from, **13.** 424; **14.** 800-801, 802, 818-19, 824-825; **15.** 1-3, 60, 98-100, 117-118.  
 North Carolina Troops, **18.** 164; **19.** 996.  
 promotions in discussed, **13.** 263.  
 North Carolina Univ. Mag., reprint from, **11.** 828-837.  
 North Carolina Volunteers (Br.), at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1024.  
 report on, **15.** 397; **17.** 1009, 1027.  
 See also N. C. Loyalists; N. C. Regiment (Br.); Tories.  
 North Cove, **10.** 713.  
 North Creek, **7.** 866.  
 North Dividing Creek, **4.** 71.  
 North East, **14.** 834.  
 North East Branch of Cape Fear River, **3.** 417, 425, 502, 617; **4.** 40, 43, 44, 45, 156, 222, 223, 640, 644, 646, 684, 685, 686, 688, 689, 1047, 1127; **5.** 158, 353, 621, 1210; **6.** 608; **15.** 559; **22.** 135, 298, 384, 386; **23.** 133, 187, 220, 342, 369, 418, 456, 910; **24.** 332, 636, 637, 846; **25.** 257, 298, 488.  
 North East Branch Cape Fear River, act for bridge over, **23.** 687; **25.** 506-7; for coms'rs on roads of, **25.** 264; for town on, **23.** 399; **25.** 268-70.  
 bill for bridge over, **7.** 301, 303, 311, 313, 339, 359, 360, 364, 365, 380, 383-384, 388, 420; **19.** 640; to amend act on bridge, **13.** 850, 871, 942, 959, 975; to clear up, **4.** 1320, 1333, 1334, 1335; to improve navigation, **20.** 170, 176, 188, 199, 300, 350; to erect town on, **5.** 41, 43, 45, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 199, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208; **6.** 855, 861, 876, 919, 923, 928; **18.** 127, 167, 188, 338, 346, 353, 379, 393-394, 398; bridge over bought, **19.** 440.  
 British on, **15.** 782.  
 land on wanted by Swiss, **4.** 208.  
 McCulloh lands on, **4.** 162, 163; **5.** xxxiii; **6.** 570.  
 navigable, **15.** 569.  
 sawmills on, **8.** xlvii.  
 skirmish on, **15.** 787, 789.  
 North East Bridge, **10.** 696; **24.** 948,  
 North East Camp, **8.** 600.  
 North East Co. Dist., report on militia, **22.** 337, 341-2.  
 North East Parish of Chowan Precinct, **25.** 177, 178.  
 North East Parish of Pasq. Precinct, **23.** 6, 7.  
 established, **2.** 207.  
 vestryman of, **2.** 209.  
 North East Part of Carolina, **25.** 162, 167, 168, 169, 172, 173, 176, 179, 182, 184, 191, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 206, 210, 211, 212.  
 North East River, **4.** 53; **6.** 1018, 1088, **11.** 832.  
 North East River, **20.** 594.  
 North East Swamp, bill to improve navigation, **20.** 170, 176, 188, 199, 300, 350.  
 North Fork, The, **22.** 702.  
 North Fork of Second Broad River, bill on fish, **20.** 181, 355.  
 North Island, **2.** 751.  
 North Landing, **9.** 34.  
 North Mountain, **5.** 1201.  
 North River, **2.** 317, 500, 724, 747, 751; **4.** 335; **6.** 1019, 1020; **11.** 808; **13.** 464; **23.** 221  
 act for canal to, **14.** 871-2; for road to, **23.** 592; **25.** 474-5.  
 bill for canal to, **18.** 14, 30, 43, 242, 246, 265, 266; for road to, **6.** 853, 854, 861, 866, 872, 874, 891, 919, 923, 928, 943, 946.  
 fort on, **16.** 881.  
 inspection at, **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 380.  
 observations from, **1.** 386.  
 quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.

threatened, **11.** 437.  
 tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 North River (Currituck), **24.** 647, 960.  
 North River, N. Y., **8.** xxxix; **11.** 514,  
     542 (?), 666; **13.** 197, 237, 495,  
     **14.** 191, 563.  
 North River Bridge, **25.** 474.  
 North River Point, **2.** 802.  
 North Sea, **16.** 897.  
 North Shore, **2.** 11.  
 North Shore of Chowan River, **2.** 17.  
 North Shore of the Sound, **2.** 118, 119,  
     150.  
 North Star, the, brings in salt, **9.**  
     1103.  
 North West Branch of Cape Fear  
 River, **3.** 425, 442, 471, 502; **4.**  
     51, 57, 59, 60, 71, 156, 219, 280, 335,  
     811, 890, 948, 949, 950; **5.** 164, 246,  
     354, 494, 1012, 1210; **6.** 579, 608,  
     609, 729, 740-741, 765, 766, 816,  
     1072; **9.** 181, 659; **10.** 466; **11.**  
     284; **13.** 313, 315; **15.** 651; **16.**  
     596; **22.** 299; **23.** 149, 187, 220,  
     221, 369, 418, 447, 448, 513, 592,  
     594, 622, 910; **24.** 636, 637, 848,  
     985; **25.** 264, 298, 470, 480, 487,  
     488.  
 act for ferry on, **23.** 479; **25.** 356;  
     for road to, **23.** 439, 662-3; **25.**  
     330; for town on, **23.** 920-2.  
 and S. C. boundary, **5.** 380, 381, 382,  
     389, 390.  
 bill for ferry over, **5.** 873-874, 876,  
     888, 894-895, 896, 897, 899, 900,  
     902, 924; for road to, **5.** 504, 505,  
     508, 509, 519, 532, 534, 535, 536,  
     537, 541, 544, 558; for town on, **6.**  
     820-821, 857, 865, 874, 880, 883,  
     891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948,  
     953; **8.** 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301,  
     321, 325-326, 332, 336, 339, 340,  
     341, 342, 343, 349, 366, 393, 438,  
     477, 479, 523; **9.** 386, 388, 391, 443,  
     462, 463, 468, 473, 475, 479, 483,  
     583, 659, 726, 774; to amend act  
     for town on, **7.** 563, 591, 598, 601,  
     604, 629, 635, 637, 639.  
 cattle and horses to be collected on,  
     **15.** 206.  
 course, **6.** 784.  
 freshet in, **17.** 168.  
 navigable, **15.** 569.  
 proposed grant to McCulloh on, **4.**  
     162.  
 saw mills on, **8.** xlvi.  
 Swiss want lands on, **4.** 157.

North West Branch of New River, bill  
 for navigation, **19.** 428-429, 763, 791.  
 North West Co. Dists., report on, **22.**  
     337.  
 North West District of New Hanover  
 Co., act on road for, **23.** 220.  
 North West High Road, **25.** 463.  
 North West Landing, **2.** 751; **14.** 95;  
     **25.** 469.  
 North West Main Road, **25.** 463.  
 North West Parish, **4.** 7; **5.** 116, 406;  
     **23.** 187.  
     act to divide, **23.** 498-500; to fix  
     boundary, **23.** 164-165, 336, 445.  
     bill to divide, **5.** 1019, 1020, 1036,  
     1047, 1048, 1049, 1052, 1054, 1055,  
     1097.  
     part added to St. George's, **23.** 504.  
 North West Parish of Bertie, **3.** 334.  
     act to create, **23.** 111, 334; **25.** 210,  
     298-304; to fix boundaries, **23.** 205-  
     206, 337.  
 North West Passage, Dobbs desires  
     discovery of, **5.** v; **6.** 992.  
 North West River (Bladen), **24.** 533.  
 North West River (Currituck), **3.** 186;  
     **4.** 53; **6.** 1081, 1084; **23.** 120; **25.**  
     161.  
     army at, **15.** 673.  
     boundary of N. C. and Va., **2.** 731,  
     747, 748, 750, 751, 803.  
     British on, **15.** xiii, 145.  
     Lamb on act for road to, **7.** 225.  
     observations from, **1.** 386.  
     toll books to be kept at, **23.** 60-  
     61, 333.  
 North West River (Cape Fear?), act  
     for road to, **25.** 481.  
 North West River, (New Han.), **24.**  
     985.  
 North West River, (Onslow), bill for  
     ferry on, **7.** 48, 50, 51, 54, 61, 70,  
     71, 76, 78, 80, 83-84; for Onslow  
     C. H. on, **5.** 534, 535, 542; for road  
     to, **6.** 492, 855, 856, 861, 872, 874,  
     891, 921, 923-924, 928, 936, 943, 952,  
     1233, 1238, 1239-1240, 1243, 1243-  
     1244, 1253, 1285, 1286-1287, 1293-  
     1294, 1295, 1297, 1301-1302, 1303,  
     **7.** 92  
     proposed settlement for, **4.** 156.  
 North West River Bridge, Va., **15.** 144,  
     158; **19.** 893.  
     aid sent to Gregory, **17.** 806-807, 808.  
     Gregory at, **17.** 992.  
     troops at, **15.** 112.  
 North West River Bridge Camp, **15.**

112, 156.  
**North West Store, 5.** 357.  
**North West Territory, 16.** 261.  
 gov't, **20.** 740-746, 774.  
 lands of ceded to U. S., **16.** 891, 892.  
**Northampton Co., 4.** 724, 989, 990, 1025, 1026, 1072, 1123, 1125, 1170, 1231, 1233, 1336; **5. x,** xlii, 2, 241, 590, 591, 976, 1008, 1047, 1059; **6.** 154, 381, 407, 537, 547, 735, 742, 807, 900a, 978, 980, 981, 994, 1042, 1050, 1127, 1265; **7.** 7, 252, 265, 352, 383, 424, 477, 575; **8.** 12, 13, 20, 45, 228, 315; **9.** 20, 21, 156, 298, 325, 592, 1003; **10.** xxxiv, 66, 416, 525, 558, 585, 917, 937, 977; **11.** 320, 657, 679; **12.** 133, 134, 136, 190, 295, 296, 358; **13.** 98, 168, 652; **15.** 450, 480, 493, 582, 588; **16.** 564; **18.** 252, 497; **19.** 222, 223, 403, 405, 406, 409, 464, 474, 488, 524, 728, 731, 819, 828; **20.** 26, 146, 325, 330, 531, 542, 560, 576; **21.** 101, 1070; **22.** 106, 287, 606, 756, 780, 781; **23.** 249, 255, 271, 273, 373, 411, 478, 488, 496, 508, 514, 553, 564, 575, 618, 620, 626, 633, 692, 705, 723, 855, 874, 904, 912, 927, 946, 991; **24.** 107, 109, 581, 860, 938; **25.** 64, 256, 467, 496.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for tax, **23.** 544-5; **25.** 472; for parrish in, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **24.** 738-9; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 519, 594, 625, 632-3, 703, 767; for town in, **23.** 346; **24.** 856-7, 960-1; **25.** 240-2; on boundary, **23.** 658; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 422; on roads, **23.** 449-51; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to add part to Bute, **23.** 754-5; to divide, **23.** 503-4; to divide North West Parish, **23.** 498-500; to establish, **23.** 205-206, 337, 445; to erect repealed, **5.** 93, 116; and to be re-enacted, **5.** 405-407; to fix time of co. ct., **23.** 484; **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 364, 406.  
 asks for incorporation of town, **6.** 1269-1270; for minister, **7.** 790.  
 bill for fixing place of courts, **5.** 1010, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1053 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; for payment of taxes in tobacco, **6.** 667, 674; for public buildings, **19.** 611, 676, 702; **20.** 24; for tax

for public building, **19.** 409, 419, 422, 470, 735, 749, 755, 807, 817; for town in, **4.** 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1064; **7.** 577; **18.** 17, 30, 44, 247, 249, 253, 259, 266, 268; **21.** 54, 77, 85, 117, 122; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part to Bute, **7.** 558, 560, 579, 584, 585, 623, 625-626, 668; to alter line of, **6.** 1232, 1234, 1238, 1240, 1253, 1284, 1287, 1294, 1296, 1299; **7.** 92; to alter time of court, **4.** 1054; **5.** 875, 876, 899, 900, 901, 1005, 1008, 1010, 1011; to appoint treasurer, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to divide parish in, **5.** 1047, 1048, 1049, 1052, 1054, 1055, 1097; to erect poor house in, **17.** 286; to make new county out of, **6.** 128, 129, 131, 161-162, 163-164, 168, 170, 171, 183, 200; to pay for goods burned, **6.** 644, 649, 650-651, 660, 674, 675, 684, 685, 750.  
 cases of tried at Edgecombe C. H., **23.** 253.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 834-856.  
 clergy in, **8.** 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.  
 complaints of officers from, **8.** 313.  
 court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 debts due to, **8.** 280-281.  
 drafts in, **15.** 360.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.  
 Edwards clerk of, **5.** 634.  
 established out of Bertie, **6.** 302.  
 in Halifax dist., **15.** 377.  
 Indians in, **5.** 321.  
 inspection in, **25.** 313, 379.  
 J. P.'s in, **4.** 713, 966, 1038; **5.** 32; **6.** 335; **9.** 75; **23.** 995.  
 land grants in, **4.** 619, 626, 627, 634, 635, 638, 641, 643, 651, 703, 704, 705, 709, 710, 711, 712, 761, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 1033.  
 members of assembly, **4.** 731, 733, 740, 816, 1170, 1231; **5.** 232, 239, 521, 697, 847, 1110; **6.** 77, 98, 135, 147, 364, 662, 801, 893, 1152, 1259, 1260; **7.** 284, 342, 346, 347, 351; **8.** 106, 303, 307, 308; 310, 418; **9.** 148, 448, 734, 736, 1188; **12.** 2, 18, 266, 272, 342, 590, 656, 671; **13.** 736, 785, 811, 885; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 277,



- 795, 878; **18.** 2, 227, 267; **19.** 1, 129, 158, 234, 400, 513, 718, 745; **20.** 2, 5, 31, 37, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 872, 893.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 38.  
 members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1179; **10.** 165, 501, 508, 515, 914, 946, 961.  
 militia in, **5.** 575, 603; in regulator campaign, **8.** 697, 702, 707; in Spanish alarm, **22.** 273-274; organization of, **10.** 626, facing 680, 944; returns, **22.** 309, 313.  
 Morton settles in, **7.** 241-242, 252-253, 260; to S. P. G. on his work in, **7.** 424.  
 new county cut out of, **6.** 227.  
 no bounty to troops, **15.** 8.  
 number members in assem., **5.** 87, 88.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 205, 207, 531, 626, facing 680.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1076.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 541.  
 payments to Jones, **5.** 969.  
 petition from, **19.** 160, 162, 171, 174, 280, 291; for new county, **5.** 1068; for repeal of on free negroes, **6.** 982-983; on inter-marriages, **5.** 295.  
 population, **18.** iii, 433.  
 regulation in, **8.** 537.  
 religious affairs in, **6.** 1052.  
 report on militia of, **5.** 163.  
 salt sold in, **12.** 101.  
 sheriffs, **5.** 978, 982.  
 slave burnt in, **5.** 976.  
 slaves not to cultivate tobacco, **23.** 952.  
 S. C. proceedings, **10.** 140.  
 supreme ct. of held in Enfield, **5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 707.  
 taxables in, **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539 541; in 1754, **5.** 320, 575, 603.  
 time for inferior ct., **7.** 609, 647.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23.** 641, 736, 792.  
 treasurer for, **23.** 378-380, 400.  
 troops to be raised, **13.** 411; **24.** 153.  
 Northampton Co., Pa., **8.** 728.  
 Germans in, **8.** 729.  
 Northampton Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5.** 565.  
 Northampton District, act on place for courts, **23.** 490-2.  
 recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 Northamptonshire, Eng., **4.** 877.  
 Northcoat (Northcoate), John, appraiser, **1.** 449.  
 attorney, **1.** 443.  
 imports persons, **1.** 396.  
 Northcoate, John, imported, **1.** 394.  
 Northcot, John, claims, **9.** 590.  
 Northcut, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Northen, Philip, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
 Northern, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 78.  
 Northern Army, **22.** 588.  
 address of to Washington and his reply on pay, **16.** 826-832.  
 hopes from, **15.** 502.  
 supplied on contract, **16.** 8.  
 Northern Army (Br.), **15.** 292.  
 Northern Counties, members refuse to attend assembly, **6.** 1035, 1036.  
 opposed to Southern, **9.** 1053.  
 outvote the Southern, **6.** 972.  
 property threatened in, **4.** 1146.  
 refuse to use paper money, **6.** vii.  
 struggle for representation. See Representation, struggle for.  
 Northern District, **18.** 760.  
 Northern District, bill for treasurer for, **7.** 555, 556, 557, 562, 574, 575, 578, 590, 595, 597, 599, 602, 623, 631-632, 668, 651, 695.  
 Northern Indians, **19.** 848, 951.  
 ready to revolt, **17.** 109.  
 send war message to Cherokees, **10.** 773-774, 776-779, 780, 782, 784; **17.** 115.  
 threaten South, **20.** 653, 655, 677; Tenn., **20.** 708, 711, 712; war, **20.** 692; **22.** 494, 683.  
 trouble those in South, **17.** 428, 429.  
 Northern States, **16.** viii, 679, 734; **18.** 757; **20.** 655; **22.** 812.  
 and militia, **17.** 97.  
 arms in, **17.** 103.  
 in Fed. Conv., **20.** iv.  
 jealousy of in C. C., **11.** 396.  
 Northern Neck of Va., charter of, **1.** 848.  
 Northern's Creek, **2.** 751.  
 Northern's House, **2.** 747.  
 Northey, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **8.** 275-277.  
 Northey (Northy), Sir Edward, opinion on impressing seamen, **4.** 639.

- on efforts to stop the making of temporary laws in colonies, **2**. 136.  
 opinion on S. C. church acts, **1**. 642-643.  
 Northey, Samuel, land lapses, **2**. 772.  
 petition and complaint ment'd, **2**. 817.  
 petitions Everard against unjust court judgments, **2**. 757-761, 762.  
 Northey, W., to Tryon on laws of 1768 and 1769, **8**. 264-267.  
 Northgroves, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1125.  
 Northumberland, Duke of, **9**. 1092.  
 Northumberland, Earl of, **7**. 459.  
 Northumberland (parole), **8**. 595.  
 Northumberland Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.  
 Northven, John, in militia, **9**. 59.  
 Northy, —, Allen vs., case recited, **3**. 225.  
 Northy, —, Trotter vs., case recited, **3**. 225.  
 Northy, David, law suit, **2**. 108.  
 Northy, Sam'l., Jr., asks for lapsed land, **2**. 378.  
 Norton, Capt., sails on war expedition, **1**. 878.  
 Norton, Lt., court martialled, **12**. 523-524.  
 Norton, Aaron, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Norton, Cornelius, witness, **5**. 778.  
 Norton, Cornelius, Jr., witness, **5**. 778.  
 Norton, Isham, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Norton, Isom, in militia, **17**. 1058.  
 Norton, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Norton, John, abuses governor, **2**. 540, 541-542.  
 indicted, **2**. 267-8.  
 juror, **2**. 596.  
 law suit, **2**. 112.  
 to muster troops for S. C., **2**. 180.  
 vestryman, **23**. 7.  
 Norton, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Norton, John, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Norton, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Norton, Jos., judge, **1**. 491.  
 Norton, Richard, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Norton, Richard, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Norton, Stephen, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809.  
 Norton, W., land grant to, **4**. 56.  
 Norton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Norton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Norton, Wm., in army, **15**. 721.  
 Norton, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Norton, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1058.  
 Norton, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 49, 218, 336.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Norton, Wm., petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Norton, Wm., regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Norton, Wm., road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Norton, Wm., run to, **22**. 444.  
 Norvil, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Norvill, James, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Norvill, Thomas, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Norwalk, Conn., **9**. 1232.  
 burned, **8**. xxxviii.  
 Norway, **5**. 318, 322; **15**. 339.  
 naval stores exported from, **6**. 1031.  
 rates on freight from, **1**. 599.  
 trade with, **6**. 1033.  
 traders from, **1**. 468.  
 Norwed, Jno., in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Norwell, —, exchanged, **16**. 675.  
 Norwell (Norvil, Norvill), Enos, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Norwell, Wm., army pay, **17**. 235.  
 Norwest, the, **9**. 1022.  
 Norwood, George, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Norwood, Gilliam, in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Norwood, Gillum, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Norwood, John, act for him to sell land, **24**. 313.  
 bill to enable him to sell lands, **13**. 866, 872, 889, 957, 963, 980.  
 boundary and co. coms'r, **24**. 228, 229, 449.  
 in assembly, **13**. 913, 925, 928, 959, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 385.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
 on com. of assemb., **13**. 867, 915, 958.  
 on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10**. 215.  
 Norwood, John, army pay, **17**. 235.  
 army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Norwood, John, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Norwood, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Norwood, Jno., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Norwood, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Norwood, John, pensioner, **22**. 79.

- Norwood, John, resigns as J. P., **19**. 588.
- Norwood, Jordan, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Norwood, Jordan, in militia, **22**. 167.
- Norwood, Math., land grant asked for, **4**. 634.
- Norwood, Nat., juror, **4**. 522.
- Norwood, Nath., land grant to, **4**. 634.
- Norwood, Nath'l, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Norwood, Samuel, juror, **4**. 522.
- Norwood, Theophilus, land grant to, **4**. 279.
- Norwood, Thos., land grant asked, **4**. 971; grant to, **4**. 803, 968, 1254; grant to delayed, **4**. 1252-1253. land to be surveyed, **5**. 813. resurvey ordered for, **4**. 1037.
- Norwood, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1126.
- Norwood, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 619, 641.
- Norwood, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Nosworthy, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1125.
- Notaries, gov. to appoint, **24**. 99.
- Notationes in totam Scripturam Sacram, **2**. 583.
- Notchay Fort, **17**. 519.
- Notched Entries, history of, **5**. 642-643.
- Notchee Creek, **22**. 1002, 1004.
- Notcher, Wm., in militia, **22**. 42.
- Notes, act to issue, **23**. 781-3. and bonds, bill to prevent taking judgment on, **6**. 1223, 1233, 1235, 1267, 1268, 1271, 1284-5. bill for recovery of money on, **6**. 818-819, 844, 862, 870, 874, 890, 904-905, 906, 931, 944, 945, 946. bills and bonds, act on proceedings on, **25**. 53-4; to make negotiable, **24**. 791-2. issue of discussed, **5**. 825, 826, 827. private, Dobbs's proclamation against, **6**. 955; issued by Murray and reasons, **5**. 937-938, 941, 943-944, 952-953; of Murray and Ruth-erford ment'd, **5**. 988; investi-gated, **5**. 825. promisory, act to recover on, **23**. 586-8; Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325. report on issue of, **6**. 203. use of to pay soldiers, **16**. 838-839, 845-848.
- Notes, Prefatory, **1**. ix-xxxiv; **2**. iii-xix; **3**. iii-xviii; **4**. iii-xxii; **5**. iii-lxi; **6**. iii-xxv; **7**. iii-xxxiv; **8**. iii-xlviii; **9**. iii-xlvii; **10**. iii-xli; **11**. vii-xx; **12**. iii-v; **13**. iii-xiv; **14**. iii-xvi; **15**. iii-xiv; **16**. iii-xii; **17**. iii-x; **18**. iii-ix; **19**. iii-vi; **20**. iii-vii; **21**. iii-vi; **22**. iii-vii; **23**. iii; **24**. iii-iv; **25**. iii-vi; **26**. iii-iv.
- Notes of credit, act to issue, **25**. 331-3, 345-8, 350-2, 361-4, 370-2, 394. to be redeemed, **5**. 887. to be paid out of glebe funds, **5**. 923, 925.
- See also Bills of Credit, currency, money.
- Northern, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 235.
- Northern, Sol., army rank, **16**. 1127.
- Notley, Prince of, complains of en-croachments, **13**. 184.
- Notley, Thos., commissioner on to-bacco planting, **1**. 117-118, 139-140, 151-153.
- Notley River, **5**. 1192.
- Notre Dame, brig., **15**. 39, 392.
- Nott, —, killed, **15**. 571.
- Nott, Col., reports on war materials in Va., **1**. 835.
- Nott, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 1246.
- Nott, Jethro., army pay, **17**. 235.
- Nottingham Township, N. J., offered as site of Federal capital, **16**. 843.
- Nottoway Indian Town, **1**. 739, 743. interview with Tuscaroras at, **1**. 808, 809, 815, 816.
- Nottoway Indians, capture Cherokee woman, **7**. 268. educate their boys, **1**. 817. fight French, **5**. 584. killed by Tuscaroras, **1**. 863. location, **1**. 661, 662, 663. not to be trusted, **1**. 884. number, **3**. 89. promise to join English, **5**. 647. to give depositions on Va. boundary, **1**. 740. tribute to, **1**. 745.
- Nottoway Parish, Va., **8**. 12.
- N o t t o w a y (Notteway, Nottoaway) River, **2**. 499; **8**. 154; **15**. 629; **22**. 542. a public highway, **25**. 92. and Virginia boundary, **1**. 740, 743, 744, 745, 748, 757; **2**. 205, 222, 223, 517, 518, 681, 683, 731, 733, 748, 756, 757, 776, 777, 806, 807. boundary of Indians, **1**. 660, 661, 663; of N. C., **1**. 648. Carolina land patents north of, **2**. 135.



- location, **1.** 668, 676.  
 surveyor begins boundary on, **1.** 646.  
 surveys on, **1.** 641.
- Nourse (Mourse), Joseph, 14.** 218, 565.  
 register of treasury, **16.** 355, 928,  
 929; **17.** 533, 534, 535, 536, 562;  
**18.** 165, 387.  
 report of, **18.** 667-669.  
 to Caswell on distribution of proof  
 sheets of currency bills, **14.** 212-  
 213.
- Nova (Novia) Scotia, 3.** 432; **5.** 393,  
 410, 639, 658, 753, 757, 783, 808; **7.**  
 459; **9.** 1090; **10.** 458; **15.** 44; **16.**  
 x, 390, 902, 991; **18.** 623, 663, 680.  
 Acadians (?) imported into Va.  
 from, **5.** 446, 562.  
 and Amer. Union, **14.** 309.  
 and U. S. boundary, **16.** 749, 750;  
**17.** 5, 6.  
 British sail to, **16.** 872.  
 Fanning lt. gov. of, **8.** xli  
 fishing allowed, **16.** 751; **17.** 6, 7.  
 French ships captured, **5.** 436.  
 in vice admiralty dist. of Halifax,  
**11.** 217, 218.  
 instructions in regard to defense of,  
**2.** 393-394; to gov. on, **11.** 242, 244.  
 may be admitted to Cont. Assn, **10.**  
 178.  
 negroes sent to, **16.** 972; **17.** 125;  
 brought from, **17.** 385, 389, 595-  
 596; to be seized, **20.** 86.  
 no vessel to load for, **9.** 1281.  
 not fit for Swiss, **4.** 157-158.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470.  
 refugees from, **17.** 457.  
 restored to Great Britian, **5.** 463,  
 465, 467.  
 seal for, **11.** 211.  
 sought by neutrals, **5.** 585.  
 taken by French, **5.** 221, 222.  
 troops in to be increased, **5.** 330;  
 raised in for N. C., **10.** 421; sent  
 to, **5.** 407.
- Noveal, Henry, army pay, 17.** 232.  
**Nowel, Allis, buys land, 1.** 485.  
**Nowel, Ellener, sells land, 1.** 485.  
**Nowel, Harman, petition on separa-**  
**tion, 22.** 705-9.  
**Nowel, Jno., in militia, 22.** 333.  
**Nowel, Josiah, army rank, 16.** 1127.  
**Nowell, ANce, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Ncwell, Daniel, army pay, 17.** 236.  
**Nowell, Ellinor, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Nowell, Joan, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Nowell, John, Baptist minister, 5.**  
 1180.
- Nowell, Josiah, pensioner, 22.** 78.  
**Nowell, Olliver, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Nowell (Nowel), Richard, buys and**  
**sells land, 1.** 610.  
 gives power of att'y, **1.** 609.  
 imports persons, **1.** 395.  
 law suit, **1.** 393.  
 road overseer, **1.** 486.  
 sells land, **1.** 485.
- Nowell, Thos., reports on captures,**  
**22.** 966.  
**Nowels, Peter, petition separation,**  
**22.** 705-9.  
**Nowil, James, asks relief from church**  
**tax, 9.** 95-96.  
**Nowil, James, petition on who are**  
**tithables, 9.** 97.  
**Nowland (Nowlan, Nolan), Morris, es-**  
**tate and action on suit against**  
**same mentioned, 10.** 964-965.  
 loyalist, **10.** 597.  
 surrenders charter of Campbelton,  
**9.** 270-271.
- Nowles. See Knowles.**  
**Nowles, Richd., army rank, 16.** 1126.  
**Nowling, Charles, in militia, 22.** 161.  
**Nowling, Danl., in militia, 22.** 161.  
**Nowling, David, in militia, 22.** 162.  
**Nowling, James, in militia, 22.** 161.  
**Noy, John, rights proved, 4.** 709.  
**Noyes. See Noise.**  
**Noyes, Mr., 9.** 1232.  
**Nube, Francis, army rank, 16.** 1127.  
 See also Newby.  
**Nucket, Thomas, asks for new county,**  
**9.** 89-90.  
**Nuchols, John, complains on trouble**  
**in collecting taxes in Tryon Co.,**  
**9.** 56.  
 favorable report on petition and  
 resolution to ask S. C. to collect  
 taxes on border, **9.** 803.  
 petition considered and rejected, **9.**  
 501, 502, 508.  
 presents claims for expedition  
 against Cherokees, **8.** 517-518.
- Neustra Senora de Guadalupe, ship**  
**wrecked, 4.** 1300-1303, 1304, 1305,  
 1308, 1310.  
**Nugent, Edward, deputy surveyor, 5.**  
**811, 812.**  
**Nugent, Ed., in militia, 22.** 357.  
**Nugent, H., appoints Lucas as deputy**  
**aud. of revenue, 6.** 47-48.  
**Nugent, P., commissions Cholmon-**  
**deley auditor gen. of revenues, 5.**

764-765.  
 Nules, Peter, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Null, —, **21**. 565.  
 Null, Philip, petition, **21**. 760-761, 767, 892, 894-895, 916.  
 Nun, Francis, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Nun (Nunn), Francis, land grant to, **4**. 344, 800.  
 Nun, Wm., a J. P., **5**. 997.  
 Nun Street, Wilmington, **24**. 725.  
 Nunn, —, sheriff, **7**. 777.  
 Nunn, Jno., in militia, **22**. 418.  
 Nunn, John, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Nunn, John, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Nunn, John, takes illegal fees, **7**. 780.  
 Nunn, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 236.  
 Nunn, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Nunn, Wm., allowed preference in lots, **25**. 502.  
     commission as sheriff, **7**. 91.  
     coroner, **6**. 799.  
     debts due by, **8**. 280-1; as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
     protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
     takes illegal fees, **7**. 777.  
     town coms'r, **25**. 402.  
 Nunn, Wm., Jr., juror **8**. 72.  
 Nunnery, Amos, pensioner, **22**. 78.  
 Nunnery, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1123.  
 Nuse, **26**. 970.  
 Nussbaum, Rev., work of, **8**. 764-5, 766, 768, 771, 772, 774, 780.  
 Nussmann, —, marries Layrle, **8**. 771.  
     work of as pastor and teacher, **8**. 762-763.  
 Nussman (Nuffman), Adolphus, school trustee, **24**. 756.  
 Nussman, Rev. Adolph, history of, **8**. 759, 760.  
 Nusum, Aaron, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Nutall, Mr., ensign, **13**. 193.  
 Nutall, Nathaniel, Q. M., **13**. 191; **22**. 760.  
 Nutbush (Nutt Bush), **5**. 1212; **7**. 90; **15**. 547, 549, 550, 556, 575, 603, 657; **16**. 299, 526, 693; **17**. 857; **19**. 869; **22**. 371, 605.  
     arms and ammunition sent to, **16**. 272.  
     nom. as place for assembly, **17**. 704, 705, 783, 785, 941.

regulation in, **7**. xx.  
 Nutbush Church, **5**. 1214.  
 Nutbush (Nutt Bush) Creek, **2**. 777, 785, 811; **24**. 866.  
 Nutbush District, **22**. 175.  
 Nuthale, Nathaniel, Q. M., **13**. 191; **22**. 760.  
 Nuthall, Nathl., army rank, **16**. 1126.  
 Nuthall, Nath., in N. C. brigade, **13**. 427.  
 Nutin, John, pay to, **22**. 485.  
 Nuton. See Newton.  
 Nuton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Nuton, Rubin, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Nutt, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Nutt, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Nutt, John, taxable, **15**. 192.  
     voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 Nutt, Robt., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Nutt, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Nutt, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Nutt, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Nutton Island, **10**. 428.

## O

Oadham, Jacob, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Oak, The, **24**. 926.  
 Oak Island, **4**. 702.  
 Oak Park, Smith wants, **16**. 982-983, 985.  
 Oak Ridge, **2**. 453.  
 Oake, Wm., **9**. 1233.  
 Oakey, Nathan, buys and sells land **24**. 820-1.  
     takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Oakland, John, army pay, **8**. 237.  
 Oakland, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 Oakley, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Oakley, Laban, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Oakley, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 168.  
 Oakley, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 168.  
 Oakly, Solomon, reward to for deserters, **10**. 980.  
 Oakmulses, the, **11**. 168.  
 Oases, John, rights proved, **4**. 706.  
 Oate, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 Oates. See Oats.  
 Oates, Capt., executed, **14**. 733.  
 Oates, Elizabeth, law suit, **1**. 621.  
 Oates, James, land grant to, **4**. 1043, 1047.  
 Oates, John, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Oates, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 853, 964.

- Oates, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Oath of Abjuration, act on, **24**. 103.  
 Martin's proclamation on, **9**. 52-53.  
 release from asked by Moravians, **5**. 1153-1154.  
 taken by assembly, **9**. 137-138.
- Oath of Allegiance, act on, **24**. 103, 492.  
 causes trouble, **1**. xxvi, xxvii.  
 list of those taking, **22**. 168-179.  
 required, **23**. 985-6.  
 resolve on, **13**. 545.  
 samples, **13**. 417-419.  
 to be taken, **1**. 166, 181, 182, 236, 237, 334; to Kings and Proprietors, **1**. 80, 83.
- Oath of Supremacy, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 324, 325.
- Oaths, act for in conformity with church of England, **25**. 151; act on, **23**. 39, 95; **24**. 12-13; to alter, **24**. 684-5; to declare alterations in, **2**. 858-862; to enforce, **1**. 789; in S. C., **2**. 863-867.  
 bill on, **12**. 50, 82, 86, 87, 112, 179, 185, 196, 198, 205, 213, 256, 355, 370, 379, 381, 400, 452; **13**. 355.  
 blank certificates for to be printed, **12**. 715, 716.  
 character, **5**. 31, 32, 35, 36; **6**. 84; **7**. 522.  
 form taken by governors, **1**. 227-228; under F. C., **2**. 857; for applicants for patents ment'd, **4**. 593; to be taken to N. C., **24**. 11, 86, 88, 89, 329.  
 list of persons refusing, **13**. 446.  
 list of those to be taken, **5**. 1107, 1108.  
 not required in milita, **4**. 1081.  
 of clerks and judges, **24**. 49-50; **25**. 275; **25**. 436.  
 of confiscat'on com'srs, **24**. 210-11, 246-5.  
 of council, **7**. 272-273.  
 of taxpayer and tax appraiser, **24**. 109-110, 200, 201, 317, 430, 431, 544.  
 of tobacco inspector, **24**. 106.  
 of vestrymen, **6**. 715, 721.  
 petitions, report and bill on in matter of Quakers, Moravians, etc., **13**. 541, 550-551, 572, 579, 601, 636, 648-649, 652-653, 685, 711, 728, 830, 831, 920, 921.  
 provisions for, **12**. 603, 605, 609.  
 refused, **1**. 656.  
 required of gov., assembly, and others, **6**. 525, 526, 528; of assemblymen in S. C., **2**. 915.  
 signed by Council of State, **11**. 363-365.  
 taken by council, **5**. 29; gov., **1**. 841, 842, 843; by justices, **1**. 612, 619, 652; to Franklin State, **22**. 648-9; to George I., **2**. 146; to Geo. III., **6**. 629, 755.  
 taken by Quakers, **1**. 711.  
 to be taken by officers, **1**. 424; **3**. 67, 68, 91, 109; **13**. 37; by vestries, **25**. 426, 429.  
 to King against regulation, **7**. 817.
- Oathy, J., land grant to, **4**. 440-441.
- Oatreket, Jno., in militia, **22**. 319.
- Oats. See Oate, Oates.
- Oats (Oates), James, **1**. 493, 535.  
 administrator, **1**. 563.  
 attorney, **1**. 485.  
 bond nullified, **1**. 626.  
 court held at house of, **1**. 488, 493-496, 520-525, 531-535.  
 court orders to, **1**. 487.  
 juror, **1**. 534, 595.  
 law suit, **1**. 478, 487, 521-522, 525, 576.  
 proves letters of att'y, **1**. 487.  
 road overseer, **1**. 486, 562.  
 will proved, **1**. 605.
- Oats, James, a J. P., **5**. 657.
- Oats (Oates), Joseph, indicted for passing counterfeits, **2**. 478.  
 petition, **2**. 353; petition about road, **2**. 509-10.
- Oats, John, land grant asked, **4**. 709.
- O'Banion, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1131.
- O'Bannon, Wm., army pay, **17**. 237.
- O'Bar, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1128.
- O'Bar, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1128.
- O'Bar, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1128.
- Obarr, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 in army, **15**. 731.
- Obarr, Robert, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 in army, **15**. 731.
- Obedson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 237.
- Obedson, John, army pay, **17**. 237.
- Oberry, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 594, 853, 896, 1047.
- Oblivion and pardon, act for, **24**. 489-90.
- Obrian, David, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- O'Brian, Esther, asks for land grant, **4**. 354.
- Obrian, Patrick, takes oath, **22**. 178.
- O'Brien, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Obryan, —, land warrant to, **5**. 811.



Obryan, Mr., **5.** 943.  
 O'bryan, Darby, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 O'Bryan (Obrian), Dennis, army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 O'Bryan, Dennis, memorial, **19.** 71-72, 95, 101; considered, **16.** 104-105, 112, 137, 143, 144.  
   takes oath, **22.** 178.  
   tried by court martial, **12.** 459.  
 Obryan (O'Brian, Obryon), Geraldus, a J. P., **6.** 1007; dropped as J. P., **5.** 655.  
   buys stolen watch, **5.** 562.  
 O'Bryan, Patrick, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 O'Bryan, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 O'Bryan, Tide, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 O'Bryan, Tillotson, pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 O'Bryant, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 O'Bryen, Wm., **17.** 158.  
 Observations, of Sir Henry Clinton, extracts from, **15** 239-241.  
 Observations on New American States, **17.** 630.  
 Obstone, Phelan, Tory, **16.** 206.  
 Ocracock. See Ocracoke.  
 Ocaneches, camp in the, **11.** 651.  
 Occabach River, **5.** 385.  
   fort on needed, **5.** 465, 467, 468, 476.  
   See also Wabash.  
 Occanechas (Ocanechas), **23.** 383, 391.  
 Occanechy (Ocanechy), **7.** 100, 137, 175.  
 Occanechy Mountains, **7.** 432.  
 Occoneechee, **16.** 532, 550.  
 Ocheltree, —, Martin and Co., sell goods, **16.** 470.  
 Ochiltree, Mr., **14.** 684.  
 Ochiltree, Daniel, justices of peace on case of, **11.** 758-759.  
 Ochiltree, Daniel, letter on bond of, **22.** 930-1.  
 Ochiltree, Dan, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 Ochiltree (Ockeltree), Duncan, Caswell on his bond to leave State, etc., **11.** 617, 618-619.  
   escapes from Charlotte, **14.** 693.  
   fine remitted, **18.** 406-407, 411; **20.** 99-100, 108.  
   nom. for clerk, **20.** 481; **21.** 8.  
   ordered to Salisbury under guard, **14.** 736.  
 Ocheltree and Co., **19.** 886.  
   purchases from, **15.** 666.  
 Oconee Mountain, **17.** 583.  
 Oconee River, **17.** 583.  
 Oconies Mtn., **11.** 168.

O'Conner, Mr., **12.** 559.  
   claims paid, **12.** 624, 662, 741-742, 745.  
   goods should be seized, **13.** 29.  
 O'Conner, John, buys goods of Westmore, **13.** 18, 19.  
 Oconoree, **10.** 882.  
 Oconosta, talk to, **19.** 941-2.  
 Ocracoke (Ocracock, Ocracock, Occocock, Ocracock, Ocacoe), **3.** xvi; **4.** 1306, 1308, 1309; **6.** 307; **10.** 94, 541, 542, 877, 978; **11.** 555, 604, 651; **13.** 171, 311, 312; **14.** 125; **15.** 69; **16.** 575; **21.** 541; **22.** 755; **23.** 296, 668, 669, 827.  
   armed vessels to protect trade of, **10.** 572.  
   baptisms at, **7.** 522.  
   beacon at, **23.** 375, 377; **24.** 502, 504.  
   boats at to be sold, **12.** 359.  
   British at, **11.** 775; do damage at, **11.** 633, 635; gun boats at, **14.** vii; threaten, **16.** 286; **17.** 985.  
   cannon at, **22.** 750.  
   Caswell (the) stationed at, **22.** 943.  
   company raised at, **10.** 662.  
   complaint against wreckers at, **12.** 140, 146.  
   defense of, **14.** 19.  
   defenceless, **12.** 560.  
   distance from Newbern, **4.** 1306.  
   draft of harbor sent to England, **3.** 372.  
   fort at, **4.** 922; **5.** 155; **12.** iv; near, **5.** 148.  
   fortified, **13.** iv.  
   galleys for protection of trade, **10.** 981; to be sent to from Va., **13.** 310.  
   harbor, **3.** 430; to be defended, **5.** 419.  
   open, **7.** 168b.  
   petition from pilots of, **7.** 367.  
   plundered by Spaniards, **4.** 922, 1306.  
   port needed at, **3.** 622.  
   provisions for defence of, **12.** 574, 577, 678, 680.  
   ship stranded at, **12.** 578, 691.  
   trade to be protected, **10.** 687.  
   troops at, **10.** 989.  
 Ocracoke (Ocracock, Ocracock, Occacock, Ocracoc, Ocacacock) Bar, **4.** 1307; **5.** 326; **6.** 4, 607, 608, 612, 615, 1021, 1023; **9.** 42, 171, 409, 512; **10.** 354, 462, 549, 550, 601, 603, 971; **11.** 623; **12.** 560; **13.** 132, 145, 155, 202, 318, 496; **19.** 824; **23.** 376,

- 438, 506, 588, 589, 668, 670, 684, 826; **24.** 316, 401; **25.** 54, 55.
- act on navigation, **24.** 402-4, 525; to regulate pilotage, **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8.
- appropriation for fort to be built at, **5.** 595.
- battery at, **5.** 571, 572, 596.
- bill for defence navigation of, etc., **17.** 804, 805, 812, 818, 825, 826, 833, 895, 906, 907-908, 914, 923, 924, 925, 932; to levy tax to mark channel, **16.** 111, 112; to mark channel, **19.** 75; to regulate pilotage of, **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625, 626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715.
- Caswell (the) to be stationed at, **12.** 662-3.
- collector needed at, **5.** 950.
- com. to inquire into wreck on, **10.** 968, 984.
- cruisers needed for, **7.** 202.
- defense considered, **17.** 837-838, 841, 932.
- fort needed on, **5.** 477.
- galleys built for station at, **12.** 39.
- galleys to be stationed at, **11.** 442, 443; **12.** 39.
- General Washington (the), station at, **10.** 877.
- guns saved at, **12.** 127.
- improvement of channel, **23.** 375.
- King Tammany (the), stationed at, **10.** 875.
- navigation of bar, **9.** 281.
- petition for pilots of, **9.** 534; for protection against negroes, **9.** 803-804.
- privateers at, **13.** 397.
- storm at, **13.** 468.
- vessels taken at, **13.** 418.
- wrecks and robbery on, **12.** 447-448.
- wreckers work at, **12.** 140, 146, 262-263.
- Ocracoke (Occacoc) Bay, custom house needed, **6.** 1045.
- Ocracoke (Ocacock) Harbor, battery at, **5.** 634.
- Ocracoke (Ocacock, Ocacoch, Ocrock, Ocacock, Ocacok, Ocacock) Inlet, **2.** 342, 345, 677; **4.** 361, 506, 1049, 1119, 1305; **5.** 156, 157, 343, 344, 513, 514, 550, 551, 572; **6.** 607, 763, 806, 830, 831, 1023; **7.** xx; **9.** 534; **10.** 936; **13.** 96; **19.** 447, 462, 474, 767, 781 790, 807, 819, 824; **22.** 403; **23.** 230, 670, 745, 746, 809, 826, 827; **24.** 503, 934; **25.** 328.
- act for beacons, 111, 184, 191, 193; **23.** 103, 127; **25.** 194-6; for fortification near, **23.** 293; for pilot at, **3.** 184, 191, 193; **23.** 40-2; **25.** 160; for town at, **5.** 23; for town near and fort, **23.** 387, 394; **25.** 252-4; on fees for pilots, **24.** 592-3.
- and illegal trade, **6.** 1319.
- batteries on, **5.** 586.
- bill for ballast master, **8.** 93, 117, 119, 125; for beacons and buoys, **4.** 1321, 1334; for town at, **5.** 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 53, 62, 65, 68, 71, 72, 76; to facilitate navigation of, **4.** 240, 784, 785, 786.
- bills emitted for fort at, **5.** 109.
- channel almost filled up, **5.** 1000.
- character, **4.** 171; **6.** 1027, 1028.
- companies at disbanded, **12.** 177-178, 191, 359-360.
- com. to report on defences of, **12.** 42, 43.
- customs house at needed, **5.** 333-4, 640, 648, 653, 749.
- defense of, **14.** 126; by galleys suggested, **11.** 635.
- depth of water, **3.** 210; **5.** 316.
- emissions for fort at, **8.** 213.
- fort at, **4.** 1166; fort needed at, **5.** 316; **8.** 31; to be near, **6.** 1028, 1029.
- guard for, **13.** 85.
- harbor for privateers, **8.** 30, 31.
- Martin posts secretary and troops there, **10.** 44.
- militia at disbanded, **22.** 927.
- money for fort to be taken for other purposes, **5.** 267, 268, 288-289.
- navigation dangerous, **4.** 384.
- petition for bouying, **3.** 574.
- pilotage, beaconing, &c., **3.** 638, 642.
- plundered by Spanish, **4.** xi; **22.** iii.
- Teach arrives at, **2.** 341; slain at, **2.** 322, 325.
- trade through, **13.** iv.
- troops at, **10.** 546, 547; needed at, **10.** 526, 527; stationed at, **12.** 99, 101; **14.** 334.
- used for trade, **4.** 170.
- wreck on, **10.** 984.

Ocracoke (Ocracock, Ocracock, Occacock) Island, **4.** 1305; **5.** 343; **10.** 549; **19.** 447, 462, 474, 767, 781, 790, 807, 819, 824; **23.** 670, 671, 746; **25.** 65.

act for light house, **25.** 54-5; to annex to Carteret Co., **23.** 805-10.

bill for light house on, **21.** 216, 225, 226, 233, 266, 273, 591, 597, 632; on pilot fees, **19.** 559, 568, 574, 589, 662; to join to Carteret Co., **8.** 354, 356, 359, 360, 370, 406, 410, 415-416, 420, 421, 446, 478; to lay out land for public on, **6.** 359, 396, 399.

character, **4.** 171.

custom house should be built at, **3.** 155-156; **4.** 172, 173,

French ship captured at, **13.** 398. harbor, **3.** 336.

land for light house, **21.** 940.

militia organized for defense of, **13.** 901-902, 905 997.

petition from on new county, **16.** 75.

port needed at, **3.** xvii, 430.

Spanish ship at, **4.** 1304.

Ocracoke (Ocracock) Port, supplies received through, **13.** 367.

Ocracoke (Ocracock) River, Spanish ship wrecked in, **4.** 1300, 1304.

Occasional bill, Party Tyranny; or an o. b. in miniature, **2.** 890-923.

Occasional bills, design, **2.** 921, 923.

Ochs (Ocks), John Randolph, attends Board of Trade on behalf of Swiss, **4.** 209, 210, 211, 212.

memorial on proposed migration of Swiss, **4.** 159-162, 268, 269.

prints book of instructions for Swiss emigrants, **4.** 160.

Ochs Essay, ment'd, **1.** 978.

Odam. See Odom, Odum.

Odam, Aaron, land grant to, **4.** 945 lapse patent to, **2.** 540.

Odam, Abraham, land grants to, **4.** 335, 342, 349, 447, 596, 649, 759, 761,

Odam (Odams), Isaac, land grant to, **4.** 344, 349, 1040, 1238, 1247.

Odam, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 342, 592, 595.

resurvey granted to, **4.** 590.

Odam, James, land grant to, **4.** 945.

Odam, James, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 945.

Odam, John, land lapses, **2.** 453.

land grant to, **4.** 631.

Odam, Richard, enters caveat, **2.** 771.

Odam, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 712, 1247

Odam, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1247.

O'Daniel, Henry, petition to Burke for pardon, **22.** 576, 1046.

O'Daniel, Owen, land lapses, **2.** 523.

See also Daniel, Owen O.

O'Daniel, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 250.

Odder, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1131.

Odeen, Chas., juror, **25.** 189.

Odeen, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.

Odel, Lewis in militia, **22.** 416.

Odel, Wm., in militia, **22.** 416.

Oden, Ann, imported, **1.** 479.

Oden, Ann, Jr., imported, **1.** 479.

Oden, Jan, imported, **1.** 479.

Oden, John, imports persons, **1.** 479.

Oden, Mary, imported, **1.** 479.

Oden, Rachel, imported, **1.** 479.

Oden, Richard, juror, **8.** 509, 510.

Odeneal, Botholomu, petition on saparation, **22.** 705-7.

Odeon, Charles, a J. P., **4.** 47.

Odgers, Wm., murdered, **7.** 872-873, 881; **8.** 165.

Odin, Robt, army rank, **16.** 1129.

Odle, Nehemiah, regulator, **7.** 735.

Odum. See Odam, Odum.

Odom, Isaac, land grant to, **4.** 1248.

Odom, Jacob, felon, **22.** 858.

tried for assault and theft, **22.** 510-11.

Odom, James, pensioner, **22.** 79.

Odom, James, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 1248.

Odom, Jethro, felon, **22.** 862.

Odom, Jethro, pensioner, **22.** 79.

Odom, John, militiamen, **7.** 263.

Odondy, Dan'l, in militia, **22.** 391.

Odondy, Jas., in militia, **22.** 391.

Odondy, Jno., in militia, **22.** 391.

Odondy, Jos., in militia, **22.** 391.

Odondy, Thos., in militia, **22.** 391.

Odondy, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 392.

O'Donnally, Hugh, army rank, **16.** 1131.

O'Donnelly, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1131.

O'Donnelly, Danl., army rank, **16.** 1131.

O'Dowdey, Dan'l, juror, **4.** 520.

O'Dowdey, Wm., juror, **4.** 520.

O'Dowdy, Richard, juror, **4.** 520.

O'Dowdy, Richard, vote of refused, **13.** 929.



Odum. See Odam, Odom.

Odum, Aaron, army rank, **16.** 1130.

Odum, Aaron, in militia, **22.** 360.

Odum, Aaron, quit rents of, **22.** 257.

Odum, Demsey, in militia, **22.** 328.

Odum, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 360.

Odum, Jno., in militia, **22.** 359.

Odum, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1131.

Odum, Moses, in militia, **22.** 359.

Odum, Moses, quit rents of, **22.** 257.

Odum, Sarah, quit rents of, **22.** 257.

Odum, Wm., in militia, **22.** 360.

Offe, Thurler (lo) attachment served on, **1.** 432.

Officers (civil), act against those serving without authority, **25.** 152-4; for qualification of, **2.** 885-886; forbidding them to sit in Gen. Assem., **24.** 685; election of, **24.** 547, 685; on oaths by, **24.** 684-5; on qualifications of, **23.** 15, 39, 95, 107; **25.** 160, 198; to compel them to account for moneys, **24.** 408-9.

allowed to resign, **12.** 800, 857, 864. arbitrary conduct of Burrington toward, **3.** 364-365.

arrested for collecting quit rents, **4.** 272.

bill concerning qualifications, **4.** 477, 505; for appointing, **12.** 41, 47; for salary, **13.** 747, 757, 760, 793, 800, 801, 807, 811-813, 814, 817, 852, 876, 938, 955; **19.** 417, 420, 421, 431-432, 464, 748, 755, 795, 796, 827-828; for tax to pay interest to, **19.** 636-637, 702; for them to enter upon their duties, **12.** 188; to alter manner of electing, **19.** 424, 449; to ascertain salaries, **16.** 52, 55, 85, 90, 92, 95, 120, 121, 124, 152-153; **19.** 26, 55; fees, **19.** 430, 449, 469-470, 480, 754, 768, 789, 794, 800, 802, 817, 825; to call to account for taxes, **20.** 50-51; to fix salary, **12.** 241, 250-251, 253-254, 257-258, 346, 349, 355, 374, 404, 433, 434, 440-442, 592, 600, 601, 613, 653, 703, 705, 716, 730, 732, 754, 776, 786, 793; to repeal act on salaries, **12.** 831, 833, 853.

complaint against, **8.** 313.

conduct to be inquired into, **2.** 578.

cost under Proprietors, **3.** 49.

election of, **16.** 89-90, **92.** 94-95, 148, 167; considered, **10.** xx.

for the transacting of American af-

fairs proposed, **2.** 634.

gen. com. issued to, **7.** 729.

history of act for qualification, **3.** 181.

impeachment of provided, **23.** 982.

Johnston on laws on fees and qualifications, **4.** 26, 27.

limitations on right of to hold office, **10.** 1010.

list of, **9.** 291; **18.** 485-486; **22.** 259; of chief o. under Fund. Consts., **25.** 123.

methods of choosing, **9.** xxvii, xxviii. misdemeanors of, Eng. act on in

force in N. C., **23.** 319.

must sign Fundamental Constitution, **2.** 855.

nominated and elected by Assembly, **12.** 24-25, 27, 30, 32, 33, 232, 233, 234, 235, 413-414, 415-416.

none have patents from crown, **2.** 423.

N. C. officers punished in Franklin, **22.** 677, 678, 681, 683, 685, 690-1.

not to be removed without cause, **3.** 102.

not to receive gifts, **3.** 98-99; **5.** 1115; from Assembly, **7.** 228, 357-358.

number, character and salaries of, **7.** 447-448.

of admiralty court, **1.** 490-491.

of Assembly, dispute over appointment, **3.** 576.

of King countenanced and encouraged, **3.** 152.

of North Carolina list, **4.** 208.

ordinance on qualification of, **10.** 990, 992; **23.** 999-1000.

payment of arrears to provided for, **6.** 76.

public bill to ascertain and regulate fees, **4.** 189-200, 207; quarrel over appointment of, **3.** 265, 266, 268-269, 299, 300-301, 302, 306-307.

salaries, **2.** 170.

to continue to hold office, **4.** 2.

to have same power in N. C. as in England, **23.** 327, 328.

to retain office under Tryon, **7.** 134.

to take oath to F. C., **1.** 205.

Tryon complains to Leg. against and answer, **8.** 282, 289, 311.

Officers (military), act for pension, **24.** 735-7, 744; for relief of, **24.** 419-22, 540, 562, 564, 566-8, 569, 682, 683, 686, 722, 734-5, 787-91,

891-2; **25.** 31; for relief of widows and children, **24.** 744; on issue of certificates to, **25.** 75-6.  
 address to Washington and his reply, on pay, **16.** 826-832.  
 allowance to, **17.** 953-954; **18.** 820, 824; **19.** 123.  
 arrangement of, **16.** 501-502.  
 arrearages to widows and orphans of, **22.** 896-7.  
 behave badly as prisoners, **14.** 861.  
 bill for relief of, **16.** 120, 124, 149, 153, 165; **19.** 80-1, 121; to emit currency to pay, **19.** 555, 566, 576, 602, 677-678; to grant land to, **19.** 70; to pay, &c., **19.** 411-412, 414, 431-432, 445, 455, 456, 457, 462, 467, 474-475, 729, 740, 743, 767, 781, 789, 795, 798, 807, 818, 822, to pay interest to, **19.** 547; to prevent them from being members of Gen. Assem. **17.** 394-395, 396; to settle accounts, etc., **20.** 61, 78, 88, 110; and frauds in, **20.** 207-8, 214-215, 217, 228, 230, 232, 233, 234, 393, 408, 409, 420, 421, 423-424, 432-433, 472, 473.  
 brevet commissions for, **16.** 994.  
 capacity of to be examined, **3.** 107-108.  
 claims of, **20.** 614, 615-616.  
 clothing furnished to, **16.** 138-139, 176, 177, 493-494; **19.** 126.  
 commission to lay off lands for, **16.** 621-622, 623.  
 com. and bill on arrears due to, **19.** 162, 194, 205, 212, 213, 214-215, 216, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 227, 229, 231, 280, 281, 282, 289, 293, 307, 310, 315, 320, 323, 334, 335, 344, 346, 353, 355, 356, 358, 364, 366, 367; and report on accounts of and bill on, **19.** 562, 575, 602, 603, 604, 605, 640, 651, 685-687, 697, 702-703, 705; and reports on accounts of commissions, **20.** 8; to consider salaries and report, **13.** 547, 552 553, 604-605, 618, 649, 684, 690, 723-724, 732, 734-734<sub>a</sub>, 740, 741; to examine conduct of in 10th reg't, **12.** 114, 115, 116; to inquire into paroles of, **19.** 11, 13, 17, 21, 32, 45, 46, 51, 65, 71, 75, 122, 125, 126, 127, 153, 175, 294.  
 derangement prevented, **16.** 455-6.  
 elected for militia, **17.** 951-952, 954-955, 957, 966, 969; **18.** 158-159,

378, 380, 391, 448-51, 458-9, 803, 806.  
 field, recommendation of, **19.** 95-96, 97.  
 frauds in accounts of, **18.** 17, 18, 20, 21-22, 23, 36, 40, 47, 58-59, 61-62, 65, 66, 67-68, 71-74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 83, 85, 87, 88, 89, 93, 94, 95, 96, 101, 102, 103, 104, 108-109, 116, 121, 122, 125, 126, 150-151, 153-154, 156, 157, 161-164, 166-167, 180, 187, 192-193, 200, 203-204, 206, 217, 219, 221, 222, 223, 233-234, 235, 241, 248, 249, 250-253, 267, 270, 272-274, 278, 284, 290, 292, 293, 298, 299, 300, 301 303-307, 308, 310-311, 312, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 322, 324, 325, 326, 327, 329, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 342, 349, 357, 359, 370-372, 374, 375-376, 377, 379, 382, 383-386, 389-390, 393, 396, 400, 411, 412, 426, 429-430, 432, 436, 437, 439, 440-441, 442, 443, 444, 447, 449, 451, 452, 457, 459, 460, 461, 465, 466, 467, 468, 470, 472, 475; **20.** 747-750; in lands, **20.** 109, 113.  
 injustice to, **16.** 570, 584.  
 interest paid on certificates, **19.** 801, 818.  
 lands for considered, **16.** 688, 713, 714, 715-716, 733, 783, 888, 892, 912, 919-920; likely to be lost, **16.** 524-526; protected in Tenn. cession, **25.** 4-6; resurveyed for, **16.** 103-4; to be granted to, **16.** 164-165; warrants to, **17.** 406, 416.  
 list of in N. C. battalion, **13.** 474-476; of those continuing till end of war or deranged, **22.** 1049.  
 memorial from those of State Legionary Corps, **19.** 187-188, 309; of N. C. Line on pay, etc., **17.** 659, 661, 698, 701-702, 738, 742, 743, 777-9, 793.  
 not subject to suits for supplies, **16.** 397.  
 not to sit in assem., **22.** 668.  
 order for stores of, **16.** 602-603.  
 pay and allowance of, **22.** 753; **23.** 245-6; **24.** 389, 390; wanted for supplies to, **17.** 466, 500-501.  
 pensions proposed, **18.** 544-547, 590, 594.  
 promotion of in N. C. line, **16.** 603-604, 631, 648, 649, 653, 654, 655, 664-666, 667, 669; **17.** 132, 141-

- 142; of State Legion, **16.** 121-122, 126.
- provision for, **17.** 851-852, 853.
- rank and precedence settled, **5.** xix-xx.
- rearrangement of, **16.** 575-577, 578, 607-610, 612.
- recommended for commissions, **19.** 44.
- reform in N. C. needed, **16.** 776.
- report of com. on in matter of new levies, **12.** 849, 854; to Legislature on supernumeraries, **15.** 715-716.
- resolution of Assembly on resignations of, **11.** 807-808, 812; in favor of those contracting debts in Charleston, **16.** 65-66; on N. C. o. in Cont. Army, **12.** 125, 126.
- return of those surrendered with So. Army, **14.** 860.
- returns of to be considered, **12.** 772.
- roster of from N. C., **16.** 1002-1197.
- settlement of accounts of, **17.** 1050-1053; **20.** 535.
- sums due N. C. Line, etc., **18.** 651, 653-654, 691-692, 700-703, 727-735.
- to Burke on need of clothes and order, **22.** 614-15.
- Officers' fees, 5.** 20, 97.
- act on fees, **23.** 83-87, 100, 275-84, 328, 339, 814-18, 859-62; **24.** 75-9, 170, 204-9, 314-16, 398-401, 445-6, 478, 664-8; **25.** 161, 179-182, 196-8, 220-8, 238, 284-5, 412, 446; as established by council, **4.** 275-277.
- bill for, **4.** 724, 782, 783; to amend act for, **6.** 456, 458, 466, 468, 469, 484 490, 494, 496, 506, 508, 511; to ascertain, **8.** 290, 291, 310, 315, 322, 340, 342, 343, 354, 359 372-373-374, 383, 391, 395-396, 401, 418, 436, 451-452, 454, 478; and regulate, **7.** 364, 366, 386; defeated, **8.** 422; to explain act regulating, **8.** 300; to regulate, **4.** 239, 240, 366, 367, 368, 374, 375, 378, 394, 395, 396, 403, 480, 482, 484, 485, 497, 505, 510, 511, 513, 819, 866, 901, 902, 905, 906, 907, 908-909, 916; **6.** 1273; **9.** 108, 117, 127, 135, 149, 151, 176, 182, 201, 207, 222, 255, 403, 404, 406, 415, 419, 427, 431, 434, 435, 445, 499, 510, 511, 516, 517, 529, 538, 549, 553, 555, 560, 585, 656, 785; **12.** 571, 581, 674; to regulate fees, **16.** 139; **17.** 835, 846, 927, 937, 941, 951; to repeal part of act on fees, **21.** 248, 322, 610.
- Board of Trade on law regulating, **6.** 726-727.
- discussed, **5.** 750.
- Dobbs on repeal of act for, **6.** 599-600.
- exorbitant, **3.** 262, 269-70, 297, 298, 305-6; proclamation on, **7.** 230-1.
- extortion in, **4.** 824.
- for land grants, **4.** 1127-1128.
- illegal, cause Regulation war, **8.** 638.
- instructions on, **7.** 138-139; and proclamation on, **6.** 1079-1080.
- law for discussed, **5.** 643-644, 645; to regulate **3.** 157-168.
- list of demanded, **4.** 233.
- notes on acts to ascertain, **3.** 188, 191.
- regulated by council, **4.** 446-447.
- regulation considered, **8.** 27-29, 33-36.
- report on by authorities, **7.** 483, 485, 486, 491.
- should be regulated, **4.** 229.
- too small, **7.** 294, 349.
- trouble over, **4.** 745.
- Officers of United States, act against holding office under N. C., 25.** 69-70.
- Offices, bill to continue act for establishing, 5.** 41, 43, 45, 53, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 76; limitations on holding of, **10.** 1011.
- classes of persons excluded from, **10.** 1010.
- corruption in, xxvii, xxviii.
- disqualification for suggested, **10.** 240.
- instructions on filling, **5.** 1125.
- list of, **3.** xiii.
- natives to be preferred for, **1.** 502.
- no persons to execute more than one by deputy, **5.** 1124.
- not more than one to be held at time, **10.** 1011; **23.** 983.
- not to be erected or dissolved by gov., **3.** 102.
- number to be held at one time limited, **22.** 669.
- proclamation against exorbitant fees and tables of to be published, **9.** 24, 25.
- public act on keeping, **23.** 252-67, 329, 339, 340, 347-8, 351, 387.
- report of com's'rs on, **5.** 969; on number and value, **6.** 620-622, 623;



on tax for, **5.** 966; to be made on, **3.** 103; on value and character, **5.** 1124-1125.  
salaries, **10.** 1013.  
sale of, **10.** 333; in the colonies, **2.** 159.  
to be filled by commission from King or governor, **3.** 495-496.  
**Ogden, Messrs., and Indian goods, 20.** 403, 404.  
and Martin case, **18.** 693.  
**Ogden, Mr., offers brig, 14.** 230.  
**Ogden, Isaac, exchanged, 22.** 957-8.  
**Ogden, Isaac, in militia, 22.** 280.  
**Ogden, Isaac, petition on roads and ferries, 5.** 164-166.  
**Ogden, John Sol., land grant to, 4.** 218.  
**Ogden, Richard, land grant to, 4.** 588, 952, 968.  
resurvey to, **6.** 1012.  
rights proved, **4.** 595.  
**Ogden, Solomon, in militia, 22.** 280.  
**Ogden, Solomon, land grant to, 4.** 952.  
resurvey to, **6.** 1012.  
**Ogden, Thomas, 18.** 358, 401.  
Burke to on Hinson's case, **15.** 596.  
Caswell to on exportation of pork, **13.** 38.  
navigation coms'r, **24.** 502.  
petition, **17.** 362, 364; **19.** 826; **20.** 74.  
supplies from, **22.** 927.  
to Burke on case of Hinson, **15.** 581-582.  
to Caswell on commission for privateer, **15.** 342-343.  
**Ogden, Thomas Titus., advertises goods, 13.** 462.  
goods addressed to, **14.** 592.  
**Ogden, Titus, 18.** 358, 401.  
buys at Martin sale, **22.** 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 887, 888.  
exchanged, **22.** 957-8.  
nom. for vendue master, **18.** 178, 189, 398, 420, 450, 459.  
petition, **17.** 362, 364; **19.** 826; **20.** 74; **21.** 204.  
resigns as vendue master, **20.** 493, **21.** 19, 20.  
**Ogdon, Isaac, in militia, 22.** 387.  
**Ogdon, Richard, land to be resurveyed, 6.** 765.  
**Ogdon, Solomon, land to be resurveyed, 6.** 765.  
**Ogeche River, 11.** 168, 185, 190, 194, 201; **17.** 474.  
**Ogeline, Frans., army rank, 16.** 1196.

**Ogelvie.** See Ogilvie.  
**Ogelvie, Wm., in militia, 22.** 365.  
**Ogesby, John land grant to, 4.** 1241.  
**Ogg, Geo., 21.** 1059.  
Blount to on debts, **18.** 512.  
buys and ships goods, **18.** 464; **20.** 405, 406.  
debt paid to, **20.** 701.  
goods to, **18.** 525, 555.  
letter on mchdse, **21.** 799, 800, 962, 966, 968.  
quoted, **18.** 768.  
sales to, **17.** 582.  
to assembly on Ward debts, **22.** 801-2.  
**Oggs, Alley, act to vest rights in, 25.** 36-7.  
bill to vest rights in and emancipate, **21.** 256, 276, 289, 307, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685.  
**Oggs, Charles, act to vest rights in, 25.** 36-7.  
bill to vest rights in and emancipate, **21.** 256, 276, 289, 307, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685.  
**Oggs, Hester, rights vested in children of, 25.** 36-7.  
**Oggs, Jesse, act to vest rights of in brother and sisters, 25.** 36-7.  
rights of, **21.** 256, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685.  
**Oggs, John, act to vest rights of in children, 25.** 36-7.  
bill to legitimate and emancipate children of, **21.** 243, 256, 276, 289, 307, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685.  
**Oggs, Prudence, act to vest rights in, 25.** 36-7.  
bill to vest rights in and emancipate, **21.** 256, 276, 289, 307, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685.  
**Ogilby, Patrick, asks for return of goods, 2.** 595.  
dismissed by court, **2.** 586.  
shoes stolen from, **2.** 593.  
surety, **2.** 661.  
**Ogilvie.** See Ogilvie.  
**Ogilvie, John, pay to, 22.** 489.  
**Ogilvie, Wm., in militia, 22.** 165.  
**Ogilvie, Wm., takes oath, 22.** 179.  
**Ogilvy, Wm, secretary to Cherokee treaty, 7.** 855.  
reports on Indian affairs, **9.** 825-6.  
**O'Given, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1129.  
**Ogles Town, Pa., 9.** 1066.  
**Oglesby, Micajah, co. coms'r, 25.** 14.  
land to, **25.** 112.

- Oglesby, Patrick, surety, **2**. 415.  
 Oglive, John, pay to, **22**. 489.  
 Ognin, Pat., land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Ogcwine, Jno., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 O'Guinn, John, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 Ogwin, Daniel, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 461.  
 Ogwin, Danll., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Ohaiah Equah, Cherokee name for Tryon, **7**. 508, 998.  
 O'Hara, Gen., arrives in Charleston, **16**. 615.  
   at Guilford C. H., **17**. 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1023.  
   consulted on invasion of Cape Fear, **15**. 293.  
   leads van of Br. army, **17**. 998.  
   should be sent to S. C., **17**. 1036.  
 O'Hassel, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 Ohimpa (Ohimpamony, Ahimpamony) Creek, **2**. 777, 786, 811.  
 Ohio, **23**. 394.  
 Ohio (State), govt., **20**. 740-746.  
   Lutherans in, **8**. 779.  
   Moravian settlements in, **5**. 1158.  
 Ohio Company, **10**. 375.  
 Ohio Expedition, **22**. 383, 389.  
 Ohio Falls, Muhlenburg visits, **17**. 159, 160.  
 Ohio Indians, to be encouraged, **5**. 127.  
 Ohio River, **5**. x, xv, xviii, xlvii, 111, 112, 123, 126, 129, 131, 132, 135, 137, 144f, 170, 172, 173, 190, 211, 243, 244, 248, 268, 270, 271, 273, 274, 275, 281, 289, 291, 299, 309, 312, 366, 367, 368, 407, 409, 411, 421, 426, 427, 428, 429, 433, 434, 435, 436, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 548, 561, 562, 568, 576, 607, 608, 609, 639, 658, 964; **6**. 272, 449, 473, 617, 714; **7**. 211, 239, 538, 853, 854; **9**. 50, 258, 374, 376, 386, 763, 773; **11**. 606; **14**. 244, 247; **16**. 438, 525, 710, 920; **17**. 103, 159, 160, 452, 457, 458, 461, 465; **18**. 493, 513, 514, 710; **19**. 905; **20**. 655, 745, 746, 774; **21**. 544; **22**. 677; **24**. 224; **25**. 5, 6.  
   accounts of expedition to ment'd, **6**. 373.  
   act for recruits to serve on, **23**. 417; **25**. 310.  
   and Indian boundary, **7**. 537, 538.  
   bounds Transylvania, **9**. 1276.  
   defeat on, **5**. 1202.  
   expedition to, **6**. 149, 282, 284, 285.  
   fort built on, **5**. xxii, xxx; to be at-  
   tacked, **5**. 400; to be built on, **5**. 125, 127.  
   French campaign on, **7**. 302, 359, 362, 376; fort on, **5**. 222, 227; forces on, **5**. 368; to be driven out, **5**. 109; fort on to be taken, **5**. 126-127.  
   Indian depredations on, **7**. 536; war on, **5**. 1148.  
   land bought on, **9**. 1130; ceded, **16**. 888, 891, 893; **17**. 26.  
   no new gov't to be established on, **9**. 277.  
   N. C. boundary should run toward, **5**. 385.  
   N. C. troops in campaign on, **5**. 1013-1014, 1041.  
   payment of troops on expedition to discussed, **6**. 111-112.  
   sources, **5**. 11.  
   troops sent to from N. C., **5**. 986.  
   Va. builds fort on, **5**. 110.  
 Ohio River Falls, **20**. 788.  
   scramble for lands at, **10**. 384-5.  
 Oil, **3**. 338.  
   report on, **4**. 6, 16.  
 Okehoys (Ockehoys), the, **11**. 176, 178.  
 O'Kelly, Pattk., army rank, **16**. 1130.  
 Okey, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Okey, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Okey, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Oland, Henry, to Newcastle on a proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.  
 Old. See Ould.  
 Old, James, witness, **1**. 627.  
 Old Abram, killed, **22**. 695.  
 Old Bond Street, London, **6**. 555.  
 Old Bute C. H., **22**. 527.  
 Old Church, Lutheran, **8**. 776.  
 Old Chota, **25**. 4.  
 Old Corn Tassel, talk to gov., **18**. 595-596.  
   See also Old Tassel.  
 Old Fields Church, **5**. 1190.  
 Old Fort, built, **5**. xxvii.  
   fort at, **10**. 712.  
   site of fort, **5**. xlviii.  
 Old Fort Landing Plantation, election to be at, **25**. 11.  
 Old Hop, a Cherokee, **5**. 427, 612.  
 Old Hop of Chote, headman, **5**. 321.  
 Old Indian Field, **5**. 8, 13.  
 Old Indian Fields, **14**. 789.  
 Old King's Mountain Jim, **15**. 391.  
 Old Mill, S. C., redoubts at, **14**. 749.  
 Old N. Town, Br. land at, **15**. 138.

Old Nation Ford, **10.** 985, 990.  
 Old Plantation, quit rents payable at, **4.** 186.  
 Old Store, inspection at, **24.** 581.  
 Old Tassel, **17.** 11; **20.** 151.  
     and Indian affairs, **22.** 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1002, 1003, 1004.  
     answer to Franklin men on treaty, **22.** 656.  
     complains of encroachments, **22.** 91.  
     killed, **22.** 695.  
     makes treaty, **22.** 655-9.  
     quoted, **20.** 692; **22.** 683.  
     talk from, **17.** 275; **20.** 779-781.  
     talks to, **19.** 939-940, 941-942, 947-948, 949-951.  
     talks with Martin on encroachments, **16.** 415-416, 457-458; **17.** 175-176.  
     treats with Franklin State, **18.** 696-700; with whites, **18.** 696-700.  
     See also Old Corn Tassel, Tassel.  
 Old Testament, **22.** 668.  
     belief in necessary for office, **10.** 241, 870*d*, 1011; **23.** 983.  
 Old Topsail, **15.** 69.  
     inspection at, **23.** 641; **24.** 313, 379.  
 Old Topsail Bar, **24.** 505.  
 Old Topsail Inlet, **4.** 374, 403; **6.** 307, 607, 608, 612, 615, 1027, 1028, 1029; **11.** 301; **13.** 418; **24.** 504.  
     act for canal to, **23.** 684-5; for fortification near, **23.** 293; act on navigation, **23.** 671-2; **24.** 538.  
     appropriation for fort at, **5.** 596.  
     bill for canal to, **19.** 153, 157, 163, 273, 274, 275, 278, 283; to connect it with Neuse River, **7.** 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 368, 369, 370-371, 375, 381, 385, 420.  
     com'srs of navigation for, **24.** 505.  
     guard for, **22.** 742.  
     report on fort at, **5.** 802.  
 Old Town, another name for Bethabara, **5.** 1147.  
     inspection at, **24.** 582.  
 Old Town Creek, **4.** 220; **5.** 302; **23.** 73, 115, 220, 447.  
     limit of settlement, **1.** 432.  
 Old Town Landing, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **25.** 313, 379.  
 Old Tree Swamp, **2.** 524.  
 Old War and Navy Division, Interior Dept., extracts from records of, **15.** 765; **22.** 93, 94, 95, 101, 106.  
 Old Welsh, Indian, **7.** 212.  
 Old Wolf King, Indian, **7.** 240.  
 Oldfeld, Wm., in militia, **22.** 343.

Oldfield, Capt., reships negroes, **9.** 1171.  
 Oldfield, Rich'd., in militia, **22.** 339.  
 Oldfield, Wm., rights proved, **4.** 1239.  
 Oldham, —, **8.** 43.  
 Oldham, —, **8.** 43.  
 Oldham, Capt., boots to, **14.** 428.  
     killed, **15.** 638.  
     petition of ment'd, **14.** 441.  
 Oldham, George, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Oldham, Jessie, juror, **8.** 72.  
 Oldham, John, ensign, **10.** 937.  
 Oldham, Tapley, land to be resurveyed, **6.** 761.  
 Oldham, Thos., **2.** 805.  
 Oldham, Thos., com. on Benbury's memorial on, **13.** 586, 601, 692, 695-696, 712, 718-719, 860, 861, 952, 953, 954.  
     in assembly, **9.** 399, 448, 453, 459, 460, 461, 491, 503, 513, 548, 589, 726, 734, 735, 739, 776, 777, 858, 869, 874, 902, 920, 930, 939, 951, 1188, 1189.  
     in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1038, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181.  
     negroes sold, **16.** 450; **24.** 444.  
     on com. of assem., **9.** 711, 739, 1197.  
     petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
     properly confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
 Oldner, Elener, witness, **4.** 444.  
 Oldner, Richard, juror, **2.** 655, 699.  
 Oldner, Thos., tried for felony, **2.** 666, 669, 701, 706, 714, 817, 820, 822, 831.  
     witness, **2.** 658-659.  
 Oldridge, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 Olefer, James, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Olfin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Olier, John, reenlists, **15.** 749.  
 Oligood, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 Oliphant. See Olliphant, Olyphant.  
 Oliphant, Capt., not to be trusted, **10.** 136.  
     payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
 Oliphant, Dr., **14.** 757.  
     introduced to Pres. Lowndes, **13.** 120.  
 Oliphant, David, **13.** 144.  
     introduced to Caswell, **13.** 89, 398.  
 Oliphant, John, a J. P., **5.** 993.  
     audits Rowan Co., **13.** 156-157.  
     presides at inferior court, **7.** 856.  
 Oliphant, John, a J. P., **10.** 139.



- claim, **9.** 488; allowed, **9.** 414, 527, 528, 536; **22.** 878.
- dispute of not to injure liberty, **10.** 136.
- sued, **10.** 316.
- takes deposition of Reynolds, **10.** 443-444.
- to be tried for disloyalty, **10.** 253.
- to settle with treasurer, **10.** 9.
- Oliphant (Olephant), John, juror, **22.** 504, 506.
- Oliphant, Obediah, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.
- Oliphant, Wm., petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-684.
- Oliphant's Mill, **15.** 568, 574.
- salt sent to, **15.** 628.
- Oliver, John, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Oliver Branch, sloop, **18.** 566.
- Oliver Branch church, 1184.
- Oliver. See Olliver.
- Oliver, —, law suit, **2.** 85, 100.
- Oliver, Capt., **12.** 489.
- Oliver, Capt., commands company, **10.** facing 680.
- Oliver, Capt., on the Pa. Farmer, **10.** 835.
- Oliver, Lt. Gov., letters of captured by Williamson and sent to Boston, **9.** 829-30; **15.** 172.
- Oliver, Maj., **22.** 594.
- in command, **12.** 518.
- Oliver, Aaron, asks for lapsed patent, **2.** 330.
- assaulted, **2.** 435, 471.
- juror, **2.** 439, 440, 442, 473.
- land lapses, **2.** 495.
- Oliver, Abisha, army rank, **16.** 1128.
- Oliver, Alex., exempted, **5.** 850.
- Oliver, Alexander, juror, **4.** 517.
- Oliver, Andrew, a J. P., **23.** 992.
- in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 292, 293, 300, 304, 319, 340, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 412, 424; **19.** 489, 526, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 674, 676, 682, 688, 720, 736; **20.** 21, 23, 119, 121, 167, 203, 238, 239, 246, 275, 285, 287, 288, 386.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 27, 29, 32.
- on com. of assem., **17.** 290, 291, 385.
- Oliver, Andrew, quit rents of, **22.** 246.
- Oliver, David, presented for rape, **2.** 827.
- Oliver, Francis, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 10, 26, 28, 31, 32.
- resigns as J. P., **20.** 559; **21.** 113, 118.
- Oliver, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Oliver, George, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Oliver, Henry, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Oliver, James, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Oliver, James, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Oliver, James, regulator, **7.** 737.
- Oliver, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 916; in com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 950.
- petition, **20.** 509, 510, 572; for relief, **8.** 45.
- takes deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 781.
- Oliver, John, allowance to, **22.** 830.
- Oliver, John, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Oliver, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1130.
- Oliver, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Oliver, John, ensign, **10.** 188.
- Oliver, John, imported, **1.** 568.
- Oliver, Jno., in militia, **22.** 315.
- Oliver, John, takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Oliver, Joseph, chosen guardian, **2.** 84.
- Oliver, Jos., juror, **25.** 187.
- Oliver, Joseph, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.
- Oliver, Mary, felon, **22.** 860.
- Oliver, Ricey, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Oliver, Rowland, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Oliver, Sarah, in jail, **22.** 860.
- Oliver, Tom, castrated, **22.** 830.
- Oliver, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 237, 239.
- Oliver, ship, **4.** 258.
- Oliver's, Va., **15.** 379, 382.
- Oller, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Olliphant. See Oliphant.
- Olliphant, John, allowance to, **22.** 821.
- Olliver. See Oliver.
- Olliver, Maj., inspector gen., **12.** 524.
- Olney, Geo., account paid, **18.** 668.
- pays for R. I., **17.** 560.
- pays money to U. S., **16.** 928, 929.
- Olsbey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 343.
- Olyphant. See Oliphant.
- Olyphant, David, to Nash on public affairs, **19.** 881-882; on surrender of Br., etc., **15.** 661-662.
- O'Mally, Mr., introduced to Burke, **16.** 520, 521.
- O'Mally, Matthew, act for vendue master, **24.** 689.
- owes state, **21.** 1067.
- supplies N. C. Line, **16.** 485.

- vendue master, **19.** 472, 474, 815, 820.  
 warrant to, **19.** 656, 657.  
 Omat, John, land grant to, **4.** 628.  
 Omend, Phillip, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.  
 Omerry, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Omet, John, in militia, **17.** 1058.  
 Onabach River, Fr. fort on, **6.** 617.  
 See also Wabash River.  
 Onacock, **15.** 678.  
 See also Ocracock.  
 Onandage, Indians meet at, **4.** 821.  
 O'Neal, —, **22.** 238.  
 O'Neal, —, attempted rescue of, **7.** 885.  
 O'Neal, Mr., **13.** 201.  
 O'Neal, Capt., **22.** 112.  
 O'Neal, Capt., surety, **14.** 423.  
 O'Neal, Ensign, **20.** 703.  
 O'Neal, Maj., **14.** 458, 480, 482; **15.** 151.  
 to reinforce Cage, **22.** 557.  
 O'Neal, Arthur, fine remitted, **10.** 3.  
 O'Neal, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 O'Neal, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1128.  
 promoted lieut., **11.** 788.  
 rank settled, **15.** 700.  
 recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
 O'Neal, Christopher, C. of S. to on survey of Cape Lookout Bay, **11.** 354.  
 Oneal, Christopher, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 Oneal, Christopher, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Oneal, Cornelius, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 O'Neal, Felex, clerk of council, **5.** 175.  
 Oneal, Francis, land grant to, **4.** 947.  
 O'Neal, Frank, executed, **19.** 148, 267.  
 O'Neal, Henry, owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 O'Neal, Henry, paid for slave, **19.** 148, 151, 267.  
 O'Neal, Henry, tory, 182.  
 O'Neal, Isom, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 O'Neal, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 O'Neal, John, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 O'Neal, John, attacked for contempt, **10.** 8.  
 Oneal, John, exempted from pardon, **7.** 851.  
 O'Neal, John, in army, **13.** 505.  
 Oneal, John, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Oneal, John, quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
 Oneal, John, Jun, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 O'Neal, Michael, in militia, **22.** 391.  
 O'Neal, Mich'll, juror, **4.** 519.  
 O'Neal, Patrick, officer, **18.** 450, 459.  
 O'Neal, Peter, building coms'r, **24.** 798.  
 O'Neal, Peter, captain, **10.** 753.  
 O'Neal, Peter, resigns as J. P., **21.** 816, 990.  
 Oneal, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 O'Neal, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 O'Neal, Col. Wm., commands Whigs, **16.** ix; **22.** 204.  
 letter considered, **16.** 217.  
 ordered out after Fanning, **22.** 575.  
 resigns as colonel, **21.** 974.  
 to Burke on the Piles, **16.** 244; on Tories, **16.** 211-212.  
 Oneal, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Oneal, Zacariah, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
 Oneale, Mr., in Md. Leg., **16.** 79.  
 Oneals, John, land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 O'Neal's, **19.** 840.  
 O'Neal's Mill, tories assemble at, **22.** 182.  
 Oneil, Mr., **22.** 764.  
 Oneil, Arthur, exempted, **6.** 154.  
 O'Neil, Isham, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 O'Neill, Alexander Louis, petition and pay to, **22.** 948.  
 O'Neill, Archibald, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 O'Neill, Charles, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 O'Neill, Felix, witness, **22.** 363.  
 O'Neil's Mill, **22.** 141.  
 Onel, Micajah, in militia, **22.** 333.  
 O'Nele (O'Neale, Onell, Oneles), Daniel, attachment against, **1.** 566.  
 buys land, **1.** 563.  
 deed from, **1.** 398.  
 fined, **1.** 532.  
 law suit, **1.** 564, 565.  
 sells land, **1.** 563.  
 Onen, John, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 Onhabear, Lt., conduct inquired into, **12.** 460.  
 Oniell, Capt., introduced to Henry and Laurens, **13.** 222, 223.  
 Onion, James, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Onion quits-tah Creek, **2.** 283.  
 Onomastotah, **7.** 210.  
 Onondago, N. Y., **10.** 178.  
 Onondagoes Country, French to build a fort in, **2.** 190.  
 Ononnastotah, medal to, **7.** 209.  
 Onslow, George, at Privy Council, **11.** 236-237.  
 Onslow, Marsden preaches at, **3.** 342.  
 Onslow Co., **7.** 477; **8.** 40, 394, 577, 701; **9.** 298, 593; **10.** 66, 357, 438, 439, 466, 519, 520, 525, 558, 559, 613, 615,

625, 917, 925, 936; **11.** 832; **13.** 55, 464, 829; **14.** 65, 254; **15.** 345, 627, 786; **16.** 481, 516, 644, 946, 959; **18.** 34, 263, 298, 308, 497; **19.** 211, 213, 341, 403, 404, 408, 411, 429, 451, 731, 793; **20.** 31, 36, 274, 456; **21.** 204, 786, 790, 949, 955, 985, 1067, 1070; **22.** vi, 386, 738, 755, 828, 832, 837, 842, 848, 856, 858, 860, 864, 941; **23.** 146, 155, 163, 187, 220, 221, 255, 273, 274, 331, 336, 342, 343, 344, 373, 397, 553, 565, 575, 618, 624, 631, 692, 705, 724, 874, 904, 910, 912, 928, 946, 990; **24.** 539, 581, 939, 958; **14.** 64, 246, 268, 494.  
act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish in, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **24.** 738-9; for relief of ment'd, **5.** 23; for schools, **24.** 534-5; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 138, 520-2, 594, 624, 756-7; **25.** 97-8; for town, **23.** 170-171, 336; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 908; **25.** 422; on roads and ferries, **23.** 220-1, 489-90; to collect sinking fund arrears, **24.** 990; to destroy vermin in, **23.** 862, 914; wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to erect repealed and to be reenacted, **5.** 92, 116, 405-407; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717; **25.** 288, 406; to improve navigation, **23.** 510; by lottery, **23.** 542-4; to locate public buildings, **23.** 438; **25.** 329-30; to relieve persons suffering from loss of records, **23.** 387-388.  
Baptists in, **5.** 1182.  
bill for C. H. and prison, **4.** 363, 364, 387, 390; **5.** 505, 508, 509, 519, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 542, 544, 558; for navigation, **19.** 428, 763; for schools, **19.** 150, 172, 187, 265, 266, 286, 290, 308; for town in, **20.** 33-34; to add part of Carteret to, **9.** 384, 463, 464, 506; **18.** 338, 356; to add part to Jones, **21.** 776, 792, 793, 861, 932, 946, 954, 1051; to alter time of court, **7.** 310, 379; to collect tax in, **21.** 40, 49, 62, 78, 87, 91; to collect tax arrears, **20.** 532, 557; to confirm, **4.** 90, 92, 96, 108, 121, 128, 129, 130, 133, 136, 137, 155; to divide, **13.** 851, 942; to improve navigation in, **6.** 353, 354, 356, 358, 361, 387, 391, 394, 395, 397, 419, 645, 647, 650, 660, 670-671, 675, 676-677, 681, 684, 690, 749; to permit use of

seines in New River, **9.** 719, 728, 764, 765, 767, 775, 777, 784, 837, 842, 884, 887, 890, 896, 899; to relieve person suffering by loss of records, **5.** 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 53, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 66-67, 76.  
Board of Trade on act to improve navigation, **6.** 703.  
bond of clerk of pleas, **9.** 981.  
British threaten, **15.** 514.  
cases of tried in Wilmington, **23.** 253.  
census of 1790, **26.** 312, 857-71.  
clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.  
confusion over troops in, **15.** 632.  
corn not to be exported from, **7.** 428.  
court days, **23.** 703-704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
debts due to, **8.** 280-1.  
deserters taken in, **11.** 795.  
drafts in, **15.** 490; **16.** 569.  
dues from sheriffs, **9.** 575.  
grand jurors congratulate Dobbs, **5.** 334-335; petition on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
in Wilmington dist., **15.** 377.  
inspection places in, **23.** 381, 641, 791; **25.** 313, 379.  
J. P.'s in, **4.** 346, 713, 1239; **5.** 32, 996; **6.** 297, 1008, 1013, 1068; **9.** 71; **22.** 918; **23.** 995.  
land grants in, **4.** 52, 62, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 223, 273, 274, 277, 278, 280, 281, 328, 329, 331, 332, 333, 334, 336, 342, 343, 347, 349, 350, 355, 440, 441, 454, 588, 592, 594, 595, 596, 598, 601, 602, 603, 616, 619, 625, 627, 628, 631, 635, 636, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 649, 650, 675, 684, 703, 704, 705, 707, 709, 710, 711, 759, 761, 762, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 799, 800, 803, 804, 805, 851, 853, 854, 884, 885, 886, 887, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 896, 897, 950, 952, 953, 962, 963, 965, 968, 969, 970, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1039, 1043, 1045, 1047, 1049, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1246, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1253, 1255; **5.** 944; **6.** 80, 81.  
light horse to be raised in, **17.** 827-828, 829.  
members of assembly, **4.** 115, 493, 733, 815, 817; **5.** 87, 154, 232, 521, 1110; **6.** 77, 362, 662, 800, 893, 1150; **7.** 66, 284, 343, 390; **8.** 40, 106, 303; **9.** 448, 724, 1189; **12.**



2, 3, 160, 271, 549, 656, 683; **13.** 736, 785, 794, 944; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 284, 285, 795, 807, 878, 884; **18.** 2, 23, 227, 253; **19.** 1, 13, 129, 134, 234, 250, 400, 504, 718; **20.** 2, 17, 120, 176, 302, 353, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 872.  
members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 3, 38.  
members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1179, **10.** 165, 501, 914, 923.  
militia in, **5.** 575, 603; complaints over officers, **22.** 931; embodied, **22.** 541; guard stores, **25.** vi; in Regulator campaign, **8.** 574, 575, 578, 582, 584, 585, 587, 588, 589, 591, 594, 596, 597, 599, 600, 666, 667, 697, 701-702; **19.** 838; officers, **22.** 966; organization of, **10.** 626, 634, facing 680; returns, **22.** 314, 336-44; to go to S. C., **5.** 816; to be raised in, **17.** 678; for defense of, **17.** 709, 787, 789.  
missionaries in, **6.** 562.  
Murray's notes allowed in, **5.** 941, 954.  
no troops to be raised in for S. C., **4.** 633.  
number of freeholders, **3.** 450.  
number troops in field, **22.** 564, 565.  
officers, **9.** 298.  
organization of troops, **10.** 206, 207, 531, 626, facing 680.  
owes state, **21.** 1067, 1068, 1076.  
parishes in, **7.** 541.  
petition from, **19.** 11; **21.** 782, 936, 941; for location of circuit court, **4.** 509-510; in favor of Shackelford, **16.** 28; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31.  
pilot for, **22.** 919.  
place rents are payable, **4.** 372, 400.  
proceedings of S. C., **9.** 1237, **10.** 27, 112, 355-356.  
public revenues from, **9.** 647.  
quit rents from, **9.** 608.  
report on militia of, **5.** 163.  
rum seized, **5.** 904.  
settlements reach, **1.** xi.  
sheriffs, **4.** 347, 953; **5.** 824, 976; **6.** 210, 1013.  
supreme ct. of held in Wilmington, **5.** 260.  
tax in, **19.** 707.  
taxables in, **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539, 541; **5.** 575, 603; in 1754, **5.** 320.  
treasurer of, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.

troops for defense of, **17.** 915, 917; from, **15.** 73; to be raised in, **13.** 417; **24.** 154.  
See also Onslow Precinct.  
Onslow Court House, bill for town near, **17.** 320, 355; **20.** 34.  
quit rents payable at, **4.** 187.  
Onslow District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
Onslow Precinct, **3.** xliii, 539, 566, 575; **4.** 280, 330, 502, 701, 743, 1023; **5.** 32, 119, 353, 531, 552, 760; **6.** xxxiii, 238, 562, 637, 729, 1019, 1079, 1127.  
act to establish, **23.** 119-121, 335, 445-7.  
erected, **3.** 256, 442, 640, 641.  
J. P.'s in, **3.** 256-7; **4.** 46.  
law to establish, Fane on, **4.** 252.  
members in assembly, **3.** 635; not admitted to assembly, **3.** 562.  
See also Onslow County.  
Onslow River, **3.** 442.  
Ontaonas River, **5.** 864.  
Ontario, **5.** 464.  
Ontario, Lake, **2.** 383.  
and U. S. boundary, **16.** 749; **17.** 5, 6.  
Ontori, at Indian Congress, **11.** 179.  
Opechancanough, route of, **1.** 660.  
Opeckon, Va., Baptists at, **5.** 1166-1167.  
Opecquon River, **5.** 1201.  
O'Phegan, Michael, army pay, **17.** 17, 237.  
Opot, Indian council at, **17.** 160.  
Oppression, resistance to in N. C., **8.** vii-x.  
Oppressions, De Foe's compendium of, **2.** 890-923.  
O'Quin, Bryan, juror, **4.** 523.  
O'Quin, Pat, juror, **4.** 523.  
O'Quinn, Pat, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
O'Quinn, Tarlbe, land grant to, **4.** 675.  
Oquirn, Daniel, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
Oram, Jas, army rank, **16.** 1130.  
Oram, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1128.  
Orange, Prince of, **15.**  
Orange, Prince, army pay, **17.** 237.  
Orange, Wm., army pay, **17.** 237.  
army rank, **16.** 1130.  
Orange, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
Orange Brigade, **7.** 833.  
Orange Co., **5.** xxii, 2, 355, 591, 835, 853, 978, 979, 980, 981, 1045, 1155, 1185; **6.** 536, 573, 799, 807, 816,

1127, 1299; **7.** xvi, xxxi, 91, 368, 477, 519, 625, 830, 856, 926, 963; **8.** xvi, xxvii, xli, xlii, xlvii, 27, 33, 215, 216, 217, 225, 307, 397, 399, 400, 402, 548, 578, 615, 650, 690, 697, 717, 736; **9.** xxv, 25, 26, 37, 207, 298, 346, 354, 476, 496, 515, 592, 660, 697, 1245; **10.** xviii, xxxiii, 350, 444, 513, 525, 551, 558, 559, 571, 600, 646, 760, 827, 917, 937, 999; **11.** xviii, 350, 548, 607, 794, 804, 832; **12.** 57, 305; **13.** 192, 424, 734<sup>f</sup>, 765, 823, 846, 760, 890, 919, 937, 949; **14.** 208, 377, 385, 386, 413, 433, 454, 603, 828; **15.** 212, 437, 510, 582; **16.** 78, 82, 117, 244, 264, 277, 417, 586, 602, 637, 640, 661, 662, 685, 689, 691, 743, 770, 944; **18.** 38, 497, 602, 803; **19.** 71, 78, 97, 196, 212, 245, 323, 366, 500, 629, 637, 837, 840, 843, 970, 979; **20.** 6, 224, 386, 437; **21.** 28, 113, 167, 219, 224, 243, 249, 267, 285, 291, 363, 423, 605, 638, 682, 683, 684, 812, 974, 981, 1046; **22.** 102, 103, 105, 128, 129, 440, 461, 465, 576, 585, 845, 856, 860, 861, 871, 932, 1046; **23.** 373, 490, 509, 553, 564, 575, 618, 620, 626, 633, 677, 691, 705, 723, 855, 856, 874, 904, 912, 946, 952, 991; **24.** 177, 285, 286, 287, 334, 466, 696, 829, 830, 857, 942, 943; **25.** 267; **26.** 1272, 175.  
 a frontier, **5.** 25.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish in, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **25.** 60-2; for tax for public building, **24.** 177, 461, 594, 692; **25.** 93-4; for town in, **23.** 509; **25.** 402-4, 500-3; for transcription of records, **24.** 967-8; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 422; on roads and ferries, **23.** 489-90; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; on time of courts, **23.** 399, 484, 545-6, **25.** 270; **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 364, 406; to add part to Johnston, **23.** 547-8; to collect taxes, **23.** 505, 663; **25.** 397-8, 489, 492-3; to collect tax arrears, **23.** 627-9; to destroy vermin in, **23.** 592, 914; **25.** 476, 516-17, to divide, **23.** 819-823, 823-826, 827-831; **24.** 24-26; to erect, **23.** 383-384, 390-391, 446-7, 470-1, **25.** 256, 271; should be repealed, **5.** 151; to ex-

tend time of sheriff's settlement, **25.** 520-1; to fix place for county court and public buildings, **23.** 399; **25.** 271-2; to settle bounds, **5.** 23.  
 address to on Regulator troubles, **8.** 543-544.  
 asks for charter, **6.** 228, 229; protection against Indians, **6.** 374; right of representation, **5.** 364.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1184.  
 bill for poorhouse, **21.** 326, 350, 384, 677; for roads and ferries in, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; for transcript of records, **21.** 116, 124, 128, 140; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part to Johnston, **6.** 645, 649, 651, 652, 660, 685, 686, 688, 750; to alter time of court, **5.** 182, 183, 184, 187, 196, 198, 199, 201, 204, 205, 209, 875, 876, 899, 900, 901, 1005, 1008, 1010, 1011; **6.** 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679, 749; **20.** 541; **21.** 100, 104; to amend act for town in, **7.** 314, 317, 319, 320, 321, 338, 377, 384, 388, 390, 396, 397, 399, 421, 432; to amend act to erect, **5.** 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66, 76; to collect taxes, **6.** 171, 184, 200, 1105, 1112, 1118, 1145, 1173, 1174, 1178, 1185-1186, 1189, 1190, 1192; **7.** 47, 48, 49, 51-52, 57, 61, 68-69, 70, 71, 72, 81, 85, 88; to cure deeds, **19.** 285; to destroy vermin, **6.** 866, 872, 875, 876, 883, 891, 931, 936, 941, 947, 948, 953, 963; to divide, **5.** 183, 199; **7.** 906, 915, 929, 935, 937, 939, 944, 906, 915, 929, 935, 937, 938, 944, 945, 949, 951, 955, 957; **8.** 290, 291, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 310, 315, 321, 327-341, 347, 352, 353, 354, 362, 363, 364, 367, 384, 386, 387, 401, 402, 403, 405, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 432, 434, 437, 439, 477, 478, 527, **9.** 113, 149, 153, 163; **9.** 107, 147, 151, 162; **12.** 27-28, 30, 34, 41, 46, 112, 180, 255; **13.** 357; to erect, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1329, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1348; to erect town, **6.** 122, 123, 126, 127, 145, 147, 158, 159, 160, 165, 184,

200; to fix place of court, **5.** 182, 183, 186, 188, 197, 198, 199, 206, 209; to make new county out of, **6.** 303, 312, 320, 325, 350, 364, 385, 396; to re-establish, **5.** 676, 678, 687, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 737; to regulate roads, **5.** 874, 876, 897, 898, 899; to transcribe records, **20.** 561, 565, 571.

Butler questioned on Regulators, **22.** 410-11.

Caswell to justices of on failure to hold o. and t. ct., **11.** 434, 435.

census of 1790 lost, **26.** iv, 1248.

charter to, **5.** 812; ment'd, **6.** 289.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 747.

commissions to inventory property of loyalists, **10.** 554, 555.

contested election in, **8.** 111; **10.** 917, 932-933, 945.

court act for disallowed, **6.** 707.

court broken up by Regulators, **8.** 542.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

court house to be built in, **13.** 452.

court records of, **8.** 184-185.

court records and jurors in, **8.** 72.

created, **5.** xxxix.

debts due to, **8.** 280-281.

depositions on illegal fees in, **7.** 773-782.

divided, **11.** 470.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 573.

election validated, **24.** 410.

entries of Regulators on court records of, **8.** 235-240.

excesses and insolence of troops in, **15.** 769.

extent and reasons for taxes, **7.** 771-82.

extortion in, **7.** xv, xvi.

franchise in, **10.** 211.

fulling mills in, **8.** 154.

Germans in, **8.** 630, 734.

given right of representation, **5.** 767-768.

grain of impressed and relief from tax, **14.** 466.

grievances of Regulators, **8.** xiv, xvii-xviii.

heart of Regulator movement, **7.** xxxii.

in Hillsboro dist, **15.** 377.

increase in population, **5.** 24, 25.

Indian commissary for, **5.** 835, 853, 854.

instructions to delegates in Halifax Congress from, **10.** 870f-870h; to representatives, **9.** 699-706.

iron factory in, **8.** xlviii, 496.

J. P.'s in, **5.** 32, 175, **6.** 340, 761, 1008, 1068, 1088; **8.** 149; **9.** 71, 1221; **23.** 995.

Lamb on act to collect tax, **7.** 225.

land holders of to vote, **23.** 987.

line with Guilford to be run, **8.** 538.

loyal militia of, **22.** 197.

loyalty in, **10.** 146, 441.

Lutherans in, **8.** 774, 782.

Mebane sheriff, **11.** 526.

members in assembly, **5.** 53, 54, 521, 813, 894, 997; **6.** 135, 136, 374, 399-400, 493, 662, 800, 910, 1152, 1168; **7.** 284, 342; **8.** 106, 303, 471, 473, 494, 538; **9.** 139, 140, 177, 178, 448; **9.** 469, 470, 734, 747, 909, 1189; **12.** 2, 266, 317, 656, 668, 724, 726, 776, 818, 869; **13.** 541, 633; **13.** 736, 785; **15.** 222; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 795, 878, 887, 897; **18.** 2, 227, 253, 267, 375; **19.** 1, 129, 234, 400, 718, 840; **20.** 2, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 872.

members in conv 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 26, 28, 30, 38.

members in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, xxxiv, 1042, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 505, 914, 916, 925, 930, 970, 971, 973.

memorial from, **19.** 341, 342, 343.

militia in, **5.** 575, 603; called out against Regulators, **7.** 718-719, 720-721, 794, 827, 832, 833, 834, 836, 859, 887, 888, 889; **8.** 574, 579, 580, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 592, 593, 613, 649, 669, 670, 672, 674, 677, 679-680, 684, 686, 697, 704, 707, 711, 714; **9.** 93; **22.** 416-78, 580-1, 871-873, 874; return from, **13.** 253; **22.** 311, 313, 334-6, 418-19; reviewed, **9.** 349; to be ordered out, **5.** l-li, **6.** 61; to be paid, **10.** 539.

noms. for J. P.'s rejected, **18.** 187, 207, 413, 435, 468.

not to have members of assembly, **5.** 151.

Nuessmann preaches in, **8.** 763.

officers, **9.** 298; **14.** 264.

oppression in, **7.** 249-250.

organization of troops, **10.** 207, 532.

owes state, **21.** 1076.



paper factory in, **12**. 875  
 parishes and ministers in, **7**. 457, 541.  
 people of raid Cross Creek for salt, **11**. 527, 530, 533.  
 petitions from, **18**. 28, 29, 47, 99, 258, 262, 277, 285, 302, 348; **19**. 663, 743; against fees, **7**. 733-737; for division of, **9**. 809-810; for enlarged powers to J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875, 929; for inspection warehouse, **8**. 80a; for pardon of Regulators, **7**. 770-771; for release of Bradley, **10**. 930; for relief, **8**. 309; for Ryley, **10**. 975; on correction of grievances, **8**. 81-84; on juries and illegal taxes and fees, **8**. 231-234; on lands, **21**. 740, 748, 749, 776, 777, 782, 789, 886, 898, 899, 932, 952; on new county, **21**. 816, 986, 993; to divide, **9**. 89-90.  
 plundering of troops in, **14**. 603.  
 population, **4**. xxi.  
 Presbyterians in, **5**. 1193, 1194, 1213-1217, 1219.  
 proceedings against representatives ment'd, **9**. 1.  
 provisions impressed, **16**. 263.  
 Quakers in, **8**. 610.  
 records of trials of Regulators and others, **7**. 842-847.  
 recruiting advancing in, **13**. 146.  
 regulators in, **7**. xx, 710-712-713-716, 717-720, 721, 722, 728, 731-732, 739-740, 741, 742-746, 750-751, 758-767, 791, 792-794, 798, 799, 800, 801-806, 810-816, 817, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 827, 830-838, 840-842, 850-851, 859, 863-864, 884, 934, 989; **8**. 26-27, 32, 37, 195, 331, 644, 645, 646-647, 679, 680, 686, 722, 730; assemble in, **8**. 490; in Hillsboro riots, **8**. 231-234, 235-249, 251-255, 257-258, 268; indicted, **8**. 529-530; petition Tryon, **8**. 640-641; proceedings of, **7**. 251-252.  
 report on militia, **5**. 163, 365.  
 request of regulators to authorities on taxes, **7**. 699-700.  
 resolutions in behalf of Tryon, **8**. 230-231.  
 roll of militia marching against Indians, **10**. 753-754, 759-760.  
 Safety Com. proceedings, **10**. 785-786.  
 sends troops to Hillsboro, **7**. xxiii.  
 sheriffs, **5**. 163; **6**. 1016; **7**. 91, 742,

821; **8**. 26, 307; **9**. 372; ask more time to settle, **9**. 802-803; questioned on regulation matters, **15**. 761-762; whipped, **7**. xxiv, xxv; **8**. 32.  
 size, **7**. 514.  
 supplies from, **14**. 424.  
 supreme ct. of held in Salisbury, **5**. 260.  
 tax in, **19**. 409, 707; **23**. 869.  
 taxables in, **5**. 575, 603; **7**. 146, 284, 289, 539, 541; in 1754, **5**. 320; in 1790, **26**. 1248, 1286-1313.  
 time for inferior ct., **7**. 609, 647.  
 Tories in, **22**. 557, 731; embody, **22**. 923; sentenced for treason, **16**. 777.  
 treasurer for, **23**. 400.  
 troops called out, **15**. 549; with Br. at Moore's Creek, **10**. xxvi; in regulation campaign, **19**. 839, 840, 842, 847, 848, 849; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **14**. 29.  
 Tryon's answer to petition of regulators, **8**. 642.  
 value of wheat, **7**. xix.  
 vestry recommends Jones, **8**. 23.  
 wagon report wanted, **14**. 393.  
 warehouse wanted for, **8**. 78.  
 Orange Co., Va., **5**. 175; **18**. 51; **21**. 884.  
 tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.  
 Orange Court House, **22**. 104, 105.  
 act for road from, **23**. 439; **25**. 330.  
 bill for road from, **5**. 504, 505, 508, 509, 519, 532, 534, 535, 536, 537, 541, 544, 558.  
 Orange District, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
 Orange District, Orange Co., tax payers in, **26**. 1286-1290.  
 Orange Presbytery, **5**. 1196, 1216.  
 erected, **5**. 1213.  
 records lost, **5**. 1193.  
 Orange Town (N. J.), **15**. 65.  
 Orangeburg, S. C., **8**. 741; **14**. 60, 67, 73, 78, 293; **15**. 368; **22**. 153.  
 Orangeburg Co., S. C., **17**. 581, 1034.  
 Orangeburg Fort, taken, **15**. 465.  
 Orangeburgh Road, S. C., **17**. 1034.  
 Orbetton, Mr., breaks parole, **14**. 701.  
 Ord, Capt., takes the Lord Howe, **13**. 362.  
 Ordeneal, John, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Order, Malchisadeck, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Order, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1131.

- Order book, of Tryon against regulators, **8**. 574-601.
- Order book, of Waddell on regulator campaign, **88**. 601-607.
- Orders, General, for districts, **16**. 634-635.
- Orders in Council, acts repealed by, **23**. 122.
- Ordinance of 1787, **20**. 740-6, 774.
- Ordinances, act against gambling in, **25**. 251; act on, **23**. 79-80, 97, 182-5, 337, 492-4, 725-8; **24**. 279-81; **25**. 161, 169, 182, 203, 208, 262, 358.
- bill to regulate, **4**. 475, 478, 480, 500, 501, 507, 508, 510; **5**. 1025, 1027, 1036, 1068, 1069, 1073, 1074, 1077, 1084, 1097; **7**. 614, 623, 633, 637, 641, 649, 653, 668, 696; **13**. 864, 868, 871, 884, 962, 975, 978; **21**. 763, 769, 827, 835, 915, 928, 971, 996, 999, 1003, 1009, 1011.
- Caswell on licences for, **11**. 615.
- kept by Eliz. Marston, **3**. 60.
- place of filled by gov., **7**. 475.
- Ordinances of Conv. 1776, **23**. 985-1000.
- passed, **10**. 981-982.
- Ordinary keepers, abuse in granting license to, **4**. 472, 496.
- not to be sheriffs, **4**. 951.
- notes on acts for, **3**. 187, 190.
- violate license law, **5**. 336.
- Ordinance, asked for forts, **5**. 638, 639.
- Dobbs's letter on discussed, **5**. 481, 483.
- estimate of that needed for Fort Johnston, **5**. 350-351.
- lt. gen. of, at council, **2**. 680, 732.
- memorial for discussed, **5**. 399-400.
- report on, **7**. 245-246.
- request for, **5**. 702; from assembly, **5**. 682, 683, 710-711.
- store keeper needed for, **5**. 918, 919.
- to be sent to N. C., **5**. 592-593.
- Ore Hill, reservation of rescinded, **12**. 629, 698.
- Oreler, John, petition, **21**. 48, 135-136, 137.
- Orendal, Edward, road overseer, **1**. 493.
- Orenton, Wm., in militia, **22**. 356.
- Orexline, John, exempted, **5**. 1045.
- Organ, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1130.
- Organ church, **8**. 744, 745.
- calls Storch, **8**. 766, 769.
- history, **8**. 759-760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 775, 776, 778, 781, 787, 792, 795.
- Original Attachments, act to regulate proceedings in, **25**. 200.
- Original process, issue of by co. ct., **25**. 409, 410.
- Original writs, act on returns of, **23**. 17-19.
- Johnston on law for, **4**. 25.
- Orkney, Lord, communication to ment'd, **2**. 336.
- gov. of Va., **2**. 518.
- Orleans, **17**. 519.
- Orman. See Ormond.
- Orman (Oram), Benj., allowance to, **19**. 51, 56.
- resolve in favor of, **16**. 86.
- Ormand. See Ormond.
- Ormand, Col., in militia, **22**. 309.
- Orme, Peter, petition considered, **17**. 401.
- Orme, Robert, claims allowed, **9**. 953.
- Orme, Wm., petition considered, **17**. 409; **20**. 92, 93, 99, 108.
- Ormes (Orms), Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 800.
- county clerk, **5**. 320; **22**. 295.
- land grants to, **4**. 707.
- witnesses will and clerk of court, **22**. 289, 290.
- Ormond. See Orman, Ormand.
- Ormond, Duke of, at council, **1**. 74, 233.
- on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.
- Ormond, —, **22**. 838.
- Ormond, Henry, murdered, **22**. 856, 857.
- Ormond Roger, claims allowed, **9**. 224, 953; **22**. 841.
- dead, **10**. 350, 414.
- deposition quoted, **9**. 1057.
- forwards Lexington news, **9**. 1236, 1237.
- in assembly, **9**. 394, 399, 400, 402, 407, 447, 449, 457, 463, 482, 503, 506, 517, 588, 733, 848 851, 857, 860, 874, 885, 895, 902, 903, 907, 910, 919, 923, 930, 937, 944, 952, 1188.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1179, 1181; **10**. 164, 500.
- major, **10**. 206.
- on com. of assem., **9**. 381, 451, 838, 884.
- on S. C. of Newbern Dist., **10**. 215.
- testifies in matter of J. P.'s, **9**. 1019.
- witness, **7**. 684; **9**. 1005.
- Ormond, W. Y.. (Wyriott?), clerk of co. ct., **22**. 481, 482.
- Ormond, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 332, 346.
- sheriff, **4**. 347.
- Ormond, Wm., building coms'r, **24**.

- 291.
- Ormond, Wyriott**, agent of northern counties in representation struggle, **4.** 1168-1169.
- asked to appear in certain cases, **4.** 676.
- bond as trustee to erect public offices, **5.** 567-568.
- chairman com. of whole, **5.** 257, 258, 259, 850.
- dead, **5.** 1006, 1007.
- deposition on efforts to break up assembly, **4.** 1195-1196; on struggle for representation, **4.** 1205.
- in assembly, **4.** 720, 723, 724, 731, 816, 818, 819, 820, 826, 827, 829, 832, 1010, 1052, 1060, 1061, 1334, 1337, 1340, 1342, 1343; **5.** 56, 57, 58, 232, 242, 243, 244, 248, 277, 280, 292, 305, 309, 312, 677, 688, 695, 696, 698, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 838, 840, 850, 868, 1041.
- land grant to, **4.** 627, 635, 641, 853, 1039.
- on com. of assembly, **4.** 832, 1052, 1059, 1318, 1331, 1340; **5.** 39, 54, 55, 219, 237, 239, 240, 660, 690, 693, 703, 716, 717, 731, 732.
- proposes to examine witnesses, **4.** 1202.
- quoted on determination of northern members not to attend assembly, **4.** 1189.
- receiver of tonnage duties, **5.** 329.
- refuses to act against Johnston, **4.** 1098.
- reports on propositions and grievances, **4.** 817, 823.
- serves Johnston with queries, **4.** 1204.
- surety, **5.** 328-329.
- Ormond, Wyriott**, allowance to, **22.** 841, 851; to executor of, **9.** 953.
- arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.
- bond as receiver, **7.** 683-684.
- building coms'r, **23.** 680, 907.
- claims, **9.** 590; allowed, **9.** 224; rejected, **22.** 838.
- clerk, **9.** 298.
- contests election, **8.** 112-13.
- dead, **9.** 738, 739, 874.
- in assembly, **6.** 873, 893, 897, 904, 909, 910, 921, 945, 1103, 1118, 1150, 1154b, 1155, 1171, 1190, 1200, 1224, 1270; **7.** 67; **8.** 106, 107, 319, 323, 326, 334, 350, 367, 398, 394, 436, 437, 438, 440, 441, 444, 447, 454, 466, 476; **9.** 108, 136, 149, 152, 155, 180, 187, 190, 201, 204, 205, 223, 384, 393, 395, 397, 402, 407, 447, 475, 484, 494, 509, 513, 514, 589, 734; on com. of assem., **6.** 896, 1153, 1263; **8.** 324.
- port coms'r, **23.** 667.
- town coms'r, **23.** 865.
- Ormond, Wyriott**, tax receiver, **25.** 285.
- Ormsby, George**, pay to, **22.** 498, 499.
- Ormsley, Geo.**, in militia, **22.** 422.
- Oronoko tobacco**, **23.** 407, 408, 733, 734.
- Orphans**, act on, **23.** 70-71, 333, 432, 510, 577-83, 992-6; **24.** 594, 904, **25.** 40, 161, 310-25, 415-22; considered and disallowed, **6.** 28-9, 69, 70, 71, 72, 81, 733.
- asylums built by Lutherans, **8.** 768.
- bill for better care of, **6.** 351, 352, 353, 354, 358, 361, 368, 377, 378, 382, 384-385, 389, 395, 419; to secure estates, **4.** 480, 507; **6.** 122, 123, 141, 146, 148, 171, 172, 177, 181, 192, 196; for security of, **6.** 843, 844, 846, 847, 880, 881, 890, 901, 904, 905, 909, 949, 950, 951; to regulate guardians and estates of, **5.** 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 510, 519, 532, 533, 535, 540, 545, 546, 558.
- Board of Trade on act for, **6.** 587-591; on act regulating estates, **6.** 27, 28.
- bound out, **1.** 522, 577.
- care of, **1.** 580, 600, 613, 621, 626, 630.
- debts to always pleadable, **1.** 675.
- discharged by governor, **4.** 1110, 1118.
- Dobbs on bill for, **6.** 970.
- estates, grand juries should have power to inquire into, and protect, **5.** 298; should be protected, **5.** 547; should be sold only by sheriff, **5.** 548.
- Johnston on law of, **4.** 26.
- law on reported unfavorably, **6.** 20.
- legal control of, **7.** 480.
- no protection for property of, **4.** 1009, 1027.
- ordinance on law on, **23.** 992-6.
- Pownall on act for, **6.** 1049.
- supported by public, **1.** 630, 678.
- Orphan's Court**, **1.** 563; **25.** 419.
- regulation of, **1.** 575.
- Orr, —**, army rank, **16.** 1128.



Orr, Charles, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 army rank, **16**. 1128.  
 Orr, James, pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Orr, John, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Orr, John, claim, **9**. 487, 591.  
 Orr, Robert, in militia, **22**. 437.  
 Orr, Robert, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-9.  
 Orr, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 237.  
 Orr, Thos., goods sold by S. C., **9**. 1104,  
 1107.  
 papers to from S. C., **9**. 1110.  
 pays money to S. C., **9**. 1153.  
 signs Ass'n of C. C., **9**. 1152, 1166.  
 Orr, Wm., to S. P. G. on church af-  
 fairs, **4**. 622; on his work, **4**. 608-  
 609.  
 Orrell, Lieut., mistreated, **15**. 539.  
 receives pay, **14**. 335.  
 Orrell, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1131.  
 captain, **15**. 786.  
 Orrendal, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
 Orrill, Lt., disobeys orders, **16**. 516.  
 on duty, **16**. 481.  
 Ortery, Alex, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Orthodox Clergy, act for, **25**. 430-2.  
 See also Clergy, Episcopal Church,  
 Established Church.  
 Orton, John, brings suit, **10**. 434.  
 Orton's Mills, **15**. 785, 788.  
 Orundack Indians, incited against  
 English, **5**. 173.  
 Orundell, Ed., in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Orwell, Lord, at Board of Trade meet-  
 ing, **6**. 1001-1007, 1062-1064, **7**. 146-  
 148.  
 on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6**.  
 1044.  
 to King, on docking of entails, **6**.  
 972-973.  
 Osbern, Alexr, commissioner to in-  
 quire into Indian outrages, **5**. 175-  
 176.  
 Osberry, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 798.  
 Osborn. See Osbern, Osborne, Osburn,  
 Ozburn.  
 Osborn, —, on com. of Assem., **6**.  
 641, 665.  
 Osborn, Mr., **17**. 630.  
 Osborn, Col., **7**. 822, 824, 826, 828, 837.  
 Osborn, Col., **21**. 810.  
 delivers letter to regulators, **6**. 841.  
 Osborn (Osborne), Col., in Regulator  
 campaign, **22**. 875.  
 Osborn, A. C., witness, **22**. 428.  
 Osborn (Osborne, Osburn, Ozburn),  
 Alexander, a J. P., **4**. 951, 1293;

**6**. 799; **7**. 856.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 does harm among Catawbias, **5**. 647.  
 in Assembly, **6**. 647, 650, 662, 676,  
 677.  
 in militia, **22**. 311.  
 makes treaty with Catawbias, **5**. 141-  
 144b.  
 petition on lands, **7**. 7.  
 Osborn (Osborne), Alexander, brings  
 suit, **10**. 432.  
 petition against marriage act, **9**.  
 623-624.  
 Osborn, Alexander, land grants to, **4**.  
 1047.  
 Osborn, Alex., presides at county ct.,  
**10**. 139.  
 Osborn, Alexr, vestryman, **23**. 344.  
 Osborn, Christopher, in militia, **22**.  
 365.  
 Osborn, Christopher, in militia, **22**.  
 376.  
 Osborn, James, asks for new county,  
**9**. 92.  
 Osborn, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Osborn, John, **24**. 286.  
 Osborn, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Osborn, Jonathan, pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Osborn, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1128.  
 Osborn, Robt., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Osborn, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Osborn, Wm., pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Osborne, Mr., **5**. 1206.  
 Osborne, Mr., **9**. 307.  
 Osborne, Capt., **5**. 1206.  
 Osborne, Capt., commands privateers,  
**13**. 185, 186.  
 commands Ranger, **13**. 96, 97.  
 Osborne, Col., magazine at house of,  
**12**. 104, 105.  
 Osborne (Osbourn, Osborn, Ozburn),  
 Adlai, aids in arrest of Dunn, **10**.  
 675, 676, 678, 797; **19**. 901, 902.  
 allowance to, **19**. 370.  
 appointed clerk of court of Rowan  
 and gives bond, **9**. 318-319; **10**.  
 1; **22**. 501, 513.  
 brings charges against Dunn, **15**.  
 690-692.  
 buys lead, **10**. 316.  
 claims, **18**. 11, 14, 240; allowed, **9**.  
 953.  
 clerk Com. of Safety, of Rowan, **9**.  
 1072, 1075; **10**. 83, 84.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 240; on  
 magazines, **13**. 683-684; on school,  
**24**. 30, 690.

- declines to serve in C. C., **17.** 272, 338; **20.** 49.  
 gives counterfeit money to Latta, **10.** 317.  
 in C. C., **16.** 90; **17.** 79, 112, 143; **18.** 538; **19.** 57, 136, 245, 465, 466, 468, 582, 584, 623, 637, 809, 813, 814.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 lt. col., **10.** 204.  
 nom. for judge, **20.** 592; **21.** 183, 850, 1024.  
 on S. C. of Rowan, **9.** 1079; **10.** 252, 253.  
 protests against Regulators, **8.** 273-4.  
 to deliver ammunition, **10.** 311.  
 to receive Martin's letter, **10.** 93.  
 trustee Univ., **25.** 22.  
 witness, **8.** 532.  
 Osborne, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osborne, Elisha, in militia, **15.** 399.  
 Osborne, George, makes prize, **13.** 98.  
 Osborne, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osborne, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osborne, John, reprieved, **22.** 959.  
 Osborne, Luke, fine remitted, **21.** 1022-1023, 1031.  
 Osborne, Morgan, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osborne, Peter, tried for riot, **2.** 821, 824-5, 828.  
 Osborne, Squire, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osborne's, Col., **19.** 898.  
 Osborne's, Va., **15.** 383.  
 Osborn's Town, Va., **9.** 1069.  
 Osbourn, Capt., privateersman captured, **22.** 757, 758.  
 Osbourn, Wm., patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Osburn, —, Dobbs to on Indian depredations, **5.** 604-605.  
 Osburn, Capt. report on militia co., **22.** 398-9.  
 Osburn, Col., examines Moore case, **15.** 688.  
 Osburn, Col., **5.** 604.  
 Osburn, Alexander, allowance to, **22.** 820.  
 on claims com., **22.** 828, 829.  
 Osburn, Wm., on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62, 99.  
 Osgood, Samuel, com'r of treasury, **17.** 606.  
 on treasury Board, **20.** 609, 625, 635, 639, 706.  
 reports expenses of U. S., **18.** 539-542.  
 to Caswell on quota of N. C., and answers, **17.** 538-540, 546-551, 558-562, 587, 594; and tobacco, **18.** 578, 606-607, 622-623, 634-636, 638, 647-648, 748, 761, 777, 779-782; **20.** 783-785.  
 to Johnston on financial affairs and answer, **21.** 547-548, 556.  
 O'Sheal, Daniel, does not qualify for militia, **22.** 368.  
 report on militia co., **22.** 369.  
 O'Sheal, Dan, in militia, **22.** 306.  
 Osheal, Dan'l, in militia, **22.** 367.  
 Osheal, Daniel, land grant to, **4.** 636.  
 O'Sheal (O'Sheall), David, appears for Burrington in Ashe's suit, **3.** 386-387, 388-389, 290-391.  
 appears in place of Attorney General, **2.** 821, 823.  
 attorney, **2.** 660, 661, 828, 834; **3.** 54, 617.  
 prosecutes for Atty Gen., **2.** 825-827.  
 suit of Everard against, **3.** 230-231.  
 surety, **2.** 656-657.  
 witness, **3.** 407.  
 O'Short, Daniel, land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 Osman, Thos. Littleton, witness, **5.** 782.  
 Osnabruck, **8.** 632.  
 Osnegatchy, not surrendered, **17.** 588.  
 Ossory, Earl of, on Bd. T. and F. P., **1.** 223.  
 Ostanawa, **17.** 586.  
 Ostatory, burned, **10.** 882.  
 Osteen, John, refuses to take oath, **13.** 446.  
 Osteen, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Osteen, Wm., pay to, **22.** 457.  
 Osteen, Wm., refuses to take oath, **13.** 446.  
 Ostend, **16.** 571.  
 Ostinakow, at Indian Congress, **11.** 179.  
 O'Sullivan, F., to Proprietors on S. C., **1.** 206-208.  
 Oswald, James, at Board of Trade meetings, **5.** 26-29, 166-172, 480-488, 649-653, 805-810, 987-989; **6.** 67-70.  
 at Privy Council, **11.** 213-215.  
 makes Heron deputy auditor gen., **6.** 523.  
 nominates Turner as naval officer, **6.** 41-42.  
 on McCulloh's quit rents and salary, **5.** 927-928.  
 on repeal of laws and enactment of

- new ones, **5.** 397-399, 404-407.  
 on suspension of Murray and Ruth-  
 erford, **5.** 959-960.  
 to Board of Trade on McCulloh's  
 quit rents and time of settlement,  
**5.** 626-627.  
 to Dobbs on aid bill, etc., **6.** 54-56;  
 on French War, **5.** 563-564; on  
 public affairs, **5.** 608-609, 748-750;  
**6.** 45-47.  
 to King on defenceless state of N.  
 C., **5.** 395-396; on instructions to  
 Dobbs, **5.** 1103-1107; on represen-  
 tation act, land grant and quit  
 rent acts, etc., **5.** 81-108; on size  
 of land grants, **5.** 396-397.  
 to Rowan on his administration, **5.**  
 25-26.  
 Oswald, Richard, commissioner to  
 treat for peace, **16.** 419-421, 466.  
 negotiates treaty of peace, **16.** 748-  
 753, 758, 905, 913, 914.  
 to Peace Commissioners and  
 answer, **16.** 452-454.  
 Oswald, Richard, & Co., petition on  
 exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17.  
 Oswego, N. Y., 608.  
 captured, **5.** xxviii, xlix, 638.  
 fort at, **5.** 475; **10.** 780; needed at,  
**5.** 467, 468.  
 loss of ment'd, **5.** 639, 711, 736.  
 not surrendered, **17.** 588.  
 Shirley winters at, **5.** 447.  
 taken by French, **5.** 609, 610, 611.  
 Otacite, favors peace, **10.** 777.  
 Otacite of Quaratrie, signs Cherokee  
 treaty, **7.** 855.  
 Otassatch, medal to, **7.** 209.  
 Otis Mico, Indian, **7.** 237.  
 Ottassatch, **7.** 212.  
 Otter, man-of-war, **10.** 602.  
 Otter, ship, letter from midshipman  
 on battle of Great Bridge and  
 burning of Norfolk, **10.** 394-395.  
 Otter, sloop, at Portsmouth, Va., **15.**  
 158.  
 Otter Creek, **4.** 222.  
 Otterson, Jas., in militia, **22.** 286.  
 Ottey, Christopher, land grant to, **4.**  
 336.  
 Ottey, Eliz., rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Ottiwell, Isaac, collector, **3.** 405.  
 discharged by court, **2.** 663.  
 Ottawa Indians, incited against Eng-  
 lish, **5.** 173.  
 send war message to Cherokees, **10.**  
 773-774, 776-779, 780.  
 Ottry, Wm., petitions for Tyson, **16.**  
 580-581.  
 Ottvall, Mr., stirs up matter of  
 Phippen's goods, **3.** 228.  
 Oubacks, war message to, **10.** 774.  
 See also Wabash.  
 Ouconnastotah, signs Cherokee treaty,  
**7.** 855.  
 Oucounacon, makes treaty, **3.** 129-  
 132.  
 Oueler, John on regulation of Cross  
 Creek, **15.** 209-210.  
 Ould. See Old.  
 Ould, Mrs. Kath., **19.** 925.  
 Oustemka, **7.** 997.  
 Outerbridge, Rumsey, in militia, **22.**  
 422.  
 Outerbridge, Stephen, in militia, **22.**  
 271.  
 Outlaw, Col., **20.** 617.  
 Outlaw, Col., **22.** 1007.  
 Outlaw, Col., warrants to, **21.** 273, 276,  
 283, 306, 410, 434, 435, 635, 715.  
 Outlaw, Maj., **17.** 109.  
 Outlaw, Alex., asked to act as dele-  
 gate to Cong., **22.** 725.  
 case of discussed, **11.** 571.  
 Caswell on case of, **11.** 572-573.  
 debarred from service, **22.** 782.  
 deposed as quartermaster of 10th  
 reg't, **12.** 134-135, 296-297.  
 in Assem., **19.** 752, 761, 765, 773,  
 794, 804, 808, 816, 824, 827, 835;  
**20.** 506, 521; **21.** 44, 47, 48, 52, 61,  
 66, 68, 73, 74, 77, 82, 115, 121, 123,  
 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 179, 191,  
 193, 195, 198, 199, 211, 220, 234,  
 248, 257, 264, 267, 294, 305, 344,  
 345, 372, 379, 402, 411, 431, 434,  
 582, 630.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 makes treaty, **22.** 655-9.  
 note of surrendered to S. C., **9.**  
 1109.  
 officer, **22.** 702.  
 on com. of defence, **22.** 722.  
 on S. C. of Duplin, **10.** 112.  
 petition, **21.** 236, 608.  
 Spencer to Caswell on case of, **11.**  
 612-613.  
 to Caswell on Indian affairs, **18.**  
 756-759.  
 to petition for admission, **22.** 724.  
 treats with Indians, **18.** 696-700.  
 witnesses treaty, **22.** 650.  
 Outlaw, Edward, ensign, **10.** 518.  
 Outlaw, Edward, juror, **2.** 435, 436,



- 437, 473; **4.** 523; **25.** 189.
- Outlaw, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 762, 803, 853, 894, 1048.
- Outlaw, George, exempted, **4.** 735.
- Outlaw, Geo., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Outlaw, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Outlaw, James, town coms'r, **24.** 846.
- Outlaw, John, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Outlaw, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1129.
- Outlaw, Lewis, in militia, **22.** 357.
- Outlaw, Ralph, juror, **4.** 516; **25.** 186. quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Outlaw, Thos., **23.** 503.
- Outlaw, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 619.
- Outlaw, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.
- Outlaw, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 711.
- Outlaw, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.
- Outlawing of slaves, **23.** 201-202.
- Outlawry, act on for felony and counterfeiting, **23.** 616-7.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.
- Outlaws, act on should be repealed, **9.** in Pitt and Dobbs, **11.** 731-732. people of N. C. considered as such, **4.** 294.
- Outlaw's Landing, bill for town at, **4.** 725. quit rents payable at, **4.** 186.
- Outlayer, Edward, land grants to, **4.** 628.
- Ovabaseck River, **5.** 173.
- Oveler, John, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Over Hill Cherokees, **7.** 209, 469; **22.** 930; **24.** 141, 160. act for treaty with, **24.** 509-10; **25.** 59. expedition against, **10.** 671-672, 680, 689. insolence of, **7.** 207. neutral, **16.** 461. refuse to treat and numbers, **22.** 742-4. sell Transylvania, **16.** 151-152. threaten Va., **10.** 660. See also Cherokees.
- Over Hill Towns, **22.** 146. expedition against, **11.** xvi. intercession for, **6.** 261. See also Cherokees.
- Overall, Wm., act for land to, **24.** 629-30. Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-11.
- Overby, Jhn, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Overby, Wm., army pay, **17.** 237.
- Overman, Anne, imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Ben, in militia, **22.** 354.
- Overman, Charles, imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Chas., quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Overman, Dorothy, imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Enoch, in militia, **22.** 354.
- Overman, Ephraim, in militia, **22.** 352.
- Overman, Ephram, fights, **1.** 813.
- Overman, Ephrim, imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Ephraim, lapse patent to, **2.** 772.
- Overman, Isaac, land grant to, **4.** 884, 1035.
- Overman, Jacob, buys land, **1.** 448. imports persons, **1.** 443. juror, **1.** 445, 447. law suits, **2.** 92-93, 97, 109. sells land, **2.** 103-104. witness, **2.** 111.
- Overman, Jacob, Jr., imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Jno., in militia, **22.** 354.
- Overman, John, quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Overman, Jos., in militia, **22.** 353.
- Overman, Margery, imported, **1.** 443.
- Overman, Moses, quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Overman, Petter, slave, **2.** 96.
- Overman, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 354.
- Overman, Thos., imported, **1.** 443. proves will, **1.** 490. witness, **1.** 532.
- Overman, Thos., in militia, **22.** 354.
- Overman, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- Overseer, act on, **23.** 197. not to serve as jurors, **25.** 338.
- Overseers of the poor, provision for and duties, **24.** 90-4, 260, 318, 409-10, 498.
- Overstreet, Henry, canteen maker, **15.** 620. wood worker, **15.** 477.
- Overstreet, Henry, quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Overstreet, Henry, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 193, 199, 210, 217, 237, 246.
- Overstreet, John, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Overstreet's Bridge, **24.** 151.
- Overton, Mr., witness, **1.** 557.
- Overton, Benj., in militia, **22.** 348.
- Overton, Caleb, army rank, **15.** 724; **16.** 1130.
- Overton, Chas., in militia, **22.** 348.
- Overton, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 237.

- army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Overton, David, in militia, **15.** 400.  
 Overton, Ed, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Overton, Francis, in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Fran., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Overton, Francis, quit rents of, **22.** 250.  
 Overton, James, army pay, **17.** 237.  
   army rank, **16.** 1131.  
   pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Overton, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Overton, Joab, army pay, **17.** 237.  
   army rank, **15.** 732; **16.** 1129.  
 Overton, John, **21.** 320.  
 Overton, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Overton, John, imported, **1.** 436.  
 Overton, John, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 39, 47, 48.  
 Overton, Jno., in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Overton, Jonathan, pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Overton, Leml., army rank, **16.** 1130.  
 Overton, Moses, pay to, **22.** 491.  
 Overton, Peter, in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Robt., in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Robert, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Overton, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 250.  
 Overton, Samuel, in army, **15.** 724.  
 Overton, Saml., pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Overton, Solomon, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 Overton, Thos., building coms'r, **24.** 991.  
   colonel, **20.** 261, 270, 442, 455.  
   in assem., **20.** 122, 123, 169, 246, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 312, 328, 344, 348, 355, 370, 372, 382, 390, 416, 426, 427, 429, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473, 476, 477, 478, 480, 482, 489, 499, 510, 514, 516, 538, 539, 541, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 580, 582, 587; **21.** 6, 7, 49, 157, 254, 581, 606, 668, 679.  
   land grant to, **21.** 320, 653, 662.  
   nom. for C. of S., **21.** 778, 818, 935, 987.  
   petition, **21.** 888.  
 Overton, Thos., in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Wm., in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Wm., in militia, **22.** 348.  
 Overton, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 250.  
 Overturfe, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Ovid, quoted, **7.** 198.  
 Owel, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 Owell, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 Owell, James, army pay, **17.** 237.  
 Owen. See Owens.
- Owen, —, **5.** 12, 13.  
 Owen, —, candidate, **16.** 534.  
 Owen, Mr., **14.** 70.  
 Owen, Capt., **5.** 646.  
 Owen, Col., **16.** 663; **20.** 380.  
   makes terms with Tories, **21.** 548.  
 Owen, Abra., land grant to, **4.** 336.  
 Owen, Billy, and Tuscarora affairs, **7.** 360-361.  
   deeds Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.  
 Owen, David, army rank, **16.** 1129.  
 Owen, Enoch, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Owen, Eph., land grant to, **4.** 217.  
 Owen, Ethelred, army rank, **16.** 1131.  
 Owen, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1129.  
 Owen, Fred, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Owen (Owens), Henry, land grant asked, **4.** 707; grant to, **4.** 335, 349, 594.  
 Owen, Jacob, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
 Owen, John, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Owen, John, grant asked for land, **4.** 454.  
 Owen, John, prisoner, **17.** 1046.  
 Owen, John, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Owen, John, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Owen, John, witness to treaty, **17.** 586.  
 Owen, Cmery, army rank, **16.** 1128.  
 Owen, Rich'd, certificate to, **19.** 165.  
 Owen, Richard, certificate to, **21.** 175, 176.  
 Owen, Rich'd, pay to, **22.** 485.  
 Owen, Richardson, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
   to inventory loyalists property, **10.** 554, 706.  
 Owen, Shadrach, pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Owen, Shadrach, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Owen, Stephen, auctioneer, **14.** 559.  
 Owen, Stephen, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Owen (Owens), Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
   coms'r boundary, **24.** 235; **25.** 38;  
   on building, **24.** 307; on iron works, **12.** 87; coms'r on town, **24.** 513.  
   county moneys paid to, **12.** 768, 773, 826.  
   directed to pay money of Tories to State, **12.** 658-659.  
   in Assembly, **12.** 265, 289, 305, 308, 309, 328, 357, 362, 368, 378, 380, 383, 399, 406, 408, 549, 553, 568, 569, 573, 591, 601, 622, 632, 633, 764, 806, 808; **13.** 532, 535, 553, 624, 735, 736, 753, 825, 859, 864,

- 865, 883, 894, 898; **19.** 372, 374, 400, 401, 406, 407, 413, 415, 424, 426, 437, 439, 457, 460, 467, 476, 478, 487; **20.** 149, 150, 314, 326, 327, 328, 329, 337, 340, 348, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 400, 416, 426, 427, 428, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473; **21.** 729, 730, 733, 781, 784, 801, 806, 815, 819, 839, 843, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 881, 944, 991, 1018, 1051.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 14, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164, 167, 172, 924, 960.
- Martin to on Bladen riots, **16.** 717-718.
- nom. for C. of S., **20.** 495; **21.** 26.
- on com. of assem., **12.** 11, 49, 137, 293, 427, 552, 580, 659, 687, 767, 824; **13.** 542, 548, 638, 739, 790, 826, 842, 915, 935.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 935, 948.
- on S. C. of Bladen, **10.** 15, 24.
- petition, **19.** 142, 146-147; **21.** 357; on who are tithables, **9.** 97.
- reward to for deserters, **10.** 980.
- takes deposition, **13.** 394.
- to help Marion, **16.** 691.
- to pay for hire of Macknight's negroes, **13.** 747, 748, 802.
- Tory property to be paid into treasury, **12.** 552, 554.
- Owen, Thomas, condemned, **10.** 421.
- Owen, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 616, 919, 628.
- Owen, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 178.
- Owen, Thos., (Guilford), major, **10.** 531.
- Owen, Wm., a J. P., **3.** 537.
- a justice of general court, **3.** 388-391, 423, 493-494.
- admission to council opposed by Burrington, **3.** 472-473.
- assistant justice, **3.** 376, 378, 379.
- death, **3.** 625.
- in council, **3.** 536-539, 540-561.
- objections to ment'd, **3.** 631.
- on com. of council, **3.** 542, 573.
- recommended for council, **3.** 435.
- Owen, Wm., in militia, **22.** 264.
- Owen, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 616.
- Owen, Wm., memorial, **21.** 963-964, 966, 990.
- Owen, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Owen and Thompson, **20.** 403, 404.
- Owens. See Owen, Owlin.
- Owens, —, leases Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- Owens, Capt., to send plan of Cape Lookout, **5.** 753.
- Owens, Archibald, in militia, **22.** 419.
- Owens, Bailey, army pay, **17.** 237.
- army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Owens, Benj., in militia, **22.** 338.
- Owens, Danl., army rank, **16.** 1129.
- Owens, David, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Owens, Enoch, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Owens, Francis, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Owens, Francis, petition, **21.** 400, 424, 678, 687, 721.
- Owens, Henry, witness, **5.** 622.
- Owens, Jacob, army rank, **13.** 508; **16.** 1130.
- Owens, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1130.
- Owens, John, **10.** 474.
- Owens, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1129.
- Owens, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1130.
- Owens, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Owens, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Owens, John, building coms'r, **24.** 643.
- Owens, John, exempted, **6.** 900a.
- Owens, John, in army, **15.** 731.
- Owens, John, lieutenant, **10.** 568.
- Owens, John, takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Owens, Stephen, army rank, **16.** 1130.
- asks com. as ensign, **11.** 523.
- ensign, **22.** 923.
- recommendation of, **11.** 732-733.
- Owens, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 992.
- Owens, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 237.
- Owens, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Owens, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1131.
- Owens, Thomas, building coms'r, **23.** 922; **25.** 97.
- Owens, Thos., in militia, **22.** 338.
- Owens, Thomas, land grants to, **4.** 616.
- Owens, Thos., major, **10.** 207, 530.
- Owens, Thos., visits Burke for troops for Bladen, **22.** 1044.
- Owens, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 177.
- Owens, Wm., Jr., takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Owens and Gervais, **18.** 544, 751.
- money to be lodged with, **17.** 514, 524, 568.
- Owezy, and Indian boundary, **7.** 537.
- Owin. See Owen, Owens.
- Owin, Rashles, asks for new county, **9.** 89.
- Owin, Richard, pay to, **22.** 486.
- Owin, Wm., in militia, **22.** 266.
- Owins, Col., **15.** 589.
- Owins, Baly, in army, **15.** 739.



Owins, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.

Owins, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.

Owiottonons, oppose U. S., **17**. 160.

Owles, Piram, army rank, **16**. 1131.

Ownby, James, pensioner, **22**. 79.

Oxby, Wm., army pay, **17**. 237.

Oxford, Edward, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.

Oxford, Samuel, claim allowed, **5**. 982.

Oxford, **15**. 599; **22**. 104, 132, 155, 156; **23**. 625.

bill to establish, **20**. 346; **21**. 282, 287, 633.

proprietors of Transylvania meet at, **10**. 256.

special ct. of o. and t. in, **8**. 539-40.

Oxford, Chancellor of, **1**. 771.

Oxford (countersign), **8**. 584.

Oxford District, Granville Co., **22**. 169. statistics of taxpayers, **26**. 1267-1268.

Oxford (Iron) Works, Va., **22**. 574.

Oxford University, Eng., **8**. xl.

makes Fanning a LL.D., **7**. xv.

Queen's College to conform to, **8**. 488.

Oxfordshire (Oxon), **3**. 40; **4**. 655; **11**. 89.

Oxley, John, land grants to, **4**. 618.

Oxley, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.

Oyer and terminer courts, act for ment'd, **5**. 567-568; considered, **6**. 69, 72; disallowed, **6**. 28-29, 81; act for in Davidson Co., **24**. 599-600; for them to try treason, **24**. 396-8; on fees, **23**. 479-80; on place for, **23**. 490-2; to establish, **23**. 253-4, 400, 945-8; **24**. 36-9; **25**. 274-87, 337-8.

allowance for, **10**. 953.

appointed, **4**. 45.

bill for appointing place for, **5**. 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; on fees, **5**. 834, 835-836, 852, 856, 879, 881, 882, 888, 908, 910, 911, 913, 914-915, 924; to establish, **5**. 228, 229, 230, 231, 251, 257, 258, 259, 261, 263, 264, 309, 310, 311, 668-669, 670, 671, 704, 706, 707, 709, 710, 712, 735; **6**. 128, 129, 131, 132, 159, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170, 172, 173-174, 175, 176-177, 178, 179, 180, 185-187, 188-191, 193-194, 195;

**17**. 812, 821, 827, 896, 897, 906, 907.

Board of Trade on, **6**. 5-28.

cases of transferred to Superior courts, **24**. 62.

chief justice to hold, **3**. 416.

commission for, **3**. 537; **4**. 224.

established, **3**. 256; **4**. 3.

hostility to, **9**. 704-705.

instructions on establishment of, **5**. 1121.

justices for, **4**. 335; **5**. 569-570; list of justices, **5**. 760; provisions for expenses of, **4**. 48.

special payments to officers, **4**. 807.

to be held at Edenton, **4**. 72; at

Newton, **4**. 218; in Tenn., **24**. 451.

See also County Courts; Courts.

Oyler, Jno., army rank, **15**. 721; **16**. 1130.

Oyster, Michel, in militia, **22**. 282.

Oyster, Peter, in militia, **22**. 281.

Oyster Banks, fortifications to be erected on islands of, **4**. 702.

noticed, **1**. 123, 124, 129, 135.

Ozbarns Town, Va., **9**. 1064, 1065.

Ozbourne, Wm., on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37.

Ozburn. See Osborn, etc.

Ozburn, Jas., in militia, **22**. 360.

Oxnaburg, Bishop, **20**. 764.

Ozwell, Joseph, exempted, **6**. 807.

## P

Paca, Wm., **9**. 1066.

Pacalet, **5**. 140.

Pace, Burwell, petition, **17**. 823, 908.

Pace, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 240.

Pace, George, land grant to, **4**. 590, 616.

Pace, George, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.

Pace, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 245.

Pace, Jas., in militia, **22**. 379.

Pace, James, land grant to, **4**. 710. rights proved, **4**. 709.

Pace, Richard, juror, **4**. 522; **25**. 189. land grant to, **4**. 710.

patents and surveys land, **2**. 389.

Pace, Richard, vestryman, **25**. 210.

Pace, Solomon, captain, **10**. 950.

Pace, Stephen, building coms'r, **24**. 874, 949.

resigns as J. P., **21**. 366, 688.

- Pace, Thomas, claims allowed, **6.** 742.  
 petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867; on warehouse burnt, **6.** 537, 664.  
 warehouse on lands of, **23.** 508, 514.  
 witness, **6.** 981.  
 Pace, Wm., juror, **4.** 522.  
 Pace, Wm., juror, **4.** 524.  
 Pace, Wm., in assem., **6.** 893, 940.  
 land grant to, **4.** 588.  
 surety, **6.** 981.  
 vestryman, **23.** 499.  
 Pace, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Pace's Landing, warehouse at discontinued, **25.** 496.  
 Pace's Warehouse, act to pay for damages in burning of considered, **6.** 750.  
 bill to pay for goods burned in, **6.** 644, 649, 650-651, 660, 674, 675, 684, 685, 750.  
 tax to pay for losses by burning, **23.** 544-5.  
 tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 Pacely, John, lieut. col., **10.** 949.  
 Pacey, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 799.  
 Pacific Ocean, **10.** 301; **20.** v.  
 Pack, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Packalato Creek, **7.** 853.  
 Packers, appointed by court, **1.** 653.  
 bill to appoint, **4.** 477, 501, 504, 505, 977, 978, 980, 990, 993, 995.  
 Packet Creek, **7.** 470.  
 Packolet, heroism at, **15.** 171.  
 Packquenel, Mich., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Pacolet River, **8.** 571; **11.** facing 80.  
 Morgan on, **17.** 981.  
 patriots active on, **15.** 304.  
 Pacquinnett, Mich., in militia, **22.** 265.  
 Pacy, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 898.  
 Padderton, Wm., law suit, **1.** 581-582.  
 Paddin, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 239.  
 Paddrick, Peter, in militia, **22.** 498.  
 Paddysaul, Joshua, artificer, **15.** 472, 478.  
 Paden, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1136.  
 Padfield, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
 Padget. See Paget, Pagett.\*  
 Padget, Jas., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Padgett, John, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Padget, Jno., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Padget, Samuel, vestryman, **3.** 208; **23.** 7.  
 Padget, Sol., army rank, **16.** 1134.  
 Padgett, John, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 Padgett, Samuel, father of bastard, **1.** 627.  
 Padmore, John, witness, **5.** 626, 779, 782.  
 Padrick, Peter, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Pafford, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 79.  
 Pagan Creek, Va., **14.** 733.  
 Page, —, leads salt rioters, **11.** 560.  
 Page, Mr., **11.** 313.  
 Page, Mr., on Va. com. of safety, **11.** 276.  
 Page, Capt., troops under, **15.** 73.  
 Page, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 239.  
 army rank, **16.** 1138.  
 Page, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **16.** 1138.  
 Page, Isack, signs Quaker petition, **1.** 252.  
 Page, John, (Gov. of Va.), asks for aid against Cherokees, **11.** 333.  
 Caswell to on sending provisions to troops, **13.** 60-61; on transportation of provisions, **13.** 39.  
 Council of Safety to on Cherokee war and counterfeiters, **10.** 680-681.  
 letter of ment'd, **11.** 329; laid before Gen. Assem., **13.** 401.  
 nom. for gov. of Va., **14.** 309.  
 reports defeat of Indians, **11.** 337.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee treaty, **11.** 451; on galleys and defence of Ocracock, etc., **11.** 635-636; on movements of British and answer, **11.** 580, 584-585.  
 to Council of Safety on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 671-672, 689, 729-730; on public affairs, **10.** 736-737.  
 to Prov. Cong. on Cherokees and British, **11.** 338-339.  
 Page, John, at Va. council, **1.** 357.  
 Page, John, land grant to, **4.** 854, 895.  
 Page, John, on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37.  
 Page, John, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Page, John, quit rents of, **22.** 242.  
 Page, John, Jr., juror, **4.** 521.  
 Page, John, Sr., juror, **4.** 521.  
 Page, Mann, delegate in C. C., **11.** 391.  
 Page, Mann, Jr., **9.** 1235.  
 Page, Matthew, at Va. council, **1.** 505, 570.  
 Page, Nath'l, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Page, Sol., army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Page, Thos., ferry near, **4.** 128.

- juror, **4.** 524.  
land grant to, **4.** 588, 590, 594, 636, 707.
- Page, Wm., exempted, **9.** 451.
- Page, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 178.
- Paget. See Padget.
- Paget, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 253.
- Paget, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Paget, John, land lapses, **2.** 494.  
lapse patent to, **2.** 641.
- Paget, Samuel, a J. P., **3.** 244.
- Paget, Sam., quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Paget, Sam., quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Paget, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 334.
- Paget, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 242.
- Pagett, —, an Indian, **2.** 141.
- Pagett, Edward, surety, **2.** 414.  
witness, **1.** 857.
- Pagett, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 1247.
- Pagett, Samuel, appraiser, **1.** 865.  
juror, **2.** 358, 398, 408, 409, 442, 548.
- Pagett's men, allowed to settle at Matamuskeet, **2.** 168.
- Pagh, Dan, quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Pagister, William, juror, **1.** 623, 627.
- Paice. See Pace.
- Paice, Joseph, on S. C. petition, **1.** 637-640.
- Paillard, E., attests DeGraffenried's narrative, **1.** 986.
- Pain. See Payne.
- Pain, —, a privateersman, **1.** 349.
- Pain, Capt., injured, **15.** 145.
- Pain, James, boundary coms'r, **23.** 384; **25.** 256.
- Pain, John, claims allowed, **9.** 468.
- Pain, John, land grant to, **4.** 894, 968.
- Pain, John, on claims com., **22.** 840.
- Pain, John, pay to soldier of, **6.** 210.
- Pain, Peter, juror, **4.** 516.
- Pain, Robert, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.
- Pain, Samuel, in militia, **22.** 496.
- Pain, Thomas, in militia, **22.** 496.
- Pain, Wm., indictment against quashed, **7.** 845.
- Paine. See Payne.
- Paine, Capt., **7.** 179.
- Paine, Capt., **22.** 822.
- Paine, Capt., at Ft. Duquesne, **5.** xxx.  
cattle driven to Core Sound for, **5.** 968-969.  
payment to, **5.** 798, 967, 968, 973, 974.  
service, **6.** 283, 284.
- Faine, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 508.
- Paine, Elijah Freeman, owns the Eagle, **10.** 997.
- Paine (Payne, Pain), James, a J. P., **5.** 591.  
charges of Sallis to be inquired into, **5.** 698, 708.  
entry taker in Granville Co., **5.** 1092-1093.  
in assembly, **5.** 232, 243, 244, 266, 274, 287, 296, 297, 512, 521, 547, 668, 688, 701, 708, 834, 843, 854, 867, 874, 889, 892, 899, 900, 1026, 1027, 1035, 1073, 1074, 1087; **6.** 135, 157, 158; on com. of assembly, **5.** 660, 690, 873, 892, 1017, 1043.  
opposes Sallis, **5.** 426.  
petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.  
reports on public accounts, **5.** 793-804, 965-975.
- Paine, James, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
money from, **21.** 1064, 1066.  
navigation coms'r, **25.** 107.  
sheriff, **21.** 1078.
- Paine, Jas., in militia, **22.** 307, 314.
- Paine, James, major, **22.** 370.  
reports on Granville militia, **22.** 368-9.  
to Swann on his health, **22.** 736-7.
- Paine, John, **19.** 999.
- Paine (Payne), John, a J. P., **6.** 335, 1070.  
bond as receiver, **6.** 1057.  
commissioner on Cape Fear pilotage, **6.** 1121, 1197, 1307.  
company sent to S. C., **5.** xxix.  
contests McGuire's election, **6.** 1259, 1278-1279.  
dead, **7.** 565, 566.  
in assembly, **7.** 301, 303, 307, 343, 359, 362, 364, 371, 373, 374, 378.  
lieut., **5.** xxvii-xxviii.  
on com. of assem., **7.** 297, 345.  
reports on finishing Ft. Johnston, **7.** 80.  
quarrel over as commissioner, **6.** 1246.  
reports on accounts, **5.** 802, 804.  
surety, **6.** 1056.  
to McDowell on his work, **6.** 537-538.
- Paine, John, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
building coms'r, **25.** 391.  
claims allowed, **9.** 129, 208, 213, 214, 220.  
collector, **23.** 653.  
in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 914, 916.
- Paine, Jno., in militia, **22.** 383.
- Paine, John, in militia and recommend-



- ed, **22**. 384.  
 Paine, John, major, **10**. 532.  
 Paine, John, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Paine, John, petitions for division of . Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
   to Fanning on refusal to muster, **7**. 743.  
 Paine, Laz., on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
 Paine, Michael, collector, **23**. 988.  
   nom. as naval officer, **12**. 46, 59, 65.  
 Paine, Robert, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Paine, Samuel, juror, **1**. 595.  
   law suit, **1**. 567.  
 Paine, Samuel, juror, **2**. 80, 98.  
 Paine (Pane), Stephen, asks. agreement, **1**. 397.  
   gives power of atty, **1**. 399, 404.  
 Paine, Wm., regulator, **7**. 733.  
 Paine, Wm., régulator, **7**. 813.  
 Paine, Wm., to Tryon on regulation, **7**. 801-803.  
 Paine, Wm., tries, values and condemns slaves, **13**. 375-376.  
 Paine's Landing (Thomas), tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **24**. 581; **25**. 314, 380.  
 Paint Rock, **22**. 105, 106.  
 Painted Rock, **25**. 4.  
 Painted Springs, **23**. 824.  
 Painter, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pair, John, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Pair, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Paisley, John, **14**. 403.  
 Paisley (Peasly), Col. John, **22**. 144, 145, 146, 151.  
   joins Davidson, **14**. 616.  
   major and lieut. colonel, **10**. 206, 355, 531.  
   movements, **22**. 203.  
   sent against Tories, **14**. 692.  
   to pay for salt, **10**. 999.  
 Paisley, Capt. Robert, **22**. 145.  
 Paitner, Charles, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Palace, The, **7**. 471; **8**. xiii, xxxvii, 166; **22**. 880; **23**. 864.  
   act on, **23**. 664-5, 711-13.  
   agitation for, **7**. 510.  
   appropriation for, **8**. 719-720.  
   bill for, **7**. 266, 304, 306, 307, 308, 320, 338, 366, 370, 373, 376, 398, 420, 431, 560, 563, 584, 585, 590, 592-593, 595, 596, 623, 625, 628, 668, 669, 695; discussed in council, **7**. 273; to sell, **17**. 345, 356, 363, 424, 425; **18**. 155, 261; **20**. 57, 71, 73, 182, 184, 189, 204, 248, 360, 364, 428-429.  
   coms'rs to take charge of, **19**. 667.  
   cost, **9**. xvi.  
   Cox custodian, **19**. 115.  
   custodian for, **18**. 221, 460.  
   dismantling proposed, **19**. 872, 873.  
   estimated cost, **7**. 542-543.  
   evil results of, **7**. 864-865.  
   first brick laid, **7**. 695.  
   Good to take possession of, **20**. 115.  
   Hawks reports on finances of, **8**. 626; superintendent, **7**. 499.  
   history summarized, **7**. iii, xii, xiii, xx, xxlv.  
   King approves plan of, **7**. 531.  
   land for vested in governor, **23**. 708-11; wanted for, **8**. 416, 464.  
   lead removed from, **15**. 624; should be taken from, **15**. 518.  
   money borrowed from Cornell to finish, **8**. 167-168; **9**. 390, 391, 475, 476, 478, 479, 480, 485, 486, 493. .  
   no damage to by storm, **8**. 75.  
   not to be furnished by King, **8**. 21-22.  
   occupied, **8**. 211.  
   opposition to tax for, **7**. 798.  
   regulators refuse to pay tax for, **8**. 722.  
   report on cost, **8**. 472, 474; on discovery of magazine at, **11**. 255-256.  
   tax for, **7**. 772.  
   to be repaired, **22**. 961.  
   Tryon on, **7**. 442; on act for, **7**. 431; on progress of, **8**. 7-8, 170; to Leg. on and answer, **7**. 550-551, 554, 569, 581, 624, 651; **8**. 285, 289, 312, used by governors, **15**. 20.  
   See also Tryon's Palace.  
 Palace Square, Newbern, **24**. 246.  
 Palatinate, **8**. 733.  
 Palatinate of Carolina, **25**. 127.  
 Palatine, The, **23**. 1, 2, 3, 6, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 35, 36, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54, 55, 57, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 88, 89, 93, 94, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 106, 108, 109, 112, 114, 115; **25**. iii, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 135, 137, 138, 139, 141, 142, 143, 152, 154, 157, 159, 162, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 176, 179, 182, 184, 191, 193, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 206, 210, 211, 212.  
   first, **1**. 179, 180.

- letters to on C. to be directed to, **1.** 346, 351.  
 list of, Albemarle, **1.** xvi; Bath, **1.** 476; Beaufort, **1.** 818, 841, 842; **2.** 8-10; John Lord Berkeley the second, **1.** xvi, 182; Carteret, **2.** 174, 176, 234; Sir Geo. Carteret, **1.** 239, 240, 253, 350; Craven, **1.** 335, 694-696, 707, 717.  
 power to appoint deputy, **25.** 129, 130.  
 rules for, **1.** 188.  
 second, **1.** 180, 182.  
 share of revenue, **25.** 135.  
 to name officers, **1.** 374.  
 to ratify acts of Parliament, **25.** 132.  
 See also Fundamental Constitutions; Palatine's Court.  
**Palatines, 1.** xxxi, 808, 992.  
 amount allowed for transportation, **1.** 987.  
 arrive in N. C., **1.** 909-910, 914; in Va., **1.** 909-910.  
 ask for aid, **1.** 915, 921.  
 assembly to Johnston on survey of lands for, **4.** 968-969.  
 attached to reformed church, **8.** 731.  
 attacked, **1.** 946.  
 Cary refuses to support, **1.** 780.  
 cause of their own troubles, **1.** 971.  
 character, **1.** 971.  
 complaints considered by Board of Trade, **4.** 873-875, 882, 883.  
 condition, **1.** 774-775, 784, 913, 957.  
 date of departure, **1.** 911.  
 deaths on voyage, **1.** 909.  
 debts due to Pollock by, **2.** 166-167.  
 DeGraffenried made a Landgrave, **1.** 717.  
 DeGraffenried's history of colony, **1.** 905-986.  
 desert, **1.** 941, 944, 946.  
 directors of, **1.** 908.  
 dispossessed by Johnston, **4.** x.  
 distress of, **1.** 910-911, 923-925.  
 do not cause Tuscarora war, **1.** 978.  
 escorted by rear admiral Norris, **1.** 908-909.  
 exposed to Indains, **1.** 834.  
 favor Hyde, **1.** 775.  
 fed by Pollock, **1.** 910, 914.  
 found Newbern, **8.** 728.  
 go to England, **1.** 907.  
 home of devastated, **8.** 728.  
 inventory of goods of, **1.** 964.  
 invited to go to Va., **1.** 835.  
 Johnston to assembly on survey of lands for and answer, **4.** 1015, 1016.  
 killed by Indians, **1.** 939.  
 land survey for promised, **4.** 1030.  
 land to, **1.** 756; **2.** 147; to each family, **1.** 987, 988; to be granted to, **4.** 883, 943.  
 lands mortgaged to Pollock and complaints of, **4.** 868-869.  
 list of claimants of lands prepared, **4.** 964-5, 967.  
 located, **1.** 910.  
 measures for transportation of, **1.** 908.  
 mills of, **1.** 913.  
 mines leased to DeGraffenried and Michel, **1.** 723.  
 money for relief of, **25.** 154, 155.  
 new land grant made to in place of lands taken by Pollock, **4.** 954-959.  
 not dislodged by Pollock, **2.** 388.  
 number, **1.** 756, 775; killed by Indians, **1.** 810, 924; of families, **1.** 987, 989.  
 petition, **4.** 618, 632; against Pollock, **4.** 850; for restoration of their lands with summary of their history, **4.** 954-956.  
 plundered by French, **1.** 909.  
 proposed settlement in Md., **1.** 969.  
 protection promised to, **1.** 933.  
 provisions promised to, **1.** 916; secured for, **1.** 912-913; sent to, **1.** 951-952, 961.  
 Queen assists in removal of to N. C., **1.** 907-908.  
 refuse to aid Ashe, **3.** 426.  
 relief of provided for, **1.** 791.  
 rents, **1.** 988.  
 return to Newbern, **1.** 957.  
 said to have been turned out to locate Scotch rebels, **4.** 1087, 1148.  
 settle in Pa., **8.** 729.  
 settled by Lawson, **1.** 735, 737.  
 settlement of discussed, **1.** xi.  
 ship for blown up, **1.** 952.  
 some propose going to S. C., **1.** 964.  
 stock and tools to, **1.** 988-989.  
 terms of DeGraffenried's contract for, **1.** 986-990.  
 threatened by Cary, **1.** 916.  
 to be furnished with provisions, **1.** 718.  
 to be recommended to assembly, **1.** 719.  
 to conform to established church, **1.** 831.  
 treatment of in Eng., **1.** 907.

- turned out to make room for rebels, **4.** 918, 935-936.  
 under lead of Michel, **1.** 958.  
 visited by Cesar and DeGraffenried, **1.** 908-909.
- Palatines and Swiss**, colony of, **2.** 24.  
 help of in Indian war, **1.** 948-949.  
 propose to leave N. C., **1.** 949-950.  
 See also Swiss.
- Palatine's Court**, **1.** 316.  
 complaint of Va. communicated to, **1.** 460.  
 composition, **1.** 181.  
 controls meeting place of assembly, **2.** 214.  
 duties under F. C., **25.** 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 135.  
 organization and powers, **1.** 192-194.  
 powers, **1.** 334.  
 records, **1.** 472.  
 to choose landgraves and casiques, **1.** 189.  
 veto power vested in, **1.** 193.  
 See also Fundamental Constitutions; Palatine.
- Palatines of Liege**, propose going to S. C., **3.** 10.
- Palfrey, Mr.**, goes as agent to France, **15.** 622.
- Palfrey, Col.**, reports on Dr. Guyon, **13.** 3.
- Palfrey, Wm.**, draft in favor of, **16.** 405.
- Palin, —, Jr.**, law suit, **1.** 402.
- Palin, Mr.**, **4.** 448.
- Palin, Henry**, appraiser, **1.** 443.  
 juror, **1.** 412.  
 law suit, **1.** 388.  
 witness, **1.** 423.
- Palin, Henry**, juror, **4.** 519.
- Palin (Pailin), John**, a J. P., **2.** 264, 526, 572, 638.  
 a justice, **2.** 264, 364-371, 398-402, 463-473, 556, 645-655.  
 appraiser, **2.** 99.  
 attorney, **2.** 106.  
 auditor, **2.** 716.  
 commends Adams, **1.** 730.  
 escheator general, **2.** 305, 328.  
 in council, **2.** 566-73, 606-607, 637-639, 641-645, 673-675, 724-725.  
 juror, **2.** 552.  
 receives fines, **2.** 411; power of attorney, **2.** 104.  
 sends disposition to court, **2.** 440.  
 to make rent roll, **2.** 35.  
 to muster troops for S. C., **2.** 180.
- to S. P. G. on church affairs, **2.** 291-292.  
 to see that order is observed, **2.** 818.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.
- Palin (Palis, Paylin), John**, a J. P., **3.** 234.  
 at court of chancery, **3.** 13.  
 chief justice, **3.** 206, 251; commission, **3.** 490-491.  
 in assembly, **3.** 634.  
 in council, **3.** 123.  
 resigns as chief justice, **3.** 423.  
 succeeds Smith as C. J., **3.** 433.  
 superceded by Little as chief justice, **3.** 517.  
 to hold court of oyer and terminer, **3.** 256, 416.  
 to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.  
 treasurer of Pasquotank, **3.** 546, 580.
- Palin, Thos.**, a J. P., **3.** 234.
- Palin, Thomas**, juror, **4.** 519; **25.** 187.
- Paling, Henny**, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Palin's Land'g, (Jno.)**, quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.
- Palisser, Sir Hugh**, coming to America with fleet, **14.** 749.
- Pallear, Antney**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-97.
- Pallen, John**, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 172.
- Pallisser, transport**, **10.** 592.
- Palm, Widow**, quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Palm, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Palmer, Mr.**, carries letters, **7.** 205.
- Palmer, Mr.**, pay to, **22.** 500.
- Palmer, Mr.**, writ issued against, **9.** 1018, 1019.
- Palmer, Mr., and Mrs.**, **9.** 995.
- Palmer, Capt.**, takes prizes, **11.** 778-779.
- Palmer, Benj.**, dead, **7.** 925.  
 in assem., **6.** 642, 649, 658, 661, 663, 668, 684, 691, 692, 801, 815, 821, 831; **7.** 304, 320, 342, 351, 365, 397; on com. of assem., **7.** 357.
- Palmer, Ben.**, in militia, **22.** 308.  
 report on militia co., **22.** 344, 349-50.
- Palmer, Cush or Quashey**, steals slave, **2.** 409, 410-411.
- Palmer, David**, caveat against, **5.** 811-812.  
 claim allowed, **5.** 984.  
 patent to, **6.** 77.  
 sells land and gets another grant, **5.** 819.  
 time on warrants extended, **5.** 990.
- Palmer, Edmond**, pensioner, **22.** 80.
- Palmer, Edward**, petitions on roads



and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Palmer, Fox, surety, **14**. 461.  
 Palmer, George, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 Palmer, George, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 Palmer, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Palmer, Jesse, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Palmer, Job, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Palmer, Johanna, rescues Sambo, **2**. 411.  
   tried for rescue, **2**. 416, 437, 444-445.  
   tried for stealing negro, **2**. 415, 437, 471.  
   wife of Paul, **2**. 409, 411.  
 Palmer, John, in assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 284, 298, 317, 344, 346, 350, 357, 361, 376, 389, 399, 412, 416.  
 Palmer, John, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Palmer, John, in council, **7**. 850-851.  
 Palmer, John, law suit, **1**. 567.  
   to pay debts, **1**. 568.  
 Palmer, John, murdered, **2**. 464, 465, 466, 469.  
 Palmer, Jos., building coms'r, **24**. 764.  
 Palmer, Joseph, ensign, **10**. 620.  
   receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Palmer, Joseph, lapse patent to, **2**. 679.  
 Palmer, Martin, allowance to, **19**. 504, 510.  
   petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Palmer, Martin, in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Palmer, Paul, appears in court, **2**. 654, 660.  
   begins Baptist churches in N. C. and his history, **5**. 1164, 1165, 1179.  
   correspondence with Comer noted, **5**. 1164.  
   juror, **2**. 596; **25**. 186.  
   prosecutes writ of error, **2**. 603.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 254.  
   tried for misdemeanor, **1**. 415-416, 437, 442-443, 444, 447, 471; for negro stealing, **2**. 406, 409-410-411, 415, 437, 471.  
   work of, **3**. 48.  
 Palmer, Philip, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Palmer, Prissylah, bill for services, **22**. 461.  
 Palmer, Robert, **7**. 821, 825.  
 Palmer, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
   advises pardon for regulators, **8**. 648-649.  
   and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 460, 467, 468, 853, 995, 998, 1000.  
   arrears of salary due to, **9**. 655.  
   asks resurvey, **6**. 1088.

at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 bill for commissions in regulation, **22**. 469, 478-9.  
 bond as powder receiver, **5**. 933.  
 brings in bill in council, **7**. 313-314.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 680; **25**. 329.  
 claims allowed, **8**. 448, 452; **9**. 224; **22**. 859; not allowed, **22**. 846.  
 collector, **6**. 307, 308; of Bath, **7**. 535.  
 commission as member of council, **11**. 155-156.  
 com. on memorial in behalf of, **13**. 586, 692, 695-696, 734<sub>n</sub>.  
 contracts to carry the mail, **5**. 886, 920.  
 dropped as commissioner, **8**. 420.  
 empowered to receive grant by Parliament, **6**. 1245, 1304, 1205, 1306.  
 expenses paid for removing records, **8**. 371, 445.  
 in council, **4**. 2; **6**. 1077-1089, 1218-1221, 1224-1257; **7**. 4-6, 10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 41-44, 46-47, 48-50, 53-61, 118-20, 133-137, 137, 160, 227-232, 258-259, 271-79, 292-341, 446-7, 449-454, 526-529, 549-568, 672-676, 720-722, 729-731, 800-806, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 883-884, 890-924; **8**. 36-38, 86-105, 148-150, 160-164, 191-193, 226, 249-255, 258-260, 262, 268-270, 272, 282-292, 293-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 513, 536-540, 543, 549-551, 623-626; **9**. 3, 4, 1171.  
 in England, **9**. 360.  
 in regulation campaign, **19**. 841.  
 justice supreme ct. o. and t., **5**. 569-70.  
 letter of cited, **7**. 511; on extension of Granville's line, **5**. 823.  
 lieut. gen., **7**. 831; **22**. 870.  
 makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 469-471.  
 nominated for council, **6**. 713, 714, 1005.  
 on com. of assem., **6**. 805, 817.  
 on com. of correspondence, **11**. 229; **25**. 518.  
 on com. of council, **6**. 1220, 1222, 1247, 1248, 1251, 1261, 1262, 1313, 1317; **7**. 44, 296, 297, 346, 893, 898, 940; **8**. 90, 91, 107, 113, 115, 118, 287, 290, 304.  
 on precedency in council, **8**. 625-626.  
 ordered to march militia against regulators, **8**. 702-703.  
 payment to, **9**. 609.

- petition to assembly ment'd, **5**. 539.  
 port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
 promoted col., **7**. 829; lt. gen., **7**. 831.  
 recommended for council, **6**. 217.  
 report as adj. gen. on troops against  
 regulators, **7**. 889.  
 resigns as aid to Tryon, **8**. 583; as  
 collector of Bath, **9**. 323; from  
 council, **9**. 1236; **10**. 377; **11**. 254.  
 resurvey to, **6**. 760-761.  
 secretary, **8**. 480, 486, 491, 492, 508;  
 and clerk of crown, **8**. 272.  
 surety, **7**. 683-684.  
 surveyor general and collector, **5**.  
 36; **6**. 621, 758; **7**. 220.  
 takes deposition, **8**. 245.  
 takes oath, **5**. 175; **6**. 1087; as coun-  
 cillor, **6**. 1076-1077.  
 testifies against Edwards, **9**. 1057.  
 warrant to, **8**. 706.  
 will attend Cherokee survey, **7**. 254.  
 Palmer, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Palmer, Robt., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Palmer, Robert, juror, **1**. 592, 594.  
 Palmer, Robt., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Palmer, Robert, land lapses, **2**. 679.  
 Palmer, Robert, petition considered,  
**17**. 308, 371, 379.  
 Palmer, Robt., property confiscated,  
**19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 Palmer, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Palmer, Robert, witness, **22**. 363.  
 Palmer, Robert, Jr., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Palmer, Samuel, mate of privateer, **10**.  
 638.  
 Palmer, T., on Mass. S. C., **9**. 1230.  
 Palmer, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Palmer, Thos., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Palmer, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Palmer, Wait, **5**. 1166.  
 Palmer, Wm., aid to gov., **8**. 659.  
 collector of Bath, **9**. 323.  
 colonel of Beaufort militia, **9**. 345-  
 346, 611.  
 com. on memorial of on R. Palmer,  
**13**. 586, 692.  
 deputy secy, **8**. 259, 550, 551; **9**. 4,  
 16, 24, 25, 28, 29, 228.  
 member of council, **10**. 377; **11**. 254-  
 255.  
 naval officer, **8**. 254.  
 payment to, **9**. 609.  
 reports on new duties, **10**. 459-460.  
 takes oath of allegiance to N. C., **13**.  
 367.  
 to Martin on granting of land, **9**.  
 1020.  
 witness, **9**. 74.  
 Palmer, Wm., atty, **22**. 479.  
 Palmer, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 854,  
 1244.  
 Palmer, Wm., memorial, **19**. 273.  
 Palmer, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Palmer, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 168.  
 Palmer's Tavern, **12**. 480.  
 Palmerston, Lord, at Board of Trade  
 meeting, **7**. 289-290.  
 Palmore, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Pambruse, —, settles as a doctor in  
 Edenton, **13**. 464-465.  
 Pamerly, Benj., in assembly, **12**. 265,  
 271, 368, 399, 414.  
 Pamlico (Pamplico, Pemptsicough, Pam-  
 pticough, Pamtico, Pamplicoe,  
 Pamptecough, Pamptico, Pemp-  
 tico, Pampticough, Pampticoe), **1**.  
 xi; **2**. 46, 50, 119, 229, 565, 651,  
 833; **4**. 7; **5**. 1211; **8**. 594; **9**. 636;  
**10**. 243; **23**. 73, 76, 333; **25**. 161,  
 192.  
 Cary rebellion in, **1**. 766.  
 Cary retires to, **1**. 778.  
 Cary's rendezvous in, **1**. 795, 803-  
 804.  
 distance from other parts of colony,  
**1**. 603.  
 district of, **1**. 681.  
 effects of massacre at, **1**. 873-875.  
 fear of Indians in, **1**. 860.  
 French Protestants to settle in, **1**.  
 529.  
 Indians to be sent to, **2**. 29.  
 insurrection in, **1**. 784.  
 library in, **1**. 772.  
 old name of Bath Co., **1**. xxxii.  
 runaways in, **1**. 514.  
 Pamlico Court, clerk of, **1**. 802.  
 Pamlico (Pampticough) Indians, **22**.  
 735.  
 Pamlico Precinct, **1**. xxvii, xxviii; **2**.  
 168, 171, 308, 310, 315, 319, 349; **3**.  
 187, 190; **25**. 155.  
 established, **1**. 629.  
 erected into Bath Co., **5**. 85-86.  
 Pamlico (Pampticough, Pemptico,  
 Pamptico, Palimcough, Pamptego,  
 Pamptaco, Phampleco) River, **1**.  
 629, 714-715, 749; **2**. 180, 208, 217,  
 283, 288, 289, 305, 342; **3**. xvi, xviii,  
 431, 592; **4**. 64, 68, 71, 169, 170,  
 354, 512, 561, 811, 961, 1191, 1231;  
**5**. 315, 333, 477, 595, 640, 780, 819;  
**6**. 562, 734, 1018, 1088; **7**. 148, 149,  
 496; **8**. 31; **10**. xxxv; **22**. 401,

- 402; **23.** 6, 98, 99, 149, 222, 333, 531, 589, 827; **24.** 458; **25.** 253, 329, 343.
- account of, **6.** 607.
- act for ferry, **24.** 531-2.
- bill for road on, **19.** 143, 154, 157-158, 255, 256, 269, 273; for town on, **9.** 152, 153.
- boundary of Granville's lands, **4.** 811; of Tuscaroras, **2.** 140.
- collector on, **6.** 1023.
- court house to be built on, **5.** 544.
- danger from Indians, **1.** 843.
- difficulty of route to, **1.** 899.
- Eastchurch made governor of settlement on, **1.** 233.
- effects of storm on, **8.** 159-160.
- entrance ment'd, **1.** 54.
- few settlements on, **1.** 228.
- fort on, **2.** 19.
- houses burned on, **1.** 882.
- Huguenots on, **1.** x-xi.
- Indian war on, **1.** 810.
- Indians of join Tuscaroras, **1.** 934; make treaty, **1.** 935-936; on, **1.** 883, 884.
- massacre on, **1.** xxx, 827-828, 877, 934, 946.
- on post route, **7.** 413.
- petition from inhabitants of, **1.** 604; **2.** 612.
- raids on, **1.** 956; of Indians on, **1.** 924.
- settlements on, **1.** 472; **4.** 1200; to be abandoned, **1.** 862.
- so. boundary of N. C., **1.** 333.
- Tom Blunt to be King to south of, **2.** 38.
- treatment of Indians by people of, **1.** 927, 928, 933.
- Pamlico River Indians, join Tuscaroras, **1.** 955.
- Pamlico section, isolation of, **8.** v.
- Pamlico (Pampticough) Sound, **3.** xvi; **4.** 170, 171, 1049; **5.** 343; **6.** 607, 608; **7.** 156; **10.** 687; **15.** facing 380; **24.** 705, 931, 965.
- cruiser sent to for Indians, **1.** 852.
- section to be settled, **1.** 391.
- Pamphire, **4.** 7.
- Pamphlets, distributed, **9.** 1176; **10.** 360.
- on salt making, **10.** 754.
- sent to N. C., **10.** 720.
- See also Books.
- Pamplin, James, brings in powder, **10.** 683.
- Pamunkey, Queen of, to educate her son, **1.** 817.
- Pamunkey Indians, number, **3.** 89.
- Pamunky Neck, land in, **1.** 690.
- Pancket, Adj., to Burke on clothes, **22.** 614-15.
- Panel, —, runs away, **1.** 487.
- Panel, Margret, law suit, **1.** 487.
- Panel, Peter, gives power of att'y, **1.** 487.
- Panela, (countersign), **8.** 602.
- Pangekoolock, signs Choctaw treaty, **18.** 802.
- Pantego Creek, tobacco inspection on, **23.** 792.
- Panter Swamp, **4.** 802.
- Panthers, act to destroy, **23.** 288, 617-8, 784-5, 914-5; **24.** 133-4, 749-50, 912-13, 958; **25.** 312, 476.
- reward for, **5.** 8.
- sent to King, **7.** 445.
- Pantico (Pamlico), **25.** 192.
- Pantigo Chapel, **5.** 818.
- Pantland, Matthew, in militia, **22.** 385.
- Paper, **17.** 970, **19.** 167, 289.
- asked for by Burke, **15.** 564; by Sumner, **15.** 447.
- bought and distributed, **16.** 470.
- bought for assembly, **17.** 905, 906, 907.
- Boyd to pay for, **10.** 305.
- Boyd's to be sold by S. C., **10.** 298.
- duties on to be repealed, **8.** 56.
- Holgan a maker of, **12.** 812, 875.
- Hulgon given premium for manufacture of, **12.** 413, 417.
- imported, **15.** 21.
- issued to assembly, **14.** 492.
- manufacture of encouraged, **10.** 217.
- needed, **16.** 221, 222, 536, 537, 539, 545, 570.
- petition on factory, **21.** 581-582, 588.
- procuring of paper, **24.** 256.
- purchase of by gov't proposed, **15.** 647-648.
- rise in, **15.** 223, 224.
- scarce, **15.** 559; **16.** 642.
- sent to Harrington, **15.** 415.
- to be sold, **10.** 279.
- to McCauley, **16.** 265.
- writing, request for, **11.** 309; sent to N. C., **10.** 756.
- Paper mill, bounty for, **10.** v.
- established in Hillsboro, **11.** 804-805; in Salem, **5.** 1161.
- Paper money, abuses in, **3.** 12.
- act for co. cts. to inspect, **24.** 328-9;



- for emission of, **3.** 175, 177-9; on depreciation, **24.** 484, 485-8; to emit, **23.** 292-6, 339, 516-8, 539-41; **24.** 475-8, 482-5, 578-9, 682, 722-5; to redeem, **24.** 556-7, 649, 658, 731-2, 796, 797, 802-3, 885-6, 952-3; **25.** 7-9, 77; to suppress counterfeiting, **23.** 616-7.
- amount and depreciation of, **3.** 80.
- amount of Continental p. m. in hands of treasurers, **16.** 734.
- amounts emitted, **3.** xiv; **4.** xxii.
- assembly on refusal to take, **2.** 243.
- authorities to report on emissions, **17.** 323.
- bank notes to be rec'd as specie, **16.** 305.
- bill for scale of depreciation, **19.** 177, 186, 205, 218, 298-299, 307, 312, 330, 349-351, 354; for tax to redeem, **19.** 415, 448, 464, 744, 777, 788, 798, 800, 809, 811-812; **19.** 653, 657, 684, 690, 703, 705; **20.** 25, 40, 53, 101, 205, 206, 263, 267, 287-288, 292, 385, 443, 468, 491, 513, 579, 586-588; **21.** 57, 58, 157, 161, 182; on depreciation, **20.** 139, 141; to amend act to emit, **18.** 115, 219, 261, 314, 342, 375, 383, 410; to emit, **17.** 345, 351, 355, 360, 364-366, 398, 405-406, 410-412, 413, 415-416, 670, 672-673, 675, 748, 750, 752, 753, 756; **18.** 155, 159, 219, 342, 354, 820, 825; **19.** 186, 216, 222, 227, 307, 310, 326, 346, 349-351, 354, 356; **20.** 67-68, 78-79, 81, 82-83, 102, 111-12; to emit currency for redemption of, **19.** 555, 566, 576, 602, 605, 633, 677-678; to prevent depreciation of, **18.** 120, 155-156, 355; to prevent fraudulent depreciation, **20.** 177-178, 179-180, 319, 347-348, 354; to redeem, **18.** 50, 178, 194, 279, 321, 346, 398, 410; **19.** 196-197, 310, 324, 325, 326, 356; to repeal act on, **7.** 38, 45, 65, 68, 130, 132, 140, 160, 165; to repeal legal tender clause, **19.** 18, 19, 87, 93, 121.
- burned by com. of assem., **17.** 357.
- calling in of considered, **16.** 247.
- care in manufacture of needed, **21.** 878.
- com. to destroy reports, **17.** 336.
- com. to receive and burn, and report **18.** 102, 127, 153, 155, 156, 194, 206, 217-218, 220-221, 349, 375, 377, 431, 454, 456; **19.** 405, 443, 447, 448, 475-476, 483, 493, 503, 504, 614-615, 623, 654, 707, 727, 728, 760, 782, 793, 795, 800, 826; **20.** 20, 24-25, 26, 33, 45-46, 104, 107, 109, 172, 175-176, 220-221, 281-282, 289, 351, 413, 414, 469, 471, 507, 571-572; **21.** 842, 850, 858, 1020, 1041, 1042; to receive, **19.** 493; to receive old state bills, **17.** 417.
- Continental disappears in South, **16.** 350-351.
- council interprets law for, **2.** 329.
- counterfeiting, **2.** 596.
- depreciation of, **2.** 270, 538, 582; **3.** 614; **22.** 801.
- destroyed, **3.** 545, 546, 577, 581, 583.
- discount on, **2.** 157, 168, 174.
- discussed, **7.** 632.
- efforts against, **7.** 789.
- emission of ment'd, **7.** 662, 663.
- emitted, **2.** iv-v, 50; **3.** 49; **16.** 878; **18.** 169-170, 198, 235, 283; in S. C. **2.** 912.
- governor and others asked to report on issues, **17.** 329.
- Hillsborough to Tryon on, **7.** 800.
- history, **3.** 144-146.
- issued by Va., **5.** 566.
- measures by C. C. on, **22.** 988-9.
- misapplication of, **18.** 10, 12-13, 234, 241, 245.
- Morris on redemption of, **16.** 322-4.
- none to be issued without King's consent, **3.** 95.
- not legal tender, **24.** 487-8.
- not passable, **2.** 40.
- not to be received for quit rents, **5.** 822.
- paper for, **18.** 502, 504.
- petition against, **20.** 270; for and against, **17.** 349, 364.
- rate of depreciation, **4.** 7; of exchange in 1780, **22.** 522.
- redemption of, **22.** 22-3, 32-3, 46, 50, 51.
- report on, **6.** 1308-1311; on continental bills of credit, **16.** 306; old emissions of, **16.** 311; to be made, **4.** 4-5.
- should be called in, **22.** 801; be received for quit rents, **2.** 243-244.
- sinking fund for, **19.** 498.
- speculation in, **16.** 959-960.
- Starkey's report on summarized, **5.** xliv-xlvi.

status, **16.** 197.  
 superintendents and signers for elected, **17.** 412-413, 415.  
 to be considered in assembly, **2.** 295-296.  
 to be emitted, **16.** 961, 962.  
 to be received for lands, **2.** 235.  
 trouble over, **11.** 30; of C. C. from, **18.** 742-743.  
 value as compared with Va. currency, **3.** 145, 146; fixed by committee, **4.** xvii.  
 See also Bills of credit, Currency, Money, Proclamation Money.  
**Papists**, acts disabling ment'd, **2.** 861, 865, 916.  
 in Va., N. C. and Md., **15.** 753.  
 no liberty for, **3.** 110; **6.** xxix; **8.** 218.  
 number, **6.** 265.  
 religious liberty refused to, **5.** 1136.  
 to be put to death, **15.** 679.  
 See also Catholics.  
**Par, John**, regulator, **7.** 737.  
**Paramore, Amos**, army rank, **16.** 1134.  
**Paramore, James**, army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **13.** 512; **16.** 1136.  
**Paramus, 13.** 526; **15.** 749, 750.  
 hearquarters at, **12.** 500, 501, 503.  
 report on N. C. troops at, **13.** 458.  
**Pard, Edward**, lends Hyde money, **2.** 316.  
**Pardmore, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1138.  
**Pardon, Jeremiah**, in army, **15.** 728.  
**Pardon and Oblivion**, act for, **20.** 489-90.  
**Pardons**, considered, **20.** 218-220, 250-251, 262, 410, 437.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.  
 instructions on, **6.** 528.  
 Iredell's opinion on granting, **22.** 582.  
 Martin offers p. to rebels, **10.** 149.  
 power of given to governor, **3.** 70; **23.** 982.  
**Pardue, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Pare, Isaiah**, in army, **15.** 718.  
**Parashen**. See **Parishee**.  
**Parashen (Parishen), James**, buys and sells land, **1.** 480.  
 witness, **1.** 480.  
**Parfitt, Benj**, stabs negro, **7.** 967.  
**Pargamus (N. Y.)**, **14.** 363.  
**Pargiter, William**, juror, **1.** 623, 627.  
**Parham, Avery**, pay to, **22.** 389.  
**Parham, Drury**, army rank, **16.** 1137.

**Parham, James**, juror, **4.** 253.  
**Parham, John**, in militia, **22.** 165.  
**Parham, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 394.  
**Parham, John, Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Parham, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Parham, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1137.  
**Parham, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 165.  
**Parham, Wm.**, petition, **20.** 127, 128, 167, 310, 341-2.  
**Parine, Dan'l**, land grant to, **4.** 1249.  
**Paris, —**, commands Tories, **19.** 975.  
**Paris, Mr.**, **2.** 580.  
**Paris, Mr.**, presents memorial of British merchants, **4.** 848, 849.  
**Paris, Capt.**, **15.** 251.  
**Paris, George**, on Tryon, S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 296, 423, 424.  
 signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
**Paris, Henry**, claim, **9.** 486.  
**Paris, Richard**, tries to settle on Cherokee lands, **8.** 250.  
 visits Cherokees, **22.** 182, 183.  
**Paris, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Paris, Zebulon**, enlists, **22.** 431.  
**Paris, France**, **1.** 976; **5.** 368, 387; **6.** 973; **13.** 8, 19, 20, 651; **15.** 492; **16.** 421, 452, 752, 764, 774, 836, 861, 865, 868, 870, 914, 915, 918, 932; **17.** 4, 9, 18, 22, 34, 43, 70, 89, 90, 93, 125, 177, 179, 429, 501, 588; **18.** 604, 620, 630, 631, 632; **19.** 240, 494, 505, 675, 710, 998; **20.** 645, 738, 739; **22.** 993.  
 financial aid to U. S. in, **11.** 438.  
 peace negotiations at, **16.** 385-386, 440, 441.  
**Paris, Treaty of**, **16.** 342.  
 Caswell on, **13.** 135, 136, 144, 424.  
 published, **13.** 125, 135, 425.  
**Parisburg (Purysburg?)**, S. C., **22.** 113.  
**Parish**. See **Parrish**.  
**Parish, Capt.**, movements, **22.** 190, 191.  
**Parish, Ann**, gift from, **1.** 397.  
**Parish, David**, in militia, **22.** 365.  
**Parish, David**, in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Parish, Edwd.**, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
**Parish, Henry**, army pay, **17.** 239.  
**Parish, Humphrey**, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
**Parish, Joel**, poll holder, **20.** 160.  
 to Caswell on election of officers, **13.** 429.  
 voter, **15.** 237.  
**Parish, John**, army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **16.** 1134.  
**Parish (Parrish, Parriss), John**, buys land, **1.** 595.  
 gift from, **1.** 396.

- packer, **1.** 653.  
 road overseer, **1.** 524.  
 Parish, Jno., in militia, **22.** 325.  
 Parish, Jno., in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Parish, Jno., in militia, **22.** 376.  
 Parish, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Parish, John, Jr., exempted, **5.** 553.  
 Parish, John, Sr., asks for exemption, **5.** 553.  
 Parish, Joseph, pay to, **22.** 490.  
 Parish, Mark, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Parish, May, felon, **22.** 856.  
     in jail, **22.** 860.  
 Parish, Nicholas, army pay, **17.** 239.  
 Parish, Richard, raises tory company, **22.** 184-185.  
 Parish, Thos., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Parishee. See Pareshan.  
 Parishee, James, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Parishes, act for disallowed, **6.** 15-16;  
     on election of vestreys, **23.** 534, 542; **25.** 450-1, 459-60; on settle-  
     ment of accounts, **23.** 187-191, 337, 369-70, 400; **25.** 298-304, 365, 372;  
     to collect levies, **23.** 469; **25.** 342-3; to create, consolidate, divide,  
     etc., **23.** 6-10, 187-191, 337, 369-70, 400, 469-70, 471-2, 472-4, 497-500, 547, 622-7, 769-72, 819-23, 906-7, 964-6, 967-8, 975, 976; **25.** 210, 213, 236, 246, 247, 256, 267-8, 271, 298-304, 344, 365, 372.  
 colony divided into, **25.** 166.  
 commissioners to inspect accounts, **3.** 194.  
 established in S. C., **2.** 868-869.  
 number, **7.** 103, 283-284; and powers, **3.** xiii.  
 provided for, **1.** 82.  
 province divided into, **2.** 207-208.  
 registers to be kept in S. C., **2.** 877-878.  
 report on, **7.** 457, 540-541.  
 system ob abolished, **5.** 1153.  
     to be limited and settled, **3.** 110.  
 Parishes plantation, **22.** 184.  
 Paris's Mill, Ga., **14.** 53, 279, 282, 283.  
 Park. See Parke, Parkes.  
 Park, Lieut. Col., **12.** 506.  
 Park, Edmund, land grant to, **4.** 798.  
 Park, Hugh, **14.** 162, 176.  
 Park, Hugh, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
 Park, Hugh, resurvey to, **6.** 1084.  
 Park, Humphrey, drafted Quaker, **13.** 275.  
 Park, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Park, Joseph, regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Park (Parke), Julius Caesar, chairman committee on propositions and grievances, **4.** 824.  
     in assembly, **4.** 815, 818, 822, 827, 829.  
     petition to Johnston on, claims for rent, **4.** 679-682, 683.  
     reports on propositions and grievances, **4.** 817, 823-825.  
 Park, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 798, 799.  
     rights proved, **4.** 708.  
 Park, S., army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Park, Wm., in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Parke, —, a Baptist, **5.** 1164.  
 Parke, Gov., torn to pieces in Antigua, **1.** xxix, 762, 782, 795, 798.  
 Parke, Daniel, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1.** 141-3, 152-3.  
 Parke, John, provost marshal, **2.** 766; **3.** 59, 60.  
     witness, **2.** 832.  
 Parke, Mary, law suit, **1.** 387.  
 Parker, —, **9.** 828.  
 Parker, —, a Baptist, **5.** 1164.  
 Parker, —, a J. P., **2.** 526.  
 Parker, —, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 Parker, —, land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Parker, —, ship captain, **7.** 159.  
 Parker, Mr., in assembly, **5.** 1046.  
 Parker, Mr., takes notes to N. C., **16.** 408.  
 Parker, Capt., exports pork, **13.** 38, 39; for salt, **22.** 933-4.  
     wounded, **11.** 782.  
 Parker, Dr., helps sew up Pollock, **9.** 54.  
 Parker, Lieut. Col., **12.** 469.  
 Parker, Maj., prisoner and dies, **15.** 168.  
     wounded and prisoner, **22.** 623.  
 Parker, Aaricomb, to lay out road, **25.** 474.  
 Parker, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Parker, Abm., petitions, **19.** 935.  
 Parker, Africa, **10.** 962.  
 Parker, Alexander, exempted, **7.** 371.  
 Parker, Alexander, surveyor, **17.** 460.  
 Parker, Amos, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Parker, Amos, in militia, **22.** 358.  
 Parker, Amos, petition, **19.** 935.  
 Parker, Arartion, attorney, **1.** 592.  
 Parker, Arthur, army rank, **13.** 513; **16.** 1134.  
 Parker, Arthur, army rank, **16.** 1140.



- Parker, Azariah, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parker, Azariken, in militia, **22**. 390.  
 Parker, Azariken, Jr., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Parker, Benj., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Parker, Benj., in prison, **15**. 489.  
 Parker, Blake, for Baker, Blake, **22**. 830.  
 Parker, Cesar, executed and paid for, **6**. 741.  
 Parker, Charles, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Parker, Danl, army pay, **16**. 1137.  
 Parker, Daniel, certificate to, **19**. 165; **21**. 175, 176.  
 Parker, Daniel, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 Parker, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Parker, Daniel, to superintend embarkation of Br., **16**. 872, 873.  
 Parker, David, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Parker, Demcy, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Parker, Demsey, in militia, **9**. 297.  
 Parker, Doctor, **10**. 962.  
 Parker, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Parker, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Parker, Elisha, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parker, Elizabeth, imported, **1**. 619.  
 Parker, Ezeriunn, witness, **2**. 110.  
 Parker, Flora, **10**. 962.  
 Parker, Francis, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Parker, Francis, ensign, **10**. 626.  
 Parker, Francis, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Parker, Francis, juror, **4**. 517.  
 land grant to, **4**. 68, 636, 1250.  
 Parker, Francis, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 68, 642.  
 Parker, Gabriel, land lapses, **2**. 426.  
 land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Parker, Gabriel, militiamen, **7**. 263.  
 Parker, George, a J. P., **7**. 279.  
 to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 to Tryon on stamps and proceedings, **7**. 242-243.  
 Parker, Harry, tried, **19**. 520, 522, 529.  
 Parker, Hillary, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Parker, Hillery, in army, **15**. 722.  
 Parker, Hillery, in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Parker, Hugh, sells the Snake, **15**. 558.  
 Parker, Humphrey, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parker, Isaac, exempted, **8**. 315.  
 Parker, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 266.  
 Parker, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Parker, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Parker, Isaac, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Parker, Isaac, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Parker, Isaac, quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Parker, Isham, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Parker, Izarccum, appraiser, **2**. 43.  
 Parker, J., **8**. 44.  
 Parker, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Parker, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Parker, James, church trustee, **23**. 960.  
 Parker, James, claims allowed, **6**. 741.  
 Parker, James, estates to be sold and rented, **10**. 961-962, 976.  
 partner of Macknight and loyalist, **10**. 656.  
 property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424; taken in hand by a committee, **10**. 565, 568.  
 slaves to be seized, **10**. 530.  
 Parker, James, in army, **15**. 732.  
 Parker, James, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Parker, Jas., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Parker, Jas., in militia, **22**. 390.  
 Parker, James., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Parker, James, juror, **4**. 520.  
 land grant to, **4**. 595.  
 Parker, Mrs. James, allowance to out of husband's estate, **10**. 962.  
 Parker, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Parker, Jas., Sr., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Parker, Jamie, **9**. 12.  
 Parker (Harper), Jeduthan, **14**. 179.  
 See also Harper Jeduthan.  
 Parker, Jenny, **10**. 962.  
 Parker, Jephtha, **20**. 191.  
 Parker, Jephtha, in army, **15**. 728.  
 reenlists, **15**. 750.  
 Parker, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Parker, Jesse, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Parker, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Parker, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Parker, John, a J. P., **2**. 572.  
 appraiser, **2**. 678.  
 Parker, John, a volunteer, **14**. 838.  
 Parker, John, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Parker, John, in C. C., **18**. 709, 726, 754; **20**. 603, 632.  
 Parker, Jno., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Parker, Jno., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Parker, Jno., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Parker, John, juror, **4**. 516.  
 land grant to, **4**. 278, 342.  
 Parker, John, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parker, John, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parker, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 257.

- Parker, John, signs Cumberland co. ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- Parker, John, town coms'r, **24**. 860.
- Parker, Jonas, in militia, **22**. 365.
- Parker, Jonas, in militia, **22**. 367.
- Parker, Jonas, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Parker, Jonathan, act to change name from Ballinger, **18**. 157, 377; **24**. 857-8.
- building coms'r, **24**. 643.
- Parker, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 394
- Parker, Jonathan, land grant to, **4**. 642.
- Parker, Jona. Jr., in militia, **22**. 394.
- Parker, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Parker, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Parker, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Parker, Jos., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.
- Parker, Joseph, juror, **4**. 517, 523.
- land grant to, **4**. 619, 628.
- Parker, Joseph, leader of Baptists, **5**. 1164, 1165, 1166.
- Parker, Joseph, prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Parker, Jos, Jr., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Parker, Jos., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Parker, Jos., Sr., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Parker, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Parker, Joshua, discharged from service, **13**. 612, 613, 727.
- Parker, Col. Josiah, **15**. 521.
- field officer, **12**. 524.
- goods impressed, **15**. 524.
- letter forwarded to Greene, **15**. 603; ment'd, **17**. 830, 919, 924; **22**. 547, 581.
- may be surprised, **15**. 550.
- memorial, **17**. 358, 360, 362, 414; **18**. 151, 183, 371, 374, 401, 416; **20**. 70, 74.
- movements, **22**. 542, 586.
- operates in Va. and relieves negroes, **15**. 618, 619.
- position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.
- report by incorrect, **15**. 550.
- reports on movements of Br., **15**. 515.
- sells cloth to army, **14**. 645.
- to Jones on Br. in Va., **15**. 527; and French fleet, etc., **15**. 570-571; on movements of Br., **15**. 536-538; and trip to France, **15**. 574-575; on public affairs, **22**. 1029-30, 1032.
- trades with W. I., **14**. 592.
- Wayne to join, **15**. 571.
- Parker, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Parker, Js., juror, **25**. 188.
- Parker, Kedar, army rank, **16**. 1135.
- lieut., **10**. 568.
- Parker, Kedar, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Parker, Kidar, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Parker, Lemuel, in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Parker, Leonard, army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Parker, Leonard, certificate lost, **19**. 297.
- Parker, Leonard, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Parker, Lucy, imported, **1**. 619.
- Parker, Martha, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Parker, Matthew, **24**. 249.
- Parker, Moses, in militia, **22**. 328.
- Parker, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Parker, Pete, juror, **25**. 189.
- Parker, Peter, **4**. x, 811.
- claims, **4**. 808.
- juror, **4**. 520.
- land grant to, **4**. 277, 588.
- quit rents of, **22**. 247.
- recommends Earle, **6**. 241.
- Parker, Sir Peter, attacks Charleston, **22**. 730; Sullivan's Island, **10**. 618c.
- commands naval forces against So. Colonies, **10**. 364, 609.
- defeated at Charleston, **10**. 881.
- fleet sails from Cape Fear, **22**. iv.
- threatens Charleston, **10**. 659.
- to attack Carolinas, **10**. xiv.
- Parker, Reuben, a J. P., **5**. 828.
- Parker, Richard, **2**. 748, 756, 805.
- a J. P., **2**. 773; **3**. 244.
- lapse patent to, **2**. 522.
- Parker, Richard, a J. P., **5**. 813.
- Parker, Richard, building coms'r, **23**. 829.
- Parker, Richard, imported, **1**. 396.
- Parker, Richard, in assembly, **9**. 842, 844, 846, 851, 894, 902, 903, 906, 909, 910, 931, 952.
- Parker, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 327.
- Parker, Richard, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Parker, Richd, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Parker, Richard, slave of tried, **19**. 520, 522, 526, 529.
- Parker, Richard, to be capt. of militia, **5**. 365.
- Parker, Robert, a J. P., **4**. 813.
- land grant asked, **4**. 790.
- Parker, Robt., in militia, **22**. 328.
- Parker, Robert, in militia, **22**. 366.
- Parker, Robert, vestryman, **23**. 250.
- Parker, Sambo, **10**. 962.

Parker, Samuel, **9**. 1233.  
 Parker, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 240.  
   army rank, **15**. 733; **16**. 1132.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190,  
     206, 207, 228, 244, 245, 255.  
 Parker, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Parker, Sam., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Parker, Simon, in militia, **22**. 326.  
   land grant to, **4**. 68.  
 Parker, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Parker, Stephen, a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
   loyalist, **10**. 599.  
 Parker, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Parker, Tenes, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Parker, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Parker, Thos., allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Parker, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 238.  
   army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Parker, Thos., draws interrogatories,  
   **4**. 1099.  
 Parker, Thos., imports persons, **1**. 619.  
 Parker, Thos., in army, **15**. 719.  
 Parker, Thos., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Parker, Thos., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 961.  
 Parker, Thomas, juror, **4**. 519.  
 Parker, Thomas, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Parker, Thomas, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Parker, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Parker, Thomas, land grants asked,  
   **4**. 709; grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Parker, Thos., petition, **21**. 220, 228,  
   330, 370, 371, 591, 694.  
 Parker, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Parker, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Parker, Thos., sheriff, **21**. 1076.  
 Parker, Tonalham, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Parker, Wicker, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parker, Wm., a J. P., **2**. 572.  
 Parker, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Parker, Wm., Baptist preacher, **5**.  
   1166.  
 Parker, Wm., court house on land of,  
   **23**. 102.  
 Parker, Wm., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Parker, Wm., juror, **2**. 102, 104, 587,  
   589.  
 Parker, Wm., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Parker, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Parker, Wm., pays in bills of credit,  
   **16**. 306.  
 Parker, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parker, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parker, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parker, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
 Parker, Wm., wagoner, **15**. 477.  
 Parker, Zenas, **11**. 754.  
 Parker, **14**. 356.

Parker, (countersign), **12**. 470.  
 Parkers, Francis, land grant to, **4**.  
   590.  
 Parker's Ferry, S. C., **14**. 120.  
 Parkerson, James, army record, **13**.  
   480.  
 Parkerson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Parkerson, John, in army, **13**. 512.  
 Parkerson, John, in army, **13**. 528.  
 Parkes. See Park, Parke, Parks.  
 Parkes, Humphry, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Parkes, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 801.  
 Parkes, Samuel, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Parkins, John, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Parkinson, Bernard, memorial on  
   school, **7**. 35-36.  
 Parkinson, Beverly, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Parkinson, David, land to be resurveyed,  
   **5**. 990.  
 Parkinson, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Parkinson, James, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
   bond to prosecute indemnity suit, **5**.  
   929-930.  
   whips Core, **6**. 275.  
 Parkinson, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Parkinson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 322.  
 Parkinson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Parkinson, Sam'l, values horse, **22**.  
   867.  
 Parkison, Capt., company fired on,  
   **22**. 692.  
 Parkman, David, exempted, **7**. 363.  
 Parks. See Park, Parke, Parkes.  
 Parks, Andw., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Parks, George, **21**. 808.  
 Parks, George, reports on Indian out-  
   rages, **6**. 207.  
 Parks, Hugh, allowance to, **22**. 827..  
 Parks, Hugh, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Parks, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Parks, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Parks, Hugh, in army, **15**. 719.  
 Parks, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Parks, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Parks, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Parks, John, army pay, **17**. 239.  
   army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Parks, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parks, John, certificate issued to, **17**.  
   314, 325; **20**. 33.  
   co. com's'r, **24**. 178.  
 Parks, Jorn, land grant to, **4**. 640.  
 Parks, John, on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
 Parks, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Parks, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 631.  
 Parks, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
   money from, **21**. 1063, 1064.



- on Tryon com. of secrecy, etc., **10**. 424.
- on Tryon S. C., **10**. 296, 297, 423, 424, 440.
- sheriff, **21**. 1073.
- Parks, Robert, land grants to, **4**. 766, 768, 798, 801, 803.
- Parks, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1135.
- in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.
- petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.
- Parks, Samuel, pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Parks, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 239.
- Parks, Wm., a J. P., **8**. 149.
- Parks, Wm., army pay, **17**. 238.
- army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Parks, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Parks, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Parliament of Carolina, **25**. 139, 141.
- constitution of in C., **2**. 853-854.
- meetings and conduct of, **2**. 855.
- organization and power, **1**. 199-200.
- provision for, **25**. iv-v.
- qualifications of members, **2**. 853; **25**. 131.
- under F. C., **25**. 124, 126, 127, 129, 131, 133.
- veto power vested in Palatine's Court, **1**. 193.
- See also General Assembly.
- Parliament of England, **7**. xxi, 492, 498, 517, 692, 696, 712, 724, 746, 747, 748, 749, 754, 867, 892, 915, 916, 922, 971, 973, 979, 981, 982, 985; **8**. xi, xx, 5, 10, 17, 38, 39, 56, 61, 83, 87, 92, 114, 171, 186, 206, 227, 382, 383, 462, 463, 471, 472, 474, 496, 507, 512, 514, 533, 626, 651; **9**. iii, 4, 17, 36, 47, 65, 142, 146, 175, 177, 213, 232, 258, 269, 275, 278, 309, 361, 600, 628, 830, 925, 931, 954, 985, 1000, 1001, 1091, 1092, 1097, 1119, 1155, 1161, 1162, 1209, 1210, 1255, 1282; **10**. xvi, xviii, 17, 49, 59, 61, 70, 77, 80, 81, 82, 109, 110, 113, 123, 127, 151, 171, 179, 212, 221, 223, 226, 234, 258, 270, 272, 296, 300, 305, 316, 322, 326, 371, 395, 398, 436, 447, 455, 479, 493, 612, 642, 673, 674, 684, 734, 735, 894, 1032; **11**. viii, 1, 4, 75, 76, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 138, 141, 216, 232, 246, 269, 276, 325, 364, 383, 711; **13**. 157; **15**. 96; **16**. 385, 419, 811, 813, 837, 841, 862, 901, 937; **17**. 5, 20; **19**. 495, 899; **20**. 752; **22**. 233, 897; **23**. 13, 262, 303, 310, 319, 324, 564, 587, 636, 646, 647, 699, 714, 797, 798, 885, 985, 998, 999; **24**. 103, 684; **25**. 149, 219, 287, 316, 362, 378, 384, 385, 425, 445, 496.
- act to restrain trade converts N. Y., **9**. 1247.
- acts and resolutions to be watched, **9**. 741; for duties to be repealed, **8**. 152; denounced, **10**. 27; re-sented, **9**. 1025-1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1032, 1035, 1036, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1048, 1063, 1067, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1080, 1144; resisted, **9**. 1016-1018.
- aid to N. C., S. C., and Va., **5**. 925, 933, 934, 964, 986.
- American ideas of powers of, **7**. 686.
- changes recording of time, **4**. xiv.
- commissioner from must be sent to Cont. Cong., **10**. 513.
- com. on usurpations and violences of, **10**. 504, 512.
- controls issue of currency, **7**. 709.
- cuts colonies off from trade, **10**. 58; with Gt. Br and West Indies, **10**. xv.
- denounced by Convention of 1774, **9**. xxx.
- does not propose to lay taxes for revenue in America, **8**. 88-89, 115, 135, 138.
- example of followed in N. C., **10**. v.
- forbids fishing, **10**. 12; issue of currency, **9**. xiv.
- grant of, bill to direct application, **5**. 1022, 1023, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1032, 1041, 1058, 1064, 1070, 1071, 1073, 1075, 1087, 1095; bill to draw on, **6**. 1103, 1111, 1136, 1137, 1141, 1144, 1146-1149, 1172, 1174, 1185, 1207, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217; charges against Dobbs on use of and answer, **6**. 285-288; disposition, **6**. 2, 3, 4-5, 18, 37, 38, 41, 46, 54, 57, 76, 87, 90, 93, 99, 102-103, 112, 234, 304-305, 323, 347, 396, 410, 449, 462, 472, 477, 500, 594, 598, 599, 712, 714, 724-6, 804, 885, 887-888, 890, 928, 940, 941, 959-960, 961-962, 963, 988, 998, 1006-1007, 1037, 1040, 1154a, 1219; for French War, **6**. ix; Heron and Palmer to receive, **6**. 1245, 1304, 1305, 1306; quarrel over disposition of, **6**. x-xii; report on, **6**. 1263, 1277; should be used to redeem paper,

5. 928-929; suit to be brought for recovery of, **7.** 622, 666, 667-670; to Va., N. and S. C., **5.** 869, 870, 872, 891.
- grants bounties on certain American products, **9.** 10.
- grants favor to Moravians, **5.** 1145.
- laws of in force in N. C., **7.** 473.
- Lee on right to tax, **1.** 153-155.
- limits trade of N. E., **9.** 1186.
- list of acts of, **6.** 1080-1081.
- no member resigns from, **7.** 788.
- North's resolution an insult to America, **10.** 28.
- passes act to transfer N. C. to King, **2.** iii.
- petition from N. C. to, **1.** 604; of assembly to be laid before, **9.** 1102; to repeal law against paper currency, **9.** 937.
- powers and rights considered, **9.** 1093; over America, **7.** iv.
- prohibits trade with colonies, **11.** 288.
- proposition on taxes, **9.** 1207-1208.
- quoted on taxes, **10.** 18.
- reflected on by petition, **9.** 1208.
- relations to colonies discussed, **9.** 1138-1140.
- resolutions of House of Commons discussed, **9.** 1255-1257; of North summarized, **10.** 57-58.
- right to tax considered, **9.** 1035-6, 1093, 1156, 1162-1163, 1199, 1202; **10.** 223-224, 229.
- supremacy of to be maintained, **9.** 1137, 1138.
- tries to seduce N. Y., N. C., and Ga. by offers of commerce, **9.** 1165.
- Parmala, Benjamin**, in militia, **9.** 1050.
- Parmelee (Parmelie, Parmerle, Parmely, Parmele, Parmerlin, Parmerly)**, **Benj.**, a J. P., **9.** 293; **23.** 994.
- in assem., **19.** 373, 374, 386.
- in Prov. Congress, **10.** 500, 523, 543, 914, 919, 978.
- lieut. colonel, **10.** 206, 531.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 560.
- Parmenter, James**, land grant to, **4.** 628.
- Parmer, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Parmer's Landing** inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Parnal, Chrstr.**, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Parnal, James**, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Parnal, Jeremiah**, militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Parnal, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 379.
- Parnall, Joshua**, army pay, **17.** 240.
- Parnel, Abm.**, army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Parnenter, James**, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Paroles**, act for relief of persons taking Br. paroles, **24.** 394-5, 490.
- bill for relief of persons taking, **17.** 847, 855, 860, 942, 943, 949, 950-951, 957.
- com. to examine and report on and relief for, **16.** 32, 47, 58, 61, 64, 76, 77, 80, 83, 85, 101, 102, 111, 122, 171, 173, 176; **19.** 11, 13, 17, 21, 32, 45, 46, 51, 65, 71, 75, 122, 125, 126, 127, 153, 175, 294.
- persons taking p. not to sit in assembly, **17.** 916.
- of Br. prisoners, **15.** 462.
- resolve on, **13.** 538, 579, 632-633, 636, 686.
- specimens, **14.** 718, 719, 722-723.
- taking from Br. discouraged, **14.** 781.
- Parr, Caleb**, army pay, **16.** 238.
- Parr, Isaiah**, army pay, **16.** 238.
- army rank, **16.** 1133.
- petition, **19.** 735.
- Parr, John**, army pay, **17.** 239.
- Parr, John**, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Parr, Noah**, army pay, **17.** 238.
- army rank, **16.** 1132.
- Parr, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 240.
- in army, **15.** 720; **18.** 797.
- Parr, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 520.
- Parr, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- Parrat, Austin**, released from jail, **10.** 696.
- Parratt (Parrat), James**, a J. P., **13.** 177.
- claims allowed, **9.** 224, 225.
- deputy sec'y, **9.** 346, 697, 967, 1125,
- in assembly, **12.** 1, 3, 46, 47, 48, 49, 53, 58, 65, 70.
- petition on use of Carteret militia, **15.** 146-147.
- to Caswell on exposed situation of Beaufort, **11.** 632-633.
- Parridice, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 387.
- Parris.** See **Paris.**
- Parris, Alex.**, public receiver of S. C., **2.** 418.
- to prepare Indian expedition, **1.** 822, 823.
- Parris, Anvill**, petitions, **19.** 935.
- Parris, John**, in Indian war, **10.** 754.
- Parris, Jno.**, petitions, **19.** 935.

Parris, Susannah, calls aid to husband, **2**. 651.  
 Parris (Paris), Thos., a J. P., **2**. 724.  
   from Essex, **2**. 648.  
   furnishes dinner, **2**. 530.  
   house assaulted by Burrington, **2**. 649-650, 651.  
   in assem., **2**. 575, 608, 611, 623.  
   juror, **2**. 102, 399, 552, 591, 646, 704, 711.  
   law suit, **2**. 95.  
   surety, **2**. 415.  
   to divide estate, **1**. 871.  
   witness, **2**. 81, 103.  
 Parrish. See Parish.  
 Parrish, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parrish, Brisse, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Parrish, Claiborne, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Parrish, David, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Parrish, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parrish, Joel, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1112, 1149, 1150, 1153; **10**. 68, 112.  
 Parrish, John, in army, **13**. 522.  
 Parrish, Jno., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Parrish, John, sells, **1**. 651.  
 Parrish, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Parrish, Jos., pay to, **22**. 490.  
 Parrish, Joseph, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Parrish, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Parrish, Thos., in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Parrisson, Jas., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Parrot, —, **22**. 292.  
 Parrot, Mr., fortunes in connection with the Newbern school trouble, **9**. 238-242.  
 Parrot, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Parrot (Parrott), Francis, lands escheat, **2**. 291.  
   to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
   witness, **1**. 409.  
 Parrot, Jno., in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Parrot, Reuben, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parrott, Jacob, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Parrott, Nathaniel, army pay, **17**. 241.  
   army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parrum. See Parum.  
 Parrum, Wm., army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Parry (Perry), Capt. Francis, **10**. 108.  
   commands the Cruizer, **10**. 44, 492.  
   demands supplies from Wilmington for British troops and answer, **10**. 478-481, 490.  
   exchanges prisoner, **10**. 623.  
   gives aid to loyalists, **10**. 490.

insults Wilmington S. Com., **10**. 425.  
 introduced to Germain by Martin, **10**. 893.  
 reports on men offering for enlistment on the Cruizer, **10**. 107.  
 makes demands on Wilmington, **11**. 279.  
 Parry, John, **4**. 334.  
 Parry, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 62.  
 Parshall, Israel, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Parsley, Lathm., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Parsley, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-8.  
 Parson, Saml. N., signs Indian treaty, **18**. 514.  
 Parson, —, joins Br., **15**. 144.  
 Parson, Joseph, exempted, **5**. 847.  
 Parson, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Parson, Roger, in army, **13**. 514.  
 Parsons. See Parson, Person.  
 Parsons, —, **12**. 507.  
 Parsons, — Alston & Co., pay to, **18**. 541.  
   ship goods to U. S., **14**. 592.  
 Parsons, Brig. Gen., **12**. 512, 519, 534, 537.  
   composition and location of brigade, **12**. 509.  
 Parsons, Capt., a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 Parsons, Benj., land grants to, **4**. 625, 641.  
 Parsons, Jacob, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Parsons, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parsons, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Parsons, James Nicholas, captain, **10**. 626, facing 680.  
 Parsons, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 239.  
   army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Parsons, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 239.  
   army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Parsons, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Parsons, Roger, army pay, **17**. 239.  
   army rank, **16**. 436.  
 Parsons, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1136.  
   in assem., **19**. 400, 401, 460, 463, 467, 487; **20**. 2, 26, 39, 46, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 83, 89, 102.  
   invoice by, **19**. 879, 880.  
   Martin to on Bretigny's contracts, **16**. 394, 395.  
   pay to, **18**. 541.  
   to Caswell on his appointment as consul, **22**. 785-6.  
 Parsons, Samuel, juror, **1**. 605.  
 Parsons, Saml., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Parsons, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 625.



Parson's, **14**. 573.  
 Parson's Farm, **14**. 568.  
 Part, Benj., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Part, Edmund, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Partee, Edward, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191.  
 Parties, rise of in N. C., **24**. iii.  
 Partin, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 241.  
     army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Partition of lands, act on, **23**. 835-8.  
 Partner, Wm., resigns as surgeon, **10**. 622.  
 Parton, Mr., in assem., **21**. 60.  
 Parton, John, in Indian war, **10**. 760.  
 Partree, Emanuel, army pay, **17**. 238.  
     army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Partridge, —, keeps store for Cornell, **8**. 74.  
 Partridge, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.  
 Partridge, Wm., gov. of N. H., **1**. 469.  
 Partrige, Thomas, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Party Tyranny: or an occasional bill in miniature, **2**. 890-923.  
 Parum. See Parrum.  
 Parum, John, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Parum, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Parvisol, Isaiah, complaint against, **6**. 1077.  
     debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 Pascagarda Indians, encouraged to settle on P. River, **7**. 281, 282.  
 Pascagarda River, Indians encouraged to settle on, **7**. 281.  
 Pascagula River, fort needed on, **7**. 280.  
 Paschal, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Paschal, Elisha, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
 Paschal, Isaiah, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Paschal, Isaiah, report of com. on case of, **13**. 590, 694, 696, 698.  
 Paschal, John, in militia, **22**. 160.  
 Paschal, Jno., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Parshal, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Parshal, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Paschal, Wm., petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Paschale, James, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Paschke, Capt., to Gates on provisions, **14**. 561.  
 Pasey, Sam., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Pasfield, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Pashal, Wm., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Pashal, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Paskall, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Paskapatawpo, talk of, **17**. 86.  
 Paski, village of described, **1**. 937, 937, 938.

Pasmore. See Passmore.  
 Pasmore, David, army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Pasmore, Davd., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pasmore (Passmore), David, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 204, 239, 242, 256.  
 Pasmore, Jos., in army, **15**. 727.  
 Pasquimans, **1**. 260.  
     See also Pasquotank Precinct, Perquimans Precinct.  
 Pasquornett, Mich., land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Pasquotank, Gillam's ship lies at, **1**. 280.  
 Pasquotank (Paspotank), home of John Gibbs, **1**. 364.  
 Pasquotank (Paspatancke, Paspotank) Co., **4**. 352, 391, 496, 559, 679, 680, 682, 920, 924; **5**. xlii, 82, 972, 974; **6**. 807, 1127; **7**. 67, 476, 872; **9**. 114, 116, 120, 123, 135, 164, 169, 173, 176, 185, 187, 194, 196, 222, 253, 283, 298, 321, 322, 592, 1070; **10**. xxiv, 33, 475, 525, 558, 565, 568, 578, 617, 655, 683, 750, 917, 962, 976; **11**. 499, 551; **12**. 303, 314; **13**. 834, 866, 878, 880, 951, 969, 974; **14**. 128, 172; **15**. 22; **19**. 672; **20**. 87, 252, 428, 436, 522; **21**. 243, 256, 308, 354, 623, 680, 685, 749, 764, 897, 900, 910; **22**. 361, 402, 815, 831, 859; **23**. 150, 155, 187, 255, 273, 373, 411, 471, 472, 500, 553, 564, 575, 618, 683, 692, 705, 723, 814, 874, 904, 912, 929, 947, 957, 991; **24**. 251, 263, 298, 299, 424, 581; **25**. 36, 64, 155, 164, 212, 217.  
 act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50-64, 161; **25**. 274-87, 436; for ferry, **23**. 595; **25**. 482-3; for parish, **25**. 298-304; for public buildings, **23**. 468-9; for tax public buildings, **24**. 145, 239, 456, 594, 873-4; **25**. 341; for town, **23**. 500; **25**. 387-9; on bridges and ferries, **23**. 785-6; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; **25**. 187-8; on roads, **23**. 449-51; to alter place of co. courts, **24**. 630-1; care for poor, **23**. 853, **24**. 949-50; **25**. 68; to collect tax arrears, **24**. 626-7; to destroy squirrels, **23**. 500-1; **25**. 198-200; wild animals in, **25**. 510-11, 516-17 to divide, **24**. 26-28, 472; to elect vestry, **23**. 657, 853; to fix time of co. cts., **24**. 717-18; **25**. 70, 288, 406; to give title for slaves sold by, **24**. 221.

Adams on, **1.** 681.  
aid against Regulators asked, **8.** 698.  
badness of roads in, **1.** 711, 714.  
bill for canal from, **21.** 260, 270, 287,  
310, 329-330, 331, 614, 636; for com.  
to inquire into accounts of sheriff,  
**4.** 827, 829; for C. H., etc., **5.**  
666, 668, 669, 670, 686, 698, 700,  
701, 705, 706, 707, 735; for ferry  
in, **6.** 956, 957, 958-959; for loca-  
tion of court and town, **18.** 38,  
271, 284; poor house, **21.** 757,  
828, 836-837, 904, 908, 909, 996,  
1000, 1001; for pub. buildings,  
**19.** 561, 565, 568, 574, 591, 660;  
**20.** 169, 339-340, 342-343; bill for  
road, **19.** 413, 417, 739, 744, 748,  
791; for town in, **4.** 827; for ves-  
try, **4.** 539, 540, 542, 546, 549, 559,  
565, 566, 567, 568, 572; on bound-  
ary, **19.** 662; to appoint treasurer,  
**4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338,  
1339, 1340, 1342, 1348; to change  
site of C. H., **19.** 561, 565, 568,  
574, 591, 660; **20.** 167, 172, 342-  
343; to collect arrears of taxes in,  
**19.** 573, 588-589, 591, 658, 695; to  
to consolidate parishes in, **5.** 670,  
671, 672, 673, 686, 707, 708, 709,  
713, 715, 735; to divide, **12.** 30, 32,  
34, 41, 51, 112; to elect vestry, **6.**  
1233, 1238, 1240, 1252, 1284, 1298;  
**7.** 93; to establish town of Nix-  
onton, **5.** 1019, 1021, 1022, 1036,  
1048, 1049, 1050, 1055, 1056, 1058,  
1061, 1064, 1097; to make a part  
into a new precinct, **4.** 92, 96, 98,  
124, 128, 129, 133, 134, 137, 138,  
140, 740, 741, 743-744; to repeal  
act on county seat, **19.** 426, 740,  
759, 806.  
cases from tried in Edenton, **23.**  
253.  
census of 1790, **26.** 872-888.  
church affairs in, **1.** 714.  
claims of representation recognized,  
**6.** 262.  
clergy in, **8.** 222.  
clothing for troops due from, **12.**  
639, 748.  
com. of testify on Macknight, **10.**  
32, 33, 35, 36.  
contested election in, **9.** 457, 459-  
460.  
court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885,  
932, 946, 990.  
debts due to, **8.** 280-281.

dissenters in, **4.** 753.  
divided, **11.** 470; for military pur-  
poses, **10.** 585-6.  
dues from sheriffs, **9.** 573.  
Fox in, **1.** xx.  
ill usage of Fiske, **8.** 492-493.  
illegality in elections claimed, **4.**  
857-858, 860.  
in Edenton dist., **15.** 377.  
inspection in, **25.** 313, 379.  
J. P.'s, **2.** 526, 540, 638, 773, 818; **3.**  
234; **4.** 48, 346, 813, 895, 965; **6.**  
775, 1068, 1086; **23.** 995.  
jurors in, **4.** 518-519.  
members in assembly, **6.** 903, 1152,  
1164; **7.** 86, 87, 284, 342, 351-352,  
473, 566, 925, 926; **8.** 107, 303, 320;  
**9.** 199, 448, 452, 456, 460, 467, 734,  
1189, 1196, 1205; **12.** 2, 266, 331,  
625, 656, 723; **13.** 625, 736, 785,  
799, 811; **16.** 2, 35; **17.** 265, 795,  
816, 878; **18.** 2, 227, 279; **19.** 1,  
129, 140, 234, 246, 400, 718; **20.** 2,  
60, 120, 130, 302, 312, 476; **21.** 2,  
194, 730, 872.  
members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.**  
3, 38.  
members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042,  
1179, 1180; **10.** 166, 501, 505, 519,  
565, 915.  
militia of, **5.** 575, 603; **10.** 357; in  
regulator campaign, **8.** 707; **22.**  
469, 478; organization of, **10.** 625,  
facing 680; paid, **10.** 574; returns,  
**22.** 308, 313, 344-54.  
missionary needed for, **2.** 605.  
money squandered, **4.** 825.  
no members in assembly, **4.** 1191,  
1197, 1198.  
number of members in assembly, **1.**  
xxvii, xxxii; **4.** 1170, 1173, 1174,  
1175, 1180, 1210, 1231; **5.** 86, 87,  
88, 90, 91; **9.** 1053.  
officers, **9.** 298.  
organization of troops, **10.** 205, 207,  
532, 625, facing 680.  
owes state, **21.** 1068, 1069, 1070,  
1076.  
parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457,  
541.  
part in Culpepper rebellion, **1.** 257.  
petitions from, **19.** 528, 560-561; for  
Davis, **21.** 159; for paper money,  
**7.** 386, 391, 393-394; on representa-  
tion, action on, **5.** 82-84; on  
Swamp, **4.** 497; to be removed  
into, **1.** 857.

population, **18.** 433.  
 Quaker meeting house to be built in, **1.** 596.  
 Quaker records of, **1.** 551, 552, 596, 628, 656, 665, 688, 719, 731-732, 813, 905; **2.** 37.  
 Quakers in, **1.** xxviii, 261.  
 rebels in, **1.** 260.  
 religious affairs in, **1.** 720-721.  
 remonstrance of inhabitants, **1.** 248-249; of Quakers referred to com. and report, **13.** 540, 561, 635, 638, 659-660, 667, 686, 697.  
 rent roll to be made in, **2.** 35.  
 report on militia, **5.** 163; on quit rents, **22.** 248-251, 259.  
 representation should be reduced, **3.** 207.  
 representatives stand by Cary, **1.** 697.  
 Safety Com., C. of S. to on Clark, **11.** 332.  
 scarcity of currency in, **7.** 433.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347, 1182; **5.** 977; **6.** 740.  
 state of church in, **1.** 689.  
 struggle over representation act, **4.** 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169, 1210-1221.  
 Supreme Ct. of held in Edenton, **5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 707.  
 taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539, 541; **8.** 32; in 1754, **5.** 320.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23.** 641, 792.  
 treasurers, **3.** 420, 546, 578, 580; **4.** 106, 136, 155; **23.** 378-380, 400.  
 troops from, **14.** 7; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
 Urmston in, **1.** 765, 767; preaches in, **1.** 858.  
 vestry commends Adams, **1.** 730.  
 writ for choice of assemblymen, **4.** 1181, 1182, 1183, 1195.  
 See also Pasquotank Precinct.  
 Pasquotank Court House, **23.** 500.  
 act for ferry to, **25.** 389.  
 quit rents payable at, **4.** 186.  
 Pasquotank District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 Pasquotank (Pasquimanes, Paspatancke) Precinct, **1.** 260, **2.** 82, 86, 87, 90, 92, 93, 96, 97, 108, 109, 152, 169, 170, 176, 242, 268, 270, 318, 354, 355, 356, 378, 427, 435, 440, 445, 452, 453, 454, 461, 468, 483, 484, 486, 487, 496, 500, 501, 502,

523, 524, 544, 554, 557, 590, 597, 599, 600, 604, 615, 616, 652, 653, 656, 657, 658, 663, 724, 727, 729, 771; **3.** xiii, 57; **23.** 6, 7, 12.  
 Culpepper Rebellion begins, **1.** 279.  
 has trouble over court house, **2.** 615-616.  
 land grants in, **4.** 332, 336, 350, 448, 587, 589, 593, 625, 627, 628, 630, 631, 634, 636, 638, 642, 710, 767, 768.  
 members of assembly, **2.** 608, 623; **3.** 285, 561, 562, 612, 634; **4.** 115, 493, 723, 733, 750, 815, 818, 826, 857, 1170, 1173, 1174; **5.** 232, 521, 529, 536, 1110; **6.** 109, 135, 161, 227, 376, 381, 493, 661, 800, 829, 892, 895.  
 members of court, **3.** 255.  
 parishes in, **2.** 207.  
 pays Urmston, **2.** 228.  
 petition from for new precinct, **3.** 640, 642.  
 plate for, **2.** 133-4.  
 poor pay for preachers, **2.** 248.  
 precinct, created, **1.** xxvii, xxviii.  
 voting place in, **2.** 214.  
 See also Pasquotank County.  
 Pasquotank River, **2.** 207, 629; **4.** 740; **5.** 1180; **6.** 607; **9.** vii, 12; **10.** 357; **11.** 332; **22.** 344; **23.** 6, 187, 500, 641; **24.** 26, 27, 251, 472, 635, 960; **25.** 298.  
 a public highway, **25.** 92.  
 act for canal from, **25.** 83-93; ferry on, **23.** 595; **25.** 389, 481-2.  
 bill for canal from, **20.** 165, 174, 341, 496-497, 523, 550; **21.** 32, 38, 68, 86, 93, 107, 108, 109, 755, 766, 781, 850, 851, 852, 856, 858, 901, 905, 908, 923, 929-930, 1015, 1026, 1033, 1034, 1038, 1082-1083; for C. H. on, **20.** 167, 172, 343; for ferry on, **6.** 1225-1226, 1239, 1240, 1272, 1296; **7.** 308, 315, 374, 390, 397; for town on, **18.** 38; **19.** 426, 740, 759, 760, 806; to continue ferry act, **6.** 847, 854, 863, 866, 883, 886, 912, 920, 921, 932, 956, 957, 958-959.  
 canal to, **18.** 26, 36, 56-57, 62-63, 94, 234, 266, 284, 294, 296, 299, 332, 350-351, 571, 573; **21.** 11, 439, 441-442.  
 court house on, **5.** 1051.  
 Gillam appears in, **1.** 256.  
 inspection on, **23.** 641, 792.  
 land grant on, **1.** 59-61, 65-66.



- Miller imprisoned on upper end of, **1.** 300.  
 quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
 resolve on canal from, **18.** 506-507, 509.
- Pasquotank River Bridge**, inspection at, **24.** 581; **25.** 380.
- Pasquotank River Swamp**, act for road through, **24.** 635-6; **25.** 103-4.  
 bill for road through, **19.** 533, 535, 551, 556, 592, 661; **21.** 754, 758, 768, 772, 903, 904, 910, 919, 922, 923, 925, 928, 949.
- Pasquotank Vestry**, to S. P. G. on church affairs, **2.** 291-292.
- Pass**, Elliott, army pay, **17.** 241.  
**Pass**, Holloway, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
**Passenger**, Wm., on pirates, **1.** 518.  
**Passhbee**, Capt., **14.** 530.  
**Passi** (Passy?), France, **17.** 93.  
**Passingham**, Thos., juror, **2.** 83, 88, 89, 93, 95, 96.  
**Passingham**, Thos., witness, **2.** 103, 149.
- Passmore**. See Pasmore.
- Pasmore**, Amose, in army, **13.** 525.
- Passons**. See Parsons, Person.
- Passons**, James, army pay, **17.** 238.
- Passons** (Parsons?), Samuel, road overseer, **1.** 550.
- Passy** (Passey), France, **16.** 388, 764, **17.** 93 (?); **18.** 620.
- Pasteur**, Mr., **14.** 461; **16.** 89.
- Pasteur**, Ensign, on court martial, **13.** 370.  
 on court of inquiry, **15.** 709.
- Pasteur**, Lieut., a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
 in command, **12.** 541.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 on court of inquiry, **15.** 617.  
 rank, **16.** 664.  
 remonstrates over clothing, **16.** 258.  
 to report on clothing, etc., **16.** 578, 579.
- Pasteur**, Maj., **14.** 149; **15.** 188.  
 to furnish guns, **14.** 96.
- Pasteur**, Dr. Charles, **21.** 362.  
 accounts of, **19.** 599.  
 certificate to, **18.** 426, 439.  
 claims allowed for medicines, **12.** 610; **13.** 600, 602, 604, 605, 713-714, 716, 909.  
 coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736.  
 commits prisoners, **15.** 609.  
 fair judge, **24.** 284.  
 in assembly, **17.** 269, 300, 304, 355, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368; **20.** 23.  
 memorial, **17.** 340, 343, 363, 408, 417; **20.** 55, 73, 108.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 291.  
 resolution in favor of, **18.** 212.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
 takes deposition, **15.** 611.
- Pasteur**, John, lieut., **10.** 640.
- Pasteur**, John, school trustee, **24.** 534.
- Pasteur**, (Pasture), Thos., Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 promoted, **17.** 142.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 213, 217.  
 reports on Mebane's company, **15.** 724-725.  
 to Burke on clothing, **16.** 288-289.
- Pasteur**, Will, to Nash on privateers, etc., **15.** 78.
- Pasteur** (Pastiures, Pasture), Dr. Wm., **15.** 342.  
 advertises medicines, **13.** 373.  
 Bd. War to on removal of public stores, **14.** 490.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22.** 884, 882, 887.  
 Caswell to on guns, **14.** 174-175.  
 coms'r to print certificates, **24.** 372.  
 paymaster, **10.** 966; **11.** 740.  
 payment to, **10.** 354.  
 reports on smallpox, **14.** 678.  
 smallpox at house of, **15.** 443.  
 surgeon of troops, **10.** 188.  
 wagon sent to, **14.** 846.
- Paston**, England, **4.** 877.
- Pasture**, Mr., **16.** 621.
- Pasture**, Lieut., **16.** 653.
- Pasture**, Maj., killed by Tories, **15.** 467.
- Pasture**, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 army record, **13.** 476.
- Pasture**, Wm., officers to pay troops, **11.** 581.
- Patapsco Ferry**, **9.** 1065, 1069.
- Patapsco River**, **9.** 1065.
- Patcher**, John, vestryman, **2.** 151.
- Patcher**, Samuel, vestryman, **2.** 151.
- Patchet**, Ed., juror, **25.** 185.
- Patchet** (Patchett), Samuel, a J. P., **2.** 572.  
 church wardens, **2.** 11, 118.  
 juror, **2.** 463, 477, 508, 591, 596, 656, 664, 686; **25.** 185.  
 witness, **2.** 512, 669.
- Patchett**, Edward, juror, **2.** 464, 466, 467, 553, 592, 593, 704.

- Pate, Barnaba, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Pate Chas., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Pate, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 Pate, Cordie, army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Pate, Edward, army pay, **17**. 238.  
     army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Pate, John, land grant to, **4**. 595.  
 Pate, Samuel, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Pate, Wm., army pay, **16**. 238.  
     army rank, **15**. 12; **16**. 1136.  
 Pate, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Pate, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 329, 349.  
 Paten. See Patten, Patton.  
 Paten, —, fined, **9**. 653.  
 Patent offices, give little strength to government, **11**. 723.  
 Patents, act on form, **25**. 160; to confiscate, **1**. 552-554.  
     bill for, **20**. 131, 132, 137-138, 140, 146, 309, 315, 320, 559-560; **21**. 117, 118; to confirm, **19**. 93, 96.  
     blank ones to be signed by council, **2**. 303.  
     fee for made void, **2**. 617-618; for signing by governor, **2**. 527.  
     for land, **2**. 69-70; granted by Berkeley, **1**. 59-67; by John Harvey, **1**. 253-254; by Gov. Jenkins, **1**. 302-303.  
     Heath's, revoked, **1**. 42-43.  
     Johnston on law for, **4**. 26.  
     notes on act, **3**. 183.  
     regulations governing issue of, **4**. 40-41.  
     to Sir Robert Heath, **1**. 5-13.  
     See also Charters, Land Patents, Lands, etc.  
 Pater Noster Row, **2**. 273; **7**. 511.  
 Paterson. See Patterson.  
 Paterson, —, **16**. 981.  
 Paterson, —, **22**. 622.  
 Paterson, Andrew, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Paterson, Duncan, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Paterson, Geo., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Paterson, James, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Paterson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Paterson, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Paterson, James, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Paterson, John, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Paterson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Paterson, John, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Paterson, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Paterson, Robert, land of lapses, **2**. 303.  
 Paterson, Smith, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Paterson, Wm., town coms'r, **23**. 966.  
 Patience, sloop, dealings with, **7**. 169, 170, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176.  
     released, **7**. 168<sup>e</sup>, 183.  
     visits Cape Fear, **7**. vii.  
 Patin, John, to Nash on his health, **15**. 22-23.  
 Paton. See Patten, Patton.  
 Paton, Benj., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Paton, Michael, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Paton, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Paton, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Paton, Wm., to be made capt., **5**. 162.  
 Patric, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Patrick. See Pattrick.  
 Patrick, Mr., complains of election in Bath, **3**. 289.  
 Patrick, Agnis, **25**. 467.  
 Patrick, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Patrick, Cornelias Pitch, appraiser, **2**. 103.  
 Patrick, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Patrick, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Patrick, John, building coms'r, **24**. 238.  
 Patrick, Jno., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Patrick, Minon, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Patrick, Paul, **25**. 467.  
 Patrick, Paul, ranger, **10**. 690.  
 Patrick, Robart, in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Patrick, Robert, claims allowed, **6**. 213.  
 Patrick, Spencer, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Patrick, Wm., army pay, **17**. 240.  
     army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Patrick, Wm., claim, **9**. 488, 527; allowed, **22**. 879.  
 Patrick, Wm., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Patrick Henry Fort, **10**. 837; **14**. 234; **22**. 995, 997, 1005.  
     Indian treaty at, **11**. 459.  
 Patridges Bluff, **4**. 219.  
 Patriotism, Burke on character of in America, **11**. 420.  
 Patrollers, act on, **63**. 276-7.  
     bill for, **21**. 235, 243, 266, 307, 383, 603.  
     considered, **5**. 548.  
     for Pitt Co., **10**. 63-64, 243, 451.  
     for New Hanover, **10**. 25.  
     may shoot negroes, **10**. 87, 94.  
 Patsey and Sally, schooners, **21**. 335.  
 Patt, Aaron, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Patt, negro, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Pattason. See Patterson.  
 Pattason, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.

- Patten.** See Paten, Patin, Paton, Patton.
- Patten, —,** prisoner, **16.** 671.
- Patten, Mr.,** in C. C., **18.** 641.
- Patten, Arthur,** land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Patten, Benj.,** on S. C. of Salisbury Dist', **10.** 215.
- Patten, Benj.,** riotous over land, **6.** 780.
- Patten, David,** to be executed, **12.** 535.
- Patten, James,** a J. P., **6.** 799.
- Patten, John,** a J. P., **22.** 429, 430.
- Patten (Patton), John,** **10.** 459; **11.** 433; **13.** 302; **14.** 290, 363.
- a prisoner, **14.** 817; **16.** 671.
- allowance for troops, **10.** 962; recommended, **10.** 622.
- army pay, **18.** 727.
- army record, **13.** 480.
- captured, **14.** xi.
- colonel of 4th and 2d reg'ts, **13.** viii; **15.** 765; **16.** 881.
- commands troops, **11.** 762.
- field officer, **12.** 496, 535.
- gives orders on arms, **12.** 505.
- grant to in Va., **11.** 197.
- in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.
- lieut. col., **10.** 495, 509; **11.** 830.
- major, **10.** 187, 243.
- officer, **18.** 485.
- on board to recommend promotion, **11.** 800.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168.
- on court martial, **11.** 752.
- ordered on duty, **12.** 536.
- pays money to White, **12.** 24.
- petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.
- position of regiment in army, **13.** 508.
- pres. of court martial, **12.** 545.
- promoted, **17.** 141.
- protests against Hand, **11.** 562, 563, 750-751.
- recommends Dixon, **5.** 708.
- reports on companies in reg't of, **13.** 504-531; on prizes of privateers, **11.** 416; on 2d N. C. battalion, **13.** 480-481.
- return of troops under, **11.** 824.
- superintendent of hospitals, **12.** 492.
- takes oath of allegiance, **13.** 417.
- testifies in matter of J. P.'s, **9.** 1019.
- to Washington on difficulties of recruiting, **11.** 714.
- See also Patin, John, Patton, John.
- Patten, Joseph,** ensign, **10.** 518.
- Patten, Robert,** allowance to, **22.** 838.
- Patte, Robt.,** juror, **25.** 188.
- Patterson.** See Paterson, Pattason, Pattison.
- Patterson, Mr.,** **14.** 97; **16.** 955.
- Patterson, Mr.,** messenger, **13.** 53.
- Patterson, Brig. Gen.,** **12.** 515, 522, 527, 533, 538, 544; **14.** 331, 370, 371, 375.
- brigade of, **14.** 332.
- composition and position of brigade, **12.** 509.
- Patterson (Paterson), Brig. Gen.,** (Br.), **15.** 252, 254, 258.
- commands Br. in Charleston, **14.** 516; in S. C., **15.** 264.
- grants leave to send clothing to prisoners, **16.** 824.
- Patterson, Capt.,** desertions from, **15.** 510.
- Patterson, Alexander,** army pay, **17.** 241.
- Patterson, Andrew,** asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Patterson, Francis,** land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Patterson, George,** a J. P., **4.** 800.
- Patterson, Guideon,** sells horse, **15.** 631.
- Patterson, Hugh,** army pay, **17.** 241.
- Patterson, James,** dispute of not to harm liberty, **10.** 136.
- Patterson, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 419.
- Patterson, James,** juror, **10.** 5.
- Patterson, James,** lends salt, **19.** 619.
- Patterson, James,** payment to, **21.** 219, 221.
- Patterson, James,** pensioner, **22.** 80.
- Patterson, James,** petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.
- Patterson, James,** petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Patterson, James,** town coms'r, **24.** 180, 515.
- Patterson, James,** trial, **10.** 5.
- Patterson, Jesse,** army pay, **17.** 240.
- Patterson, John,** **9.** 307.
- Patterson, John,** **23.** 842.
- Patterson, John,** a J. P., **5.** 813.
- Patterson, John,** army pay, **17.** 238.
- army rank, **16.** 1132.
- Patterson, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1134.
- Patterson, John,** asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.
- Patterson, John,** building coms'r, **25.** 272.
- Patterson, John,** court martialed, **15.**



736.  
Patterson, John, juror, **8**. 72.  
Patterson, John, land grant to, **4**. 710, 764, 767.  
rights proved, **4**. 709.  
Patterson, John, nom. as treasurer, **13**. 967.  
Patterson, John, pay to, **22**. 489.  
Patterson, John, recommended for Capt., **22**. 335.  
Patterson, John, road coms'r, **25**. 330.  
Patterson, Jno., wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
Patterson, Levin, case of, **16**. 835.  
Patterson, Mark, captain, **14**. 264; of light horse, **13**. 734f.  
in assembly, **13**. 633, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 785, 812, 813, 823, 913, 966, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 2, 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 715; **19**. 380, 384, 386, 387, 389, 394; on com. of assem., **13**. 869, 915, 959; **17**. 727, 755.  
petition, **21**. 737, 742, 745, 883, 885, 892.  
Patterson, Martin, army pay, **17**. 241.  
Patterson, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 642.  
Patterson, Peter, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
Patterson, R., payment to, **13**. 350.  
Patterson, Robert, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 426.  
juror, **2**. 366.  
land lapses, **2**. 426, 523.  
Patterson, Robert, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
Patterson (Paterson), Robert, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
Patterson (Paterson), Robert, Jr., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
Patterson, S., **9**. 1234.  
Patterson, Samuel, pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
Patterson, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 80.  
Patterson, Tilman, army pay, **17**. 238.  
pensioner, **22**. 79.  
Patterson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
Patterson, Wm., on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120.  
Pattersons, **14**. 586.  
Pattillo, Henry, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
asks for Presbytery, **5**. 1213.  
chm. com. of whole of Prov. Cong., **10**. 191.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172, 192; and work there, **5**. 1213-1214, 1215.  
land offered to, **10**. 261.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 169, 180.  
on com. on religious scruples, **10**. viii.  
on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10**. 215.  
petition, **19**. 34-35; considered, **16**. 60, 64.  
preaches to troops, **7**. 835.  
school trustee, **13**. 809; **24**. 297, 863.  
seeks to win regulators, **8**. xxxiv.  
to read payers in Prov. Cong., **10**. 169.  
to Tryon and their people against regulators, **7**. 813-814.  
trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **22**. 519c.  
work, **5**. 1194, 1213, 1218, 1219, 1225, 1226.  
Pattin. See Patten, Patton.  
Pattin, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
Pattin, Simon, allowance to, **22**. 820.  
Pattin, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
Pattison. See Patterson.  
Pattison, John, vestryman, **23**. 384.  
Pattison, Maj. Gen., supplies place of Clinton, **14**. 240.  
Pattison, Gilbert, land grant asked for, **4**. 453.  
Patton. See Paten, Patin, Paton, Patten, Pattin.  
Patton, Capt., in regulation campaign, **19**. 838, 841.  
Patton, Lieut., and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 282.  
Patton (Patten), Benjamin, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049; **10**. 164, 166, 172(?).  
petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
Patton, Hugh, engages in riots, **10**. 933-935.  
riots and reward for, **10**. 933-935, 940.  
Patton, Hugh, tried for robbery, **22**. 507-8, 512.  
Patton, James, **5**. 1208.  
Patton, James, captain, **6**. 1025.  
Patton, James, land grant to, **24**. 447.  
Patton, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
Patton, John, Cont. col., **22**. 1049.  
Patton (Patten), John, rank, **16**. 72,

- 576, 608.
- Patton, John, wounded, **18**. 609.
- Patton, Robert, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.
- Patton, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Patton, Samuel, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-95.
- Patton, Saml., pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Patton, Samuel, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- Patton, Thos., wounded, **18**. 603.
- Patton, Wm., brings in goods, **9**. 1124, 1135.
- Patton's regiment, **14**. 332.
- Pattquatting, O., Moravian settlement at, **5**. 1158.
- Patrick. See Patrick.
- Patrick, Paul, on Surry, S. C., **10**. 251.
- Paul (Saint), **5**. 1165; **6**. iii; **21**. 522.
- Paul, Abraham, land grant to, **4**. 968, 1034.
- Paul (Pauli), Aquilla, commands vessel, **2**. 21, 22.
- Paul, David, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Paul, G., opinion on salvage, etc., of Spanish vessels, **4**. 1309-1310, 1211.
- Paul, George, juror, **4**. 520.
- land grant to, **4**. 635, 641.
- Paul, Jacob, land grants to, **4**. 767, 896, 1038.
- rights proved, **4**. 1033.
- Paul, James, claim, **9**. 488.
- Paul, John, sells horse to N. C., **10**. 852, 855.
- Paul (Paule), Martha, marries white man, **2**. 662, 672.
- Paul, Philip, army pay, **17**. 238.
- army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Paul, Peter, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Paul, Robert, juror, **4**. 520.
- Paul, Robert, Jr., juror, **4**. 520.
- Paul, Samuel, claims allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536; **22**. 879.
- Paul, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1134.
- Paul, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Paul, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Paulding, Wm., pay to, **18**. 541.
- Paule, Mr., bears letters to Gov. Craven, **2**. 59, 61.
- Paulin, John, (Pailin?), signs acts, **23**. 116.
- Paulmattacks, Phillip, pay to, **22**. 471.
- Paulmer, John, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Paul's Lutheran Church, S. C., **8**. 778.
- Paulus Hook (Powles Hook), attacked, **14**. 347.
- captured by British, **10**. 818.
- success against, **14**. 199, 202.
- Pauly, Wm., juror, **8**. 72.
- Paupan Neck, **2**. 261.
- Paupers, act to provide for, **24**. 89-94, 318, 409-10, 498-9, 738-9, 884, 940-1, 949-50, 963; **25**. 12, 60-2, 68.
- public support of, **1**. 544-545, 550, 559, 569, 597, 679, 702.
- Pauthet, Adj., clothing to, **16**. 602-603.
- Pauwaw, name for Indian priests, **1**. 218.
- Pavel, Margaret, sells stock, **1**. 493.
- Paver, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Pavey, Nehemh., army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Pavy, Sam'l., in militia, **22**. 347.
- Pavy, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Pawley's Land'g, quit rents paid at, **25**. 218.
- Pawly, Mr., **11**. 10, 12, 13.
- Pawstantare River, **2**. 7.
- Paxton, Mr., and transfer of C. to King, **2**. 769, 770.
- Paxton, J., colonel, **11**. 831.
- Paxton, James, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Paya (Pia) Matta, Indian, **11**. 165, 166.
- Payamataha, Chickasaw leader, **7**. 239.
- Payford, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Paylor, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Paymaster, com. to examine accounts of, **10**. 942.
- for regiments recommended and appointed, **10**. 958-960, 961, 965-966.
- Lord resigns, **11**. 399.
- of Cont. Troops, called to Prov. Cong. **10**. 924.
- salary to, **10**. 569.
- to be appointed, **12**. 376.
- Paymaster General, com. to examine accounts of, **12**. 824.
- instructed on pay of soldiers, **16**. 917; to receive claims, **17**. 439, 459.
- Morris and C. C. to on settlement of army accounts, **16**. 745-747, 782; **17**. 77.
- to deposit certificates of pay, **17**. 463-464, 490-491.
- Payne. See Pain, Paine.
- Payne, Mr., Martin to on seizure of vessels, **16**. 339.
- Payne, Capt., payment to, **5**. 798.
- Payne, Col., ammunition to, **14**. 432.
- Payne, Major, **5**. 162.

- Payne, Rev. Squire, **4**. 877.
- Payne, James, a J. P., **4**. 813.
- Payne, James, building coms'r, **23**. 255.
- Payne (Paine), James, coms'r to sell granery, **24**. 626.
- in assem., **19**. 489, 492, 493, 494, 516, 517, 519, 523, 583, 718, 719, 728, 729, 734, 762, 773, 776, 794, 801, 804, 806, 808, 816, 824, 827, 835.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30.
- Payne, James, petitions Burke for pardon and commendation, **16**. 276-277.
- Payne, James, land grant asked, **4**. 764.
- Payne, James, vestryman, **23**. 250.
- Payne, John, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.
- Payne, John, co. coms'r, **24**. 25-6, 525.
- Payne, John, coms'r of lottery, **23**. 535-7.
- Payne, John, juror, **8**. 72.
- Payne, John, land grant to, **4**. 948.
- Payne, John, muster to be held at house of, **25**. 106.
- Payne (Peyne, Payen), Michael, building coms'r, **24**. 455.
- captain, **10**. 187, 287.
- Caswell to forbidding exports, **13**. 92; on exports and answer, **20**. 631, 659.
- collector, **11**. 441-442.
- coms'r on Sp. claims, **19**. 136, 247-8.
- commissions to be intrusted to, **11**. 473.
- fair judge, **24**. 284.
- in assembly, **16**. 12, 49, 54, 77, 127, 152, 156, 165, 167, 169, 175; **17**. 809, 877, 878, 891, 896, 927, 931, 936, 942, 948, 952, 963; **19**. 6, 59, 61, 87, 97, 391, 393, 394, 406, 422, 436, 444, 461, 462, 467, 471, 486, 489, 493, 494, 508, 509, 516, 517, 519, 523, 528, 533, 539, 540, 550, 578, 583, 584, 586, 587, 593, 607, 612, 613, 614, 643, 671, 682, 688, 717, 719, 728, 729, 737, 738, 739, 744, 747, 752, 758, 761, 773, 774, 776, 794, 805, 806, 808, 814, 816, 818, 821, 824, 827, 829, 830, 832, 834; **20**. 17, 28, 39, 46, 55, 68, 69, 72, 73, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 100, 102, 103, 112.
- in attack on Pollock, **10**. 1032.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 12, 25, 27, 29.
- on com. of assem., **17**. 798, 799, 812, 820, 831, 841, 866, 885, 895, 904, 921, 922, 932, 956, 974.
- to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578.
- to Caswell on commissions to privateers, **11**. 473-474, 520.
- witness in Clay case, **19**. 785.
- Payne, Peter, accuses Johnston, **4**. 944.
- coms'r of fortifications, **23**. 293.
- in assembly, **4**. 814, 818, 822, 828, 830, 831, 832, 1205, 1210.
- on com. of assembly, **4**. 816, 817.
- petition on representation act, **4**. 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1183-1188, 1203-1204.
- quoted on determination of northern members not to attend assembly, **4**. 1189-1190.
- tax collector, **23**. 255.
- Payne, Peter, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Payne (Paine), Robt., in assem., **20**. 475, 476, 508, 514, 516, 519, 520, 521, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 565, 567, 587; **21**. 366, 582, 598, 609, 658, 671, 679, 689, 694, 696, 697, 729, 730, 732, 740, 781, 801, 805, 806, 815, 839, 840, 845, 846, 852, 853, 860, 862, 867, 868.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 46, 49.
- Payne, Samuel, sells, **1**. 592.
- Payne, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Payne, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Payne, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Payne, Thos., petition for, **19**. 502, 513, 525.
- Payne, Wm., exempted from pardon, **7**. 951.
- indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532.
- summoned to court, **8**. 185.
- Payne, Wm., on com. of assembly, **16**. 5, 21, 47, 54, 57, 58, 91, 93, 128, 141; **17**. 343, 353.
- Paynes, Tarleton, prisoner, **16**. 671.
- Payneville, J., payment to, **13**. 349, 351.
- Paynor, Elizabeth, petition, **2**. 618.
- Paynor, Joseph, released from tax, **2**. 618.
- Paysly, Robert, in Indian war, **10**. 754.
- Paysouer's Mill, **8**. 751.
- Payton. See Peyton.
- Payton, Robert, a J. P., **2**. 638.
- Pea, Elias, wounded prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.
- Pea Hill, **4**. 1125.
- Pea Hill Creek, **2**. 784, 810.
- Peabody, Joseph, a J. P., **7**. 702.



- Peabody, Nathaniel, in C. C., **15**. 367.  
 Peace, Jos., sells horse, **15**. 631.  
 Peace, act to preserve, **23**. 787; **25**. 152-4.  
 Peace breakers, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
 Peace of 1783, and property of Loyalists, **16**. 452-454.  
 Carleton and Digby on, **16**. 385-386, 409.  
 commission of Oswald to treat for, **16**. 419-421, 466.  
 negotiations for, **16**. 440-441.  
 proclaimed, **19**. 171.  
 ratified in 1787, **24**. iv.  
 resolution of C. C. on, **16**. 423-424.  
 Washington on, **16**. 813-814.  
 with Gr. Br., **16**. 747-753, 758-759, 764-765, 773-774, 781, 793, 810, 836, 845, 848, 856, 857, 861, 865, 867-877, 880-881, 882-885, 895, 897, 900-906, 910; 913-916, 918, 920, 932, 955, 957, 963, 965, 977, 980, 985, 992, 1000-1001; **17**. v-vi, 4-9, 17-18, 19, 20, 22-25, 34-35, 49, 51, 90, 92-93, 109, 125, 144, 187, 188, 551, 588, 606.  
 Peachtree Church, **5**. 1181.  
 Peack, Peter, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Peacock (Pocock), Abel, exempted, **19**. 670-671, 707.  
 Peacock, Jesse, act for town on lands of, **24**. 776.  
 bill for town on lands of, **17**. 336, 338, 346, 361, 386, 392; **20**. 43, 58.  
 Peacock, John, act to confiscate bridge, **24**. 174-5; to vest bridge in, **23**. 367-368.  
 bill to invest bridge in, **4**. 1262, 1264, 1267, 1269, 1270, 1274, 1282, 1288, 1290, 1291, 1295, 1297, 1300.  
 Peacock, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Peacock, John, in army, **13**. 517.  
 Peacock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Peacock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Peacock, John, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Peacock, Morrise, burned for murder, **22**. 834.  
 Peacock, Richard, prisoner, **14**. 747.  
 Peacock, Samuel, builds bridge and act to vest same in him, **23**. 367-368.  
 Peacock, Sam., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Peacock, Samuel, land grants to, **4**. 635, 641, 768.  
 Peacock, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 834.  
 Peacock Swamp, **16**. 606.  
 Peacocks, Wm., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Peacock's Bridge, act on, **24**. 310-11.  
 British at, **15**. 456; near, **15**. 495.  
 inspection at, **24**. 582.  
 Peacock's Ridge, bill on road, **19**. 429, 763.  
 Pead (Peade), Timothy, daughters of, **2**. 297.  
 estate administered, **1**. 452.  
 juror, **1**. 388.  
 law suit, **1**. 402, 419.  
 son bound out, **1**. 448.  
 witness, **1**. 431.  
 Pead, William, bound to Gov. Harvey, **1**. 448.  
 Peak, Edward, claims, **4**. 149.  
 Peak, Jas., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Peak, John C., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Peak, Leonard, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Peak, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Peake, James, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 487.  
 Peal, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 army rank, **15**. 727; **16**. 1135.  
 Peal, Jos., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Peal, Patrick, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Peal, Pearson, army rank, **13**. 521, 527; **16**. 1137.  
 Peale, Daniel, re-enlists, **15**. 750.  
 Pear, Dick, schoolmaster of wd., **22**. 778.  
 Pearce. See Pearse, Peirce.  
 Pearce, Arthur, in army frauds, **18**. 251.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190, 194, 206, 220, 227, 235, 253.  
 Pearce, Arthur, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
 rights proved, **4**. 636.  
 Pearce, Edward, arrested for not going to war, **2**. 125.  
 Pearce, Everet, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 11, 26, 28, 31.  
 Pearce, George, ensign, **10**. 945.  
 Pearce, George, exempted, **7**. 353.  
 Pearce, George, exempted from taxes, **13**. 804, 805.  
 Pearce, Hezekiah, resigns as J. P., **18**. 43, 268, 277.  
 Pearce, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 in army, **15**. 718.  
 Pearce, James, captain, **22**. 142.  
 Pearce, John, accounts of, **20**. 114.  
 certificates issued by rec'd, **17**. 423, 425.  
 Pearce, John, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Pearce, John, in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Pearce, Jos., lieutenant, **10**. 936.  
 Pearce, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.

- Pearce, Josiah, resigns as lieut., **10**. 943.
- Pearce, Lazarus, a J. P., dropped, **8**. 1229.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.
- Pearce, Lazarus, in militia, **22**. 320, 321.
- Pearce, Mary, quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Pearce, Phil., juror, **4**. 521.
- Pearce, Phillip, land grant to, **4**. 636.
- Pearce, Phil. Grafford, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Pearce, Richd., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Pearce, Robert, assaulted, **3**. 53, 58-59, 60-61.
- Pearce, Thos., a J. P., **22**. 492, 498.
- Pearce, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Pearce, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Pearce, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 643.
- Pearce, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Pearce, Winsor (Windsor), **22**. 215, 216, 217.
- complaints of, **10**. 936.
- resigns as J. P., **20**. 64.
- Tory, **16**. 205; **17**. 349.
- Pearceall. See Pearsall.
- Pearceall, James, owes state, **21**. 1073.
- Pearcell, James, building coms'r, **24**. 769.
- Peare, John, signs Quaker petition, **1**. 252.
- Pearice, Thos., land lapses, **2**. 502.
- Pearl, Capt., rank, **16**. 665.
- to deliver shoes, **15**. 568.
- Pearl, Lieut., gets clothing, **16**. 260.
- gets no clothing, **16**. 578.
- on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.
- Pearl (Pearle), James, and army frauds, **18**. 375.
- ensign, **10**. 943.
- officer, **18**. 486.
- petitions, **19**. 933, 935.
- rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608, 1136.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 197, 206, 215, 220, 227, 233.
- signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- to Sumner on militia and deserters, **16**. 477.
- Pearl ash, act for bounty on, **23**. 923-4.
- Pearle, James, Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.
- Pearls, fishing for considered, **1**. 383.
- to go to Proprs., **25**. 135.
- Pearry, Jas., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Pears. See Pear.
- Pears, Brigade Major, **12**. 475.
- Pears, Maj., **12**. 470.
- Pearsall. See Pearceall, Pearcell.
- Pearsall, Edward, petition, **19**. 451, 454, 478, 485, 797, 827.
- Pearsall, James, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.
- Pearse. See Pearce, Peirce.
- Pearse, Abner, army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Pearse, Edmund, land grants to, **4**. 615, 616, 641.
- Pearse, Israel, army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Pearson. See Person.
- Pearson, —, commands the Serapis, **15**. 339.
- Pearson, —, on the Creed, **2**. 120.
- Pearson, Mr., draft, **6**. 231.
- Pearson, Capt., **22**. 107.
- Pearson, Col., tory, **22**. 229.
- Pearson, Henry, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Pearson, J., **17**. 572.
- Pearson, J., petitions for Windsor a C. H., **9**. 804-805.
- Pearson, James, exempted, **4**. 726.
- Pearson, John, commissioner on S. C. boundary, **5**. 490-491.
- Pearson, John, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 238.
- Pearson, Jos., **20**. 633.
- Pearson, Jos., juror, **4**. 521.
- Pearson, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Pearson, Richard, in assembly, **18**. 236, 258, 284, 298, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471.
- Pearson (Person), Richmond, act for him to collect specific tax arrears, **24**. 627-8.
- bill for him to collect tax, **18**. 112, 343; to collect tax arrears, **19**. 642, 696.
- in assembly, **20**. 226, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 275, 285, 287, 288.
- on com. of assem., **18**. 15, 33, 102, 242, 262, 334.
- Pearson (Person), Samuel, militiamen, **9**. 344, 689.
- Pearson, Thos., account for freight on arms, **5**. 237.
- Pearson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Pearson, Thos., capital coms'r, **23**. 348.
- in assembly, **4**. 815, 822, 832, 839.
- tax collector, **23**. 255.
- See also Person, Thomas.
- Pearson, Thos. W., representation of, **21**. 810, 977, 978.

- Pearson, Thos. W., witness, **22**. 473, 482.
- Pearson, Thos. Wheelwright, petition and allowance to, **18**. 59, 291, 295.
- Pearson, Wheelwright, a J. P., **4**. 970.
- Pearson, Will, in militia, **22**. 308.
- Pearson (Person?), Wm., clerk of elections, **6**. 405.
- Pearson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Pearsy, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Peartree, Thos., exempted, **4**. 501.
- Peartree, Thomas, exempted, **5**. 1008.
- Peary, Valentine, pay to, **22**. 490.
- Peas, act to forbid exportation, **25**. 255-6, 326-7.
- exportation forbidden, **7**. 226-227, 428.
- Peaseley. See Paisley.
- Peasley, Col., causes election row, **10**. 921-922.
- paper to, **16**. 470.
- report on reg't of, **15**. 162.
- Peasley, John, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Peasley, John, makes Gorrell commissary, **10**. 668.
- to Sumner on defeat of Tories, **14**. 790.
- Peasley, John, confiscation coms'r, **24**. 467, 874.
- Peasley, Wm., petitions for Fields, **10**. 803-804.
- Peather, Thomas, drowned, **6**. 211, 212.
- Peatty, Parson, a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Peavey, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1132.
- Peay, George, petition, **9**. 806-808.
- Peay, George, petition, **18**. 145, 178, 203, 395, 448.
- Peay, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 211, 212, 221, 224, 236, 251.
- Pebeer, Elias, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Peck, Fedrick, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Peck, Fredk., army rank, **16**. 1132.
- Peck, James, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 486.
- Peck, John, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Peck, John Comes, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Peck, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Peck, Wm., petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Peck, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.
- Peckersgill, —, land grant to, **4**. 333.
- Peddian, Thomas, in army, **15**. 722.
- Peddlers, act for tax on, **25**. 498-9; to license, **23**. 371-375, 674.
- bill for tax on, **7**. 313, 322, 324, 327, 338, 377, 384, 388, 398, 403, 404-405, 406, 421; to alter act to license, **5**. 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 50, 60, 62, 64, 69, 71, 72, 75, 76; to licence, **4**. 1325, 1326, 1327-1328, 1342, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348; **6**. 353, 354, 382-383, 391.
- law for tax on disallowed, **7**. 873-874.
- tax on to be repealed, **7**. 547.
- Peddrick, Peter, witness, **9**. 1062.
- Peddy, Andrew, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Pedestals, made for use of assembly, **12**. 96, 97.
- Pedon, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 239.
- Pedro, Capt., prisoner, **22**. 268.
- Pedro, Peter, goods stolen from, **2**. 557.
- Pee, George, exempted from taxes, **13**. 827, 828, 829, 918.
- recommended for exemption, **14**. 292.
- Pee, Jona, army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Pee Dee, **16**. 267, 283, 688, 689, 1198; **19**. 738, 963, 966, 983, 984; **21**. 757; **22**. 114, 134, 145, 197, 228, 1023; **25**. 480.
- troops to be sent to, **14**. 391.
- Pee Dee Baptist Asso'n, history, **5**. 1185-1186.
- Pee Dee church, **5**. 1186.
- Pee Dee District, Onslow Co., **23**. 221.
- Pee Dee Ferry, **14**. 561.
- Pee Dee men, defeat McNeill, **22**. 553.
- Pee Dee (Pee Dee) River, **2**. 778; **4**. 258, 647, 648, 664, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 690, 691, 693, 698, 760, 1079, 1126; **5**. 354, 355, 358, 641, 770; **6**. 606, 610, 611, 744, 772; **7**. 1004; **8**. xvi, 52, 161, 597; **10**. 128; **11**. 130, 131, 150, 189, 834; **13**. 310, 337; **14**. x, 9, 396, 423, 446, 522, 523, 525, 526, 539, 544, 556, 561, 580, 599, 605, 612, 617, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 635, 636, 637, 649, 652, 665, 673, 674, 681, 683, 686, 697, 726, 733, 738, 741, 746, 751, 832, 856, 857, 858; **15**. 10, 17, 19, 26, 50, 63, 139, 179, 184, 250, 251, 259, 261, 263, 264, 267, 276, 279, 281, 303, 314, 343, 344, 356, 415, 434, 435, 440, 451, 783; **16**. 627; **19**. 963; **21**. 17, 23; **22**. 582; **23**. 343, 344; **24**. 232, 287.
- act for ferry over, **23**. 972-3; for town on, **23**. 399; **25**. 272-3; on passage of fish, **23**. 909-10; **24**. 849-50; on destruction of fish in,



**23.** 657; **25.** 489.  
and S. C. boundary, **3.** 435; **4.** 28;  
**5.** xxxvii, xxxviii, 374, 381, 382,  
383, 384, 386; **6.** 1024; **7.** 865.  
Baptists, **5.** 1168.  
bill for tobacco inspection, **20.**  
488, 509; for town on, **5.** 42, 43,  
44, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 66, 68,  
182, 183, 187, 188, 193, 196, 198,  
199, 205, 206, 209; on fish, **20.** 170,  
180, 181, 355; to keep open, **18.**  
191, 204, 418, 430; to prevent build-  
ing of mill on, **21.** 757, 907, 908,  
910, 921; to prevent destruction of  
fish in, **6.** 1236, 1240, 1253, 1289,  
1292, 1297, 1298; **7.** 92; **8.** 97, 101,  
103, 104, 112, 119-120, 133, 137, 140,  
153-154.  
British on, **14.** 380, 503; and Amer-  
icans on, **17.** 981, 996, 1017.  
cattle and horses to be collected on,  
**15.** 206.  
corn on, **14.** 445.  
defence of considered, **14.** 683.  
disaffection in, **15.** 284.  
grant on, **4.** 295; to Crymble and  
Huey on, **4.** 253, 254, 255, 256,  
259; to Zinzendorf on, **7.** 285.  
Greene on, **14.** 485.  
Harrington to, **14.** 418.  
inspection on, **25.** 313, 379.  
Kenan acts on, **15.** vi.  
Kosciusko on, **16.** iv.  
line of posts on proposed, **14.** 481.  
McCulloh lands on, **5.** xxxii, 622; **6.**  
533, 570.  
mills on threatened, **14.** 399.  
missionary needed on, **4.** 878.  
number of settlers on, **4.** xi.  
petition from for new county, **4.** 887-  
889.  
proposed as dividing line for Anson  
Co., **12.** 282-283.  
provisions on, **14.** 412, 415, 418, 434.  
quarrels and murders west of, **5.** 382,  
388.  
report from, **15.** 2, 3.  
section of in rebellion, **15.** 269; rises  
against Br., **15.** 266, 269.  
settlers on, **4.** xxi, 721.  
should be occupied by Gates, **15.**  
779.  
S. C. line run to, **6.** 777.  
to be patrolled, **14.** 431, 432.  
to be surveyed, **5.** 490.  
Tories on, **22.** 584; defeated, **15.** 7.  
troops on, **14.** 475, 512, 513.

wanted by Burrington as N. C.  
boundary, **3.** 154.  
warehouse wanted on, **8.** 78.  
**Pee Dee Section, 14.** xiv.  
troops from, **22.** 548, 549.  
**Peeble, John,** presents address to as-  
sembly, **9.** 176-177.  
**Peebles, Mr., 14.** 124.  
**Peebles, David,** signs Pitt Asso., **10.**  
221.  
**Peebles, Robert,** arrests Sutton, **16.**  
243.  
Burke to on case of Sutton, **16.**  
550; on wagons, **16.** 554.  
in assembly, **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708,  
709, 717, 785, 811, 824, 913, 925, 966,  
975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 999;  
**17.** 715; **19.** 375, 377, 379, 382,  
385, 388, 389; **20.** 120, 121, 167, 238,  
239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 7, 26, 28, 30.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
major of light horse, **13.** 734f.  
on com. of assem., **13.** 699, 761, 819,  
915; **17.** 647, 727, 731, 755.  
**Peed's,** regulators assemble at, **7.** 819.  
**Peek, John Comer,** dam com's'r, **24.**  
938.  
**Peeke (Peak, Peake), James,** gets out  
out attachment, **2.** 694.  
juror, **2.** 408, 409, 473, 556, 655.  
**Peek's Hill, 12.** 519.  
**Peekskill (Peckskill), N. Y., 11.** 636.  
779; **13.** 496; **14.** 59, 331, 363.  
reinforcements to Washington from,  
**11.** 648.  
**Peel, Francis,** in militia, **22.** 496.  
**Peel, Robert,** land grant to, **1.** 60, 61.  
**Peelar, Michael,** asks relief from  
church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
**Peele, Samuel,** admitted to citizenship,  
**13.** 652.  
**Peele, Wm.,** petitions for citizenship  
for father, **13.** 652.  
**Peeler (?) Mr.,** quoted on exchange,  
**16.** 543.  
**Peeler, Michael, 8.** 749.  
**Peeler family, 8.** 744, 746.  
**Peelor, Christian,** asks relief from  
church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
**Peeny, John,** lapse patent to, **2.** 678-  
679.  
**Peers (Purs, Purss), Henry,** allowance  
to, **17.** 422.  
petition, **18.** 83, 183, 315, 319, 410,  
416.  
**Peete, Samuel,** in assembly, **21.** 194,

- 196, 208, 230, 234, 264, 288, 294, 303, 305, 311, 332, 345, 355, 367, 372, 432, 433, 581, 597, 650, 653.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
petition for exemption of estate from confiscation, **12**. 751.  
**Peete, Wm.**, prays for exemption of estate from confiscation act, **12**. 751.  
**Peevel, John**, army rank, **16**. 1138.  
**Pegee, Capt.**, wounded, **15**. 638.  
**Pegat, Gen.**, commands Br. in R. I., **22**. 976.  
**Pegg, John**, land lapses, **2**. 772.  
**Peggs, —**, taxable, **15**. 191.  
**Peggs, John**, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 495.  
**Peggs, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 349.  
**Peggs, John**, juror, **4**. 519.  
**Peggs, Joseph**, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 496.  
proves account, **2**. 148.  
witness, **2**. 89, 96.  
**Peggs, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 350.  
**Peggy, ship**, **5**. 792.  
**Peggy, sloop**, **5**. 757.  
**Peggy, sloop**, brings in goods, **9**. 1134, 1143, 1170.  
captured by the Syren, **10**. 462-463.  
**Peggy, snow**, **10**. 6, 52, 655.  
Martin on, **10**. 486.  
**Pegram (Peegram), Daniel**, claims allowed, **9**. 133, 206, 212, 214, 215, 220.  
pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.  
wounded at Alamance, **23**. 481.  
**Pegram, Dan'l**, in militia, **22**. 373.  
**Pegram, Gideon**, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
**Pegues, Mr.**, **21**. 522.  
**Pegues, Col.**, **17**. 129.  
**Pegues (?)**, Wm., nominated as commissary, **15**. 139.  
**Pegues, Wm.**, Harrington to on flag of truce for Mrs. H., **15**. 406.  
**Pegues, Wm.**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
**Pegues, Mrs. Wm.**, **15**. 406.  
**Pegus, Claudius**, cartel signed at house of, **15**. 451.  
**Peine, Lazarus**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Peirce**. See **Pearce, Pears**.  
**Peirce, —**, a Quaker, has his children christened, **2**. 153.  
**Peirce, Ed.**, juror, **25**. 189.  
**Peirce, Edward**, buys land, **1**. 549.  
**Peirce, Edmund**, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
land grant to, **4**. 70, 343.  
**Peirce, John**, land lapses, **2**. 674.  
**Peirce, John**, law suit, **1**. 482.  
**Peirce, Lazarus**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
**Peirce, Lazarus, Jr.**, land grant to, **4**. 946.  
**Peirce, Richard**, land grant to, **4**. 75, 634.  
**Peirce, Sarah**, lapse patent to, **2**. 674.  
**Peirce, Theophilus**, land grant to, **4**. 707.  
**Peirce, Thomas**, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 355.  
**Peirce, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 588, 628.  
**Peirce, Thos., Jr.**, petition about road, **2**. 509-510.  
witness, **2**. 659.  
**Peirce, Thos.**, law suit, **1**. 481.  
**Peirce, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
**Peirce, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 239.  
**Peland, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Peland, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Pelfe, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 350.  
**Pelfe, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 350.  
**Pelham, —**, dispute of settled, **12**. 477.  
**Pelham, Mr.**, **3**. 85.  
**Pelham, Mr.**, claims settled, **11**. 745.  
**Pelham, Charles**, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
**Pelham, Henry, M. P.**, **3**. 7.  
signs order of King, **5**. 615-16.  
**Pelham, J.**, at Board of Trade meetings, **4**. 268-270, 325-328, 610-614, **5**. 649-653, 805-810, 987-989.  
on appointment of Henley as chief justice, **5**. 403.  
on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5**. 397-399, 404-407.  
on size of land grants and cultivation, **5**. 443.  
to King on court acts, **6**. 25-28; on public bills acts, **6**. 22-4; on size of land grants, **5**. 396-397.  
**Pelham, T.**, at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 299-301; **3**. 61-65, 124-133, 210-11, 394-8, 630-2; **4**. 209-15.  
on appointment of Johnston, **3**. 439.  
to Burrington on Smith, **3**. 344-345.  
to Gooch on boundary survey, **3**. 16, 20.  
to Johnston on public affairs, **4**. 16-17, 200-202.  
to King on courts for trial of pirates, **3**. 81-82; on McCulloh's off setting quit rents with S. C. debts, **11**. 119-120; on McCulloh's quit

- rents petition, **5**. 122-3; on N. C. affairs, **3**. 497; on seal, **3**. 75, 79; on Swiss, **4**. 166-168.
- to Newcastle and the King on instructions to Burrington, **3**. 86, 87-88.
- to Newcastle on appointment of Burrington, **2**. 65-66; on Everard, **3**. 25; on Everard's land grants, **3**. 83; on Johnston's instructions, **3**. 497-498; on seal, **3**. 120; on threatened Indian War, **3**. 345.
- Pelham, Wm., exempted, **6**. 664-665.
- Pelkington, Seth, land grant to, **4**. 68.
- Pell, Gilbert, army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Pell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 310.
- Pell, John, juror, **4**. 520.
- Pell, John, quit rents of, **22**. 247.
- Pellivour, John, ment'd, **1**. 579.
- Pellou, Dr., pay to, **18**. 540.
- Pelock, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Pelrod, Tim, land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Pelt, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Pelt, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Pelyou, Abraham, regulator, **7**. 79.
- Pemaquid, exposed position, **1**. 547.
- Pemberton, Ed., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Pemberton, J., claims coms'r, **22**. 236.
- Pemberton, James, petitions for McDugall, **9**. 683-684.
- Pemberton, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- Pemberton, Richard, building coms'r, **24**. 288.
- Pembroke, Earl, orders escort for Palatines, **1**. 909.
- letter on customs laws, **1**. 458-9.
- on customs, **1**. 492.
- Pembroke, Daniel, imported, **1**. 393.
- Pembroke, seat of A. Nash, **9**. 1132.
- Pemel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1133.
- Pemplico River, **1**. 333.
- See also Pamlico River.
- Pen, Mr., **9**. 1024.
- Pen, Peter, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Penby, John, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Pendar, Paul, land grant to, **4**. 768.
- Pendell, Dr., **14**. 756.
- Pender, —, negro, **12**. 360.
- Pender, John, capt. of the Edwards, **12**. 360.
- Pender, Jno. Arnel, in militia, **22**. 382.
- Pender, John Coor, **22**. 549.
- in assembly, **21**. 872, 873, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1032, 105, 1055.
- sheriff, **22**. 1078.
- Pender, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Pender, Jos., and parole, **19**. 17.
- Pender, Martin, rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Pender, Rigdeon, character, **14**. 854.
- Pendergast, Mr., **14**. 700.
- Pendergast, Wm., to Gates on provisions, **14**. 641, 757-758.
- Pendergrass, David, army pay, **17**. 239.
- army rank, **15**. 720; **16**. 1135.
- Pendergrass, David, in militia, **22**. 163.
- Pendergrass, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 239.
- Pendergrass, Job, army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Pendergrass, Jno., army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1137.
- Pendergrass, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Pendergrass, Raleigh, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Pendergrass, Wm., orders beef, **19**. 322.
- Pendergrast, Mr., **14**. 467.
- Pendergrast, Mr., cattle to, **14**. 446.
- Penders, John, land grant to, **4**. 896.
- Pendland, Wm., lieut., **10**. 320.
- Pendleton, Mr., **11**. 264.
- Pendleton, Mr., escapes from prison, **14**. 861.
- Pendleton, Mrs., **15**. 177.
- Pendleton, Capt., takes prizes, **13**. 482.
- Pendleton, Judge, **16**. 16.
- escapes from Charleston, **15**. 254.
- Pendleton, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Pendleton, Edmund, army rank, **16**. 1135.
- Pendleton, Edmund, land patent confirmed, **24**. 447.
- Pendleton, Edmund, Lee to on defence of Sullivan's Island, **10**. 618-18a.
- memorial on lands, **16**. 44, 58, 59.
- Pendleton, Edmund, petition, **19**. 31, 33, 43.
- to Council of Safety on powder and troops, **11**. 273-274.
- to Howe on his work in Norfolk and return to N. C., **11**. 274-275.
- to Prov. Council on Howe's service at Norfolk, **11**. 270.
- Pendleton, Geo., in militia, **22**. 349.
- Pendleton, Henry, a J. P., **4**. 895, 965.
- Pendleton, Henry, attorney, **7**. 843; for crown, **8**. 235.



Pendleton, Henry, juror, **1**. 592.  
 bound over to court, **2**. 86.  
 tried for Sabbath breaking, **2**. 365, 404, 411.  
 Pendleton, Henry, witness, **8**. 399.  
 Pendleton, Hiram, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Pendleton, Jenny, negro slave, **2**. 114.  
 Pendleton, John, authorized to seize negro, **10**. 575.  
 Pendleton, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Pendleton, John, witness, **2**. 542.  
 Pendleton, Jos., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Pendleton, N., to Irish on arms for N. C., **16**. 626, 628.  
 Pendleton, Robt., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Pendleton, Sylvanus, commands the King Tammany, and to cruise, **10**. 875, 877.  
 Pendleton, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 346, 813.  
 in assembly, **4**. 493, 497, 818, 827.  
 juror, **4**. 519.  
 land grant to, **4**. 448, 634, 636.  
 on com. of assembly, **4**. 832.  
 Pendleton, Thomas, grand juror, **1**. 588.  
 Pendleton, Thos., lapse patent to, **2**. 767.  
 law suit, **2**. 114-115.  
 Pendleton, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Pendleton, Tim., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Pendleton, Uriah, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Pendleton Co., Va., **8**. 781.  
 Penet, Peter, reports on Amer. needs, **16**. 921, 922.  
 Peney, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.  
 Peniger, Martin, army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Penington. See Pennington.  
 Penington, Levi, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Peninsular of Pennsylvania, **17**. 1022.  
 Penket, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Penland, George, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Penland, Tobert, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Penland, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Penmann, Edward, kind to American prisoners, **15**. 394.  
 Penn (Pen), Mr., **7**. 514.  
 Penn, Mr., proprietor of Pa., **5**. 110.  
 Penn, Gov., **10**. 406.  
 Penn, Abraham, at council on Tories,

**15**. 123-124.  
 Penn, John, **10**. 448, 483, 850, 864, 866, 871, 889; **11**. 543, 559, 569, 637, 639, 648, 656, 662, 688, 694, 739, 808; **13**. 136, 200, 201, 329, 361, 379, 380, 385, 386, 392, 483; **14**. 11, 211, 219, 231, 254, 456, 647, 652, 656, 662, 720; **15**. 119, 707; **16**. 659; **22**. 970, 972.  
 a candidate for Cont. Cong., **11**. 453, 457.  
 a correspondent of T. Person, **8**. xxix.  
 and election of N. C. brigadiers, **22**. 520.  
 and nomination of Clark as brigadier, **15**. 747, 748.  
 arrives in Phila., **11**. 511.  
 bills to for goods for N. C., **10**. 852, 854, 855.  
 Burke to on attending council, **15**. 563-564.  
 Campbell to offering to take oath, **13**. 86-87.  
 Caswell to on movement of troops, **11**. 602; on public affairs, **13**. 7-8, 31-32, 37, 43, 207-208.  
 clothing to, **14**. 715.  
 code coms'r, **23**. 987.  
 com. on accounts of, **19**. 488, 828, 835.  
 com. of S. to on Cherokee war, etc., **11**. 343-345, 349-351; on mills, **11**. 336; on public affairs, **11**. 300-302.  
 denounced by Johnston, **11**. 504; by C. Lee, **14**. 274.  
 Henderson (?) to on public affairs, **14**. 266-268 (?).  
 holds draft from Ashe, **11**. 512.  
 in assembly, **12**. 91; **19**. 372.  
 in C. C., **10**. 204, 553; **11**. 337, 470-1, 479; **12**. v, 26, 45, 66, 67, 602, 608, 711, 715, 718, 774, 831; **13**. vii, 102, 112-113, 408-409, 754, 755, 756, 757, 807, 808, 811, 814, 815, 816, 969; **14**. vii; **19**. 582, 907, 908.  
 in C. of S. **16**. 90, 95; **17**. 810, 812, 893, 895, 896, 900; **19**. 57, 59, 185, 188, 311, 312, 855, 868, 869, 875, 878.  
 in Phila., **11**. 494.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173, 500, 516, 523, 536.  
 in vice admiralty dist. of Phila, **11**. 218.  
 introduces preachers to Bennehan,

7. 149-150.  
 Johnston to on raising of troops and invasion of Clinton, **10.** 494-495.  
 judge, **22.** 907.  
 leaves for C. C., **11.** 500.  
 letter from, **14.** 769; laid before gen. assem., **12.** 820; **13.** 400, 734*m.*  
 memorial on expenses, **19.** 409, 411, 535, 537, 735.  
 nom. as delegate to C. C., **12.** 232, 413.  
 on Board of War, **14.** 376, 421, 424, 769; **15.** vii; **17.** 704, 783.  
 on clothing troops, **11.** 345-346.  
 on com. of assembly, **12.** 4, 9, 11, 17, 22.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 169, 174, 193, 516, 522, 527, 546, 552, 560, 564, 568.  
 opposes session of o. and t. ct. in Orange, **11.** 435.  
 payment to as delegate, **13.** 351, 352.  
 position in Cont. Cong. discussed, **13.** 200-1.  
 quoted on sending of money, **11.** 511.  
 school trustee, **24.** 297.  
 sells horse, **19.** 928.  
 sick, **14.** 471.  
 summoned before assembly to report on C. C., **13.** 833, 922, 926.  
 Sumner to on evacuation of Charlotte, **14.** 785-786; on movement of troops, **14.** 777-778; on movements of troops and militia and answer, **14.** 780, 781.  
 thanked, **13.** 854.  
 thanked by the assembly, **13.** 555, 557-558, 569, 653, 673.  
 to—— on Continental affairs, **10.** 616-617.  
 to Burke, sick, declines office, **15.** 560.  
 to Caswell on battle of Brandywine, **11.** 625-626; on clothing and currency, **22.** 987-9; on defeat of Burgoyne, **2.** 654; on public affairs, **11.** 503, 514-515, 516, 641-642, 644-645, 649-650, 659, 660, 666, 667, 736; **13.** 3-4, 196-197, 198, 214-215, 216, 237-238, 242-244, 247, 264, 463-464, **14.** 47-48, 88-90, 154-157, **22.** 984-5; on recruiting troops, **15.** 334-335; on representation in C. C., **22.** 975-6; on So. campaign, and arms, **15.** 323-324, 325; on state of war, **22.** 972-3.  
 to C. of S. on ammunition, etc., for N. C., **10.** 754-757; on Cherokee War and public matters, **10.** 679-680; on clothing for soldiers, ammunition, etc., **10.** 718-22; on Lord Howe's plan for peace and public affairs, **10.** 801-2; on more troops and iron workers, **10.** 804-807; on N. C. troops for N. Y., **10.** 791; on pay and bounties for troops, **10.** 740-741; on powder, **10.** 727-728; on public affairs, **10.** 810-815.  
 to Gates on provisions, **14.** 640.  
 to Harrington on movements of troops, **15.** 412-413; on provisions for army, **15.** 414.  
 to Mebane on provisions, **14.** 639.  
 to Person on Br. army and public affairs, **10.** 455-456; on opinion held by N. C., **10.** xi-xii; on public affairs, **10.** 448-450; on situation in Cont. Cong., **10.** xvii.  
 to Prov. Council on expedition against Cherokees, **10.** 730-732; on Regulators, **8.** xxii-xxiii.  
 to receive money from Cont. Treasury, **14.** 101.  
 to run against Hewes for Cont. Cong., **11.** 720.  
 to send war stores to N. C., **10.** 355.  
 to Sumner on danger of second defeat, etc., **14.** 774; on service of militia, **14.** 782.  
 to Williams on C. C., etc., **15.** 453, 454.  
 tobacco of refused, **22.** 602.  
 Penn, Thos., nom. for brig. gen., **12.** 103.  
 Penn, William, and the making of temporary laws in Pa., **2.** 143.  
 brief and plain scheme to make colonies more useful, **1.** 473-474.  
 favors DeGraffenried's search for silver mine, **1.** 960-961.  
 furnishes germ of American Union, **5.** xxi.  
 gov. of Pa., **1.** 531.  
 grant to, **1.** 441.  
 limits of patent, **1.** 890.  
 pernicious principles of, **1.** 371.  
 petitions King, **1.** 470-471.  
 proposed meeting with, **1.** 543.  
 Penn, Wm., welcomes Germans, **8.** 728.  
 Pennal, John, army pay, **17.** 240.

Pennell, Jos., letter of ment'd, **17**. 73; on debts to U. S., **17**. 69-70.  
 Pennell, Joseph, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-8.  
 Pennelton, Bajamon, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Pennibacker's Mill, **11**. 642, 779.  
 Pennil, Reuben, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Penning, George, in assem., **2**. 575.  
 Penninger, Martin, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Pennington. See Penington.  
 Pennington, —, reinstated as comp-troller, **7**. 189.  
 Pennington, Mr., and Stamp Act proceedings, **7**. 171, 172, 173. seizes brig, **7**. 159.  
 Pennington, Col., goes to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
     treatment on Stamp act, **7**. ix.  
 Pennington, Benaja, Jr., asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Pennington, Benaja, Sr., asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Pennington, Ephraim, exempted, **6**. 829.  
 Pennington, Henry, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Pennington, Jacob, building coms'r, **24**. 973.  
 Pennington, Kincher, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pennington, Micage, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Pennington, Wm., army record, **13**. 479.  
 Pennington, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Pennington, Wm., artilleryman, **15**. 734.  
 Penniwell, Robert, attached, **1**. 406.  
 Pennsylvania, **1**. 968, 972; **2**. 18, 643; **5**. x, xx, xxvi, xxvii, xxviii, xlvii, 11, 110, 111, 251, 252, 322, 356, 400, 926, 1151, 1156, 1157, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1215, 1222, 1223; **6**. 317, 610, 784; **7**. 459, 848, 849; **8**. viii, xxv, xxvi, 73, 636, 734, 735, 754, 777, 793, 794, 795, 796; **9**. 14, 34, 37, 820, 1066, 1067; **10**. 46, 226, 302, 355, 447, 448, 511, 616, 806, 993; **11**. 137, 217, 291, 292, 384, 389, 390, 461, 593, 607, 621, 638, 641, 647, 656, 657, 659, 665, 668, 677, 681, 685, 693, 695, 733, 750, 780, 784, 785, 801, 806, 808, 813, 818, 819, 821, 825; **12**. v, 465, 480, 484, 490, 518, 519, 523, 529, 531,

532, 544, 819, 827; **13**. viii, xiv, 1, 25, 53, 66, 119, 136, 178, 195, 333, 366, 370, 372, 378, 404, 414, 496; **14**. 49, 156, 157, 259, 285, 329, 355, 563; **15**. 12, 386, 401, 536; **16**. 236, 237, 419, 420, 615, 651, 659, 756, 853, 881, 883, 889, 893, 1001, 1141, 1192; **17**. 5, 26, 71, 72, 98, 100, 103, 158, 452, 459, 461; **18**. 540, 574, 596, 651; **19**. 964; **20**. 694, 746, 763, 775; **21**. 933, 989; **22**. 33, 102, 112, 126, 135, 143, 151, 153, 196, 573, 730, 901, 966, 973, 990, 1015, 1016.  
 act to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554; to restore to crown, **25**. 149-50; to strain trade of, **10**. 109-112, 113.  
 aid in French War, **5**. 136, 447.  
 allowance to Loan office, **20**. 652.  
 Amer. blunders in, **22**. 974.  
 and French War, **5**. 562, 578, 601.  
 and Indian boundary, **7**. 537.  
 and trade with Eng., **16**. 883-884.  
 and U. S. duties, **18**. 499, 500, 501, 558, 580-581, 650, 654, 655, 660, 681, 682, 683, 692, 737-740.  
 asked for powder for N. C., **10**. 338; to raise militia, **17**. 89.  
 asks aid against Indians, **16**. 410.  
 assembly of to delegates in C. C. on control of trade, **17**. 28-29.  
 Baptists from, **7**. 287.  
 boundaries to be examined, **1**. 890.  
 British grievances against, **18**. 562; to send army to, **22**. 516.  
 builds galleys, **22**. 969.  
 course of emigration from, **5**. 318.  
 charter of, **2**. 383.  
 character of attorney general, **1**. 463-464; of Indians, **4**. 1313.  
 Cherokees to be used on frontiers, **5**. 927.  
 completes quotas, **15**. 492.  
 composition of settlers, **8**. 728.  
 conference with governor on French War, **5**. 750-2.  
 constitution considered, **10**. 819-820.  
 contributions to N. C., **4**. xxii.  
 court act ment'd, **2**. 816.  
 courts of judicature, **2**. 684.  
 currency, **16**. 430, 432.  
 cut off from trade, **10**. 58.  
 danger from, **11**. 419-420.  
 disturbances in, **1**. 371.  
 divided on Rev. war, **22**. 973.  
 emigration to, **5**. 472.



exports by way of, **5.** 317, 318; **6.** 1029, 1031.  
 favors assumption, **22.** 795.  
 flax exports by way of to Ireland, **5.** xlii.  
 flour ordered from, **1.** 912.  
 foils Conn., **17.** 99.  
 free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 friendly to Br., **17.** 1022.  
 galleys of attack ships, **10.** 606.  
 German spoken in, **8.** 730.  
 Germans come in from, **9.** 630; settle in, **8.** 728.  
 goods shipped to from Edenton, **13.** 19.  
 gov. to stop illegal trade, **1.** 461.  
 governors of, **1.** 530, 531.  
 grant to W. Penn, **1.** 441.  
 has uni-cameral system, **10.** xx, 868.  
 illegal trade, **1.** 467-468.  
 illegal trade with C., **1.** 461, 467.  
 immigration from, **4.** xxi, 1074, 1312; **6.** 614, 1037; **7.** 285; **8.** 728, 729, 1203, 1204, 1218, 1223, 1225, 1226; **6.** 614, 1037; **7.** 285; **8.** 728, 729, 730, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 741, 744, 746-747, 748, 750, 752, 759, 760; **11.** 431.  
 imports from, **2.** 156.  
 Irish immigrants by way of, **5.** xlvi.  
 jealous of western territory, **11.** 377.  
 judges in considered, **6.** 585.  
 law for settling accounts, **16.** 800-809.  
 laws examined by Board of Trade, **1.** 552; sent to N. C., **18.** 247; **22.** 991.  
 liberty spirit in, **9.** 1156.  
 little hope of aid from, **5.** 400, 407.  
 location, **1.** 468; **2.** 351; of Germans in, **8.** 729.  
 martial spirit in, **9.** 1249.  
 militia called for, **14.** 214; in battle of Germantown, **11.** 643; to be raised against Indians, **11.** 449.  
 money granted to by Cont. Cong., **14.** 1.  
 Moravian mission in, **5.** 1145; remove to from Ga., **5.** 1145.  
 no aid to French war, **5.** 371, 428.  
 no help expected from, **11.** 694.  
 number troops from, **14.** 272.  
 on the making of temporary laws in, **2.** 143.  
 opposes aid in French war, **5.** 434.  
 opposition to constitution in, **11.** 422.

organization of troops, **12.** 509.  
 payment by, **17.** 560.  
 pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
 petition of proprietor, **1.** 470-471-472; on admiralty courts, **1.** 473.  
 pirates go to, **2.** 325.  
 plan of currency, **5.** 952; to make it more useful, **1.** 473-474.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 472, 473.  
 position of brigade, **12.** 509.  
 Presbyterians in, **5.** 1194; missionaries from, **5.** 1215.  
 price of land, **17.** 103.  
 prisoners from, **16.** 673; sent to, **10.** 901, 980.  
 proposed meeting in, **1.** 543.  
 quarrels with Conn., **17.** 174.  
 quit rents in, **3.** 12.  
 quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.** 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 929; **17.** 58, 60, 513, 528; of revenue, **14.** 307; to sink cont. currency, **15.** 401; to U. S., **18.** 667, 669, 704.  
 raises troops, **10.** 21; **14.** 498; **22.** 516.  
 rank of officers to be settled, **12.** 472-473.  
 records from sent to Germany, **8.** 758.  
 refuses to vote supplies for French war, **11.** 123.  
 relations to crown considered, **1.** 359.  
 removals to from Md., **1.** 682, 683.  
 report of com. on settling accounts of with U. S., **17.** 119-123; on old emissions, **16.** 311.  
 representation in C. C., **17.** 497, 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794; **20.** 603, 632; **21.** 441, 533.  
 return of N. C. troops in, **11.** 667, 676, 690, 700, 703.  
 rotten, **11.** 819.  
 route of Lee's invasion considered, **4.** xxi-xxii.  
 salt imported from, **5.** xlvi, 317, 322.  
 sects in, **7.** 286.  
 sends delegates to Phila., **17.** 93.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14.** 241-243.  
 soldiers mutiny, **16.** 853, 854, 970.  
 steel from, **22.** 561.  
 stock driven to, **5.** 322.  
 Suther teaches in, **8.** 739.  
 tax on for forts, **5.** 471, 473.  
 to export corn to Bermudas, **14.** 305-

306.  
to reinforce Washington, **11.** 383.  
tobacco made to be learned, **1.** 890.  
troops of at Ft. Duquesne, **5.** xxx;  
at Germantown, **11.** 785; expected  
from, **5.** 789; go south, **19.** 881;  
in Carthage expedition, **11.** 42,  
43; **15.** 752; raised in, **22.** 753; to  
aid S. C., **5.** 763; to come South,  
**15.** 436, 661; to be raised, **5.** xx-  
viii, xxix; wanted from, **5.** 751,  
752; for French war, **6.** 594.  
value of lands, **16.** 754; of quotas,  
**15.** 660.  
votes to close Miss., **22.** 901.  
wagons sent to N. C. for trans-  
ports, **13.** v.  
wants duty, **16.** 886; federal capital,  
**16.** 908.  
West Jersey to be annexed to, **1.**  
441.  
Western part of wants indepen-  
dence, **16.** 460.  
Pennsylvania Dutch, spoken by Pa.  
emigrants to N. C., **8.** 730.  
Pennsylvania Evening Post, extract  
from, **11.** 289-290.  
Pennsylvania Farmer, brig, **10.** 629,  
630, 955, 1035; **11.** 506.  
aid to by Gen. Assem., **11.** 491.  
at Core Sound, **11.** 759.  
Bennett to sell, **18.** 805.  
brings in salt, **13.** 217; **22.** 939;  
arms and am., **22.** 920.  
case of brought before assembly, **12.**  
796-797, 853, 855.  
coms'rs to load and arm, **10.** 964;  
to fit out to Council of Safety on  
their work, **10.** 831-832.  
conduct of Bonfield investigated,  
**13.** 543, 564-565, 639-640, 641, 665-  
666, 667.  
Davis to Prov. Council on excesses  
of and dangers from, **10.** 834-837.  
escapes capture and movements dis-  
cussed, **11.** 624-625.  
fitted out in Edenton, **11.** xx.  
goes on a cruise, **10.** 875; to New-  
bern, **10.** 848.  
guns for, **10.** 728.  
Hampstead guilty of negligence, **12.**  
419, 422.  
loaded with tobacco, **13.** 62.  
no bullets for, **22.** 745.  
no commission to, **10.** 834.  
not ready for sea, **10.** 877.  
ordered to sail, **10.** 853.  
prepares to sail, **11.** 774.  
ready for cruise, **10.** 832-833.  
resolve on sale of, **13.** 768.  
smallpox on, **12.** 54-55, 58.  
to be fitted out, **10.** 637; for trade in  
State service, **12.** 237, 244-245, 420,  
422, 425, 426, 433.  
to be furnished, **10.** 926.  
to be sold, **12.** 623, 641, 745-746.  
to cruise, **10.** 877, 878.  
Pennsylvania Gazette, **5.** 430; **13.** 125;  
**14.** 565.  
Pennsylvania Journal, **11.** 756.  
extracts from, **8.** 643-648.  
Pennsylvania Journal and Packet, pub-  
lication in on N. C.'s part in war,  
**16.** 388.  
Pennsylvania Line, revolts, **17.** 990.  
Pennsylvania Lutheran Synod, **8.** 773.  
Pennsylvania Packet, **15.** 386.  
extract from, **14.** 876.  
Pennsylvania Road, **5.** 13.  
Pennsylvania Synod, asked for aid, **8.**  
732.  
Penny, Jno., juror, **25.** 188.  
Penobscot, cost of expedition against  
considered, **16.** 989.  
evacuated, **16.** 872.  
expedition against fails, **14.** 202.  
pay for expedition wanted, **17.** 81,  
97.  
reported surrender of, **14.** 199.  
Penrice, Frances, juror, **4.** 516.  
Penrice, Francis, appraiser, **1.** 449, 625.  
juror, **1.** 415.  
witness, **1.** 584.  
Penrice, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1139.  
Penrice, Francis, in militia, **22.** 356.  
Penrice, Francis, in militia, **22.** 356.  
Penrice, Francis, quit rents of, **22.**  
253.  
Penrice, John, juror, **4.** 516.  
Penrice, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1139.  
Penrice, Thos., door keeper of assem-  
bly, **4.** 123.  
Penrice, Thos., in militia, **15.** 400.  
Penrice, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 257.  
Penrice, Thos., juror, **25.** 186.  
Penris, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
Penrise, Thomas, asks for lapsed land,  
**2.** 378.  
Penrose, Reuben, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
Pensacola (Pensecola, Pansacola), **6.**  
259; **9.** 179; **10.** 329, 607, 762, 763,  
771, 782, 785, 893; **11.** 160, 166,  
779; **13.** 205, 500; **15.** 253, 255;  
**17.** 11, 519, 521; **21.** 542.

- British goods shipped to Cherokees from, **14**. 244.  
 capture reported, **15**. 317.  
 climate fatal, **7**. 189.  
 conference at, **7**. 236, 238; by Creeks and Spaniards, **17**. 83, 85.  
 relief by British considered, **15**. 255.  
**Pensacola Fort**, threatens French, **6**. 618.  
 goods for Indians to be sent to, **10**. 794.  
 Indian visit, **14**. 246.  
 limitations on settlement of, **11**. 185, 195.  
 reasons why English took possession, **7**. 236.  
 taken by French, **2**. 421, 423.  
**Pension Office (Bureau)**, extracts from records of, **11**. 761-762; **14**. 294, 360-362, 365-369, 372-373; **15**. 399-400; **17**. 1042; **22**. 93-159.  
 records of, **19**. 955.  
**Pensions**, **21**. 34, 137, 858; **22**. 476, 477, 479; **23**. 30, 246.  
 act for, **21**. 909; **24**. 409-10, 568-9, 681-2, 735-7, 744; **25**. 335.  
 bill for, **17**. 306, 310, 312, 320-321, 325, 330, 339, 342, 344, 369, 392; 815, 836, 838, 900, 901, 907, 925, 928, 931; **19**. 412, 429, 430, 449, 464, 480, 768, 790, 795, 801, 813, 818; **20**. 37, 55, 64 90; for relief of pensioners **19**. 563, 589, 594, 597, 658-659, 695.  
 certificates to be rec'd for taxes, **20**. 464-465.  
 committee on, **19**. 736, 742; and reports on, **19**. 526, 528.  
 declarations for, **22**. 93-159.  
 for N. C. Line, **21**. 1035-1036.  
 for soldiers, **14**. 301-2; **17**. 499.  
 hostility to, **13**. 379.  
 list of, **22**. vi, 55-92.  
 petition for, **15**. 235; **17**. 799; by Harold, **18**. 208-9.  
 provision for by U. S., **17**. 467.  
 proposed, **18**. 544-547, 590, 594.  
 rules in, **20**. 465.  
 to regulation soldiers, **9**. 129, 130, 131, 199, 200, 204, 206.  
**Penticost, Dancy**, army rank, **16**. 1136.  
**Penton, John**, regulator, **7**. 734.  
**Penton, Timothy**, regulator, **7**. 736.  
**Penzance, Cornwall, Eng.**, **7**. 873.  
**Peonix, Oberton**, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
**People**, powers, **22**. 662.  
 source of power and to regulate gov't, **23**. 977.  
**People of North Carolina**, Burrington on character, **3**. xii, 77, 78, 338.  
 Byrd on, **3**. xii, 195.  
 character, **2**. ix-xi; **4**. vii, 6, 1303; **5**. 640-641.  
 characterized by Dennis, **1**. 804.  
 classes and character, **4**. 1312.  
 Hyde's estimate, **1**. 849-850.  
 Johnston's estimate, **4**. xvi, 6.  
 number in 1733, **3**. 433.  
 obstinacy of discussed, **5**. 935-936, 938, 939, 950.  
 share in land under F. C., **1**. 188.  
 to Martin on charges against Collet and dismantling Ft. Johnston and answer, **10**. 102-104, 108.  
 Urmston's estimate of, **2**. 271, 310.  
**Peoples, —**, **17**. 142.  
**Peoples, Robert**, captain, **10**. 626, facing 680, 937.  
 certificate to, **12**. 387, 390.  
 in assembly, **12**. 342, 368, 380, 399, 407, 408, 656, 699, 726, 727, 816, 865, 879.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914.  
 resigns as capt., **10**. 950.  
 resolve in favor of, **12**. 212.  
**Peoples, Wm.**, army rank, **13**. 513; **16**. 1134.  
**Pepperell, Sir Wm.**, to attack Niagara, **5**. 400.  
 to raise troops for French war, **5**. 144*d*-144*c*, 144*f*.  
**Pequet, John Baptist**, **17**. 180.  
**Perceval, Spencer**, **7**. 459.  
**Percey, Earl**, **9**. 1092.  
**Percivall, —**, a Landgrave, **1**. 342.  
**Percivall, And.**, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
 complaints of, **1**. 381.  
**Percy, Lord**, arrives at Brunswick (N. J?) with army, **11**. 383.  
 killed, **9**. 1231.  
**Perdoe, Dennis**, in militia, **22**. 321.  
**Perdreau Creek**, **5**. 33.  
**Perdue, Caleb**, army rank, **16**. 1137.  
**Perdue, James**, land grants to, **4**. 853, 965.  
**Perdue, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Peres, Michael**, prisoner, **22**. 268.  
**Peresho, James P.**, witness, **1**. 484.  
**Perid, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 1244.  
**Periman, James**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
**Perish**. See Parrish.



- Perish, Jas. Showe, quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Perish, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Perisho, James, complaint, **1**. 532.  
road overseer, **1**. 525.
- Perisho, John, quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Perisho, John, quit rents of, **22**. 253.
- Perit, John, land grant to, **4**. 446.
- Perjatt, Mr., receives stores, **16**. 622.
- Perjury, act to punish, **24**. 13-14.  
bill to punish, **12**. 51, 56, 60, 80, 113.  
Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 322, 323, 324.  
punishment of in slaves, **23**. 202-203.
- Perk, Hen., juror, **25**. 190.
- Perkens, Rich'd., in militia, **22**. 399.
- Perkerson, Drury, army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Perket, Will. Daniel, in militia, **9**. 696.
- Perkins, —, **5**. 372.
- Perkins, —, kills Catawba Indian, **5**. 604.
- Perkins, Col., **13**. 301, 309.  
and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 41, 42, 271, 278, 280, 282.  
dead, **14**. 333.  
provisions to be furnished to, **13**. 320.
- Perkins, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1136.
- Perkins, Adam, army pay, **17**. 239.  
army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Perkins, Andrew, **5**. 141.
- Perkins, Charles, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-809.
- Perkins, Constant, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-809.
- Perkins, Constantine, memororial, **19**. 209, 210, 221, 223, 340, 358, 360.
- Perkins, David, **23**. 73, 115.
- Perkins, David, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Perkins, David, appraiser, **2**. 43.  
juror, **25**. 189.  
levy free, **3**. 303.
- Perkins, David, army frauds, **18**. 109, 335.  
army rank, **16**. 1139.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 16, 25, 30.  
money from, **21**. 1063.  
on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095, 1100, 1171;  
~ **10**. 62, 295, 494, 499, 618, 670.  
patroler, **10**. 63.  
petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580.  
sheriff, **21**. 1076.
- Perkins, Henry, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Perkins, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Perkins, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Perkins, James, land grant to, **4**. 335, 851, 952.
- Perkins, John, a hunter, **5**. 4.
- Perkins, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Perkins, John, cited before S. C., **10**. 253.  
examined by S. C., **10**. 280.
- Perkins, John, co. coms'r, **24**. 29.
- Perkins, John, discharged by court, **2**. 590.  
indicted for arson, **3**. 57-8.
- Perkins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 334.
- Perkins, John, juror, **4**. 520.
- Perkins, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.
- Perkins, John, juror, **25**. 188.
- Perkins, John, land grant to, **4**. 707.
- Perkins, Joshua, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Perkins, Mary, new patent to, **4**. 823-894.  
resurvey to, **4**. 852-853.
- Perkins (Pirkins), Nath., gives power of attorney, **2**. 81.  
law suit, **2**. 81-82, 91-92, 99.
- Perkins, Peter, in assembly, **18**. 262, 275, 284, 287, 317, 346, 351, 399, 412, 440, 443, 445, 469, 471; **20**. 181, 186, 226.  
memorial, **19**. 209, 210, 221, 223, 340, 358, 360.  
on com. of assem., **18**. 30, 41, 54, 83, 98, 263, 272, 316, 325, 442.
- Perkins, Peter, in militia, **22**. 365.
- Perkins, Richd, army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Perkins, Robert, exempted from tax, **17**. 405.
- Perkins, Robert, resolve in favor of, **20**. 98.
- Perkins, Robert Biggem, asks for new county, **9**. 91.
- Perkins, Solomon, church trustee, **23**. 960.  
debts due by, **8**. 278-279; as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
in assembly, **9**. 734, 735, 841, 846, 851, 857; 888, 902, 905, 910, 919, 931, 952, 1188, 1189; **12**. 580, 594, 633, 774, 785, 786.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 500, 502, 523, 536.  
in militia, **9**. 58.  
lieut. col., **10**. 530.  
on com. of assembly, **9**. 711, 739, 1197.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 504.  
to procure arms, **10**. 524.

Perkins, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Perkins, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Perkins, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Perkins, Thomas, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Perkins, Thos. H., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
 Perkins, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Perkins, (parole), **15**. 489.  
 Perkins District, **10**. 63.  
 Perlemburg, **24**. 848.  
 Perlerlo, Hen., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Permento, James, land grant to, **4**. 711.  
 Pernalt, David, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Perpetuities, declaration on, **10**. 1005.  
 not to be allowed, **23**. 978.  
 Perquemans church, location discussed, **5**. 1180.  
 Perquimans, Baptist church at, **5**. 1164.  
 Perquimans Co., **6**. 899, 1127; **7**. 476, 623; **9**. xlv, 177, 298, 357, 592, 656, 742, 1125, 1145; **10**. 475, 476, 496, 525, 558, 560, 574, 646, 692, 693, 699, 917, 932, 1001; **11**. 505, 551; **12**. 439; **13**. 63, 251, 274, 866, 878, 886, 951, 969, 974; **14**. 333; **17**. 647, 730; **18**. 497, 745; **20**. 296, 317, 582; **21**. 163, 208, 566, 567, 578, 732, 755, 771, 804, 828, 834, 921, 933, 971, 972, 997, 999, 1003, 1070; **22**. 479, 779, 828, 834; **23**. 155, 187, 255, 273, 373, 411, 553, 564, 575, 618, 683, 692, 705, 723, 752, 874, 893, 894, 895, 904, 912, 929, 947, 957, 991; **24**. 230, 298, 299, 581; **25**. 64, 100, 155, 161, 164, 217, 477.  
 act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50-64, 161; **25**. 274-87, 436; for parish in, **25**. 298-304; for tax for pub. buildings, **24**. 145, 239, 456, 873-4, 941; **25**. 341; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; **25**. 186, 422; on roads, **23**. 449-51; to alter time of county cts., **24**. 222-3, 717; **25**. 70, 288, 406; to cut off part for Gates Co., **24**. 230-2; to destroy squirrels, **23**. 500-1; **25**. 198-200; to give title for slaves sold by, **24**. 221.  
 aid against regulators asked, **8**. 698.  
 badness of roads, **1**. 711, 713.  
 baptisms in, **1**. 722.  
 bill for road, **19**. 413, 417, 739, 741, 744, 748, 791; for town at Phelps's Point, **5**. 1005, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1011; on poor, **20**. 131, 134, 311; on public buildings, **20**. 187,

189, 201, 213, 223, 256, 364, 379, 409, 443; to appoint treasurer, **4**. 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to divide, **13**. 635; to establish town, **4**. 829; to fix boundary with Chowan, **9**. 387, 393, 409, 444, 446, 469, 470, 484, 520, 521, 584, 586, 664, 717, 723, 726, 745, 755, 757, 759, 766-767, 768, 775, 777; to make new county, **4**. 740, 741, 744.  
 cases from tried in Edenton, **23**. 253.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 889-903.  
 charges against commandant of, **16**. 237.  
 church affairs in, **1**. 689-690.  
 claims of representation recognized, **6**. 262.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 748.  
 complains over port act, **4**. 723.  
 court days, **23**. 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 court house in, **1**. 550.  
 court records, **1**. 386-389, 392, 404, 478-490, 493-496, 520-525, 531-535, 548-551, 561-566, 573-582, 604-613, 617-627, 649-656.  
 debts due to, **8**. 280-1.  
 dissenters in, **4**. 753.  
 drafts not made, **17**. 807-808.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9**. 573.  
 first grant in, **1**. ix.  
 Fox in, **1**. xx.  
 Gerrard declines to serve in, **1**. 616.  
 Harvey clerk of, **5**. 338-9, 441.  
 illegality in elections claimed, **4**. 857, 858, 860.  
 in Edenton dist., **15**. 377.  
 inspection in, **25**. 313, 379.  
 J. P.'s for, **1**. 574-575; **2**. 526, 676, 773; **3**. 234; **4**. 47, 346, 1252; **6**. 341, 1008; **9**. 71; **17**. 832, 922-923; **23**. 995.  
 jurors in, **1**. 388; **3**. 282, 319; **4**. 517-518.  
 lack of good water in, **1**. 713.  
 members in assembly, **6**. 374-375, 376, 473, 474, 493, 661, 672, 673, 800, 893, 900b, 1152, 1164, 1259; **7**. 63, 342, 473; **8**. 106, 108, 303, 346, 387; **9**. 139, 140, 153, 448, 458, 480, 734; **10**. 736, 874, 1189; **12**. 2, 331, 553, 656; **13**. 535, 736, 785, 871; **16**. 2, 29; **17**. 265, 795, 878; **18**. 2, 227; **19**. 1, 12, 129, 234, 258, 400, 718; **20**. 2, 4, 120, 302, 476; **21**. 2, 194,

730, 872, 874.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22**. 3, 38.  
 members in Prov. Congress, **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1179; **10**. 166, 501, 509, 914, 936.  
 militia, **5**. 575, 603; in regulator campaign, **8**. 697, 707; **22**. 469; organization of, **10**. 625, facing 680; returns, **22**. 308, 313, 361-2.  
 number members in assembly, **1**. xxvii, xxxii; **4**. 1170, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1180, 1191, 1197, 1198, 1210, 1231; **5**. 86, 87, 88, 90, 91; **9**. 1053.  
 officers, **9**. 298.  
 organization of troops, **10**. 205, 207, 532, 625, facing 680.  
 owes state, **21**. 1076.  
 parish established, **2**. 208; **7**. 541.  
 petition from, **21**. 904; from Quakers, **13**. 128-129, 287, 288, 316; on boundary of, **9**. 633-635; on hardships in attending county courts, **4**. 1332; on representation, action on, **5**. 82-84.  
 report on militia, **5**. 763.  
 religious affairs in, **1**. 712-714.  
 rent roll to be made in, **2**. 35.  
 salt raid from purposed, **10**. 670-671.  
 sends Swann to general assembly, **9**. xxxix.  
 sheriffs, **4**. 347, 1182; **5**. 977, 985; **6**. 210, 743.  
 struggle over representation act, **4**. 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169, 1210-1221.  
 Supreme court of held in Edenton, **5**. 260.  
 tax in, **19**. 707.  
 taxables in, **5**. 575, 603; **7**. 146, 289, 539, 541; in 1754, **5**. 320.  
 thanks delegates in C. C., **9**. 1182-3, 1183.  
 tobacco inspection in provided for, **23**. 641, 792.  
 treasurers, **3**. 399; **4**. 403, 404; **23**. 378-380, 400.  
 troops from, **14**. 7; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **17**. 891; **24**. 154; turn out, **14**. 95.  
 trouble over quit rents arises in, **4**. 236-237.  
 Urmston in, **1**. 765-766, 769.  
 voting place in, **2**. 214.  
 writ for choice of assemblymen, **4**. 1181, 1182, 1183, 1195.

See also Perquimans Precinct.  
 Perquimans Court House, **23**. 337.  
 act for ferry to, **23**. 419, 594, 752-3; **25**. 479-80; for road to, **23**. 214-215, 337.  
 location, **25**. 311, 348.  
 quit rents payable at, **4**. 186.  
 Perquimans District, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
 Perquimans Ferry, **5**. 834.  
 Perquimans Parish, **23**. 6, 7.  
 Perquimans (Pyquamons) Precinct, **1**. xxvii, xxviii; **2**. 66, 70, 72, 93, 95, 124, 149, 169, 170, 262, 307, 354, 361, 368, 370, 378, 401, 409, 410, 425, 495, 502, 525, 550, 603, 616, 646, 660, 666, 683, 708, 727, 729, 748, 767, 825; **3**. xiii, 186, 613; **4**. 118, 123, 391, 393, 528, 557, 728, 730, 752, 920, 924, 1169, 1172, 1202; **5**. xlii, 82, 441, 532, 1044, 1045; **23**. 12, 93, 99, 102, 333.  
 council held in, **2**. 249-250, 296-297.  
 Denman treasurer, **3**. 399.  
 land grants in, **4**. 75, 225, 330, 448, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 626, 627, 628, 629, 631, 634, 638, 643, 649, 679, 703, 704, 766.  
 members of assem., **2**. 608, 623; **3**. 285, 561, 562, 612, 634; **4**. 115, 493, 724, 730, 733, 737, 749, 750, 774, 816, 818, 826, 857, 1169, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1174; **5**. 232, 237, 249, 521, 813, 889, 893, 894, 1110; **6**. 227, 362.  
 Nicholson's gift of plate to, **2**. 133-134, 292.  
 petition on quit rents, **4**. xv.  
 records quoted, **1**. 19, 20.  
 remonstrance to be pub'd in, **1**. 249.  
 report on quit rents, **22**. 251-264, 259.  
 representation should be reduced, **3**. 207.  
 See also Perquimans County.  
 Perquimans (Pequimons) River, **1**. 523, 524, 653; **2**. 226; **5**. 853, 855; **6**. 607; **7**. 562; **9**. xlvii; **22**. 361, 735; **23**. 60, 893, 895; **24**. 298.  
 act for ferry, **23**. 475, 594; **25**. 311-12, 348, 369, 479-80; for town on, **23**. 484; **25**. 367-9.  
 bill for ferry on, **5**. 271, 272, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 295, 296, 297, 300-301, 310; **6**. 852, 854, 855, 856, 861, 891, 917, 920, 921, 924, 928-929, 939; for ferry over, **7**. 561,



- 562, 587, 651.  
 ferry over, **2.** 184; **10.** 656.  
 first grant lay on, **1.** ix.  
 land grants on, **1.** ix, 64, 66.  
 land on sold by Indians, **1.** 19, 20.  
 lands entered on, **1.** 398.  
 narrows of, **1.** 493.  
 Perquimans River Bridge, **9.** 633; **22.** 361.  
 Perree, Joshua, horse impressed, **15.** 611.  
 Perrey. See Perry.  
 Perrey, Jeremiah, in army, **13.** 510.  
 Perriaugers (Pettiaguas), act on taking from landings, **23.** 82, 172-3, 336.  
 Perrie, Nich., imported, **1.** 479.  
 Perrishec, Joseph, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Perrit, John, land grant to, **4.** 353, 1247.  
 Perrit, John, quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
 Perrit (Perrett), Needum, army pay, **17.** 239.  
     army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Perrot, Francis, tax collector, **1.** 560.  
 Perrot, Jonathan, a hunter, **5.** 6.  
 Perry. See Perree, Perrey.  
 Perry, Mr., in C. C., **18.** 671.  
 Perry, Mr., on Cox's patent, **1.** 528-529.  
 Perry, Amos, in militia, **22.** 358.  
 Perry, Benj., in assembly, **21.** 194, 196, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 382, 411, 432, 737, 872, 873, 882, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
     petition, **21.** 904.  
     receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 226, 242, 252.  
 Perry, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Perry, Benjamin, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
 Perry, Benj., quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Perry, Charles, a J. P., **2.** 773.  
 Perry, Francis, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Perry, George, land grants to, **4.** 52, 57.  
 Perry, Hardy, Sevier to on settlements on Chickasaw lands, **22.** 721.  
 Perry, Hugin, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Perry, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 239.  
 Perry, Jacob, a J. P., **3.** 234.  
 Perry, Jacob, a J. P., **20.** 296.  
 Perry, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Perry, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Perry, Jacob, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Perry, James, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
 Perry, James, Jr., report against, **22.** 752.  
 Perry, Jeremiah, horse impressed, **15.** 611.  
 Perry, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Perry, Jerry, army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 Perry, Jesse, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Perry, Jesse, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 Perry, Jesse, sheriff, **21.** 1076.  
 Perry, John, a J. P., **15.** 693.  
 Perry, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Perry, John, army pay, **17.** 239.  
     army rank, **16.** 1135.  
 Perry, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1135.  
 Perry, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1139.  
 Perry, John, exempted, **7.** 363.  
 Perry, John, in army, **15.** 720.  
 Perry, Jno., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Perry, John, law suit, **2.** 108, 110.  
     land grant asked, **4.** 219, 441; grant attorney, **2.** 86.  
 Perry, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Perry, Joseph, in militia, **17.** 1061.  
 Perry, Joseph, reports on accounts, **5.** 795-796.  
 Perry, Joshua, in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Perry, Lewis, land grant to, **4.** 350.  
 Perry, Micajah, **25.** 142.  
     contracts with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1.** 986-990.  
     law suit, **2.** 113.  
     on S. C. petition, **1.** 637-640.  
     on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.  
     questioned on Montgomery's proposed settlement, **2.** 301.  
     reports on currency act, **1.** 539.  
 Perry, Micajah, & Co., give power of attorney, **2.** 36.  
 Perry, Michael, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Perry, Nath., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Perry, Natha'l, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Perry, Nathaniel, petition for citizenship refused, **13.** 935.  
 Perry, Needum, army pay, **17.** 239.  
 Perry, Paul, army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Perry, Peter, land grant to, **4.** 277.  
 Perry, Peter, navigation com's'r, **25.** 98.  
 Perry, Philip, claims allowed, **10.** 874.  
 Perry, Philip, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
 Perry, Richard, on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.

Perry, Robert, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Perry, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Perry, Sam, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Perry, Sion, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 - Perry, Thos., in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Perry, Thos., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Perry, Valentine, in militia **22**. 166.  
 pay to, **22**. 490.  
 Perry, Waxel (Woxel), wounded and  
 prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.  
 Perry, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Perry, Wm., elected Indian coms'r,  
**17**. 431.  
 Perry, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Perry, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Perry, Rev. William Stevens, services  
 in colonial records, **1**. viii.  
 Perryman, Mr., **22**. 684.  
 Perryman, Benoni, witness, **20**. 323.  
 Perryman, Francis, petition, **21**. 292,  
 334-335, 345, 434, 632, 675.  
 Perry's Chapel, **5**. 1181.  
 Perry's Creek, **10**. 25; **22**. 384, 386.  
 Perseus, the, goes South, **15**. 324.  
 Person. See Parson, Parsons, Pas-  
 sons, Persons.  
 Person (Parsons, Persons), Benj.,  
 allowance to, **22**. 831.  
 boundary coms'r, **23**. 754.  
 dead, **9**. 139, 140, 188.  
 deposition, **6**. 898.  
 in assem., **6**. 1222, 1239, 1251, 1259,  
 1260, 1273, 1284, 1297, 1317; **7**. 47,  
 62, 68, 69, 74, 299, 301, 331, 335,  
 343, 351, 353, 354, 364, 375, 377,  
 379, 410, 415, 416, 419, 422, 553,  
 557, 560, 568, 571, 575, 578, 579,  
 584, 585, 586, 932, 938, 943; **8**. 101,  
 106, 304, 307, 308, 323, 326, 329,  
 330, 363, 370, 376, 381, 507, 422,  
 444, 454, 458; on com. of assem.,  
**6**. 1222, 1259, 1263; **7**. 297, 345,  
 553, 570, 571, 897, 936, 944; **8**. 288,  
 308.  
 widow marries Faulcon, **22**. 926.  
 Person, Ben, exempted, **9**. 156.  
 Person, Benj. Brown, dead, **22**. 926.  
 Person, George, to be arrested, **10**.  
 940.  
 Person, James, militia captain, **24**. 197.  
 Person, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Person, Jona., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Person, Jos., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Person, Lucretia, marries Faulcon, **22**.  
 926.  
 Person, Rachael, quit rents of, **22**.

253.

Person, Richard, asks relief from  
 church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Person, Samuel, building coms'r, **24**.  
 299.  
 Person, Sam., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Person, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Person (Persons, Passon, Passons,  
 Parsons), Thos., **8**. xxiii; **9**. 356;  
**10**. 786; **11**. 415; **14**. 657; **16**.  
 222; **17**. 132.  
 a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 a surveyor, **8**. xxix, xxxiii.  
 act to vest lands in, **24**. 286-7.  
 allowance to, **19**. 371.  
 asked to deliver certificate, **21**. 425,  
 426, 435, 728.  
 brigadier gen. of militia, **10**. 530,  
 552, 563; **11**. x; **14**. 657.  
 buys rum, **17**. 944.  
 caveat against and citation to, **22**.  
 926-7.  
 certifies to list of soldiers, **10**. 760.  
 chm. com. of whole, **19**. 778, 783;  
 of legislative com., **15**. 715; of  
 com. on Malmedy and Bretigny,  
**15**. 230; of com. on privileges and  
 elections, **15**. 193; on com. on re-  
 solves of C. C., **15**. 198.  
 charged with perjury and report of  
 com., **8**. 118.  
 claims allowed for visiting Va. Com.  
 of Safety, **12**. 106; in trial of for  
 perjury and extortion, **9**. 717-718,  
 756-757, 761, 786.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 942; on cap-  
 itol, **13**. 752; **18**. 804; on certifi-  
 cates, **18**. 451, 459; on navigation,  
**24**. 600; **25**. 107; on N. C. Line  
 frauds, **20**. 630; on school, **24**.  
 297, 863; to sign bills, **24**. 255.  
 com. to examine charges of extor-  
 tion, usury, illegal fees and per-  
 jury, **8**. 326, 223.  
 cost of trial for extortion, etc., **8**.  
 467-468.  
 criticism on (?), **18**. 751.  
 declines to serve on Council of  
 State, **11**. 393.  
 democracy of, **10**. xxxviii.  
 denounced by Johnston, **11**. 504.  
 elected a delegate to C. C., **16**. 90;  
**17**. 79, 139, 143; **19**. 57, 583.  
 engages in suit, **17**. 766.  
 excluded from pardon as regulator,  
**8**. 618.

exonerated by com. against  
charges of extortion, etc., **8.** 448-  
549.  
exhonoratation printed in paper, **8.**  
461.  
expenses as delegate to Va. paid,  
**10.** 476; **12.** 106.  
favors simple gov't, **10.** xix.  
fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.  
gift for U. N. C. delivered to, **21.**  
418, 720.  
Hill to on contested election, **14.**  
803-804.  
in assembly, **6.** 1222, 1239, 1251; **8.**  
101, 106, 107, 113, 131, 146, 294,  
303, 304, 308, 309, 313, 321, 323,  
363, 370, 381, 386, 392, 394, 407,  
422, 424, 426, 428, 432, 444, 447,  
454; **9.** 139 141, 144, 146, 147, 168,  
190, 223, 384, 388, 389, 391, 397,  
399, 403, 409, 410, 416, 417, 422,  
427, 433, 448, 457, 469, 473, 474,  
479, 482, 501, 511, 522, 526, 530,  
533, 540, 549, 553, 587, 713, 714,  
719, 725, 729, 734, 841, 842, 844,  
847, 849, 874, 878, 893, 902, 905,  
907, 931, 952, 1188, 1189; **12.** 154,  
234, 272, 312, 313, 323, 368, 375,  
380, 399, 408, 409, 414, 416, 429,  
441, 823, 872, 873, 879; **13.** 584,  
625, 670, 679, 690, 697, 721, 738, 766,  
784, 786, 788, 789, 811, 812, 813,  
823, 913, 925, 938, 943, 957, 966,  
973, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 989,  
990, 1000; **16.** 1, 3, 66, 69, 76, 81,  
106, 108, 125, 127, 153, 156, 162,  
165, 167; **17.** 265, 266, 268, 269, 280,  
284, 287, 293, 299, 304, 307, 316,  
326, 337, 343, 345, 349, 354, 358,  
359, 361, 363, 364, 365, 366, 368,  
378, 387, 391, 394, 395, 405, 406,  
409, 410, 419, 421, 424, 715, 756,  
761, 779, 877, 879, 917, 936, 944,  
947, 948, 953, 963; **18.** 804, 806,  
807, 811; **19.** 5, 6, 18, 69, 73, 87,  
89, 122, 131, 139, 141, 143, 150, 151,  
158, 161, 164, 168, 180, 189, 196,  
216, 223, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238,  
239, 245, 247, 249, 252, 253,  
263, 265, 266, 268, 269, 270,  
271, 275, 277, 278, 280, 282, 283,  
286, 287, 291, 292, 295, 296, 299,  
309, 310, 312, 319, 322, 324, 331,  
334, 337, 338, 341, 345, 348, 354,  
357, 365, 366, 371, 375, 379, 381,  
382, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 394,  
398, 406, 407, 412, 422, 458, 489,

491, 494, 499, 505, 511, 519, 520,  
521, 522, 523, 525, 526, 528, 529,  
530, 534, 537, 548, 549, 550, 557,  
562, 572, 573, 576, 577, 581, 588,  
593, 594, 605, 606, 607, 608, 611,  
613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 619, 620,  
621, 622, 643, 650, 652, 653, 657,  
667, 671, 674, 677, 682, 688, 690,  
691, 694, 708, 711, 714, 720, 728,  
729, 730, 734, 736, 739, 745, 749,  
751, 753, 760, 763, 765, 767, 773,  
779, 780, 794, 802, 804, 808, 812,  
816, 819, 820, 821, 824, 827, 828,  
829, 834, 835; **20.** 6, 8, 14, 16,  
19, 34, 54, 70, 94, 123, 124, 128, 135,  
140, 158, 174, 176, 212, 224, 226,  
229, 262, 278, 301, 302, 304, 306,  
309, 313, 315, 316, 318, 320, 321,  
324, 328, 331, 346, 347, 350, 363,  
364, 366, 369, 370, 372, 378, 379,  
380, 381, 382, 383, 387, 391, 392,  
394, 398, 399, 410, 411, 412, 415,  
416, 419, 420, 422, 426, 427, 429,  
431, 434, 437, 439, 440, 441, 445,  
446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452,  
454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 464, 465,  
466, 467, 472, 473, 479, 482, 493,  
507, 509, 511, 520, 521, 534, 536,  
537, 538, 541, 543, 544, 561; **21.**  
2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 15, 25, 27, 28, 29, 34,  
40, 46, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 55, 60(?),  
61, 63, 65, 66, 68, 70, 72, 73, 74,  
75, 77, 79, 81, 82, 84, 88, 89, 91,  
94, 98, 99, 104, 105, 110, 112, 113,  
115, 119, 120, 121, 129, 130, 133,  
135, 136, 137, 139, 150, 151, 152, 154,  
158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 167, 168,  
169, 170, 171, 172, 174, 179, 181, 182,  
184, 185, 190, 193, 195, 196, 198,  
199, 202, 207, 209, 210, 212, 215,  
216, 222, 223, 224, 230, 234, 241,  
245, 251, 252, 253, 256, 261, 264,  
268, 271, 273, 275, 282, 287, 288,  
292, 294, 296, 300, 301, 305, 309,  
311, 315, 316, 318, 325, 332, 344, 345,  
346, 350, 351, 353, 354, 358, 365,  
367, 372, 374, 379, 382, 383, 402, 411,  
414, 431, 435, 580, 583, 588, 590,  
592, 593, 597, 599, 604, 608, 609,  
613, 614, 623, 624, 627, 633, 634,  
647, 648, 653, 656, 659, 664, 675,  
691, 701, 734, 737, 738, 760, 763,  
766, 775, 778, 784, 797, 799, 812,  
814, 818, 844, 847, 851, 859, 871,  
873, 874, 875, 876, 881, 882, 883,  
884, 887, 890, 893, 894, 907, 911,  
913, 916, 917, 921, 926, 927, 930,



- 931, 935, 937, 939, 941, 943, 946, 947, 950, 955, 958, 962, 965, 969, 970, 974, 977, 979, 980, 981, 982, 985, 990, 998, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1018, 1021, 1025, 1026, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1043, 1045, 1047, 1048, 1050, 1052, 1055, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061; and expelled, **8**. 645-646.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 39, 44, 46, 49.
- in council of State, **10**. 1013; **22**. 906; **23**. 986.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1036, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500, 501, 523, 914, 915, 960.
- investigates iron works, **10**. 647.
- Johnston on army accts., **21**. 551.
- letter of ment'd, **14**. 398; **15**. 600.
- loans \$50,000 to the State, **16**. 299.
- makes charges against Crofton, **16**. 495.
- nom. for C. of S., **17**. 810, 894; **21**. 389, 390, 704; for Fed. Conv., **20**. 538, 544; **21**. 94, 100; for U. S. senator, **21**. 253, 614.
- on claims com., **22**. 878, 879.
- on com. of assem., **6**. 1222; **8**. 90, 110, 111, 270, 309; **9**. 381, 450, 451, 493, 1198; **12**. 4, 9, 11, 21, 22, 50, 119, 126, 128, 129, 137, 143, 146, 147, 176, 222, 250, 258, 275, 276, 278, 284, 286, 287, 292, 293, 301, 302, 304, 306, 340, 343, 351, 359, 374, 388, 401, 414, 424, 427, 433, 434, 439, 440, 445, 770, 772, 773, 777, 778, 788, 790, 823, 824, 826, 827, 828, 832, 834, 835, 846, 847, 848, 849, 851, 855, 856, 857; **13**. 469, 534, 536, 539, 541, 542, 547, 551, 563, 567, 577, 586, 626, 627, 628, 634, 636, 637, 646, 648, 657, 664, 668, 678, 679, 680, 691, 692, 703, 740, 741, 742, 750, 762, 770, 771, 787, 790, 791, 793, 794, 795, 803, 820, 830, 837, 840, 849, 850, 866, 915, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 928, 930, 935, 940, 941, 943, 958; **16**. 21, 38, 70, 104, 110, 128, 130, 137; **17**. 268, 276, 280, 284, 287, 293, 296, 303, 306, 307, 313, 320, 325, 326, 327, 334, 335, 343, 357, 361, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 378, 386, 387, 401, 636, 637, 644, 658, 659, 660, 666, 674, 676, 716, 717, 721, 726, 727, 738, 739, 741, 746, 755, 757, 797, 812, 819, 821, 823, 826, 829, 837, 843, 844, 850, 851, 852, 857, 861, 870, 884, 895, 896, 900, 903, 905, 908, 915, 916, 917, 929, 935, 936, 938, 944, 946, 948, 953, 958, 961, 969, 970, 971.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xvii-xviii, xxiii, 169, 180, 192, 201, 502, 504, 505, 507, 509, 515, 519, 521, 522, 527, 541, 543, 546, 555, 917, 918, 919, 923, 924, 925, 927, 945, 948, 965, 970, 972, 998.
- on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.
- on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 619, 682, 684.
- on Prov. Council, **10**. xvii, 214, 283, 349, 470.
- opposes claim of Dunbibin, **13**. 462; Williamson, **16**. 613.
- payments to for troops, **10**. 694.
- Penn to on Br. army and public affairs, **10**. 455-456; on opinion held of N. C., **10**. xi-xii; on public affairs, **10**. 448-450; on situation in Cont. Cong., **10**. xvii.
- petition, **19**. 679, 681, 708; referred to com. **13**. 886-887, 898-899, 977, 978, 990-991.
- political methods, **21**. 504.
- powder to, **11**. 321, 327; to be delivered to, **10**. 360.
- receipt to for money, **15**. 552.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 196, 197, 199, 202, 204, 206, 207, 213, 215, 216, 217, 222, 226, 234, 235, 237, 238, 239, 241, 247, 251, 252, 257, 260.
- recommended as J. P., **5**. 592.
- referee on fees, **8**. 521, 535.
- refuses to act as commissioner to sign bills, **14**. 115.
- regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 240.
- report on hiring of iron furnaces, **10**. 608, 686; on trial of as regulator, **8**. 635-636.
- resolution in matter of cost of trial of to be published, **8**. 468.
- resolve in favor of, **17**. 871.
- salt to, **17**. 971, 974; to be delivered to, **10**. 686.
- school trustee, **13**. 809.
- sells horse, **19**. 928.
- sheriff, **6**. 895, 897, 898.
- sketch of, **8**. xxvii-xxx.

- succeeded by Butler, **11**. xix.  
 surety, **9**. 591-592, 593.  
 to Burke on militia service, money  
 and salt, **15**. 640-641; on move-  
 ment of troops, need of arms, etc.,  
**14**. 857-859; on shipping tobacco,  
**15**. 575-576.  
 to control distribution of powder,  
**10**. 683.  
 to furnish salt, **15**. 625; troops, **10**.  
 683.  
 to have Anson folks instructed, **10**.  
 693.  
 to hire iron furnace, **10**. 540.  
 to march against Indians, **11**. 328.  
 to W. Person on loyalists in Orange,  
**10**. 450.  
 to reinforce Rutherford, **11**. 335.  
 to take deed of trust on iron furn-  
 ace, **10**. 648.  
 to visit Va. and confer with S. Com.,  
**10**. 472.  
 trial of ment'd, **11**. 129, 196, 208.  
 troublesome, **11**. 470.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Tryon on Henderson and his  
 charges, **8**. 524-525.  
 visits Rutherford, **11**. 346, 351.  
 Person, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Person, Thos., claims allowed, **22**. 404.  
 Person, Thos., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Person, Thos., pays money, **22**. 476.  
 Person, Thos., road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Person, Thos., (Fayetteville), town  
 coms'r, **24**. 513.  
 Person, Mrs. Thomas, **10**. 450; **14**.  
 859.  
 Person (Persons, Parsons), Wm., a J.  
 P., **4**. 346, 813; **5**. 591; **23**. 993.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 927.  
 colonel, **10**. 205.  
 county coms'r and vestryman, **23**.  
 250.  
 first sheriff of Granville, **8**. xxix.  
 in assembly, **9**. 188, 189, 193, 199,  
 223, 389, 412, 424, 447, 449, 462,  
 473, 474, 478, 498, 520, 525, 546,  
 588, 715, 735, 748, 751, 753, 762,  
 764, 772, 783, 840, 873, 874, 887, 889,  
 898, 902, 949, 951, 1188, 1189.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1049, 1178, 1180,  
 1181; **10**. 165, 166, 172, 500, 502,  
 523.  
 land grant asked, **4**. 708, 759, 1090.  
 lieut. col., **22**. 370.  
 neglects to qualify as col. of militia,  
**22**. 368.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 450, 740, 742,  
 838, 884, 1197.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 504.  
 Person (T.) to on loyalists in  
 Orange, **10**. 450.  
 reports on Granville regt., **22**. 365-7.  
 suit by estate of, **17**. 687, 766.  
 vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 See also Persons.  
 Person, Wm.(?), descendant of (P. M.  
 Wilson) owns Gen. Person's desk,  
**8**. xxviii.  
 Person, Wm., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Person Family, origin, **8**. xxix.  
 Person County, **22**. 100.  
 Baptists in, **5**. 1184.  
 named for T. Person, **8**. xxix.  
 Person Hall, U. N. C., **8**. xxix.  
 Personal actions, bill on, **21**. 758, 907,  
 910, 911, 935.  
 Personal estates, act on descent of,  
**24**. 572-7, 679-71, 902; **25**. 56.  
 Persone (Passoon), Hester, buys land,  
**1**. 563.  
 petition, **1**. 563.  
 Persons. See Person, Persons, etc.  
 Persons, —, attacks Macknight, **10**.  
 250.  
 Persons, Benj., allowance to, **22**. 858.  
 Persons, James, receives clothing, **16**.  
 619.  
 Persons, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Persons, Jos., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Persons, Thomas, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Persons, Wm., county coms'r, **23**. 248.  
 Persons, Wm., receiver, **23**. 271.  
 Persons, Wm., Sr., in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Personton, T. Person buried at, **8**.  
 xxx.  
 Perth, Earl of, **10**. 390; **22**. 515.  
 Peru, plate fleet from, **3**. 11.  
 Pervas, Tiberius, army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Pervers, Wm., in army, **15**. 722.  
 Pervey, Benj., a J. P., **4**. 1252.  
 Peryn, Jo., witnesses agreement, **1**. 92.  
 Pesley's, John, boundary coms'r, **24**.  
 260.  
 Petaway, Micajah, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Peter, Saint, **21**. 522.  
 Peter, slave, **17**. 595.  
 Peter, Capt., **11**. 11, 13.  
 Peter, Richard, takes plunder, **4**. 891-  
 892.  
 Peter, Simon, controls congregations  
 in N. C., **5**. 1157.  
 Peter-Corn, John, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Peterborough, Bishop of, ordains

- Bevis, **4.** 876, 877.  
 Peterborough, **4.** 877.  
 Peters, Mr., **14.** 57.  
 Peters, Mr., **15.** 342.  
 Peters, Mrs., **14.** 804.  
 Peters, Maj., **12.** 523.  
     field officer, **12.** 536.  
 Peters, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Peters, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Peters, Charles, deserter, **13.** 380.  
     in army, **13.** 504.  
 Peters, Christopher, prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Peters, Elisha, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Peters, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1138.  
 Peters, John, caveat against, **6.** 1066.  
     claims allowed, **6.** 210.  
 Peters, John, land grant to, **4.** 332, 708  
     892, 1049, 1250.  
 Peters, Michael, canal coms'r, **25.** 50.  
     C. H. coms'r, **25.** 113.  
     in assembly, **21.** 194, 197, 264, 294,  
     305, 332, 345, 367, 372, 379, 382,  
     388, 411, 433, 871, 873, 927, 930,  
     931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999,  
     1012, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1050, 1055.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 Peters, Richard, on Board of War, **13.**  
     496-497.  
     sec'y. Board of War, **11.** 734, 748.  
     signs order Board of War, **14.** 293.  
     to Burke on horses, **15.** 783.  
     to Caswell on returns of troops and  
     expense of prisoners, **11.** 497; on  
     taking of artillery into continental  
     service, **11.** 530.  
     to Council of Safety on prisoners in  
     N. C., **10.** 726.  
     to Gates on linen, **14.** 501-502; on  
     So. campaign, **14.** 501-502, 517-519.  
 Peters, Mrs. Richard, **14.** 517.  
 Peters, Rev. Richard, **7.** 260.  
 Peters, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Peters, Wm., in militia, **22.** 319.  
 Peters, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 892, 968.  
 Peters, Wm., road coms'r, **23.** 222.  
 Peter's Creek, **4.** xiii, 1237.  
 Peter's Ferry, **5.** 1211.  
 Petersborough, S. C., **10.** 282.  
 Petersburg, Va., **5.** 1161; **9.** 1064, 1069,  
     1248; **10.** 537; **11.** 296, 673, 720;  
     **13.** ix, 79, 151, 152, 167, 172, 180,  
     492; **14.** 487, 496, 499, 510, 511, 524,  
     525, 575, 578, 579, 583, 629, 654,  
     658, 686, 717, 732, 826, 845; **15.** 66,  
     173, 379, facing 380, 382, 383, 418,  
     601, 701; **16.** 236, 693; **17.** 63, 469,  
     987, 1020, 1022, 1026, 1029, 1036;  
     **18.** 505, 621, 672; **20.** 626, 627,  
     734; **21.** 485, 517; **22.** 1012, 1032;  
     **24.** 878.  
     and post route, **16.** 736.  
     British at, **15.** 449, 458, 550; **16.** vi,  
     viii; **17.** ix; **22.** 547; British  
     leave, **15.** 545; to seize, **15.** iii,  
     283, 284, 291.  
     Cornwallis near, **15.** 495.  
     flints at, **15.** 464.  
     N. C. troops rendezvous at, **13.** 414,  
     416; sent to, **24.** 156, 157.  
     supplies sent from, **14.** 409.  
     Tarleton leaves, **15.** 527.  
     to be seized by Br., **15.** 308.  
 Peterson, Hans, settles in N. C., **5.**  
     1147.  
 Peterson, —, law suit, **2.** 94.  
 Peterson, —, negro, **12.** 360.  
 Peterson, Mr., **2.** 6.  
 Peterson, Capt., laws sent to Eng. by,  
     **5.** 24.  
 Peterson, Gen. (Paterson?), **14.** 375.  
 Peterson, Widow, to surrender stand-  
     ards, **2.** 150.  
 Peterson, An, estate sold, **1.** 525.  
 Peterson, Ann, gift to, **1.** 494.  
 Peterson, Anna, act for provision for,  
     **23.** 92-93, 333-334; **25.** 161, 176-8.  
     provision to be made for, **3.** 189.  
 Peterson, Christian, in militia, **22.** 419.  
     pay to, **22.** 490.  
 Peterson, Christian, takes oath, **22.**  
     170.  
 Peterson, Chryston, petitions, **19.** 932.  
 Peterson, H., Baptist minister, **5.** 1191.  
 Peterson, Jacob, executors of, **1.** 562.  
 Peterson, Jacob, gives power of att'y,  
     **1.** 485.  
     law suit, **1.** 482.  
     patents land, **2.** 139.  
     will of, **1.** 494.  
 Peterson, James, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Peterson, James, petition on separa-  
     tion, **22.** 705-13.  
 Peterson, Job, owes state, **21.** 1076.  
 Peterson, Johanna, act for authority  
     to sell lands, **23.** 92-93, 333-334;  
     **25.** 161, 176-8.  
     given power to sell land, **3.** 189.  
 Peterson, John, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3.  
 Peterson, John, land grant to, **4.** 890.  
 Peterson, John, money from, **21.** 1064.  
 Peterson, John, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Peterson, Mare, gift of, **1.** 494.  
 Peterson, Mary, executrix, **1.** 494  
     proves power of att'y, **1.** 485.



- witness, **1.** 431.
- Peterson, Mary**, numerous husbands of, **2.** 139.
- Peterson (Petterson), Thos.**, act on lands of, **23.** 92-93, 333-334; **25.** 161, 175-6.
- appraiser, **2.** 56.
- asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838.
- churchwarden, **1.** 829-831, 833.
- confers on Tuscarora war, **2.** 15, 16.
- death, **2.** 150, 151.
- factor, law suit, **2.** 91.
- gives land for town and dead, **25.** 168.
- guns to be restored to, **2.** 34.
- in council, **1.** 851, 855, 864, 867.
- land to be sold, **3.** 189.
- law suits, **2.** 87.
- theft from estate, **1.** 650.
- to examine Moseley's accounts, **1.** 830, 833.
- to keep standard of weights and measures, **2.** 12.
- to make rent roll, **2.** 35.
- to sue Moseley, **2.** 12.
- vestryman, **2.** 12, 118.
- Petete, John**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Pethosell, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1139.
- Pethrow, Alx.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.
- Pethypool, John**, takes oath, **22.** 178.
- Petigrew, Ance**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Petit, Charles**, rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Petit, Fran.**, quit rents of, **22.** 257.
- Petit, George**, land grant to, **4.** 595.
- Petit, Gideon**, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Petit, Henry, Sr.**, pensioner, **22.** 80.
- Petit, Rene**, petition considered, **1.** 242.
- Petitguarms**, French privateer from, **1.** 797.
- Petition**, resolution on right of, **8.** 122; of Md. on right of, **8.** 158.
- right of claimed, **9.** 1185.
- Petition of Right**, in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- Petitions**, com. and reports on in Prov. Cong., **10.** 180, 181-182.
- from N. C., **19.** 758, 759-760.
- indictments for, **2.** 614.
- repeal of act on desired, **8.** xvii.
- Petitions and memorials**, com. and reports on, **18.** 14-15, 16, 17, 23, 28, 29, 32, 45, 47, 47, 52, 55, 58, 60, 61, 66, 69, 75, 76, 83, 84, 87, 90, 91, 94, 98, 100, 101, 104, 106, 107, 110, 111, 116, 122, 124, 126-127, 133, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 172, 173, 174, 175, 182, 188, 201, 202, 203, 207, 211, 224, 242, 245, 246, 254, 256, 268, 264, 278, 287, 290, 291, 301, 308, 316, 320, 323, 324, 328, 329, 330, 333, 334, 349, 351, 357, 364, 366, 392, 395, 413, 439, 454, 457; **20.** 133, 137, 191, 232, 314, 315, 326.
- Petit's Point**, **2.** 356.
- Petiver, John.** See **Pettiver, John.**
- Petiver, John**, change of survey asked, **5.** 813-814.
- patent altered, **6.** 77.
- surety, **6.** 772.
- Petri (Pch.) Cunai de Republica Hebraeorum**, **2.** 584.
- Petry, Jean Baptiste**, **17.** 439.
- Caswell to on Martinico debt and answer, **17.** 498-499, 502, 507; **18.** 740-741, 747, 748-750, 771.
- enters judgment against Martin, **18.** 626, 693-695, 748-750.
- letter ment'd, **17.** 274, 275.
- on Martinique debt, **21.** 445.
- to Caswell on French consul, **17.** 479-480; on Martinico debt, **18.** 688-9, 771.
- Pettaway, Micajah**, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Petteford, Lanance**, in militia, **22.** 162.
- Petteford, Philemon**, in militia, **22.** 162.
- Petteford, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 239.
- Pettepool, John**, in militia, **22.** 163.
- Pettepool, Sith**, in militia, **22.** 163.
- Petter, Alex**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Pettet, John**, in militia, **22.** 494.
- Pettet, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 494.
- Petteway, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1139.
- Pettifer, Ann**, sentenced for murder, **3.** 427-428.
- Pettifer, John**, land lapses, **2.** 679, 683.
- murdered, **3.** 427-428.
- Pettiford, Drury**, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Pettiford, Elias**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Pettiford, Geo.**, in militia, **22.** 376.
- Pettiford, Geo.**, pensioner, **22.** 80.
- Pettiford, Lawrance**, in militia, **22.** 380.
- Pettiford, Lawrance**, petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.
- Pettiford, Philip**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Pettiford, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Pettiford, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Pettigrew, Mr.**, **9.** 1070.
- Pettigrew, Anee**, petitions, **19.** 935.

Pettigrew, Rev. Charles, **10**. 237.  
 invited to perform thanksgiving service, **12**. 149.  
 not paid for thanksgiving sermon, **12**. 155, 158-159, 321, 322.  
 to S. P. G. on his work, **10**. 496.  
 Pettigrew, Wm., petitions, **19**. 935.  
 Pettijohn, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pettijohn, John, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pettijohn, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Pettis, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Pettis, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Pettishore, **22**. 292.  
 Pettit, Mr., **10**. 423.  
 Pettit, Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591;  
**18**. 488, 528, 548, 552, 640, 641,  
 671, 709, 726, 754.  
 Pettit, Ann, to bring suit, **10**. 499.  
 Pettit, Gideon, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Pettitt, Francis, juror, **1**. 608.  
 proves debt, **1**. 608.  
 Pettiver (Pettivour, Petiver), John,  
 bond to, **1**. 617.  
 buys land, **1**. 617.  
 council held at house of, **2**. 249-50.  
 holds estate of Gray, **1**. 618.  
 juror, **2**. 435, 439, 440, 442, 463, 473,  
 592, 593, 686, 704; **25**. 186.  
 justice of general court, **2**. 80-106,  
 148.  
 land lapses, **2**. 355, 356, 461; recover-  
 ed, **2**. 391.  
 law suit, **1**. 580; **2**. 81, 99.  
 petition, **2**. 534.  
 pigs mismarked, **2**. 262-263.  
 power of attorney to, **2**. 81.  
 sells land, **2**. 87.  
 surety, **2**. 444, 445.  
 to divide estate, **1**. 871.  
 witness, **2**. 148.  
 Pettoway, Joseph, trial, **10**. 5, 8, 9.  
 Petty, Ambrose, exempted, **7**. 68.  
 Petty, Jas., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Petty, Jas., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Petty, John, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Petty, Thos., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Petty, Titus, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Petty, Wm., act for town on lands of,  
**24**. 882-3.  
 bill for town on lands of, **18**. 27, 44,  
 67, 255, 259, 268, 276-277, 291.  
 Petty, Wm., Baptist minister, **5**. 1188.  
 Petty Creek, **24**. 529.  
 Petty Shore, **2**. 264.  
 quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.

Pettygrove, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Pettyjohn, Thos., in army, **15**. 724.  
 Petyjohn, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Peva, Conrad, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Peveridge, on the Catechism, **2**. 120.  
 Pevice, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Pevier, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Pevy, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Pew. See Pou, Pugh.  
 Pew, Arthur, army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Pew, David, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Pew, Jesse, whips Lea, **8**. 26.  
 Pew, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Peyland, Thos., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Peyner, Pete, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Peyner, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Peyner, Wm., court house on lands of,  
**23**. 102.  
 Peyre, Charles, prisoner, **14**. 747.  
 Peyre, John, prisoner, **14**. 747.  
 Peyrinnant, Francis, **21**. 632, 675.  
 Peyton, Mr., to correct error in sur-  
 vey, **4**. 354.  
 Peyton (Payton), Benj., a J. P., **3**.  
 252, 537; **4**. 346.  
 agrees not to attend assembly, **4**.  
 1192, 1193, 1202.  
 binds out free negroes, **3**. 556-557,  
 585.  
 claims, **4**. 149, 808.  
 coms'r of fortifications, **23**. 293.  
 dead, **4**. 995, 1010, 1036.  
 executors ask land grant, **4**. 963,  
 969.  
 exchanges bonds, **3**. 596.  
 helps to defeat impeachment of  
 Smith, **4**. 500, 1207-8.  
 in assembly, **4**. 359, 365, 372, 373,  
 380, 391, 414, 475, 483, 493, 501, 512,  
 539, 541, 542, 543, 550, 561, 653,  
 723, 725, 737, 741, 770, 773, 776, 779,  
 783, 786, 787, 818, 830, 855, 857, 901.  
 inspector of elections, **4**. 652.  
 land grant asked, **4**. 64, 707; grant  
 to, **4**. 64, 761.  
 marshal of Bath Co., **3**. 289.  
 on com. of assembly, **4**. 233, 384, 555,  
 559, 722, 723, 773, 823, 864, 900.  
 petitions, **2**. 602, 654, 660.  
 powder receiver, **4**. 374, 403.  
 resurvey to, **4**. 591.  
 rights proved, **4**. 706.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 seizes public records, **3**. 557-558, 584,  
 591, 594, 596.  
 surety, **2**. 600.  
 town coms'r, **23**. 239.

- Peyton, Benj., on com. of claims and claims allowed, **22**. 400, 401.
- Peyton, Benj., Jr., **4**. 969.
- Peyton (Payton), Elenor, land grant asked, **4**. 963.
- Peyton, Elizabeth, disputes land title, **4**. 1036.
- Peyton, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 799.
- Peyton (Payton), Robert, a J. P., **2**. 526, 570; **3**. 244, 537.  
binds out free negroes, **3**. 556-557, 585.  
land grant asked, **4**. 963, 969-970;  
grant to, **4**. 1036.  
petition, **2**. 611.
- Peyton, Robert, Sr., land to be resurveyed, **4**. 65.  
surety, **3**. 596.
- Peyton (Payton), Sarah, land given to, **4**. 969.
- Peyton (Payton), Wm., coms'r on road, **23**. 222.  
complaint against as a J. P. and suspended, **4**. 1252.  
land grant to, **4**. 711.  
rights proved, **4**. 706.
- Peyton, Wm., in militia, **22**. 310.
- Peyton, Wm., juror, **8**. 509.
- Peyton, Wm., pensioned, **9**. 130, 200, 213, 214, 220.
- Peytonsborg (Pa. or Va.), **13**. 460.
- Peytonsborg, Pa., N. C. troops rendezvous at, **13**. 414.
- Peytonsborg (Va.), **15**. 714.
- Peytonsborg, Va., **13**. ix, 151, 163, 190, 675.  
troops to rendezvous at, **24**. 156, 157.
- Pfeif, Frederick, exempted, **9**. 451.
- Pfeif, Jacob, settles in N. C., **5**. 1147.
- Pfifer. See Phifer.
- Phalanx, the, **11**. 803.
- Pharas, Abim., army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Pharis, John, **25**. 38.
- Pharis, Sam'l., pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Pharo, Nathaniel, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Phepe, negro, imported, **1**. 650.
- Phelp, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 759.
- Phelphs, Sam'l., vestryman, **23**. 7.
- Phelps. See Philips, Phillips, Philps, Phipps, Philups.
- Phelps, Aventon, allowance to, **22**. 821.
- Phelps (Phelpes), Botholo, assigns to Stamp, **2**. 105.  
juror, **2**. 80, 116.  
law suits, **2**. 81, 83-84, 110.
- sells land, **1**. 606-7; **2**. 111.
- Phelps, Benj., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Phelps, Culbert, juror, **25**. 186.
- Phelps, Cuthbert, administration on estate of, **1**. 611.  
juror, **4**. 525.
- Phelps, Cuthbert, juror, **4**. 525.
- Phelps, David, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Phelps, Edward, agrees not to attend assembly, **4**. 1192.  
in assembly, **4**. 720, 815, 1190.  
land grant to, **4**. 589.
- Phelps, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Phelps, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Phelps, Elizabeth, gives power of attorney, **1**. 606-7.
- Phelps, Frances, administrator, **1**. 611.
- Phelps, Jacob, allowed to ply between Brunswick and Wilmington, **10**. 393.
- Phelps, James, army pay, **17**. 239.  
army rank, **13**. 516; **16**. 1136.
- Phelps, Jas., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Phelps, James, land grant asked, **4**. 627.
- Phelps, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Phelps, James, Jr., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Phelps, John, claims, **4**. 149.
- Phelps, Jonathan, **23**. 411.  
act for town on lands of, **23**. 484, 752, 892-3; **25**. 367-9, 477-8.  
appraiser and divider, **2**. 550.  
bill for town on lands of, **5**. 1005, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1011.
- Phelps (Philip), Jonathan, petition, **18**. 29, 61,\* 258, 261, 288-289, 300; **20**. 150, 153, 183, 332, 357, 362.
- Phelps, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Phelps, Joshua, juror, **4**. 525.
- Phelps, Kedar, army pay, **17**. 238.  
army rank, **13**. 506; **16**. 1137.
- Phelps, Moses, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Phelps, Noah, army pay, **17**. 240.
- Phelps, Richard, **8**. 166.
- Phelps, Samuel, a J. P., **2**. 526.  
appears in court, **2**. 654, 660.  
gets patent for land, **2**. 353.  
in assem., **2**. 575, 608, 623.  
juror, **2**. 358, 364, 552, 585, 596.  
law suit, **2**. 603.  
messenger to council, **2**. 610.  
surety, **2**. 371.  
vestryman, **2**. 208.  
witness, **2**. 646.
- Phelps, Samuel, appraiser, **1**. 652.  
packer, **1**. 653, 656.  
road overseer, **1**. 613, 653.



to keep toll books, **1.** 653, 656.  
witness, **1.** 655.  
Phelps, Saml., in assembly, **25.** 159.  
Phelps, Sam., juror, **25.** 186.  
Phelps, Sam, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
Phelps, Solomon, act for land to, **25.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 573.  
Phelps, Walter, juror, **4.** 517.  
Phelps, Wm., army pay, **17.** 239.  
Phelps, Wm., cited before assem., **18.** 18, 252.  
Phelps, Wm., Sr., army pay, **17.** 240.  
Phelp's (Philips's) Point, act for ferry, **23.** 419, 475, 594; **25.** 311-12, 348, 369, 479-80.  
bill for ferry at, **5.** 271, 272, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 295, 296, 297, 300-301, 310, 834, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 853, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6.** 852, 854, 855, 856, 861, 891, 917, 920, 921, 924, 928-929, 939; for town at, **4.** 829; **5.** 1005, 1006, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1011.  
Phelpson, —, case with Cook, **3.** 227.  
Phenney, Gov., attends N. C. council, **3.** 477.  
Phenny, Mr., in council, **3.** 517.  
Pherson, Mr., commands the Arbuthnot, **15.** 157.  
Phifer. See Pfifer, Fifer.  
Phifer, —, accounts of considered, **5.** 971.  
Phifer, Mr., on com. of assembly, **15.** 219.  
Phifer, Capt., **8.** 623.  
Phifer, Capt., **14.** 655.  
Phifer (Fifer), Capt., supplies to, **22.** 750.  
Phifer, Major, **8.** 739, 747.  
Phifer, Caleb, in assembly, **12.** 816, 872, 879; **13.** 785, 812, 813, 823, 919, 925, 966, 975, 980, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 2, 33, 49, 52, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17.** 282, 293, 294, 305, 355, 359, 365, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425, 715, 878, 916, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **18.** 227, 228, 257, 263, 275, 295, 298, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 370, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471, 807, 808; **19.** 18, 21, 22, 32, 34, 61, 89, 139, 194, 205, 208, 234, 235, 249, 286, 295, 321, 325, 334, 335, 354, 359, 377, 379, 380, 384, 386, 388, 389, 391, 396, 397, 398,

444, 508, 509, 511, 512, 550, 557, 589, 603, 608, 613, 614, 622, 643, 650, 667, 671, 675, 676, 688, 714, 733, 773, 776, 794, 801, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835; **20.** 102, 120, 121, 122, 124, 134, 145, 147, 167, 171, 172, 173, 179, 203, 214, 229, 233, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288, 313, 331, 350, 351, 356, 386, 394, 428, 479, 500, 521, 532, 561; **21.** 2, 3, 6, 35, 47, 52, 60, 61, 66, 68, 71, 73, 74, 77, 84, 109, 115, 121, 127, 130, 133, 154, 160, 166, 179, 189, 194, 196, 198, 204, 207, 208, 216, 234, 236, 237, 264, 274, 288, 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 372, 379, 383, 387, 388, 393, 398, 399, 402, 411, 432.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 8, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 46, 49.  
nom. for C. of S., **21.** 778, 806, 935, 976.  
on com. of assem., **13.** 740, 770, 790, 791, 832, 921, 935, 965; **16.** 38, 46, 47, 59, 60, 91, 130; **17.** 291, 321, 402, 403, 637, 655, 721, 727, 736, 755, 799, 811, 819, 823, 833, 886, 894, 903, 908, 923; **18.** 9, 28, 30, 33, 37, 58, 78, 101, 102, 151, 237, 239, 258, 262, 263, 267, 292, 309, 329, 334, 371.  
petition on Martinique debt, **21.** 252.  
school trustee, **24.** 690.  
Phifer (Pfifer), John, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9.** 1263-1265.  
dead, **10.** 949.  
Harnett to on recruiting troops, **11.** 286.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 172, 500, 502, 523, 914.  
instructions to as delegate to Prov. Cong., **10.** 870a-870f.  
lieut. col., **10.** 355, 931.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 507, 555.  
petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
petition on rent, **9.** 46-7.  
to buy horses, **10.** 535.  
to recruit troops, **10.** 474.  
takes powder, **10.** 356.  
Phifer, John, major and lieut. col., **10.** 206, 531; **15.** 178.  
Phifer (Fifer, Pfifer), Martin, **22.** 94.  
a J. P., **6.** 799; **23.** 994.

- allowance to, **22.** 819, 820, 837; as iron works com., **10.** 973.  
 at council of war, **7.** 842.  
 captain, **10.** 519.  
 claims allowed for money lost, **9.** 859, 921, 922, 924.  
 commissary for Indians, **5.** 835, 853, 854.  
 in assembly, **6.** 1148, 1151, 1266; **7.** 64, 343, 354, 378, 379, 380, 385, 394, 560, 583, 627, 903, 904, 911, 918, 929, 932, 942, 943, 944, 954, 955, 963, 975; **9.** 384, 426, 448, 461, 462, 500, 501, 549, 588; **19.** 372, 374.  
 light horse of to be furnished, **11.** 747-8.  
 on com. of assembly, **9.** 381, 451; **12.** 4, 11.  
 pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 report on hiring of iron furnaces, **10.** 608.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 754.  
 to hire iron furnace, **10.** 540.  
 to take deed of trust on iron furnace, **10.** 648.  
 See also Fifer.
- Phifer, Martin, Jr., coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 701.
- Phifer's (Phyfer's, Phipher's), **14.** 661, 662, 674, 676, 677, 678, 782; **15.** 83, 89, 99, 539.
- Phifer's (Phyfer's) Mill, **15.** 89.
- Philadelphia, **2.** 604; **5.** xiii, xxviii, xxix, 134, 252, 428, 430, 433, 434, 646, 743, 753, 754, 755, 761, 763, 786, 809, 830, 832, 845, 927, 1158, 1161, 1196, 1218, 1219, 1223; **6.** xxi, 212, 229, 317, 1313; **7.** vii, 149, 168, 175, 176, 199, 260, 265, 431, 459; **8.** xxiii, xxv, 604, 733, 740; **9.** xxx, xxxii, xxxiii, 34, 1016, 1066, 1068, 1069, 1156, 1165, 1210, 1217, 1231, 1233, 1246, 1247, 1279; **10.** xi, xiv, xxvii, xxviii, xxx, xxxii, xxxiii, xxxv, xxxvii, 14, 23, 84, 85, 153, 225, 228, 288, 314, 373, 415, 448, 471, 485, 502, 511, 542, 627, 631, 649, 680, 726, 727, 728, 732, 741, 756, 757, 790, 801, 806, 807, 820, 827, 849, 851, 854, 857, 870, 871, 888, 890, 891, 898, 902, 903, 904, 908, 909, 923, 925, 936, 948, 972, 984, 1027, 1035; **11.** 272, 287, 288, 295, 300, 345, 466, 486, 493, 496, 503, 518, 543, 583, 603, 613, 620, 625, 640, 649, 650, 655, 658, 659, 660, 668, 681, 693, 714, 729, 733, 748, 780, 781, 782, 785, 786, 797, 798, 802, 809, 815, 819, 820, 821, 826, 831, 836; **12.** 456, 480, 482, 483, 494, 697; **13.** iii, ix, 4, 130, 131, 137, 138, 196, 199, 200, 201, 203, 207, 211, 214, 218, 224, 234, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 246, 247, 249, 257, 262, 263, 264, 270, 272, 273, 279, 280, 286, 299, 300, 304, 328, 346, 347, 355, 368, 374, 381, 382, 401, 463, 470, 483, 494, 496, 497; **14.** vii, viii, 4, 9, 10, 15, 16, 17, 22, 37, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 57, 63, 67, 68, 70, 71, 76, 80, 81, 83, 85, 88, 89, 93, 97, 101, 112, 119, 148, 152, 153, 154, 158, 178, 187, 189, 190, 192, 194, 197, 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 219, 220, 222, 226, 228, 230, 232, 233, 238, 252, 253, 254, 256, 257, 260, 274, 285, 289, 290, 295, 307, 308, 334, 347, 405, 457, 472, 496, 517, 526, 528, 538, 551, 556, 561, 562, 565, 567, 579, 589, 590, 591, 596, 597, 601, 606, 610, 628, 630, 632, 633, 634, 645, 650, 657, 699, 701, 705, 707, 708, 711, 721, 797, 804, 808, 815, 840, 853, 863; **15.** 3, 32, 41, 42, 56, 66, 75, 88, 113, 129, 154, 180, 181, 186, 195, 214, 231, 312, 318, 323, 328, 334, 335, 350, 351, 356, 358, 359, 361, 367, 375, 387, 405, 408, 415, 416, 454, 491, 552, 581, 588, 589, 622, 643, 645, 661, 662, 680, 696, 701, 703, 707, 729, 738, 744, 745, 764, 765, 767; **16.** 156, 220, 258, 271, 303, 306, 326, 330, 334, 338, 343, 356, 361, 385, 388, 398, 406, 410, 411, 414, 426, 434, 446, 447, 450, 455, 459, 466, 478, 536, 630, 647, 704, 726, 731, 736, 737, 744, 747, 748, 753, 765, 787, 809, 813, 823, 826, 834, 836, 852, 853, 854, 860, 863, 868, 870, 887, 905, 918, 928, 937, 939, 942, 977, 979, 996, 1197; **17.** 10, 15, 16, 21, 32, 71, 72, 76, 87, 90, 93, 112, 113, 117, 123, 124, 133, 159, 161, 175, 262, 439, 451, 473, 475, 478, 480, 488, 499, 501, 502, 507, 596, 600, 894, 1039, 1051, 1052; **18.** iii, 460, 462, 464, 465, 470, 472, 476, 502, 505, 512, 567, 568, 576, 579, 596, 603, 620, 623, 624, 630, 632, 634, 635, 636, 637, 646, 647, 648, 689, 739, 741, 744, 747, 761, 768, 773, 788, 789, 792; **19.** 100,

- 458, 465, 467, 646, 657, 662, 680, 708, 804, 874, 881, 882, 906, 949, 950, 964, 998; **20.** iii, vi, 196, 370, 488, 600, 601, 602, 606, 607, 611, 615, 627, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 644, 666, 667, 673, 681, 683, 684, 686, 693, 701, 705, 706, 710, 723, 725, 733, 734, 735, 736, 738, 739, 753, 761, 763, 764, 765, 766, 777; **21.** 68, 148, 202, 461, 473, 522, 554, 576, 989; **22.** 11, 23, 42, 47, 153, 400, 514, 515, 517, 528, 534, 551, 553, 616, 622, 631, 684, 766, 769, 787, 799, 811, 901, 968, 969, 972, 973, 975, 976, 977, 980, 982, 984, 985, 986, 987; **24.** 407.
- and federal capital, **16.** 909.
- arms in, **17.** 104.
- at mercy of Howe, **11.** 636, 639.
- blankets to come from, **11.** 331.
- Br. capture, **22.** 971, 972, 973; propose to abandon, **13.** 157-8.
- city militia desert, **10.** 817.
- cont. army in, **11.** 756.
- C. C. held in, **9.** 1064, 1071, 1083, 1087, 1090, 1100, 1108, 1114, 1126, 1177, 1180, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1187, 1195, 1199, 1202, 1203, 1205, 1214, 1225, 1239, 1240, 1255; **10.** vii, 20, 48, 49, 61, 64, 66, 83, 84, 144, 148, 170, 171, 183, 189, 229, 232, 233, 244, 245, 257, 268, 270, 274, 355, 370, 390, 415, 445, 448, 455, 457, 474, 482, 494, 503, 553, 604, 616, 655, 681, 684, 696, 755, 756, 978; **11.** 290, 337, 379, 385, 417, 437, 442, 443, 460, 463, 469, 471, 476, 501, 507, 511, 514, 516, 529, 549, 558, 562, 569, 585, 590, 592, 604, 631, 636, 713, 736, 741, 751, 762, 806; **12.** 66.
- conference on French War in, **5.** 750-752.
- description of, **9.** 1067.
- Dobbs attends congress at, **6.** 2.
- evacuated, **13.** 456.
- flour from for French War, **5.** 372.
- French ship arrives at with arms and ammunition, **11.** 434.
- Germans in, **8.** 729.
- Howe gets ship up to, **11.** 814.
- immigrants enter at, **8.** 728.
- in hands of British, **11.** 641.
- lack of food in, **11.** 802.
- lists of toasts drunk in, **9.** 1067.
- live stock driven to, **5.** xlvi; **6.** 1030.
- merchants of on opening of ports, **16.** 883-884.
- militia to be sent to N. Y., **10.** 448.
- mutiny in, **16.** 852-5, 884, 895; **17.** 21.
- no pay to Dobbs for trip to congress at, **6.** 281.
- N. C. prisoners in, **10.** 888, 890.
- papers of quoted on action of Tryon at Alamance, **8.** 642.
- patriotism in, **9.** 1280.
- powder sent to from Ga., **11.** 271.
- prisoners ordered to, **11.** 293-5, 480, 483; **12.** 80-81, 95; **22.** 969.
- proposed as place for General Congress, **9.** 1033, 1036, 1043, 1046, 1048, 1057, 1061.
- road to from the Yadkin, **4.** xxi.
- Suther teaches in, **8.** 739.
- threatened by British, **11.** 383, 385, 462, 549, 559, 569-570, 574, 594; **13.** 76; **17.** 1022.
- trade with, **5.** xliii; **6.** 969.
- troops in, **9.** 1246-1247.
- vice admiralty ct. for, **11.** 217, 218.
- visits to forbidden, **12.** 479.
- Washington sends supplies into, **15.** 404.
- wheat high in, **9.** 327.
- Philadelphia Association, sends out Gano, **5.** 1165.
- Philadelphia Convention of 1787, act to appoint delegates to, **24.** 791.
- Philadelphia Co., Pa., Germans in, **8.** 729.
- Philadelphia Hospital, **14.** 294.
- Philadelphia Light Dragoons, **22.** 966.
- Philadelphia Synod, **5.** 1213, 1214, 1215, 1220, 1222, 1224, 1225, 1226; **7.** 815, 858, 859.
- address of to Presbyterians of N. C. on American liberty, **10.** 222-228.
- disavows Craighead and his pamphlet, **5.** 1222.
- letter of laid before Prov. Cong., **10.** 188.
- memorial from, **5.** 1214.
- petition from against support of clergy, **8.** 504.
- sends missionaries to N. C., **5.** 1199, 1203.
- Philanthropos, on stamp act, **7.** 168a-168b.
- Philip II (and Mary), Statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 322.
- Philip, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1132.
- Philip, Thos., juror, **25.** 190.
- Philip, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1140.



- Philipeaux Isle, and U. S. boundary, **16.** 750; **17.** 6.
- Philips. See Phelps, Phillips, Philps, Phipps, Philups.
- Philips, Mr., delivers tobacco, **22.** 809.
- Philips, Col., tory, **22.** 198, 229.
- Philips, Aaron, army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Philips, Abraham, boundary coms'r, **24.** 745.
- Philips, Andw., army rank, **16.** 1133.
- Philips, Benj., takes illegal fees, **7.** 777, 780, 781.
- Philips, Bush, army rank, **16.** 1134.
- Philips, Daniel, deputy marshal, **1.** 425.
- Philips, David, army rank, **16.** 1133.
- Philips, David, army rank, **16.** 1139.
- Philips, David, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.
- Philips, Edward, a J. P., **4.** 346.
- Philips, Henry, army pay, **17.** 241. army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Philips, Henry, land grants to, **4.** 891.
- Philips, James, army pay, **17.** 240.
- Philips, James, cited before assembly, **16.** 97-98, 101.
- Philips, James, sheriff, **21.** 1072.
- Philips, Jas., in militia, **22.** 310. army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Philips, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Philips, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Philips, John, asks relief on land grant, **4.** 960. land grant asked, **4.** 962-963; grants to, **4.** 968, 1049.
- Philips, Jno., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Philips, John, land grant to, **4.** 1049.
- Philips, Sir John, makes contract with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1.** 986-990.
- Philips, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1133.
- Philips, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Philips, Joseph, captain, **10.** 518, 520.
- Philips, Jos., exempted, **9.** 145.
- Philips, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Philips, Lovin, army rank, **16.** 1138. pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Philips, Mark, land grant to, **4.** 332, 714, 1035. rights proved, **4.** 759.
- Philips, Michl., army rank, **16.** 1132.
- Philips, Moses, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Philips, Richard, army pay, **17.** 238. army rank, **16.** 1133.
- Philips, Robt., in militia, **22.** 165.
- Philips, Robert, witness, **10.** 931.
- Philips, Robert, witness, **10.** 957.
- Philips, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 240.
- Philips, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Philips, Thos., attached, **1.** 405.
- Philips, Thomas, militiaman, **9.** 344, 689.
- Philips, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 889, 951, 1243.
- Philips, Wm., army pay, **17.** 240. army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Philips, Zacha., army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Philips, Zacha., army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Philip's Line, **25.** 111.
- Philips Ordinary, **15.** 699.
- Phillips. See Phelps, Philips, Philps, Phipps, Philups.
- Phillips, —, **21.** 270, 271.
- Phillips, Capt., dead, **15.** 757. gets recruiting money, **11.** 476, 485, 557. roster of co., **16.** 1012, 1027, 1050, 1056, 1074, 1089, 1096, 1102, 1124, 1133, 1144, 1154-5, 1169, 1182.
- Phillips (Philips), Maj. Gen. (Br.), **17.** 1013. arrives in Va., **15.** 435. at Petersburg, **15.** 458. Clinton to on So. campaign, **17.** 1020-1023, 1026. commands Br. in Va., **17.** ix, 82, 994. Cornwallis to on his movement north, **17.** ix, 1019-20. dead, **17.** 1029. junction with Cornwallis to be prevented, **15.** 465. opposed by LaFayette, **15.** 454-455. sent to Va., **16.** viii; **17.** 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1024, 1025, 1035, 1036, 1037. to Clinton on Guilford C. H., **17.** 1010.
- Phillips, Widow, marries Hall, **1.** 226.
- Phillips, Abraham, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 26, 27, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35.
- Phillips, Abram, in assem., **21.** 2, 3, 6, 52, 66, 68, 74, 109, 121, 130, 154, 168, 179, 190, 194, 195, 234, 264, 288, 305, 344, 346, 354, 358, 367, 372, 379, 382, 411, 432, 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 977, 999, 1003, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055. in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.
- Phillips, Adam, pensioner, **22.** 79.
- Phillips, Andrew, in army, **15.** 730.
- Phillips, Benjamin, fined, **9.** 651.
- Phillips, Ben, in militia, **22.** 349.
- Phillips (Phillips), Daniel, juror, **1.** 589, 590.

- law suit, **1.** 593-4.  
 proves letter of att'y, **1.** 566.  
 receives power of att'y, **1.** 583.  
**Phillips, Dan'l**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Phillips, David**, petitions for extension  
 of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
**Phillips, Ethelred(-dred)**, accounts as  
 tobacco buyer, **21.** 96-97.  
 allowance to, **19.** 517.  
 in assembly, **16.** 3, 49, 127, 165, 167;  
**17.** 269, 293, 297, 304, 354, 359,  
 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394,  
 395, 406, 425; **18.** 226, 228, 257,  
 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345,  
 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389,  
 412, 440, 445, 469, 470, 471; **19.**  
 395, 517, 528; **20.** 7, 21, 23, 102,  
 479; **21.** 193, 195, 233, 264, 288,  
 294, 305, 332, 344, 345, 354, 358,  
 372, 382, 402, 411, 431, 729, 731,  
 732, 748, 757, 780, 781, 801, 815,  
 831, 839, 845, 846, 852, 853, 854,  
 860, 862, 867, 868, 886, 896, 1003,  
 1027; on com. of assem., **17.** 280,  
 288, 353, 385, 402, 403; **18.** 30, 37,  
 58, 102, 263, 267, 282, 292, 334.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 nom. major, **19.** 141, 145, 256.  
 surveys Tarboro, **24.** 853.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1073.  
 to Johnston on tobacco and answer,  
**21.** 467, 476, 515-516, 521, 533, 548,  
 559-560, 566.  
 tobacco coms'r, **18.** 189, 420, 451,  
 459; **20.** 281, 289, 453, 482; **21.**  
 510, 692, 723, 724.  
**Phillips, George**, in army, **13.** 524.  
**Phillips, George**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Phillips, George**, settler, **1.** 76.  
**Phillips, Henry**, visited by Edmund-  
 son, **1.** xviii, 215-216.  
**Phillips, Irby**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Phillips, Isabelle**, land grant to, **4.**  
 767.  
**Phillips, James**, cited before assem.,  
**19.** 62.  
 in assembly, **17.** 877, 878, 947, 948,  
 953, 963; **19.** 383, 392, 400, 401,  
 413, 451, 741.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 28, 29,  
 32.  
 lt. col., **20.** 272, 460.  
 nom. for collector, **19.** 625, 633.  
**Phillips, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 310.  
**Phillips, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 373.  
**Phillips, James**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Phillips, Jeremiah**, pay to, **22.** 457.  
**Phillips, John**, **4.** 618.  
**Phillips, John**, case of, **2.** 602.  
 tried for theft, **2.** 591-592.  
**Phillips, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Phillips, John**, in militia, **22.** 416.  
**Phillips, John**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Phillips, John**, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
**Phillips, John Lot**, **11.** 268.  
**Phillips, Joseph**, building coms'r, **23.**  
 973.  
**Phillips, Joseph**, in army, **13.** 519.  
**Phillips, Joseph**, juror, **4.** 524.  
**Phillips, Joseph**, on Surry S. C., **10.**  
 251, 255.  
**Phillips (Philips), Mann**, cited before  
 assem., and testimony, **18.** 18, 108,  
 109, 252, 308, 335.  
 convicted of fraud, **20.** 630.  
 money to for support, **22.** 955.  
 paroled, **22.** 922.  
 petition, **20.** 667.  
 prisoner of war, **22.** 923.  
 put in close confinement, **18.** 76,  
 307.  
 signs oath as member of Council of  
 State, **11.** 363-365.  
**Phillips, Mark**, a J. P., **5.** 654.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 222.  
 vestryman, **23.** 343.  
**Phillips, Mason**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Phillips, Michael**, in army, **15.** 732.  
**Phillips, N.**, payment to, **13.** 349.  
**Phillips, Paul**, juror, **2.** 463, 474.  
**Phillips, Richard**, in army, **15.** 730.  
**Phillips, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 349.  
**Phillips, Sam'l**, pres. Mass. House of  
 Reps., **17.** 476, 509, 593; **18.** 585.  
**Phillips, Samuel F.**, services of in  
 colonial records, **1.** viii.  
**Phillips, Stephen**, a J. P., **5.** 654.  
**Phillips, Stephen**, tory officer, **22.** 198,  
 229.  
**Phillips, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Phillips, Thomas**, juror, **4.** 524.  
**Phillips, W.**, asks pardon for Fruit,  
**9.** 93-94.  
**Phillips, Will**, on regulation of Cross  
 Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 351.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 187.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, land grants to, **4.** 803.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, petitions for extension  
 of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-5.  
**Phillips, Wm.**, vestryman, **23.** 344.  
**Phillips**, **11.** 821.  
**Philphs, Godfrey**, land grant to, **4.** 628.

- Philpot, John, indicted, **1**. 424.  
 Philpot, Mary, sells land, **1**. 488.  
 Philpot, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 petition on who are tithables, **9**. 97.  
 Philpot, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Philpot, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Philpott, —, law suit, **1**. 401.  
 Philpott (Philpot, Philpon), John, indicted for treason, **1**. 430-431.  
 debts of, **1**. 444.  
 estate administered on, **1**. 445, 451.  
 goods in lands of, **1**. 437.  
 juror, **1**. 392.  
 law suits, **1**. 387, 389, 393.  
 proves will, **1**. 393.  
 Philpott, Mary, petition, **1**. 444.  
 Philips. See Phelps, Philips, etc.  
 Philips, Samuel, petition, **1**. 551.  
 Philips's Point. See Phelps's Point.  
 Philsbry, Richard, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Philips. See Phelps, Philips, Phillips, etc.  
 Philips, Charles, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Philips, James, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-7.  
 Philyan, John, ammunition to, **14**. 399.  
 Phipp, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Phippen, Capt., goods seized at Bath, **3**. 227.  
 Phipps. See Phelps, Philips, Phillips, etc.  
 Phipps, Capt., Constantine, **7**. 94.  
 brings stamps, **7**. 143, 161, 168, 189, 190, 195.  
 called back from N. C., **7**. 165-166.  
 letter from ment'd, **7**. 147.  
 stamp act proceedings, **7**. 170, 171, 173, 182, 189, 199.  
 Tryon to on stamp act proceedings and answer, **7**. 179, 180.  
 Phipps, Isaiah, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Phipps, Isiah, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Phipps, James, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Phipps, John, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Phipps, Joseph, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Phipps, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 rights proved, **4**. 706.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Phipp's Farm, Mass., **9**. 1229.  
 Phips, Isaiah, pay to, **22**. 489.  
 Phips, John, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Phips, John, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Phoebus, convoys ships, **13**. 333.  
 escorts troops, **13**. 326.  
 Phoenix, Schooner, memorial on, **20**. 229, 231, 291.  
 Physock, John, patent altered, **8**. 77.  
 Pia matta (Piametta), answer to talk by, **11**. 191-192.  
 at Indian congress, **11**. 179, 203.  
 makes peace with Cherokees, **11**. 199.  
 speech at Indian congress, **11**. 183-184.  
 Piametahaw, talk of, **17**. 86.  
 Piamingo, talk of, **17**. 86.  
 Piankshaws, want treaty with U. S., **17**. 159, 160.  
 Piccolominaeus (Piccolominco), Universal Philos. de Moribus, **2**. 583.  
 Pickens, Mr., surveyor on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 207.  
 Pickens, Capt., reconnoiters, **10**. 746, 747.  
 Pickens, Col., surrenders, **22**. 190.  
 Pickens, Andrew, **16**. 984; **22**. 96, 100, 121, 123, 159.  
 and Cherokee campaign, **16**. 697, 698.  
 Blount opposes Hopewell, **18**. 491.  
 Blount to on Hopewell treaty, **17**. 578-580.  
 commands N. C. militia, **19**. 960;  
 Salisbury brigade, **16**. vii; troops **19**. 969.  
 elected Indian com. and letters on same, **17**. 431, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510, 514-515, 516-518, 522, 523-525, 536, 538, 566-567, 568, 582-586.  
 movements, **19**. 980, 990; **22**. 141, 142.  
 sent against Cherokees, **16**. 450.  
 S. C. boundary comr., **18**. 675-676.  
 treats with Chickasaws, **18**. 493-495;  
 with Choctaws, **18**. 799-802.  
 Pickens, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Pickens, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Pickens, Andrew, report on Anson Co. militia, **22**. 381-2.  
 Pickens, Gen. Israel, sent against Indians, **16**. xi.  
 S. C. coms'r on Indian treaty, **21**. 544.  
 to hold Indian treaty, **21**. 522, 523, 546.  
 wounded, **15**. 638.  
 Pickens, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.



Pickens, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Pickens, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Pickens, Jos., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Pickens, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Pickens's Store, **17**. 568.  
 Pickering, Col., **14**. 628, 629.  
 Pickering, Gabriel, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Pickering, Richard, appraiser, **2**. 43, 44.  
 Pickering, Sam'l, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
 Pickering, Col. Timothy, letter on suits against officers discussed, **16**. 396-397.  
 makes return of N. C. troops in Cont. army, **11**. 667, 676, 690, 703.  
 orders by, **12**. 476.  
 publishes court martial of Vail, **13**. 372.  
 Q. M. G., **15**. 57.  
 reports on N. C. troops in Cont. army, **13**. 365.  
 sets out for army, **14**. 505.  
 to Burke on horses for troops, **13**. 201-202.  
 to Caswell on formation of New regiment, **14**. 70-71; on leather sent north for troops, **13**. 200.  
 to Gates on arms, **14**. 533.  
 Picket, James, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Picket (Pickett), James, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 allowance to estate, **22**. 839.  
 debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 in assem., **8**. 106, 326; **9**. 137, 139, 144, 145, 223, 392, 447, 475, 481, 519, 589, 716, 720, 722, 733, 736, 757, 764, 770, 847, 854, 899, 906, 907, 909, 917, 931, 952.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 918, 970.  
 irregularity in qualifying as sheriff, **9**. 56.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 740.  
 presides at court, **8**. 255.  
 suit against, **5**. 1083.  
 writ served on, **8**. 388.  
 Picket, R., Baptist minister, **5**. 1183.  
 Picket, Samuel, breaks jail, **5**. 977.  
 Picket, Thos., ensign, **10**. 287.  
 Picket, Thos., in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Picket, Thos., lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Picket (Pickett), Wm., act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
 and regulators, **22**. 411.

captain, **10**. 187, 287, 937.  
 claims, **9**. 590.  
 debts due by, **8**. 278-9.  
 in assembly, **9**. 475; **12**. 271, 283, 284, 368, 406, 414.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172, 913, 970.  
 on com. of cor. of Anson, **9**. 1033.  
 on regulator troubles, **8**. 307.  
 questioned on regulators, **15**. 762-3; **22**. 411.  
 reports on refusal of regulators to pay taxes, **8**. 255-256.  
 to Council of Safety on danger from Tories, **10**. 669-670.  
 Picket, Wm., in assem., **20**. 142, 168, 230, 246, 276.  
 major, **10**. 530.  
 Picket, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Pickett, —, army record, **13**. 474.  
 Pickett, E., regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Pickett, James, act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
 boundary coms'r, **24**. 233.  
 co. coms'r, **24**. 151.  
 distraint on for taxes, **15**. 762, 763.  
 in assem., **21**. 751, 893, 899, 927, 930, 931, 946, 965, 980, 999, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1031, 1050, 1055.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 870, 920.  
 Pickett, James, juror, **10**. 2.  
 Pickett, James, juror, **10**. 4, 5, 6, 8.  
 Pickett, James, juror, **10**. 8.  
 Pickett, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Pickett, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 in assem., **19**. 373, 375, 490, 614, 622, 643, 671, 677, 682, 688, 714.  
 owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1077.  
 Pickhart, —, in land suit, **15**. 409.  
 Pickles, Mr., carries dispatches, **22**. 765.  
 Pickles, Wm., brings dispatches from C. C., **13**. 229.  
 Pickman, John, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Pickman, M., Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.  
 Pickney. See Pinckney.  
 Pickney, Charles, to Moultrie on affairs in S. C., **14**. 263.  
 Pickney, Thomas, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Pickral, Henry, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Picolata, Fla., **7**. 282.  
 conference at, **7**. 232, 235.  
 Pictures, Spanish, preserved in Wilmington, **22**. iv.  
 Pidcock, John, builds Soracte, **4**. 686.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598.

- Pidcock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 284.  
 Pidgeon River, **10**. 897; **25**. 6.  
 Pearce, John, law suit, **1**. 481.  
 Pears, Thos., gives power of att'y, **1**. 521.  
     sells land, **1**. 521.  
 Piece of Eight, bills returned in, **1**. 853.  
 Piecock, Stephen, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Piedmont, **14**. 739.  
 Piedmont Section, **10**. 713.  
 Pierce. See Pearce, Pears, Peirce.  
 Pierce, Mr., **17**. 331.  
 Pierce, Mr., certificates signed by not surrendered, **18**. 233.  
 Pierce, Mr., removes custom house at Currituck, **9**. 236, 237.  
     suspended as collector, **9**. 994.  
 Pierce, Maj., **14**. 668.  
 Pierce, Arthur, land grant to, **4**. 707.  
 Pierce, Arthur, liberated and examined on frauds, **18**. 65, 71, 301, 304.  
 Pierce, Arthur, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
 Pierce, Dorothy, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, Edmd., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierce, Edmond, land grant corrected, **4**. 885, 887.  
 Pierce, Ephm., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierce, Ephraim, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Pierce, Everett, in assem., **20**. 120, 121, 147, 239, 240, 287, 288.  
 Pierce, Everit, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Pierce, George, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Pierce, Hardy, army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1137.  
 Pierce, Israel, army pay, **17**. 241.  
     army rank, **16**. 1138.  
     pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pierce, James, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Pierce, James, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Pierce, James, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Pierce, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Pierce, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierce, James, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Pierce, James, in army, **13**. 514.  
 Pierce, Jesse, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Pierce, John, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, John, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, John, Chadwick on case of, **13**. 153.  
     complaints against, **9**. 618-619.  
     com. of army accounts, **17**. 569, 599.  
     fails to account for customs collected, **9**. 569, 581.  
     issues certificates, **18**. 281.  
     proc. for arrest of, **18**. 79, 83.  
     to Caswell on army certificates, **17**. 570; on receipts of agents of N. C. Line, **18**. 727-735.  
     to Fenner on sums due N. C. Line, **18**. 651, 653-654, 702.  
 Pierce, John, paymaster gen. U. S., **21**. 764.  
 Pierce, John, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pierce, Joseph, will proved, **1**. 650.  
 Pierce, Lazarus, claim allowed, **18**. 329.  
     on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62.  
 Pierce, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierce, Mary, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, Parker, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Pierce, Philomon, land grant to, **4**. 708.  
 Pierce, Reuben, army pay, **17**. 238.  
     army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierce, Richard, juror, **4**. 518.  
     land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Pierce, Richard, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
 Pierce, Capt. Richard, list of company, **7**. 262-263.  
 Pierce, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Pierce, Theophilus, army pay, **17**. 239.  
     army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Pierce, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 238.  
     army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Pierce, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1134.  
 Pierce, Thos., buys, **1**. 650.  
     imports persons, **1**. 394.  
     juror, **1**. 388, 627.  
 Pierce, Thos., imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, Thos., in army, **13**. 523.  
 Pierce, Thos., petition rejected, **13**. 963.  
 Pierce, Thomas, rights proved, **4**. 625, 705.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
 Pierce (Pieres), Thos., The Sinner Impleaded, **2**. 583.  
 Pierce, Susanna Ruth, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Pierce, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Pierce, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1134.  
 Pierce, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Pierce, Wm., letter ment'd, **17**. 921.  
 Piercill, James, claims, **18**. 11.  
 Piercy, James, reward for, **10**. 939; **12**. 75, 77.  
 Pierre, J., **19**. 880.  
 Piers. See Pearce, Peirce, Pierce.  
 Piers, Wm., petition against marriage, act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Pierce, Henery, in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Pierson, Anne, marries Simpson, **7**. 39.

- Pierson, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Pierson, John, asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 Pierson, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pierson, Robert, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Pierson, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Pierson, Silivan, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Pierson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Pierson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pigeon River, **10**. 713, 883; **17**. 579; **22**. 146.  
 Pigeon Roost Creek, **2**. 777, 784, 810.  
 Piggott, Elijah, juror, **8**. 528.  
 Piggott, James, road coms'r, **23**. 909.  
 Piggott, Benjamin, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 345-5.  
 Piggott, Jeremiah, and regulator, **7**. 745.  
     asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-5.  
     to Fanning on regulators, **7**. 745.  
 Piggotts, Benjamin, claim, **9**. 488.  
 Pigg's, inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
 Pigot, Gen., threatened, **13**. 199.  
 Pigott, James, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Pigott, John, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Pigue, Jemimah, captain, **11**. 832.  
 Pike, Capt., roster of co., **16**. 1076, 1184.  
 Pike, Affrica, imported, **1**. 395.  
 Pike, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
     advanced to lieut., **10**. 620.  
     lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Pike, Ben, in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Pike, Jane, administrator, **2**. 307.  
 Pike, John, quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Pike, Samuel, imported, **1**. 395.  
 Pike, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1035.  
 Pikes, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 884.  
 Piland, Geo., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Piland, Peter, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Pilant, Edward, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Pilant, Peter, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Pilchard, Jno., army pay, **16**. 1134.  
 Pilcher, Jno., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Pile, Capt., Rowling to be delivered to, **12**. 292.  
 Pile (Piles, Pyle), John (Dr. and Col.), **7**. 777.  
     a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
     association of not signed, **9**. 1266.  
     defeated, **19**. 956, 960, 962, 969, 991  
     **22**. 121, 123, 124.  
     escapes from prison, **10**. 631.  
     furnishes wagon to Tryon, **8**. 610.  
     gives bond and liberated, **10**. 968.  
     loyalist, **10**. 600, 603.  
     no indictment against, **7**. 844.  
     not jailed, **10**. 469.  
     ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
     surrenders, **16**. 244.  
 Pile, John, Jr., surrenders, **16**. 244.  
 Pile, John, Sr., a J. P., **9**. 1027, 1169.  
 Pile, Wm., reports to assembly on enlistments in N. C. for Ga., **12**. 129, 130-131.  
 Piles, John, a prisoner, **10**. 486.  
 Piles, John, Jr., escapes from prison, **10**. 631.  
     loyalist, **10**. 600.  
 Pilgrim, Amos, regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Pilgrim Church, history, **8**. 743, 744.  
 Pilgrim's Lutheran Church, **8**. 776, 777.  
 Pilkenton, Rich'd., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pilkenton, Seth (Sesith), a J. P., **3**. 252; **4**. 47, 224.  
     juror, **2**. 712.  
     land grant asked, **4**. 441; grant to, **4**. 335, 344, 590, 675, 853.  
     patent affirmed, **4**. 350.  
     resurvey to, **4**. 636.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
     surveyor, **4**. 626.  
 Pilkerton, John, **24**. 285.  
 Pillas, Anthonie, vessel awarded to, **14**. 253.  
 Pillegrew, Hance, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Pilley, John, ensign, **10**. 963.  
 Pillman, Peter, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.  
 Pillory, **2**. 547, 718; **23**. 166, 202, 295, 312, 393, 491, 492, 680, 747, 779, 863, 901; **24**. 13, 14, 170, 189, 207, 277, 315.  
     act for, **24**. 795.  
     use of, **8**. 769.  
     See also Public Buildings.  
 Pilly, John, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Pilotage, act on, **25**. 194-6; to regulate, **23**. 355-358, 381-383, 650-4; **24**. 124-128, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8, 586-93, 658-61, 719, 851-3, 960; **25**. 6-7, 71-3; in Cape Fear River, **23**. 682-3, 858-9.  
     bill to amend act to regulate, **13**. 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715; to regulate, **6**. 1105, 1111, 1114, 1121-1122, 1126, 1173, 1174, 1178, 1185, 1186, 1187, 1197-1198, 1230, 1235, 1239, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1252, 1280-



- 1281, 1290, 1297, 1302, 1304, 1307-1308; **7.** 47, 48, 49, 50, 52-53, 56-57, 69, 70, 74, 76, 82, 83, 92, 313, 319-320, 323, 324-325, 326, 339, 388, 391, 398, 399, 402, 406, 421; **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356; **19.** 182, 190, 209, 304, 307, 313, 316, 330, 339, 429, 430, 448, 484, 485, 767, 768, 781, 788, 790, 805, 807, 830; of Cape Fear River, **4.** 1263, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1273, 1287, 1288, 1291, 1293, 1295, 1300, 1323, 1325, 1326, 1329, 1337, 1338, 1340, 1342, 1345, 1348; **9.** 115, 118, 122, 127, 128, 129, 136, 163, 172, 175, 180, 183, 189, 202, 203, 204, 209, 210, 222, 255.
- Pilots**, act on, **23.** 296; **25.** 160; on fees, etc., **23.** 826-7; **24.** 592-3; on navigation, **23.** 375-8; to license, **24.** 125-6, 960; to provide, **23.** 127; to settle and maintain, **23.** 40-2.
- arrested at Wilmington by S. Com., **10.** 388.
- ask protection against negroes, **9.** 802-804.
- bill for employment of, **4.** 127, 129, 133; on fees, **19.** 559, 568, 574, 589; to encourage and regulate, **4.** 784, 785, 786; to impower com'srs to remove, **19.** 447, 462, 474, 767, 781, 790, 807, 819, 824; to regulate, **4.** 1321, 1334.
- com. to examine complaints of, **10.** 971.
- directions, **10.** 393.
- Green on, **13.** 495.
- increased cost of, **4.** 824.
- notes on act for maintenance of, **3.** 184.
- petition for regulation, **4.** 384.
- refuse to bring in vessels at Ocracock, **13.** 171.
- regulation of, **23.** 668-9, 670-1.
- Pilson, Mrs. Deborah, witness, **2.** 566.
- Pilson, Thos., claims allowed, **22.** 404.
- Pinchbeck, John, witness, **5.** 769.
- Pinck, John, imported, **1.** 436.
- Pinckley, John, on Surry S. C., **10.** 251.
- Pinckney. See Pinkney.
- Pinckney, Mr., **17.** 506.
- Pinckney, Mrs., to Harrington on medicine, **15.** 432.
- Pinckney, Col. Charles, **16.** 332.
- Moultrie to on movements of troops in S. C. and Ga., **14.** 269-270.
- on court martial of Ashe, **14.** 275.
- prisoner, **14.** 821; **17.** 1045.
- reinforces Port Royal, **14.** 324.
- wounded and captured at Camden, **14.** xv.
- Pinckney, Charles, memorial on S. C. boundary ment'd, **5.** 483.
- Pinckney (Pinkney), Charles C., enlists troops in N. C., **10.** 68.
- in Continental Cong., **17.** 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 518, 528, 552, 557, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 742, 754; **20.** 603, 632.
- S. C. boundary Comr., **18.** 675-676.
- to Harrington on private affairs, **17.** 166; on suits, **15.** 674; on Wilson's note, **16.** 987.
- Pinckney, Maj. Thos., Polk to on provisions, **14.** 535-6.
- Sumter to on his operations against Br. and Tories, **14.** 540-543; on movements of Br., provisions, etc., **14.** 553-554.
- to Gates on his wound, etc., **14.** 560, 575.
- to Gov. of N. C. on Indian treaty and answer, **21.** 448-449, 456.
- to Johnston on Indian outrages and answer, **21.** 483-484, 491-492.
- Pinckney's Brigade, **14.** 310.
- Pinckny, Thomas, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Pindar, Mrs., **22.** 525.
- Pindar, Capt., commands the Edwards, **11.** 822.
- Pindar, Cassandra, not allowed to go to N. Y., **13.** 866.
- Pindar, John, memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.
- Pindar, Paul, **2.** 806.
- Pindar, Rigdon, flag asked for, **22.** 525.
- Pindergrass, John, exempted, **6.** 807.
- Pindexter. See Poindexter, Pointdexter.
- Pindexter, Jane, memorial, **21.** 831, 862-863, 865, 1000, 1003, 1053.
- Pindexter, Wm., memorial, **11.** 1001.
- Pindle, Dr., needs clothing, **14.** 682.
- Pindleton. See Pendleton.
- Pindleton, Thos., in assembly, **4.** 653.
- rights proved, **4.** 633.
- warrants against, **4.** 750.
- Pindum, Hezekiah, in Indian War, **10.** 754.

- Pine Church**, calls Storch, **8.** 766, 776.  
**Pine lands**, requests for, **3.** 432.  
     wanted for saw mills, **4.** 427.  
**Pine Lutheran Church**, **8.** 773, 781.  
     synod held in, **8.** 775.  
**Pine timber**, report on, **7.** 440-441.  
**Pine Tree**, **15.** 736.  
**Pine Tree, S. C.**, **16.** 483.  
**Pine Tree Creek**, **14.** 553.  
**Pineknot Ridge**, **2.** 461.  
**Piner, Edward**, land grant to, **4.** 616.  
**Piney Grove**, **16.** 1201; **17.** 477, 479;  
     **18.** 553, 554, 674; **22.** 992.  
**Piney Grove Church**, **5.** 1180.  
**Pinkerton, David**, in Indian War, **10.** 759.  
**Pinkham, Capt.**, takes up the Race Horse at sea, **13.** 176, 177.  
**Pinkham, Zephariah**, elected lieut., **12.** 636, 638, 743, 744.  
     petition on use of Carteret militia, **15.** 146-147.  
**Pinkney**. See Pinckney.  
**Pinkney, —**, Malmedy lies on, **14.** 701.  
**Pinkney (Pickney), John**, character, **11.** 600.  
     printer, dead, **11.** 600; **12.** 118, 273, 275; **22.** 931.  
     resolve to appoint as public printer, **11.** 617; **12.** 36.  
**Pinkstone, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1139.  
**Pinkum, Capt.**, **22.** 895.  
**Pinkum, Phillip**, in army, **13.** 509, 530; **16.** 1136.  
**Pinnel, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 377.  
**Pinnel, Joshua**, in militia, **22.** 377.  
**Pinnel, Rich'd**, in militia, **22.** 377.  
**Pins**, bounty for, **10.** v.  
     manufacture of encouraged, **10.** 217.  
**Pinson, Aaron**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
     on occupation of Indian lands, **16.** 769.  
**Pinson, Agron**, refuses to take oath, **22.** 177.  
**Pintard, John**, **17.** 481.  
**Piomingo**, makes treaty with U. S. **18.** 493-495.  
     Sevier to on settlements among Chickasaws, **22.** 704-5.  
**Pioneers**, should be exempted from taxes, **5.** 498.  
**Piorce, Phil.**, juror, **4.** 524.  
**Piorey, Phillip**, juror, **4.** 517.  
**Pipe, Capt.**, signs Indian treaty, **18.** 514.  
**Piper, Jethro**, army pay, **17.** 241.  
**Piper, John**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Pipkin, Howard**, in militia, **22.** 359.  
**Pipkin, Isaac**, in militia, **9.** 296.  
**Pipkin, Isaac**, in militia, **22.** 359.  
**Pipkin, Isaac**, resigns as J. P., **20.** 195, 199, 377.  
     sheriff, **21.** 1074.  
**Pipkin, John**, juror, **25.** 186.  
**Pipkin, Joseph**, a J. P., **9.** 1028; **23.** 993.  
     C. H. coms'r, **24.** 465.  
     juror, **9.** 692.  
**Pipkin, Phillip**, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.  
**Pipkin, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
**Pipkin, Willis**, cited before assembly, **18.** 18, 252.  
**Pipkins, Willis**, army pay, **17.** 239.  
**Pippen, Joseph**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Pippin, Rich'd.**, pensioner, **22.** 79.  
**Pirant, James**, juror, **4.** 523.  
**Pirates**, **22.** 405, 757, 758.  
     act on fees in trials of, **25.** 139-41, 225; to suppress, **25.** v.  
     action towards Spaniards, **5.** 757.  
     at St. Augustine, **13.** 271.  
     benefits from trade of, **1.** 466.  
     bill to punish, **20.** 491.  
     Board of Trade on, **1.** 475-476.  
     commission for trial of, **3.** 81-82, 126; to suppress, **1.** 354.  
     Craven on, in C., **1.** 348-349.  
     encouraged in prop. colonies, **1.** 553.  
     Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 322.  
     entertained in N. C., **2.** 396.  
     escape in Princess Anne Co., **1.** 518.  
     favors of, **2.** 326.  
     fees for pardons, **2.** 333-334; for trial of, **4.** 196-197.  
     find refuge in charter gov'ts, **1.** 631.  
     friends of, **2.** 335.  
     governor to try, **3.** 117.  
     harbored in C., **1.** 347.  
     in American colonies, **1.** 468, 469.  
     in C., **1.** 467.  
     in N. C., **1.** 666; **2.** 420; **3.** 49.  
     in the Bahamas, **1.** 466.  
     infest proprietary colonies, **1.** 536, 541.  
     instructions on, **5.** 1140.  
     intercourse with S. C. people, **2.** 848.  
     King's instructions on, **1.** 526-527.  
     law needed against, **21.** 11.  
     no authority for trial of, in N. C., **2.** 677.  
     order to pass law against, **1.** 347-348.

- presence of, **1.** 674, 886.  
 proclamations on sent to N. C., **1.** 518; pub. against, **1.** 515, 517.  
 protected, **21.** 476.  
 received in N. C., **1.** 527.  
 relations to Sothell, **1.** 383.  
 Spanish expedition against, **4.** 1307, 1309.  
 Spotswood to Lord Carteret on capture of French, **2.** 324-327.  
 subjects of England taken on enemy's ships to be tried as, **4.** 757.  
 surrender, **2.** 306.  
 threaten Brunswick, **23.** 240.  
 to be seized, **1.** 380.  
 traders seized for, **1.** 368-369.  
 trial of, **2.** 319-320, 329; considered, **9.** 309.  
 vessel seized as, **1.** 546.  
 See also Teach, Edward.
- Perkins.** See Perkins.
- Pirkens, John**, law suit, **1.** 482-483.
- Pirkens, Edmund**, gives boy away, **1.** 398.
- Pirkinson, Beverly**, in Indian War, **10.** 759.
- Pirkinson, Henry**, witness, **2.** 86.
- Pirut, John**, land grant to, **4.** 628.
- Pisack, John**, land grant to, **4.** 765.
- Piscataqua**, port in N. H., **17.** 574, 575.
- Piscataway**, camp at, **12.** 496.
- Piscataway Town, Md.**, **9.** 1065, 1069.
- Pisgah (Mtn.)**, **10.** 883.
- Pison, Edward Daniel**, imported, **1.** 613.
- Pitch**, act on frauds, **23.** 55-56, 333; **25.** 160; to inspect, **23.** 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 313-19, 378-87, 499-500.  
 amount shipped, **2.** 296.  
 and tar, memorial on furnishing, **1.** 721; trade in, **3.** 50.  
 as currency, **1.** 715.  
 bill for inspection, **5.** 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558, 898, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077; **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954; to regulate preparation of, **8.** 318-319.  
 law suits over, **2.** 81.  
 petition on, **8.** 164-165.  
 report on, **4.** 5-6.
- Pitch Hole branch**, **24.** 758.
- Pitch Landing**, **12.** 358; **15.** 545, 575; **16.** 472; **22.** 535, 592; **23.** 478, 488.  
 British at, **15.** 558-559, 560, 571.  
 inspection at, **24.** 107, 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
 public stores at, **16.** 209.  
 tobacco at, **16.** 495; **22.** 574; inspection at, **23.** 411, 641, 736, 792; impressed, **22.** 556; warehouses at, **5.** xlii; **12.** 190; **23.** 514.
- Pitchet, Oliver**, army rank, **16.** 1135.
- Pitchlynn, John**, interpreter, **18.** 802.
- Pitkin, Mr.**, **2.** 900.
- Pitman.** See Pittman.
- Pitman, Ambrose**, juror, **4.** 523.
- Pitman, Isham**, army pay, **17.** 240.
- Pitman, James**, land grant to, **4.** 616, 651.
- Pitman, Jese**, in militia, **22.** 282.
- Pitman, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1139.
- Pitman, John**, enters caveat, **6.** 77.
- Pitman, John**, vestryman, **23.** 384.
- Pitman, Jos.**, allowance to, **19.** 125, 127, 698, 705.
- Pitman, Jos.**, forced into service, **19.** 95.
- Pitman, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 635, 885, 896.
- Pitman, Michael**, rights proved, **4.** 617.
- Pitman, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 63.
- Pitman, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 628.
- Pitman, Sam'l**, memorial, **18.** 11, 58, 239, 243, 288, 296.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 225, 230, 238, 242.
- Pitman, Thos.**, **2.** 808.
- Pitson, Thomas**, executor sued and imprisoned, **4.** 805-806.
- Pitt, J.**, at Board of Trade meeting, **4.** 757-758, 797-798, 848-850, 883, 936-5, 1028-31, 1235-7; **5.** 26-9, 480-8.  
 on appointment of Henley as chief justice, **5.** 403.  
 on size of land grants and cultivation, **5.** 443.  
 ordinance fort Johnston discussed, **5.** 399-400.  
 thanksgiving proclamation sent to, **5.** xxix.  
 to Dobbs on public affairs, **5.** 412-417.  
 to Johnston on indigo, etc., **4.** 870-872; on public affairs, **4.** 846.  
 to King on defenceless state of N. C., **5.** 395-396; on McCulloh's quit rent petition, **5.** 122-123.



- to Privy Council on Palatine's vs. Pollock, **4.** 873-5.
- Pitt, Rich.**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Pitt, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1137.
- petition, **20.** 215; **21.** 62, 82, 89(?), 192(?)
- Pitt, Wm.**, **5.** 932; **6.** 86, 87, 88, 93, 96, 97, 110, 243, 248, 249, 306.
- Pitt, Wm. (Lord Chatham)**, **19.** 923, 924.
- absolute, **9.** 1001.
- address to be sent to, **6.** 413.
- at Privy Council, **5.** 53-54.
- Board of Trade to on Turner for naval officer and his appointment, **5.** 41-42.
- circular letter on raising troops for French War, **11.** 137-139, 140-142.
- commissions Berry as chief justice, **5.** 963-964; Child as Atty. Gen., **6.** 52.
- Dobbs to on aid to French War, **6.** 40-41; on assembly and French War, **6.** 234; on French War, **5.** 560, 754-755, 934-935, 986-987; **6.** 24-25, 220-1; in South, **6.** 60-62, 64-65; on his quarrel with assembly, **6.** 257-9; on Indian War in South, **6.** 220-1, 263-4; and aid bill, **6.** 266-7; on public affairs, **5.** 792; on services of his son, **6.** 17-18; on troops for French War, **6.** 324-326; on victories over French, **6.** 9.
- letters from and to ment'd, **5.** 805, 806, 807, 809, 999; **6.** 346, 365, 371, 377-378, 380, 415, 421, 428, 462, 500, 595, 624, 625, 639, 699, 700; considered by com. of whole, **6.** 102.
- nominates Turner as naval officer, **6.** 72-73.
- order ment'd, **6.** 989.
- resignation accepted, **6.** 699.
- signs commission of Child, **11.** 137.
- to Dobbs on raising troops for French War, **5.** 789-791.
- to governors of N. A. on appointment of Abercromby as general in chief, **5.** 791-792; on offences against Spain, **5.** 785.
- to lay instructions on aid bills before King, **6.** 43.
- to lay warrants before King for signature, **11.** 127, 133, 135, 136, 140, 142, 143, 144.
- Pitt (fort)**, **6.** 317, 326; **13.** 497.
- capture of reported, **11.** 606, 616.
- N. C. Light Horse at, **13.** xiv.
- treaty to be held at, **17.** 161.
- Pitt Academy**, act to establish, **24.** 867-9.
- Pitt County**, **6.** 807, 977, 1082, 1127; **7.** 126, 353, 477, 943; **8.** 163, 262, 508, 529; **9.** 171, 179, 298, 593, 1247; **10.** 66, 416, 459, 525, 558, 638, 917; **11.** 424, 731; **12.** 567; **13.** 139, 168, 420; **14.** 184, 333, 590; **15.** 97; **16.** 480, 487, 640; **17.** 650, 734, 742; **18.** 135, 497, 685; **19.** 43, 166, 253, 377, 378, 427; **20.** 610; **21.** 204, 1007, 1067, 1070; **22.** 408, 409, 447, 448, 839, 859, 860, 861; **23.** 553, 564, 575, 618, 692, 705, 724, 744, 814, 855, 874, 904, 912, 947, 976, 991; **24.** 467, 531, 532, 581, 702; **25.** 64, 494.
- act for academy in, **24.** 867-9; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 162; for free ferry, **24.** 940; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 522; **25.** 51-2; for town, **23.** 865-6, 968-9; on boundary line, **23.** 629; on bridges and ferries, **23.** 785-6; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 758; on strays, **23.** 777-91, 972; to add part of Craven to, **24.** 825-6; part to Beaufort Co., **24.** 758; to clear Tar River and Fishing Creek, **24.** 702-3; to collect tax arrears in, **23.** 592; **25.** 473-4; to create, **23.** 531-4; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; to extend boundary, **24.** 647; to fix time for co. cts., **24.** 717, 838, 946-7.
- association of, **10.** 61-62.
- Baptists in, **5.** 1177, 1178, 1181.
- bill for academy in, **18.** 40, 89-90, 143, 259, 275, 292, 318, 327, 340; for ferry, **20.** 165, 170, 179, 181, 186, 344, 356-357, 367; for public buildings, **21.** 203, 204, 208, 211, 577, 579; for town in, **9.** 117, 119, 135, 152, 176, 178, 182, 183, 195, 222, 256, 723, 729, 770, 776, 783, 840, 848, 855, 862, 888, 900, 907, 908, 917, 920, 928, 1013; on boundary, **19.** 611, 612, 641, 677; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of to Beaufort, **17.** 298, 301, 320, 346, 361; **19.** 517, 518, 521, 531; **20.** 36, 78; to add part of Craven to, **18.** 40, 53, 62, 134, 171, 263, 276, 284, 360, 366; of Dobbs to, **9.** 115, 173, 176, 195, 199; **20.** 168, 169, 343, 350, 529; **21.** 67, 834; to alter line of, **9.** 110, 121,

152, 153, 155, 186, 187; and for ferry, **6.** 1231, 1234, 1281, 1287, 1294; to alter time of courts, **7.** 49, 72-73, 74, 76; **20.** 165, 168, 172, 177, 250, 344, 353, 443; to clear rivers, **19.** 414, 415, 417, 464, 742, 743, 747-748, 791, 799, 816; to collect taxes, **6.** 856, 865, 866, 873, 891, 922-923, 936, 937, 944; to erect, **6.** 456, 458, 468, 486, 487, 488, 492, 495, 496, 511; to pardon misdemeanors in, **21.** 748, 751, 752, 754, 756, 757, 854-855, 895, 896, 897, 900, 902, 903, 1022-1023, 1031; to run line of, **6.** 1099, 1101, 1103, 1104, 1119, 1145, 1164-1165, 1168, 1169, 1171, 1175, 1191.

census of 1790, **26.** 904-926.

census to be taken, **10.** 255-256.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.

Cosgreve settles in, **7.** 260, 261.

cost of calling out militia considered, **8.** 446, 476.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

cut off from Beaufort, **6.** 734.

debts due to, **8.** 280-281.

difficulty of collecting taxes in, **7.** 943-944, 951, 953.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 575.

Edgecombe line to be run, **24.** 250. established, **6.** 562.

imports powder, **10.** 462.

in Newbern dist., **15.** 377.

insolvent taxes allowed in, **12.** 672.

inspection places in, **23.** 641, 792.

J. P.'s in, **6.** 343, 1068, 1086; **9.** 75, 1229; **10.** 215-216; **23.** 994.

land patents in, **6.** 632.

members in assem., **6.** 801, 807, 893, 1153, 1266; **7.** 67, 284, 342; **8.** 107, 303; **9.** 153, 448, 464, 734, 736, 1189; **12.** 2, 114, 356, 656, 668, 724, 725, 736, 816, 869, 879; **13.** 541, 636, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 736, 785, 913, 966, 975, 980, 982, 983, 1000; **15.** 222; **16.** 2, 29; **17.** 265, 638, 795, 878, 888; **18.** 2, 13, 227, 241; **19.** 129, 234, 400, 718; **20.** 2, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 741, 872.

members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 16, 38.

members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1030, 1042, 1154, 1179, 1183; **10.** 121, 166, 501, 555, 915, 925.

militia called out, **7.** xxviii; against loyalists, **10.** 444, 445; deserters from, **22.** 954; in regulator campaign, **8.** 577, 578, 584, 666, 681, 689, 697, 702; **15.** 761; **19.** 838; **22.** 408, 409, 410; moves, **15.** 639; officers, **20.** 272, 461; organization, **10.** 99-100, 626, facing 680, 944; report on, **9.** 696; **11.** 556; to be called out, **11.** 543; to be raised, **17.** 678; to muster, **11.** 535; troubles of, **18.** 685-687.

officers, **9.** 298.

organization of troops, **10.** 206, 207, 532, 626, facing 680.

organizes second com. of safety, **9.** xxxii.

outlaws in, **11.** 731-732.

owes state, **21.** 1067, 1076.

parishes in, **7.** 541.

patrollers, **10.** 63-64, 243; appointed, **10.** 451.

petition for town in, **7.** 592; for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.

proceedings of on Rev. affairs, **9.** 1030.

quit rents from, **9.** 608.

to be raised, **13.** 411.

S. C. proceedings, **9.** 1075, 1079, 1080-1081, 1088, 1095, 1100, 1126, 1154, 1171, 1240, 1250, 1266, 1281; **10.** 14-15, 37-38, 61-64, 87, 99-100, 121-122, 221-222, 240-244; **10.** 255-256, 261, 295-296, 321, 346-347, 422-423, 451, 494, 499, 618, 670; to Craven Co. S. C. on intaded negro insurrection, **10.** 94-95.

salt sold in, **12.** 101.

Stewart to visit, **6.** 563.

sympathy with regulators, **8.** iv.

tax in, **19.** 707.

taxables in, **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539, 541.

troops from join Br., **22.** 569; no. in field, **22.** 564; **24.** 154.

volunteers to report at Kinston, **15.** 19.

Pitt Court House, **15.** 761; **22.** 409, 410.

Pitt District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.

Pittard, John, takes oath, **22.** 173.

Pittard, Sam'l, takes oath, **22.** 172.

Pittard, Sam'l., takes oath, **22.** 175.

Pittia, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1138.

Pittman. See Pitman.

Pittman, Jos., drafted in militia, **16.** 137, 144, 176, 177.

Pittman, Jos., in prison, **15**. 489.  
 Pittman, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 767.  
 Pittman, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Pittman, Saml., takes oath, **22**. 168.  
 Pitts, Francis, testifies to robbery, **10**. 698-699, 700.  
 Pitts, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Pitts, John, beaten and robbed, **1c**. 698-699, 700.  
 Pitts, John, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Pitts, John, steals slaves, **10**. 692-693.  
 Pitts, Joseph, imported, **1**. 436.  
 Pitts, Joseph, petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 Pitts, Rich'd., in militia, **24**. 339.  
 Pitts, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 332.  
 Pitts, Roberts, witness, **4**. 502.  
 Pittsboro, **15**. vii; **18**. 497; **26**. 1285.  
   act for co. ct. to remove to, **24**. 855-6; to establish, **24**. 247-8, 774-6, 882-3.  
   bill to erect, **13**. 576, 579-580, 581, 684, 687, 695; to move court to, **18**. 131, 144, 157, 355, 363, 368, 378, 379, 393.  
   Cornwallis in, **16**. viii.  
   nom. as place for assem., **21**. 772.  
 Pittsborough Academy, act to establish, **24**. 869-70.  
 Pittsburg, Pa., **7**. 239.  
   troops at, **10**. 773.  
 Pittsylvania Co., Va., **15**. 350; **24**. 156.  
   Burke to on movements of Br., **15**. 549.  
   ready to send troops to N. C., **11**. 274, 275.  
   troops from, **14**. 687; in, **14**. 670.  
 Piver, Peter, in militia, **22**. 263, 264, 266.  
 Pivikins, Isaac, in army, **13**. 506.  
 Placentia, **4**. 879.  
 Placer, Col. Chariol de, to Caswell on French regiment, **13**. 129-130.  
   See also Chariol, Col.  
 Plair, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
   rights proved, **4**. 601.  
 Plank, petition for payment for damage to, **2**. 121.  
 Plank Bridge, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313.  
 Plantation affairs, council of on laws ~to be repealed, **5**. 112-114, 115, 116-118.  
   accounts of, **2**. 154-166, 224-226.  
   act to reunite to crown, **25**. 149-50.  
 Board of Trade on State of, **2**. 418-425.  
 cheap, **3**. 430.

circular letter to the, on establishing Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223-224.  
 emigrants to not to be encouraged, **1**. 243.  
 Eng. act on recovery of debts in, **23**. 326.  
 governors of to make reports, **1**. 224.  
 instructions on rendering assistance to, **5**. 1141.  
 letter of Privy Council to, **1**. 458-459.  
 naval stores from, **1**. 598-599.  
 order to pass law in against pirates, **1**. 347-348.  
 trade with considered, **2**. 155-156;  
   Randolph on enforcing laws of, **1**. 461-72.  
 Planters, condition, **5**. 315.  
   disadvantages of in trade with N. E. and Va., **3**. xvii.  
   from tradesmen, **1**. 764.  
   memorial of ment'd, **5**. 481; to Board of Trade on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 Planting, Pear, killed, **18**. 609.  
 Planting. See Settlements.  
 Plate, ment'd, **22**. 301, 303.  
   for churches, Moseley to Nicholson on, **2**. 133-134.  
   of Gov. Eden, **2**. 538.  
   on Spanish ship, **4**. 1306, 1307.  
 Plater, —, law suits, **1**. 394.  
 Plater, Grace, imported, **1**. 405.  
 Plater, Martha, imported, **1**. 405.  
 Plater (Plator), Richard, a justice, **1**. 583-596.  
   agrees on debt, **1**. 583.  
   attached, **1**. 406.  
   attorney, **1**. 414, 415, 445, 447.  
   Attorney General, **1**. 595.  
   defends Bentley, **1**. 406.  
   law suits, **1**. 405, 409, 450.  
   relieves attachment, **1**. 590.  
   witness, **1**. 593.  
 Plater, Thomas, imported, **1**. 405.  
 Plater, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Plater, William, imports persons, **1**. 405.  
   juror, **1**. 408.  
   witness, **1**. 451.  
 Plato, Hester, bound out, **1**. 566.  
 Plato, Martha, binds out daughter, **1**. 566.  
 Plato, Richard, proves power of att'y, **1**. 523.  
 Platt, —, law suit, **1**. 587.  
 Platt, Adam, land grant to, **4**. 1049, 1259.  
 Platt, Geo., land case of, **5**. 1092-1093.



- Platt, John, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Platt, John, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Platt, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Platt, Joshua, exempted, **6**. 1194.  
 Platt, Joshua, petition, **2**. 611.  
 Platt, Math, rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 Platt, Nath., land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Platt, Nath'l, road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Platt, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Platt, Thos., law suit, **1**. 591, 592.  
 Platt, Zephaniah, in C. C., **17**. 591, 640.  
 Platter, George, character, **1**. 463-464.  
 Player, —, votes for Walker, **16**. 945.  
 Player, Jno., in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Player, Richard, coms'r on building, **24**. 138; on lot, **24**. 296.  
 Player, Richard, claims paid, **10**. 439. contests election, **15**. 189. on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1154, 1166. taxable, **15**. 192. voter, **15**. 237.  
 Player, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Player, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Player, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Player, S., taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Player, Simon, land grant to, **4**. 890, 947.  
 Player, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Player, Stephen, receipts for expenses, **22**. 430.  
 Player, Thos., voter, **15**. 238.  
 Player, Wm., voter, **15**. 237.  
 Pleading, to be free under S. C., **1**. 199.  
 Plearne, Emanuel, **16**. 921.  
 Pleas and quarter sessions, act on courts of, **23**. 703-4. fees of clerks, **23**. 896, 900, 952-5; to alter time of, **23**. 780-1; to establish courts of, **23**. 563-74, 633-4, 872-92, 931-40; to give certain powers to, **23**. 574-5, 945-8. ordinance for them to appoint jurors, **23**. 990-2.  
 Pleasant, Rev. Stephen, Baptist minister, **5**. 1185.  
 Pleasant Garden, **22**. 137.  
 Pleasants, Miss, **19**. 917.  
 Pleasants, Mr., **19**. 917.  
 Pleasants, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Pledger, Joseph, arrests Williams, **10**. 126.  
 Pledger, Nathaniel, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Pledger, Philip, leads public meeting, **10**. 125.  
 Pleourt, John, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Plimouth, **8**. 606.  
 Plomer, Moses, road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Plowman, John, asks for lapse patents, **2**. 390, 426. indicted, **2**. 401. juror, **2**. 358. land lapses, **2**. 426.  
 Plumbard, M., French Consul, **18**. 822.  
 Plumby, George, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Plumby, George, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Plumer. See Plummer.  
 Plumer, Jos., land grants asked, **4**. 454. proved, **4**. 596.  
 Plumer, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 59, 219; stopped, **4**. 59-60. rights proved, **4**. 596.  
 Plumer, R., at Board of Trade meeting, **4**. 209-215, 268-270, 325-328, 339-342, 435-439, 586-587, 610-614, 674, 757-758, 797-798, 848-850, 879-883. to Johnston on his failure to send reports, **4**. 756-7; on insufficiency of his reports, **4**. 420; on public affairs, **4**. 16-17, 200-202, 285-286, 444-445, 582-583, 846. to King on debts law, **4**. 847; on Swiss, **4**. 166-168. to Newcastle on instructions to Horsey, **11**. 30.  
 Plumer, Saban, a J. P., **4**. 354. land grant to, **4**. 332. petitions for land, **4**. 336.  
 Plumer (Plomer), Samuel Saban, juror, **4**. 516. land grants to, **4**. 289, 630, 642, 711. petition rejected, **4**. 768. rights proved, **4**. 627.  
 Plumer, Sarah Catharine, petitions for land, **4**. 336.  
 Plumer, Wm., army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Plumley, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Plummer. See Plumer.  
 Plummer, John, claims allowed, **10**. 874, 990.  
 Plummer, Rich'd, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Plummer, Rutherford, **22**. 608.  
 Plummer's Run, **25**. 400.  
 Plumpton, Henry, deposition on Va. boundary, **1**. 676. to help fix boundary, **1**. 645, 647.  
 Plumpus, Timty, army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Plundering, by troops, **14**. 602-603.  
 Plunk, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Plymouth, Eng., **3**. xviii; **1**. 161; **5**. v, 144d; **10**. 130, 244.  
 Plymouth Company, **10**. 301.

- Poackyak Indians, removed by English, **1**. 660.
- Poag, —, **8**. 43.
- Poage, Mr., **5**. 1201.
- Poar, James, claim, **9**. 488.
- Poastlat, Tobias, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-252.
- Poastton, Tobias, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.
- Pocosan District, **2**. 479.
- Pocotalogo, Ga., **13**. 342.
- Poe, David, army pay, **17**. 238.  
army rank, **13**. 517; **16**. 1137.
- Poe, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
in prison, **15**. 489.
- Poe, Samuel, convicted, character, **16**. 345-6; **22**. 609, 610.
- Poe, Simeon, army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Poe, Stephen, building coms'r, **23**. 829.  
court at house of, **23**. 828, 830.  
dead, **9**. 738, 739, 874.
- Poe, Stephen, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-275.
- Poer, John, in militia, **22**. 311.
- Poetry, Burke to Mrs. Vining, **15**. 744.  
Dobbs on the Papal Beast, **5**. xxix.
- Pogas, James, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Pogue, John, in Indian War, **10**. 753.
- Poindexter. See Pindexter, Pointdexter.
- Pointdexter, David, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Pointdexter, Thomas, juror, **10**. 2.
- Pointdexter, Thos., juror excused, **10**. 3.
- Point Judah, **11**. 685.
- Point Judith, **14**. 563.
- Point Lookout, **7**. 168<sub>c</sub>.
- Point M—, **12**. 457.
- Point of Marshe, **5**. 164.
- Point Pleasant, military stores to be removed to, **11**. 505; **22**. 919.
- Point Pleasant, Va., **10**. 838.
- Point Pleasant plantation, given for education, **5**. xviii.  
may be sold, **24**. 512.
- Point Repose, **16**. 993; **17**. 466.
- Pointdexter. See Pindexter, Pointdexter.
- Pointdexter, Thomas, juror, **22**. 502, 533, 505, 507, 508, 510.
- Pointer (Poynter), Capt., roster of Co., **16**. 1015, 1043, 1057, 1066, 1091, 1103, 1114, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1146, 1157, 1176, 1178, 1185.
- Pointer (Poynter), Maj., **14**. 42, 51.  
reports on Briar Creek battle, **14**. 278.
- Pointer, Daniel, building coms'r, **24**. 559.
- Pointer, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1135.  
captain, **10**. 944, 949.
- Pointer, Jno., in militia, **22**. 350.
- Pointer, John Farvil, land grant to, **4**. 1249.
- Pointwint, James, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Poiquit, Peter, **18**. 555.
- Poisoned Fields, **2**. 785.
- Poisoning, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Poitevinte, James, witness, **5**. 119.
- Pokepsie, N. Y., **21**. 485.
- Poland, **14**. 355.  
wolves of, **5**. 8.
- Polavint, James, allowance to, **22**. 825.
- Pole, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1242.
- Pole Cat, requisition from, **8**. 715.
- Pole Cat Creek, **19**. 848.
- Pole Star, **2**. 777, 799.
- Poles, Wm., tory officer, **22**. 196.
- Polhton, John, land grant to, **4**. 55.
- Police. See Towns, acts to regulate.
- Polie Bridge, **6**. 1085.
- Political Annals of the Present United Colonies, by Chalmers, character, **1**. iii.
- Political power, source, **22**. 662; **23**. 977.
- Polity of North Carolina, Tryon on, **7**. 472-491, 498-499.  
view of ment'd, **8**. xlii.
- Polk. See Pollock.
- Polk, —, and arrests of Dunn and Booth, **19**. 902.
- Polk, Capt., **7**. 821, 822, 826, 1004.  
marches from Mecklenburg against regulators, **8**. 535.
- Polk, Ensign, recruiting money for, **11**. 476, 485.
- Polk, Maj., **14**. 670, 684.
- Polk, Lt., killed, **15**. 638.
- Polk, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1134; **18**. 449.  
claims allowed, **10**. 954.  
fine remitted, **10**. 3.  
holds negroes of Cotton, **10**. 1002.  
in militia, **22**. 395.  
juror, **10**. 2, 3.
- Polk, Ezekiel, **21**. 760, 761.  
capt., **10**. 320; **22**. 152.  
clerk, **9**. 298.  
trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **22**. 519<sub>c</sub>.
- Polk, James K., **15**. 179.
- Polk, John, complains against H. E.

McCulloch, **7.** 6, 11, 12, 13, 34-35.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 754, 870, 908, 920.  
 to assembly on use of militia, **13.**  
 389-390.  
 Polk, Jno., in militia, **22.** 395.  
 Polk, Jonathan, comes to N. C., **5.**  
 1167.  
 Polk, Robt., in militia, **22.** 264.  
 Polk, Col. Thomas, **11.** 307, 317, 431,  
 682; **13.** 69; **14.** 443, 468, 705, 784;  
**20.** 667.  
 a J. P., **6.** 799.  
 agent of H. E. McCulloch, **20.** 474.  
 aids in arrest of Dunn, **10.** 676; **S.**  
**C.**, **22.** 730.  
 allowance to, **22.** 854.  
 and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9.**  
 1263-1265.  
 and salt, **14.** 495.  
 and shoe factory, **14.** 444, 451.  
 army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 asked for troops by S. C., **10.** 335;  
 to be commissary to Tryon's army,  
**8.** 698.  
 at council of war, **7.** 842.  
 bill in favor of, **13.** 257; **22.** 769;  
 to enable him to convey land, **17.**  
 303, 305, 321.  
 Bd. War to on leather and shoes,  
**14.** 428; on provisions for troops,  
**14.** 395, 404, 405, 411, 425, 429; and  
 wagons, **14.** 445.  
 boundary coms'r, **23.** 842.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 866, 972.  
 camp equipage to troops of, **10.** 556.  
 Caswell to on allowance, **20.** 676.  
 claims allowed, **8.** 142; **10.** 954; on  
 S. C. survey, **9.** 302.  
 colonel, **10.** 206, 355, 516, 520; **11.**  
 x, 831; **22.** 112, 128; 4th reg't, **22.**  
 115, 118; commission, **11.** 292.  
 confers on Selwyn lands, **7.** 19-20.  
 county coms'r, **23.** 111, 590, 591, 772,  
 773.  
 counsellor, **17.** 143.  
 declines to act as commissary, **14.**  
 450.  
 draft to for supplies, **14.** 673.  
 fails to supply provisions, **14.** 720,  
 736, 737, 741-742.  
 field officer, **12.** 487, 490.  
 Gates has receipt for draft, **14.** 698.  
 goes to aid of S. C., **15.** 684.  
 Harnett to on recruiting troops, **11.**  
 286.  
 helps suppress Tories in S. C., **10.**  
 340-1, 408; **11.** 264, 273.

in assem., **7.** 310, 343, 364, 379, 380,  
 391, 399, 590, 601, 635, 636, 661,  
 895, 929, 930, 932, 938, 951, 984,  
 985; **8.** 98, 101, 106, 107, 117, 132,  
 146, 293, 303, 304, 320, 324, 326,  
 338, 345, 381, 387, 388, 403, 422,  
 432, 433, 444, 454; **9.** 112, 113, 136,  
 139, 160, 163, 164, 165, 179, 180,  
 223, 724, 729, 734, 763, 765, 771,  
 772, 783, 786, 836, 847, 851, 858,  
 859, 874, 881, 902, 903, 905, 909,  
 919, 921, 922, 930, 935, 952.  
 in C. C., **12.** 602, 711; **18.** 80, 106,  
 313, 337; **20.** 230, 265, 423, 442;  
**21.** 33.  
 in C. of S., **19.** 185, 188, 202, 311,  
 312, 331, 466, 540, 571, 809; **20.**  
 498; **21.** 389, 704.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 172,  
 182.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 674.  
 leads movement against Selwyn  
 lands, **7.** 23, 24, 25, 31.  
 letter from ment'd, **14.** 423, 474,  
 475; on military operations in  
 West ment'd, **14.** 377; on provis-  
 ions ment'd and answer, **14.** 416-  
 417.  
 Martin to on pay for troops, **11.** 720-  
 721; on provisions and money, **15.**  
 701.  
 memorial, **20.** 143, 324, 329, 399-400.  
 men of enlist in S. C. service, **11.**  
 431.  
 mill and plantation of, **14.** 671.  
 N. C. troops under, **22.** 731.  
 not paid for work on S. C. bound-  
 ary survey, **9.** 508-509.  
 on Bd. of War, **14.** 769.  
 on claims com., **22.** 853, 855, 862.  
 on com. of assembly, **7.** 345, 571;  
**8.** 112, 118, 288, 308; **9.** 105, 141.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175.  
 ordered to Salisbury to answer for  
 his conduct, **14.** 736.  
 orders salt west, **14.** 478.  
 owes state, **21.** 1071.  
 owns mill, **14.** 757.  
 petition and accounts of, **19.** 177,  
 180, 187, 194, 198, 200, 205-206,  
 207, 226, 231, 366; on land grants,  
**9.** 1260-1263.  
 pres. court martial, **12.** 487.  
 protests against Hand, **11.** 563, 750.  
 recommends Dixon, **15.** 708.  
 reports on public claims, **8.** 141-143.  
 resigns as colonel, **13.** viii; as com-



missary, **15.** 416; **16.** v.  
 return of troops under, **11.** 824.  
 returns to N. C., **13.** 53.  
 roster of reg't, **16.** 1004, 1012, 1027,  
 1028, 1041, 1050, 1056, 1064, 1074,  
 1089, 1096, 1102, 1110-11, 1124,  
 1133-4, 1144, 1154-5, 1169, 1176,  
 1182.  
 school trustee, **24.** 30, 690.  
 sends map of Br. lines, **14.** 683.  
 settlement to be made with, **19.**  
 310, 315, 321, 323, 327, 329, 335,  
 348.  
 sketch of, **15.** 178-179.  
 son wounded at Germantown, **11.**  
 654.  
 supplies provisions, **14.** 424.  
 supt. commissary, **14.** 376-377.  
 takes depositions, **7.** 452; on de-  
 struction of Waddell's powder, **8.**  
 623.  
 takes powder, **10.** 356.  
 takes troops to S. C., **10.** xi.  
 to be furnished with salt, **14.** 474.  
 to Board of War on King's Mtn., **15.**  
 414.  
 to Caswell on warrant, **20.** 658.  
 to collect provisions, **14.** 771.  
 to Gates on attack on Br., **14.** 606;  
 on need of money, **14.** 684-5; on  
 threatened attack on N. C., **14.**  
 608-609; on Va. draft, **14.** 700-701.  
 to pay for salt, **10.** 999.  
 to leave commissary business, **14.**  
 485.  
 to Pinckney on provisions, **14.** 535-  
 536.  
 to purchase ammunition for county,  
**9.** 1285.  
 to recruit troops, **10.** 474.  
 to Washington resigning commis-  
 sion, **13.** 451.  
 town coms'r and treas'r, **23.** 772,  
 773.  
 trustee of Queen's College, **8.** 487;  
**22.** 519c.  
 writ against, **7.** 33.  
 work as commissary, **14.** 481.  
 Polk, Thos., Jr., brings draft, **14.** 698,  
 700.  
 Polk, Wm., **19.** 957, 975.  
 aids Murphey, **19.** 970, 978.  
 army rank, **16.** 1136.  
 ch. com. whole, **21.** 823, 953, 961,  
 962.  
 commands N. C. troops, **19.** 980.  
 commissioner on school, **24.** 751;

on town, **24.** 780.  
 goes against Tories, **19.** 975.  
 in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 280, 283,  
 285, 287, 303, 304, 307, 316, 318,  
 327, 333, 335, 338, 354, 359, 364,  
 365, 366, 368, 387, 394, 395, 415, 424;  
**18.** 114, 125, 181, 189, 206, 226,  
 228, 242, 257, 265, 275, 293, 297,  
 311, 312, 314, 316, 317, 337, 340,  
 344, 345, 346, 349, 350, 352, 360,  
 362, 389, 399, 411, 413, 420, 429,  
 437, 440, 443, 444, 449, 458, 469,  
 471, 477, 478; **20.** 7, 34, 35, 52,  
 82, 94, 120, 121, 122, 124, 125, 128,  
 135, 136, 142, 145, 147, 149, 150,  
 166, 170, 172, 173, 178, 179, 185,  
 204, 217, 220, 227, 229, 238, 239,  
 240, 273, 276, 281, 282, 285, 287,  
 288, 292, 306, 308, 318, 327, 330,  
 331, 337, 345, 351, 366, 410, 417,  
 419, 462; **21.** 737, 738, 739, 740,  
 763, 770, 775, 778, 784, 797, 812,  
 816, 844, 850, 851, 859, 872, 874,  
 876, 882, 884, 886, 913, 920, 924,  
 930, 931, 932, 935, 937, 939, 941,  
 942, 946, 952, 958, 963, 965, 970,  
 971, 972, 977, 980, 983, 984, 985,  
 986, 1001, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1018,  
 1015, 1018,, 1020, 1021, 1026, 1041,  
 1042, 1050, 1055.  
 leader, **18.** iv, v.  
 major, **10.** 942; **22.** 121.  
 nom. for colonel, **21.** 780, 784, 938,  
 943; for entry taken, **19.** 225, 362;  
 for surveyor, **19.** 690, 697; for U.  
 S. Senator, **21.** 253, 614.  
 on com. of assem., **17.** 268, 279, 280,  
 297, 303, 320, 321, 337, 380, 401;  
**18.** 8, 12, 33, 74, 76, 98, 101, 103,  
 127, 163, 230, 235, 239, 262, 263,  
 273, 282, 283, 303, 306, 307, 325,  
 329, 336, 386, 442.  
 pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 protests against appointment of  
 Hand, **11.** 750-751.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 222.  
 recommended for major, **12.** 795,  
 854.  
 recommends Dixon, **15.** 708.  
 resigns, **16.** 648.  
 revolutionary services, **22.** 152-4.  
 wounded, **11.** xv.  
 Polk, Wm., in militia, **22.** 437.  
 Polk, Wm., lieut., **10.** 320.  
 Polk (parole), **12.** 486.  
 Polk Co., Ga., Baptists in, **5.** 1192.  
 Polks, Charles, wounded by Tories,

15. 179.

Polk's Mill, fight at, **22.** 134.  
skirmish at. **14.** 784.

Poll-tax, act for, **23.** 117, 122, 494, 542,

558, 590, 605, 623, 626, 629, 665,

683, 685, 711, 748, 749, 750, 751,

771, 781, 804, 821, 822, 824, 828,

841, 842, 845, 853, 863, 866, 867,

907, 922, 924, 927, 929, 957, 959;

**24.** 7, 110, 146, 202, 222, 258, 260,

302, 432, 438, 453, 515, 517, 518,

543, 555-6, 557, 619, 623, 649, 658,

661, 681, 725, 731, 741, 750, 769,

796, 802, 829, 854, 885, 886, 913,

914, 917, 924, 940, 952, 983; **25.**

7, 9, 41, 78-9, 174, 254-5, 309, 332,

333, 344, 346, 347, 358-9, 396-7, 456,

461, 479-80, 492; for defence, **25.**

350-2, 361-4, 370-2, 394-5, 397; for

public buildings, **24.** 29, 92, 135,

137, 147, 149, 151, 222, 226, 229,

231, 233, 237, 238, 249, 252, 253,

288, 289, 291, 304, 464, 465, 471,

472, 473, 519, 520-2, 523, 524-5, 594,

624-5, 630-2, 643-5, 692-4, 699, 700,

701, 738-9, 745-6, 756-7, 767, 768-9,

771, 782, 810-11, 827-8, 836, 839,

873, 880-1, 941, 942, 943, 944, 949,

950, 968-9, 973, 975, 981, 989-91;

**25.** 12, 15, 52, 60-2, 68-9, 81, 82, 93,

4, 97-8, 106, 108, 113-14, 192, 268,

341, 343, 462-3, 472-3, 483-4; for

poor, **24.** 498; to sink bills, **23.**

850-1; act to lessen, **23.** 91; **25.**

162-6; to refund, **23.** 840-1.

amount, **3.** 180, 189; **6.** 619.

bill for, **4.** 402, 403; for limit, **21.**

1031; to discontinue, **9.** 114, 122,

166, 169, 189, 196, 201, 208, 222,

258.

discussed, **7.** xi, xiii, xvi-xviii; **16.**

370-372.

for church purposes, **2.** 274.

form used in N. C., **1.** 711.

Hillsborough on repeal of law for,

**9.** 300-301.

irregularities in, **23.** 90.

limit, **2.** 211-212, 373, 582.

Martin on law repealing that for

sinking fund, **9.** 230-235.

not levied on Tuscaroras, **24.** 171.

note on act to lessen, **3.** 190.

sheriffs instructed to collect, **9.** 228-

230.

report on character of, **8.** 213-214.

should be levied, **5.** 298.

the only tax, **3.** 154.

the proper way to raise war funds,  
**5.** 1063.

to be laid by vestry, **25.** 301, 427.

to redeem bills of credit, **5.** xlv,  
xlv.

Pollard, Lieut., wounded, **15.** 751.

Pollard, Jacob, pensioner, **22.** 81.

Pollard, James, army pay, **17.** 241.

Pollard, James, land grant to, **4.** 336.

Pollard, John, army pay, **17.** 241.

Pollard, Matthew, army pay, **17.** 239.

army rank, **16.** 1138.

Pollard, Richard, prisoner, **16.** 672.

Pollard, Wm., army pay, **17.** 239.

army rank, **16.** 1132.

Polle, brig. takes Indian goods to  
Charleston, **17.** 536.

Pollerson, John, prisoner, **15.** 169.

Pollexfen, John, at Board of Trade  
meeting, **1.** 557-558.

on att's gen. for colonies, **1.** 463-4.

on Board of Trade, **1.** 630-633.

on boundary dispute, **1.** 525-526.

on pirates, **1.** 475-476.

on proprietary colonies, **1.** 535, 537,  
538.

Pollexfin, John Villars, surety, **5.** 611.

Pollinger, Richard, marshal, **1.** 491.

Pollock. See Polk.

Pollock, —, prosecution against, **4.**  
66.

Pollock, Mr., **15.** 374; **16.** 943.

Pollock, Capt., dead, **11.** 557.

Pollock, A., account of attack on as  
loyalist, **10.** 1027-1032.

Pollock, Mrs. A., to Hewes on attack  
on husband as loyalist, **10.** 1027-  
1032.

Pollock, Abraham, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Becke, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 240.

Pollock, Bess, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Bess, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Bess, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Bette, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Bettey, slave, **22.** 293.

Pollock, Bowman, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Caesar, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Caesar, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Caesar, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Caesar, slave, **22.** 292-293.

Pollock, Caje, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Caramonte, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Cate, slave, **22.** 292.

Pollock, Cezar, executed, **17.** 278.

tried, **20.** 9.

Pollock, Charles, **22.** 292.

- Pollock, Coffe, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Cotto, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Coyle, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Cullen, **3**. 248.  
   a J. P., **2**. 526; **4**. 47, 346.  
   a justice, **2**. 473-478, 535, 555, 556, 567; **3**. 215; **4**. 45.  
   asks for land, **2**. 389.  
   attached, **2**. 508, 511.  
   commissioner to exchange and emit bills of credit, **4**. 370-371, 398-399.  
   conveys lots, **23**. 453.  
   dead, **5**. 30; **11**. 116.  
   deposition examined, **3**. 247; on land patents, **3**. 220.  
   dissents from address to Johnston, **4**. 232.  
   gifts to and executor, **22**. 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296.  
   Great deed of grant delivered to, **4**. 654.  
   has blank patent, **3**. 222.  
   in assem., **2**. 575, 608, 623; **3**. 275, 277, 278, 285, 286, 290, 299, 301, 312, 316, 317, 561, 562, 612, 634, 638; **4**. 1180.  
   in council, **4**. 31-5, 37, 39, 75-80, 8b-87, 88-90, 90-91, 95-100, 101-103, 104, 222, 225-32, 234-5, 236-239, 343, 356-372, 461, 534-536, 539-542, 547-549, 587-588, 589, 590, 592-593, 627-639, 674-700, 704-714, 714-719, 852, 93b, 1166.  
   judge of oyer and terminer court, **4**. 3.  
   lands to be surveyed, **4**. 53, 71; will-  
   ed to, **25**. 491.  
   messenger to assem., **2**. 609.  
   on com. of assembly, **3**. 542, 565, 567, 596, 604, 609.  
   on com. of council, **4**. 85, 96, 100, 121, 142, 230, 234, 360, 387.  
   on committee to receive public ac-  
   counts, **4**. 138.  
   petition of Palatines, **4**. 618, 632;  
   over estate, **4**. 225.  
   prosecuted for beating Cooke, **2**.  
   479.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 243, 245, 246.  
   recommended for council, **3**. 497,  
   500.  
   resigns as assistant justice, **2**. 569.  
   sick and death expected, **4**. 924, 925,  
   935.  
   size of estates, **4**. 222.  
   son of T. P., **2**. 278.  
   testimony demanded, **4**. 1206.  
   to administer oath to assembly, **4**.  
   226.  
   town trustee and lands vested in  
   trustee for town, **25**. 204-5.  
   treasurer, **3**. 399.  
   vestryman, **25**. 182.  
 Pollock (Pollok), Cullen, **8**. 9, 43; **9**.  
   995; **19**. 559; **24**. 468.  
   a J. P., **6**. 1007.  
   allowance to, **22**. 842, 845.  
   at council of war, **7**. 842.  
   building coms'r, **23**. 683.  
   claims pay for negro executed, **17**.  
   278.  
   in assembly, **6**. 662, 800, 807, 810,  
   811, 845, 847, 850, 853, 893, 901,  
   906, 907, 913, 1152; **7**. 343, 390,  
   586, 650; **8**. 136, 147, 303, 304; on  
   com. of assem., **6**. 841, 896; **7**. 55,  
   78, 79, 297, 345, 357, 370.  
   on com. of claims, **22**. 400, 840.  
   memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
   petition on exchange rate of bills,  
   **6**. 16-17.  
   port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
   reports on public claims, **6**. 738-44.  
   slaves of executed and paid for,  
   **19**. 528, 530.  
   surety, **6**. 735-736.  
   town coms'r, **23**. 755.  
 Pollock, David, claims allowed, **9**. 110,  
   154, 157, 158, 159.  
   wounded by prisoners and petition  
   for compensation, **9**. 53, 54.  
   voter, **15**. 238.  
 Pollock, Debora, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Diego, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Dina, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Dina, slave, **22**. 293.  
 Pollock, Dowe, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock (Pollocke), Mrs. Esther (Hes-  
   ter), appoints executor, **2**. 240-1.  
   estate to be settled, **2**. 217, 521, 527-  
   528.  
   trouble over will, **2**. 484, 571, 573.  
   will of, **2**. 502; proved, **2**. 101.  
 Pollock, Frank, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Frank, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, Franke, slave, **22**. 292.  
 Pollock, George, a J. P., **2**. 540.  
   attached, **2**. 508, 511.  
   blank patents explained, **3**. 246, 247.  
   gifts to and executor, **22**. 291-2, 293,  
   294, 295-296.  
   has blank patents, **3**. 219-220.  
   lands to be surveyed, **4**. 53, 71.  
   marries M. P., **2**. 276.



- quit rents of, **22**. 242, 246.  
 sells land to Dry, **25**. 491-2.  
 size of estates, **4**. 222.  
 son of T. P., **2**. 278.
- Pollock, Geo., a J. P., 6**. 636.  
 on com. of assem., **6**. 643, 646, 654,  
 655, 662, 668, 800, 807, 812, 817, 823,  
 845, 847, 850, 853, 893, 906, 907,  
 913.  
 petition on exchange rate of bills,  
**6**. 16, 17.
- Pollock, George, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Hannah, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Harry, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Hellen Helen, sister of T. P.,**  
**2**. 276.  
**Pollock, Jack, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Jack, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Jack-fiddle, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Jackeo, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Jacks, 10**. 1030.  
**Pollock, Jacob, camp equipage deliver-**  
**ed to, 10**. 556.  
 lieut, **10**. 517.  
**Pollock, James, brother of T. P., 2**.  
 276.  
**Pollock, James, nephew of T. P., 2**.  
 276.  
**Pollock, James, witness, 1**. 430.  
**Pollock, Jeney, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Jesse, army pay, 16**. 1140.  
**Pollock, Joe, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Joe, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Jueda, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Little Dick, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Little Will, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, London, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Long Dick, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Long Mungo, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, McCullen, slave of tried, 20**.  
 9.  
**Pollock, Manewell, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Manewell, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Margaret, marries George P.,**  
**2**. 276.  
**Pollock, Martha, marries Rev. Dr.**  
**Thos. Bray and gift to, 22**. 290.  
**Pollock, Martha, marries Lee, 22**. 625.  
**Pollock, Mingo, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Mingo, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Mol, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Molaina, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Moll, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Moll, slave, 22**. 292.  
 executed, **22**. 842, 845.  
**Pollock, Nancy, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Nane, slave, 22**. 293.
- Pollock, Notoose, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Oliver, credits of, 16**. 355.  
**Pollock, Patience, slave, 22**. 293.  
**Pollock, Pattey, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Peter, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Pompey, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Popa, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Sir Robert, Pollock to on**  
 debts due him in Scotland, **2**. 276-  
 278.  
**Pollock, Ruth, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Ruth, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Sambo, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Sarah, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Scepio, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Scepio, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Sharper, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Stevens, slave, 22**. 292.  
**Pollock, Thomas, 2**. 75; **4**. 632.  
 a justice, **1**. 410, 413, 415, 418, 420,  
 423, 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 437,  
 438, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454, 456,  
 545.  
 accounts of, **2**. 35.  
 accused of aiming at Indian lands,  
**1**. 671.  
 activity of in Indian matters, **3**. 54.  
 agreement of, **1**. 698.  
 amount advanced to DeGraffenried  
 and others, **2**. 167.  
 appeals to Spotswood for aid, **1**.  
 883-884, 888-889; **2**. 29-31.  
 asks for lapse patents, **2**. 323, 377-  
 378.  
 assault on Gov. at house of, **1**. 807.  
 attacks Indians, **1**. 667-8, 670-1.  
 attorney, **1**. 454.  
 brings bond into court, **1**. 438.  
 buys Indian slaves, **2**. 52.  
 buys land, **25**. 491.  
 character of administration, **2**. 75-  
 77.  
 charged by Craven with breach of  
 promise, **2**. 60, 61.  
 church warden, **1**. 617, 629, 630, 679,  
 680.  
 commends Gordon, **1**. 700.  
 confers on Tuscarora war, **2**. 15, 16.  
 contributes to hire minister, **1**. 616.  
 corresponds with Spotswood about  
 aid in Tuscarora war, **2**. 22-23.  
 council at house of, **1**. 869-872; **2**.  
 1-3, 32-35, 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 64-  
 65, 117-118, 246-247, 275, 282-283,  
 289-91, 301-3, 311-14, 357-8, 374-5,  
 459.  
 date of his becoming president, **2**.

144.  
 death of, **2.** 460.  
 debt of DeGraffenried to, **1.** 964.  
 DeGraffenried to, **1.** 962.  
 deputy, **25.** 209; of Carteret, **1.** 841, 842, 876; of Beaufort, **2.** 171.  
 dispossesses Palatines and their petition and action on same, **4.** 954-9.  
 does not administer on wife's estate, **2.** 217.  
 empowered to negotiate on war matters, **2.** 44.  
 enters caveat to will of wife, **2.** 241.  
 entertains Hyde, **1.** 915.  
 executor and imprisoned, **1.** 369.  
 faction of makes all the records, **1.** xxix, xxxi, xxxii.  
 fined for not acting as church ward-  
 en, **1.** 680.  
 flees to Va., **1.** 700.  
 gives orders to Bellinger, **2.** 62-63.  
 gives us materials on Cary Rebel-  
 lion, **1.** xxix.  
 governor, **2.** v.  
 guide of Dr. Hawks, **1.** xxix|  
 heirs pay money to public, **6.** 205.  
 helps Cary, **1.** 727.  
 holds lands of Palatines, **4.** 868-9.  
 house besieged, **1.** 917-918; broken  
 into, **2.** 476, 477.  
 imprisons Sothell, **3.** 618, 619.  
 inspector of lapsed land, **2.** 309.  
 in council, **1.** 629, 841, 851, 855, 864,  
 867, 869, 872; **2.** 1-3, 32-35, 41-44,  
 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 64-73, 117-118,  
 123-125, 129-130, 139-142, 168-173,  
 180-182, 239-244, 246-247, 278, 282-  
 283, 289-291, 301-303, 307-309, 311-  
 318, 321-324, 341-349, 351-357, 374-  
 375, 377-380, 389-392, 396-398, 432,  
 449-459, 472, 476.  
 in exile, **1.** 723-724, 727, 731.  
 keeps down election row, **1.** 696.  
 keeps land office closed, **2.** 145.  
 land commissioner, **1.** 792; **25.** 155.  
 land grant to, **1.** 852; under, **4.** 308,  
 310; to be surveyed, **1.** 856; vest-  
 ed in trustees for town, **25.** 204.  
 law suits, **1.** 400, 452; **2.** 148.  
 letter on laying out town, renting,  
 etc., **2.** 386-388; to on Nicholson  
 and his commission, **2.** 9.  
 levies tax to support Indian allies,  
**2.** 16.  
 loses money, **2.** 277.  
 not present when Cary was deposed,

**1.** 727.  
 offers for a barony, **2.** 317.  
 on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 696-699, 760-  
 761, 784-787, 806-807.  
 on death of Hyde, **1.** 869.  
 on debts due him by leaders of the  
 Palatines, **2.** 166-167.  
 on his election as president, **1.** 872,  
 873.  
 on mortgaging land to Va., **2.** 7.  
 on people of N. C., **2.** xi.  
 on population, **2.** xvii.  
 on Quakers, **1.** 700; **2.** v, 145.  
 on threatened Indian war, **2.** 288-  
 289.  
 on Tuscarora War, **1.** 878-9, 883-884;  
**2.** 23-25, 49-50, 61-62.  
 opposed by Cary, **1.** 804.  
 Palatines at house of, **1.** 910, 914.  
 petition, **1.** 448.  
 plantation of, **1.** 764, 802.  
 power of attorney to, **2.** 35.  
 president of council, **1.** 869, 876, 966;  
**2.** 449-50; **25.** 170.  
 protests against Porter, **1.** 710.  
 receives Rainsford, **1.** 858.  
 recognizes Glover, **1.** 727.  
 report on losses in Indian fort, **2.**  
 37.  
 resigns as deputy, **2.** 454.  
 salary, **2.** 170; as governor, **2.** 450.  
 ships Indians to West Indies, **2.** iv;  
 skins, **1.** 724.  
 signs acts, **1.** 790, 794; **23.** 110, 111,  
 116; **25.** 154, 156.  
 Spotswood to on Indian affairs, **1.**  
 890-891, 892; on Indian policy, **2.**  
 47, 48; on Tuscarora War, **2.** 25-  
 27, 31-32.  
 takes testimony on Va. boundary,  
**1.** 740.  
 tax in hands of, **1.** 561.  
 to Carteret on Tuscarora War, **1.**  
 876-878.  
 to Chevin on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 723-  
 4.  
 to Craven on Moore's victory, **2.** 44-  
 47; on Tuscarora War, **1.** 881-882;  
**2.** 18-21, 52-53, 59-60.  
 to Eden on Indians and escheats,  
**2.** 304-306; on Indian troubles and  
 paper money, **2.** 295-296; on polit-  
 ical and Indian affairs, **2.** 297-  
 8; on Pollock's seizure and Cary's  
 debts, **2.** 375-376; on trial of pi-  
 rates in Va., **2.** 318-320.  
 to Glover on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 725-  
 6.

- to Gov. of Va. on Tuscarora War, **1.** 880-1.
- to hire reader, **1.** 544; shipmaster, **1.** 867.
- to Hyde on N. C. affairs, **1.** 731.
- to Lawson on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 727-8.
- to Moore on Tuscarora War, **2.** 21-22, 27-29.
- to Nicholson on church and other affairs, **2.** 137-138.
- to Pollock, Sir Robert, on debts due him in Scotland, **2.** 276-278.
- to Proprietors on public affairs, **2.** 144-5; on Tuscarora War and laws, **1.** 873-6.
- to Spotwood on Indian affairs, **1.** 892-897; **2.** 73-5; on Tuscarora War, **2.** 4, 5, 6-8, 37-39, 39-41.
- to treat with Meherrin Indians, **2.** 56-57.
- treatment of Barnwell, **1.** xxxi.
- vestry meets at house of, **2.** 10-12.
- vestryman, **1.** 543, 615, 686, 829, 830, 831, 833; **2.** 12, 118, 208; **23.** 7.
- war powers given to, **2.** 72.
- wealth, **2.** 61.
- will, **22.** iv, 290-297.
- witness, **2.** 438.
- Pollock, Thomas, in assem., **6.** 800, 807, 817, 830, 845, 847, 850, 853, 893, 895, 906, 907, 913; on com. of assem., **6.** 896.
- memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.
- patent to, **6.** 1066.
- Pollock, Thomas, nephew of T. P., **2.** 276.
- Pollock, Thos., sells horse, **19.** 928.
- Pollock, Tom, slave, **22.** 292.
- Pollock, Tom, slave, **22.** 292.
- Pollock, Tom, slave, **22.** 293.
- Pollock, Thos., Jr., **2.** 306.
- a justice, **2.** 357-371, 398-402, 433-441.
- a J. P., **2.** 526, 570, 607.
- asked if he encouraged Smith, **3.** 421.
- attached, **2.** 508, 511.
- case of Palatine against considered by Board of Trade, **4.** 873-875, 882, 883.
- chief justice, **2.** 535, 555-8, 585-90, 590.
- deputy to Duke of Beaufort, **2.** 454.
- dead, **3.** 546, 578; **4.** 106, 136.
- enters caveat against Luton, **2.** 521, 527.
- fight on will case, **2.** 484, 494.
- gifts to and executors, **22.** 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296.
- given time to answer petition, **2.** 571, 573-4.
- in assembly, **3.** 275, 277, 278, 285, 286, 290, 301, 312, 314, 316, 317.
- in council, **2.** 457-63, 472, 476, 482-9, 491-499, 503-507, 515-518, 520-530, 533-542, 552, 562-569, 570-571, 572-575, 603-604, 607-608, 622, 679-683, 724-725, 764-768, 817-818, 830-831; **3.** 123, 209, 435.
- in court of chancery, **3.** 13.
- land of, **4.** 63; willed to, **25.** 491; to be surveyed, **4.** 53, 71.
- on Va. boundary commission, **2.** 510.
- petition about lands, **3.** 404; of Palatines against, **4.** 850.
- resurvey granted to, **5.** 35.
- size of estates, **4.** 522.
- son of T. P., **2.** 278.
- surveyor general, **1.** 872, 878; **2.** 145, 217.
- takes oath under Burrington, **2.** 515.
- to assist in laying off Indian bounds, **2.** 457, 458.
- to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.
- treasurer of Bertie, **3.** 404.
- trouble over land, **3.** 426.
- witness, **3.** 246.
- Pollock, Toddy, executed, **22.** 842, 845.
- Pollock, Tomboy, slave, **22.** 293.
- Pollock, Totey, slave, **22.** 292, 293.
- Pollock, Venus, slave, **22.** 292, 293.
- Pollock, West, slave, **22.** 292.
- Pollock, Will, slave, **22.** 292.
- Pollock (town), **18.** 497.
- Pollock Street (Beaufort), **23.** 807.
- Pollock Street (Newbern), **23.** 680, 708, 711, 864; **24.** 245, 823; **25.** 484.
- Pollock's Bridge, **14.** 149.
- Pollock's Ferry, inspection at, **24.** 582.
- Pollock's Mill, horses and wagons sent to, **15.** 632.
- Polls, and provision tax, **24.** 344-5.
- Polly, brig, staves exported in, **11.** 331.
- takes goods to S. C., **18.** 574.
- Polly, brigantine, **10.** 686.
- Pelly, schooner, **8.** 680; **10.** 821; **18.** 566.
- captured, **10.** 549-550.
- Polly, sloop, **9.** 873, 949; **20.** 720.
- brings in goods, **22.** 744.
- captured by the Resolution, **11.** 755.
- condemned, **11.** 365.
- seized in Ga., **10.** 948.
- to go to sea as privateer, **10.** 876-7.



Polmore, Elija, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Polson, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Polson, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 Polygamy, bill to punish, **20.** 492, 569, 581.  
     common, **7.** 288.  
 Pomeroy, Ralph, to Caswell on returns for clothing, **14.** 67-8.  
 Pometo, **10.** 95.  
 Pomfret, Earl of, at Privy Council, **11.** 236-237.  
 Pompey, Lewis, dismissed by court, **2.** 662.  
 Pond, John, army pay, **17.** 238.  
     army rank, **13.** 512; **16.** 1132.  
 Pond, John, asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.  
 Pond, Jno., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Ponder, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Ponder, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1134.  
 Pone, David, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Ponpon Camp, S. C., **16.** 517, 607, 640.  
 Ponpon River, **14.** 325.  
 Pontarlier, **1.** 976.  
 Pontchartrain, Lake, **7.** 281.  
 Pooley, Francis, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Pooley, Umfrey, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Pool, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Pool, Elisha, army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Pool, George, land grant to, **4.** 589.  
 Pool, Jacob, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Pool, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1138.  
 Pool, John, horseman, **15.** 509.  
 Pool, Jno., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Pool, John, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 Pool, John P., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Pool, Jos., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Pool, Jos., Jr., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Pool, Malakiah, pay to, **22.** 471.  
 Pool, Matthew, Synopsis Criticorum, **2.** 583.  
 Pool, Patrick, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Pool, Patrick, juror, **4.** 519.  
 Pool, Rich, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Pool, Seth P., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Pool, Solomon, a J. P., **4.** 895.  
     juror, **4.** 519; **25.** 187.  
 Pool, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Pool, Solomon, quit rents of, **22.** 250.  
 Pool, Solomon, Jr., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Pool, T., in assembly (Polk?), **21.** 47.  
 Pool, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 177.  
 Pool, Wm., exempted, **6.** 807.  
 Pool, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 708.  
 Pool, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 176.  
 Pool, Eng., **9.** 1092; **10.** 113, 132.  
 Poole, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Poole, Moses, juror, **8.** 509.  
 Poole, Solomon, signs Quaker peti-

tion, **1.** 252.  
 Poole, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 618.  
 Poon, Aaron, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Poor, Brig. Gen., **12.** 498, 501, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 525, 534, 536, 542; **14.** 363.  
     composition and position of brigade, **12.** 501.  
 Poor, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 353, 684.  
 Poor, John, army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Poor, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Poor, act for lottery for poor house, **24.** 821-3; for vestreys, **23.** 601-7; **25.** 396-7, 424-30, 450-1, 459-60; provision for, **23.** 435-7, 678 831-2, 853; **24.** 89-94, 260-1, 318, 409-10, 498-9, 738-9, 884, 940-1, 940-50, 963; **25.** 12, 60-2, 68; in Pasq Co., **23.** 853.  
 bills concerning, **20.** 40, 64, 71, 87, 107; wardens, **18.** 46, 106, 135, 285, 286, 316, 339, 360, 366; **19.** 140, 163, 189, 251, 254, 278, 283, 313; **20.** 530, 554, 560; **20.** 131, 134, 149, 152, 158, 163, 164, 169, 173, 178, 186, 206, 221, 247, 255, 269, 276, 277, 311, 327, 338, 339, 340, 345, 354, 386, 407-408, 441, 459; for lottery to aid, **18.** 115, 149, 158, 341, 343, 370, 372, 378; for provision for, **5.** 502, 503, 504, 507-508, 509, 510, 519, 528, 530, 531, 532, 535, 538, 540, 541, 544, 558; **6.** 457, 458, 459, 468, 488, 491, 493, 495, 496, 499, 511; **7.** 301, 304, 305, 339, 355, 360, 362, 365, 367, 369, 419; **8.** 301, 302, 325, 342, 344, 348, 364, 365, 367, 369, 384, 387, 391, 395, 429, 430, 435, 437, 439, 441, 444, 478, 523; **9.** 845, 899, 901, 904, 917, 1015; **13.** 749, 754, 759, 800, 802, 807, 813; **17.** 360, 401, 414; for relief of, **4.** 977, 978, 979, 980, 990, 992, 993, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1013, 1014, 1016, 1017; to account for money for, **21.** 889; to amend act on, **17.** 332, 356; to call officers to account for money due to, **17.** 333, 340, 377, 384, 414; to enable J. P.'s to levy taxes for, **12.** 46, 82, 83, 125, 195, 196, 207, 208, 254, 337, 346, 369, 371, 384; **13.** 357; to erect house for, **17.** 296, 306, 307, 316.  
 Eng. act on suits of in force in N. C., **23.** 321.  
 taxes for use of to be published, **24.**

- 808-9.  
See also Public Buildings.  
Poor Houses, act to build, **24.** 738-9, 821-3, 884; **25.** 60-2, 68.  
Poore, Edward, land grant to, **4.** 590.  
Poore, Wm., in army, **15.** 724.  
Poors, Maj., **12.** 461.  
Poory, Peter, in militia, **22.** 340.  
Pooshahoma, signs Choctaw treaty, **18.** 802.  
Pooshemastubie (-ly), treats with U. S. for Choctaws, **18.** 799-802.  
Pooshonaltha, signs Choctaw treaty, **18.** 802.  
Pope, —, law suit, **1.** 401.  
Pope, Mrs., drowned, **8.** 74.  
Pope, Avent, contributes to Boston, **9.** 1281.  
Pope, Burwell, in assembly, **16.** 2, 35, 49, 127, 156, 165; **17.** 878, 879, 936, 948, 953, 963; **19.** 391, 396, 397.  
Pope, Elijah, horseman, **15.** 509.  
Pope, Elisha, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
Pope, Elizabeth, petitions for release of husband, **10.** 971.  
Pope, George, Baptist preacher, **5.** 1173, 1174.  
Pope, Geo., Jr., in militia, **22.** 325.  
Pope, Harwood, pensioner, **22.** 81.  
Pope, Henry, and impressment of horses, **17.** 943.  
captain, **10.** 944, 949.  
declines to act as captain, **22.** 909.  
ensign, **10.** 187.  
to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.  
Pope, Henry, land devised to wife, **25.** 465.  
Pope, Jacob, allowed to give bond and return to N. C., **10.** 971.  
loyalist, **10.** 596.  
to be admitted as citizen, **13.** 550, 647-8, 654.  
Pope, Jacob, juror, **4.** 523; **25.** 189.  
land grants to, **4.** 616, 618.  
Pope, Jacob, quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
Pope, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
Pope, Jesse, petition on need of money, **7.** 866-7.  
Pope, Joel, in militia, **22.** 163.  
Pope, Joel, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
Pope, John, a J. P., **3.** 417; **4.** 346, 813.  
dead, **4.** 774.  
in assembly, **4.** 652, 723, 733.  
juror, **4.** 523.  
land grant asked for, **4.** 440.  
land grant to, **4.** 329, 588, 630, 637, 711, 768.  
lapse patent to, **2.** 772.  
patent rectified, **4.** 330.  
rights proved, **4.** 626, 705.  
suit against, **5.** 1084.  
surety, **5.** 634.  
Pope, John, a J. P., **4.** 966.  
bill to discharge from judgment, **5.** 1024, 1027, 1029, 1031, 1032, 1034, 1036, 1067, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1086.  
claims, **9.** 590; allowed, **5.** 980; **6.** 211.  
Pope, John, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
Pope, John, act in favor of, **23.** 501; **25.** 389-90.  
Pope, John, land grant to, **4.** 630.  
Pope, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.  
Pope, John, money due, **23.** 473, 474.  
Pope, John, quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
Pope, John, report on militia co., **22.** 369.  
Pope, John, vestryman, **23.** 497.  
Pope, Jonathan, in militia, **22.** 164.  
Pope, Mourning, estate to, **6.** 384, 481.  
lands devised to, **25.** 465.  
Pope, Richard, buys land, **1.** 453.  
law suits, **1.** 387, 389, 400, 432, 445-446, 589.  
surety, **1.** 452.  
witness, **1.** 450.  
Pope, Rich'd, pensioner, **22.** 79.  
Pope, Rueben, army pay, **17.** 240.  
Pope, Sampson, land grant to, **4.** 766.  
Pope, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 239.  
Pope, Sam, army rank, **16.** 1134.  
Pope, Sam, army rank, **16.** 1136.  
Pope, Samuel, in army, **13.** 511.  
Pope, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 323.  
Pope, Samuel land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
Pope, Simon, in militia, **9.** 696.  
Pope, Simon, in militia, **10.** 99.  
Pope, Simon, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 61, 99, 295, 451, 494, 499, 618, 670.  
patroler, **10.** 63.  
Pope, Thomas, Baptist minister, **5.** 1176.  
Pope, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
Pope, Vinson, army pay, **17.** 240.  
Pope, Wm., army rank, **13.** 519; **16.** 1136.  
Pope, Wm., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 487.  
Pope, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
Pope, Willis, exempted, **17.** 973.  
Pope, Willis, lieu., **10.** 518.  
Pope, compared with charter gov'ts, **1.** 527-528.  
Popeland, James, land grant to, **4.**

- 635.
- Popelston, Samuel**, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Popery**, estab'd in Quebec, **10**. 225. exclusion of demanded, **10**. 241. King trying to establish, **10**. 127. See also Catholics. Roman Church, Papists.
- Popham**, —, brigade major, **12**. 522, 538.
- Popham, Lt. Col.**, pres. of court martial, **12**. 543.
- Popish recusants**, act against, **3**. 67, 91; men'td, **6**. 525; **8**. 514. not to be guardians, **23**. 577; **25**. 319, 416.
- Poplar Grove**, **13**. 136; **15**. 341. seat of Harnett, **11**. 827.
- Poplar Ridge**, **5**. 1227.
- Poplar Spring**, **11**. 541.
- Poplar Spring Church**, **5**. 1181.
- Poplar Springs**, **5**. 1228.
- Poplar Tent Church**, **5**. 1224, 1225; **8**. 745. history, **5**. 1227-1228.
- Poplin, Geo.**, pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Poplin, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Popple, Alured**, **2**. 136, 558; **4**. 173, 211, 252, 291. answer to Jenner examined, **4**. 157-159.
- Burrington** on provost marshal and jails, **4**. 23; on public affairs, **3**. 343-344.
- Carkesse** to on Burrington, **2**. 559-61.
- consults Fane** on land grants of proprietors, **3**. 83.
- denies Burrington's right** to censure Johnston, **4**. 207.
- letters to and from Burrington** on land grants, quit rents, etc., **3**. 89, 90, 524, 536; received and answered, **3**. 475, 476, 477, 478, 482, 489.
- sec'y of Board of Trade**, **3**. 508, 511.
- sends boundary dispute proposals**, **2**. 299.
- sends case and queries** to Att'y and Solicitor Gen., **3**. 346-347.
- to Att'y and Solicitor Gen.** on validity of N. C. laws **3**. 532-3; on Smith's memorial, **3**. 348-9.
- to Burchet** on charges of Burrington and Porter, **3**. 349.
- to Burrington** on his conduct of public affairs, **3**. 351-355; on threatened Indian War, **3**. 346.
- to Johnston** on public affairs, **4**. 248-9.
- to Lowndes** on appointment of Burrington as governor, **2**. 480-482.
- to Porter** on Burrington's charges, **3**. 350-1.
- to Scrope** on payment for boundary survey, **3**. 17.
- Popple, William**, letter to on admiralty courts, **1**. 490-491; on bonds of deputy gov's., **1**. 476.
- to Attorney General**, **1**. 552.
- Population**, **4**. 156, 920; **6**. 1027, 1040, 1041; **7**. v, 145-146. act for census, **24**. 650-1. answers on, **6**. 605, 613-14. census of 1790, **26**. 240-247. classes in N. C., **1**. 601-602. difference between east and west, **8**. iii-v. difficulty of a census, **9**. 690. in Currituck, **1**. 722. in Pasquotank, **1**. 720-721. in 1675, **2**. x. in 1694, **1**. 428. in 1702, **1**. 559. in 1717-1735, **2**. xvii. in 1721, **2**. 419, 421. in 1728, **3**. xiii. in 1733, **3**. 433. in 1744, **4**. 748. in 1745, **4**. 753. in 1754, **5**. 320. in 1755, **5**. 470, 471, 473. in 1756, **5**. 570, 575, 603. in 1760, **6**. 223. in 1771, **9**. xv, xvi. increase in, **4**. 300; **5**. 24; **8**. 1; and character, **7**. 248; under Johnston, **4**. xx-xxii. Indians in Currituck in 1710, **1**. 734. lack of, **1**. 602. number of taxables, **7**. 283-4, 288-9. of Cape Fear, **4**. 315, 605, 608. of Moravian settlements, **5**. 1158, 1161, 1162, 1163. of N. C. and S. C. compared, **5**. 389-390. of Va. in 1708, **1**. 692; in 1756, **5**. 564-565. on Selwyn grants, **7**. 451-452. proportion of whites, **4**. 795. report on, **5**. 600; to be made on, **2**. 112; **5**. 1138. under Dobbs, **5**. xxxix, xl-xli. under Tryon, **8**. xlv-xlvi. **Urmston** on, **1**. 767.



- westward movement of, **7.** 203; **10.** 762-763.
- Porch, James**, army pay, **17.** 239.  
army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Porch, Solomon**, resigns as J. P., **21.** 782, 936, 941.
- Porch, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 371.
- Porcher, Mr.**, **14.** 278, 284.
- Forby, George**, administration on estate of, **1.** 551.
- Porey, John**, questioned on confirmation of charter of 1665, **1.** 372.  
travels in N. C., **1.** 5.
- Pork**, act for inspection, **23.** 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 313-19, 378-87; on frauds in, **23.** 55-56, 333; **25.** 160; on packing of, **23.** 58, 333; on time of payment in, **23.** 55, 333; **25.** 160; to forbid exportation, **24.** 168-9; **25.** 326-7.  
as currency, **1.** 401, 406, 407, 411, 422, 429, 449, 451, 479, 481, 488, 493, 521, 532, 549, 583, 584, 605, 606, 608, 610, 618, 621, 624, 715; **2.** 82, 84, 92, 93, 99, 100; **3.** 365, 366.  
bartered for salt, **14.** 204.  
bill for inspection, **5.** 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558; **6.** 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1117, 1124, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1195-1196; to continue inspection act, **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954; to prevent fraud in, **4.** 477, 501, 504, 505; to regulate inspection, **5.** 880, 881, 883, 898, 912, 915, 916, 917, 919, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097.  
bought on account of state, **13.** 889, 896; **22.** 941; by Va., **2.** 761-2.  
debts paid in, **4.** 1218.  
exportation of, **9.** 269, 270; allowed, **13.** 28, 38, 30; forbidden, **10.** 975; and exchanged for salt, **22.** 933-4; on account of trade, **14.** iv-v.  
fee for inspection, **24.** 209.  
for troops bad, **5.** 136.  
importance commercially, **4.** 1196.  
issued by gov't, **14.** 489.  
needed for Cont. army, **13.** 22; **16.** 448-9.  
poor quality, **5.** 870.  
possible trade in, **5.** 322.  
price, **22.** 936.  
sale of that sent to Va. to pay troops, **5.** 131-132.  
salt, article of food, **1.** 714.  
sent to Va., **3.** xv, 622; **6.** 1030; to troops in Va., **5.** xi, **6.** 286; to Boston, **5.** 795.  
to be bartered for salt, **13.** 28; **22.** 910.  
to be gathered, **22.** 914-15.  
to be sent to troops, **5.** 366, 367.  
value, **3.** 334.
- Porkabile, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 338.
- Porkinpine, John**, exempted, **5.** 531.
- Porks, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1139.
- Porpos of Tillasse**, signs treaty, **17.** 586.
- Porson, Benj.**, juror, **4.** 524.
- Port**, —, **5.** 562.
- Port act**, gives trouble in Perquimans Co., **4.** 723.
- Port Bill**, bill to repeal, **4.** 724, 727, 777, 780, 790.
- Port Egmont**, English expelled from, **8.** 229.
- Port Le Orient**, trade with, **11.** 735.  
See L'Orient.
- Port of Entry**, bill for, **21.** 209, 218, 222, 233, 582, 596, 600.
- Port Peril**, named, **1.** 129, 131.
- Port Royal, Jamaica**, **9.** 319.
- Port Royal, S. C.**, **1.** 127, 131, 132, 133, 135, 138, 148, 206; **4.** 259; **5.** 346, 598; **11.** 501; **15.** 330.  
British entrenched at, **11.** 344.  
fertility and health of, **3.** 12.  
fort at needed, **5.** 477; to be built south of, **1.** 77.  
fortifications, **2.** 422.  
French settlement at, **2.** 763, 764.  
harbor of, **1.** 663.  
Key to southern coasts, **3.** 11.  
lands of, **1.** 134.  
quit rents collected at, **4.** 207.  
Scotch at, **2.** 847.  
settlement to be near, **1.** 56.  
should be harbor for royal navy, **3.** 50.  
Spaniards to be harassed from, **3.** 9, 11.  
threatened by Br., **13.** 234.  
troops to be sent to, **10.** 314.  
vessels sent to, **1.** 178, 179.
- Port Royal**, the, loss of, **1.** 207.
- Port Royal, Va.** (?), **9.** 1248.

Port Royal discovery, the, **1.** 118-139.  
 Port Royal Ferry, **14.** 323, 324.  
 Port Royal Indians ment'd, **1.** 137.  
 Port Royal Island, Br. on, **14.** 340.  
   garrison on, **2.** 232.  
   skirmish at, **14.** 18.  
 Port Royal River, **1.** 138.  
 Port Royal Town, Va., **9.** 1065.  
 Port Tobacco, Md., **9.** 1065, 1069, 1248;  
   **11.** 569, 741.  
 Porter, —, examined on his surveys  
   at Cape Fear, **3.** 403.  
 Porter, —, reports on lands owned,  
   **3.** 403.  
 Porter, Madam, **3.** 526.  
 Porter, Mr., ships skins, **1.** 724.  
 Porter, Mr., prisoner, **2.** 273.  
 Porter, Capt., **24.** 948.  
 Porter, Benj., act for land to, **24.** 629-  
   30.  
   land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Porter, Charles, army pay, **17.** 238.  
   pensioner, **22.** 81.  
 Porter, David, memorial, **19.** 179, 181,  
   301.  
 Porter, David, petitions on land  
   grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.  
 Porter, Ed., in militia, **22.** 385.  
 Porter, Edmund, **3.** 364.  
   a J. P., **4.** 47.  
   absent from council, **3.** 169.  
   account of suspension of from coun-  
   cil, **3.** 505-508.  
   answer to Burrington's charges, **3.**  
   521-523.  
   arrested for affray, **3.** 59-60.  
   attends council, **3.** 204.  
   Burrington on, **3.** 141, 206; reviews  
   case of, **3.** 475-476, 477-478.  
   case against Burrington for suspen-  
   sion from office, replies and  
   counter replies, **3.** 501-528.  
   comes to N. C. from West Indies, **3.**  
   503.  
   complaints against, **3.** 123, 148, 351;  
   as judge of admiralty, **3.** 224-232;  
   against Burrington, **3.** 352;  
   again P., **3.** 205; sent to com-  
   missioners of admiralty, **3.** 349,  
   351; against himself sent to him,  
   **3.** 352.  
   copies of Burrington letters sent to,  
   **3.** 396.  
   dead, **4.** 284, 339, 340, 345, 425, 439,  
   444, 445, 575, 925, 1166.  
   elected to assembly in spite of Bur-  
   rington, **3.** 519.  
   falsely accuses Lovick and Little,

**3.** 629, 630.  
 favors Everard, **3.** 208.  
 files bill against Gale and Lovick, **3.**  
   14.  
 gained over by Ashe, **3.** 331.  
 in assem., **3.** 561, 562, 580, 592, 612.  
 in council, **3.** 197, 214, 216-239, 245,  
   250-257, 257, 476, 517; **4.** 31-39, 64-  
   69, 70-71, 72-74, 76-85, 87-91, 92-95,  
   96-100, 102-105, 223-225, 234, 235,  
   236-239, 241.  
 interferes with General Court, **3.**  
   203-4.  
 judge of oyer and terminer court,  
   **4.** 3, 224.  
 lends chaise to Burrington, **3.** 509.  
 letters against Burrington ment'd,  
   **3.** 395, 396; against Everard sent  
   to Board of Trade, **3.** 126; and  
   suspension ment'd, **3.** 64, 631;  
   sent to Board of Trade, **3.** 81;  
   from Burrington, **3.** 526-528.  
 memorial on his restoration as  
   judge of admiralty, **4.** 223-224.  
 on appointing of councillors by the  
   governor, **3.** 196-197.  
 on committee, **3.** 260; of assembly,  
   **3.** 565, 567, 572, 576, 581, 596, 604,  
   609; of council, **3.** 276, 279, 294,  
   314, 318; **4.** 82, 86, 124, 232, 233.  
 opposes Burrington, **3.** 139, 141, 143,  
   206, 332; appointment of coun-  
   cillors, **3.** 204-205.  
 Popple to on Burrington's charges,  
   **3.** 350-351.  
 proposed as agent, **3.** 508; for coun-  
   cil, **3.** 85, 86, 91.  
 protests on proposed divisions of  
   admiralty money, **3.** 273.  
 quarrels with Burrington on the as-  
   sistant judges, **3.** 236-8, 241-2.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 257.  
 reasons for suspension as council-  
   lor and answers to same, **3.** 409-  
   411.  
 removal as councillor recommend-  
   ed, **3.** 203.  
 reports persons for riot, **3.** 148.  
 sends Everard's order against land  
   warrants to England, **3.** 26, 27.  
 should be dropped from council, **3.**  
   209.  
 summoned to council, **3.** 239, 255.  
 surety, **3.** 58.  
 suspended as admiralty judge and  
   councillor, **3.** 408-409, 412-413, 501-  
   503.  
 threat of murder against, **3.** 438.

- to Board of Trade on Burrington's charges, **3.** 325, 329-31; on irregularities in land warrants, **3.** 7-8; on N. C. affairs and Everard, **3.** 49.
- to hold oyer and trimmer court, **4.** 72.
- to Newcastle on blank land warrants, etc., **3.** 51-52; on warrants and surveys of land, **3.** 17-18.
- tried before council, **3.** 404-9, 409-12.
- Porter, Edmund**, agent of N. C., **2.** 619. agent to England, **2.** 578.
- assaults Lovick and is assaulted by Everard and others, **2.** 659, 666.
- complaints of as judge of admiralty, **2.** 762.
- excepted from pardon, **1.** 864, 873.
- Hyde on, **1.** 802.
- in assem., **2.** 575, 576, 608, 621, 623.
- judge of admiralty, **2.** 758.
- messenger to council, **2.** 610.
- proceedings of assembly delivered to, **2.** 622.
- proves warrant of attorney, **2.** 822-823.
- refuses to receive register for admiralty court, **2.** 765.
- sent to Eng. for trial, **1.** 806, 807.
- to be seized, **1.** 776-777, 778.
- tried for assault on Everard, **2.** 669-670; for misdemeanor, libel, etc., **2.** 686, 687-690, 690-693, 697, 707, 714, 817, 820, 823, 831.
- tries to make freeman a slave, **2.** 702-703.
- Porter, Edmund**, in assembly, **4.** 1180.
- Porter, Edward**, in militia, **22.** 280.
- Porter, George**, in militia, **9.** 696.
- Porter, George**, in militia, **10.** 99.
- Porter, George**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 99.
- Porter, Hugh**, a J. P., **5.** 813.
- Porter, Hugh**, payment to, **22.** 441.
- Porter, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Porter, James**, denies that regulators robbed Fanning, **8.** 260.
- Porter, James**, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 44, 46, 49.
- Porter, John**, **6.** 1088.
- Porter, John**, **9.** xxxix.
- a justice, **1.** 591-596; **2.** 526.
- a magistrate, **1.** 452.
- accused of trying to excite Tuscaroras, **1.** 796-7, 802.
- Adams on, **1.** 733.
- agrees on debt, **1.** 583.
- arrives from England, **1.** 727.
- assignee, **1.** 562.
- attorney, **1.** 428, 432, 433, 446, 583, 586, 588.
- attorney general, **1.** 424.
- bill of sale to, **1.** 585.
- brings communication from Eng., **1.** 697.
- builds chapel, **1.** 559, 560, 561.
- buys, **1.** 650.
- com'r of Wilmington, **23.** 134, 148.
- deposition, **1.** 457.
- elects and deposes Glover, **1.** 710.
- estate settled, **2.** 56, 115-116.
- excepted from pardon, **1.** 864, 873.
- gives power of atty., **1.** 650.
- Gordon's charges against, **1.** 710.
- holds lands in Brunswick, **23.** 239.
- home of, **1.** 457.
- impeached, **1.** 807.
- in assembly, **25.** 159.
- in council, **1.** 785.
- incorporator of Bath, **23.** 73.
- juror, **1.** 396, 397.
- law suit, **1.** 578, 584-585, 586, 589.
- leads in Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784.
- library coms'r, **23.** 78.
- part in Cary Rebellion, **1.** 768.
- petition against, **1.** 786.
- recognizes Glover, **1.** 727.
- re-elects Cary, **1.** 710.
- sent to England with complaints, **1.** 709-10.
- takes oath, **1.** 699.
- to accuse Glover, **1.** 699.
- to be seized, **1.** 776-777, 778, 807.
- to petition Proprietors, **2.** 244.
- vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.
- visits Indians, **1.** 783.
- witness, **1.** 452.
- writes Proprietors on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 728.
- Porter, John**, **4.** 720.
- a J. P., **4.** 346, 447.
- asks for resurvey, **4.** 222.
- builds Soracte, **4.** 686.
- land grant to, **4.** 216, 333, 349, 444, 595, 603, 619.
- rights proved, **4.** 617.
- to account for his land claim, **3.** 254.
- to Board of Trade on land patents, **4.** 308-315.
- Porter, John**, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 356.
- attorney, **2.** 450, 456.
- Burrington's treatment cited, **3.** 358.
- dead, **3.** 209, 477, 497, 500.
- executor of John Porter, **2.** 56.



- guardian, **2**. 240.  
 house burned by Burrington, **3**. 361-362.  
 in assembly, **3**. 562.  
 land asked, **3**. 426.  
 law suit, **2**. 95, 96, 111, 115-116.  
 petition as administrator, **2**. 492-493.  
 takes up land, **2**. 217.
- Porter, John, claims allowed, **22**. 403.  
 Porter, John, coms'r on navigation, **25**. 195.  
 Porter, John, enters land, **6**. 765.  
 Porter, John, land grant to, **4**. 1255.  
 Porter, John, to be examined on  
 Mixon, **10**. 427.  
 Porter, John (carpenter), rights  
 proved, **4**. 598.  
 Porter, John, Jr., deputy surveyor, **3**.  
 618.  
 gets land patent to defraud Burrington, **3**. 618, 619.  
 land grant to, **4**. 965.  
 Porter, John, Sr., proposed for council, **3**. 85, 91.  
 Porter, Jos., in assem., **2**. 608, 623.  
 juror, **25**. 189.  
 Porter, Joshua, a J. P., **2**. 526, 570,  
 638; dropped as J. P., **2**. 676.  
 juror, **2**. 261, 265, 556.  
 witness, **2**. 82.  
 Porter, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Porter, Mary, land grants to, **4**. 766-  
 7, 768.  
 Porter, Mary, widow of John, law  
 suit, **2**. 115-116.  
 Porter, Matthew, petitions on land  
 grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Porter, Nathaniel, brig. seized, **7**. 159.  
 Porter, Nathaniel, petitions on land  
 grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Porter, Nicholas, land grant to, **4**. 854.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Porter, Pa'k, petitions for division of  
 Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Porter, Robert, allowance to for money  
 destroyed, **12**. 579.  
 Porter, Robert, building coms'r, **24**.  
 411, 473.  
 Porter, Robert, colonel, **17**. 734.  
 Porter, Robert, on Tryon S. C., **10**.  
 423, 424.  
 Porter, Robert, resolve in favor of,  
**12**. 127, 292, 689.  
 Porter, Robert, signs test, **10**. 297.  
 Porter, Samuel, owes state, **21**. 1077.  
 petition of bondsmen, **21**. 668.  
 Porter, Sara, land grant to, **4**. 328.
- Porter, Mrs. Sarah, gets more time for  
 survey, **4**. 219.  
 Porter, Virginia, land to be resurveyed,  
**4**. 347.  
 Porter, Wm., army pay, **17**. 239.  
 Porter, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1132  
 Porter, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Porter, Wm., calls out militia, **17**. 803.  
 Porter, Wm., in assembly, **17**. 717,  
 727, 755, 795; **19**. 390;; **20**. 479,  
 521; **21**. 2, 3, 6, 33, 47, 52, 60, 66,  
 68, 71, 74, 77, 108, 109, 115, 119,  
 121, 130, 132, 133, 139, 154, 160,  
 166, 168, 179, 190, 194, 196, 198,  
 199, 205, 209, 234, 248, 252, 263,  
 264, 285, 288, 294, 300, 305, 332,  
 333, 345, 346, 367, 372, 379, 402,  
 411, 432, 584, 623, 738, 739, 766,  
 778, 791, 812, 873, 876, 884, 890,  
 893, 907, 914, 916, 918, 920, 927,  
 930, 932, 935, 937, 941, 946, 965,  
 970, 977, 980, 982, 984, 999, 1006,  
 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032,  
 1055.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 12, 25, 27,  
 30, 31, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 49.  
 lt. col., **17**. 734.  
 petitions assembly on gun factory,  
**22**. 895-6.  
 Porter, Wm., in militia, **22**. 314.  
 Porter, Wm., in militia, **9**. 1050.  
 Porter, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 965.  
 Porter, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Porter, Wm., trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Porter, Wm., Sr., seizes goods, **1**. 866.  
 Porterfield, —, brigade major, **12**.  
 522, 531, 542.  
 Porterfield, Mr., **13**. 259, 284.  
 Porterfield, Mr., **13**. 334, 337.  
 Porterfield, Mr., **14**. 8, 9.  
 Porterfield, Mr., aids P. Mallett, **15**.  
 343, 344.  
 Porterfield, Mr., drafted, **13**. 285, 294.  
 Porterfield, Mr., to furnish provisions,  
**14**. 27.  
 Porterfield, Capt., **15**. 786.  
 Porterfield, Capt., **19**. 938.  
 killed, **15**. 638.  
 Porterfield, Charles, **14**. 502, 537, 539,  
 556.  
 at Camden and wounded, **15**. 383,  
 384, 385.  
 commands Va. troops in N. C., **14**.  
 867; **15**. 252, 256, 265.  
 effort to obtain command of militia  
 for, **14**. 531.  
 Gates to on movements of British,

- 14.** 546-7.  
 in Camden battle, **14.** 584.  
 location, **14.** xiii, xiv.  
 sick, **14.** 764.  
 skirmishes with British, **14.** xii;  
 and retreats, **14.** 833.  
 to Gates on his need of a surgeon,  
**14.** 568; on militia and Br., **14.**  
 558-559; on provisions, **14.** 533-  
 534; on Tories, **14.** 528-529; on  
 Williams's Va. company, **14.** 535.  
 wounded and captured at Camden,  
**14.** xv.  
**Porterfield, Daniel, 11.** 830.  
**Porterfield, Dennis,** army rank, **16.**  
 1135.  
**Porterfield, Denny,** ensign, **10.** 519.  
**Porterfield, I.,** to Caswell on messen-  
 ger, provisions, etc., **14.** 69.  
**Porterfield, James, 13.** 10.  
**Porterfield, James, 15.** 180, 186.  
 accounts as tobacco buyer, **21.** 96.  
 act on storage of tobacco, **24.** 758-9,  
 982.  
 bill for him to store tobacco, **20.**  
 58, 101; to empower him to re-  
 ceive storage, **17.** 302, 346, 397,  
 406; to inspect warehouse of, **21.**  
 25, 104, 110, 121.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 27, 29, 35.  
 navigation coms'r, **25.** 98.  
 Johnston to on tobacco and answer,  
**21.** 473, 475, 479-480, 489, 516-517,  
 521, 524, 559-560, 564-565.  
 nom. for collector, **19.** 625.  
 owes state, **21.** 1071.  
 sets up warehouse, **20.** 490, 511, 540,  
 553.  
 tobacco buyer, **18.** 189, 420, 451,  
 459; **20.** 281, 289, 472; **21.** 510;  
 sales of, etc., **21.** 422, 722, 723-724.  
**Porterfield, James,** petition on C. H.,  
**9.** 806-8.  
**Porterfield, James,** to—on money for  
 Burke, **15.** 416-17.  
**Porterfield, John,** elected major, **20.**  
 261, 270, 272, 442, 455, 460.  
**Porterfield, John,** pensioner, **22.** 81.  
**Porterfield, John,** to receive pay of  
 Ranisford, **2.** 122.  
**Porterfield, Robert,** prisoner, **16.** 672.  
**Porterie, Isle of Sky,** immigrants  
 from, **8.** 620, 621-622.  
**Porter's Swamp Church, 5.** 1179.  
**Portes, Mulford,** army pay, **17.** 240.  
**Portes Indians, 22.** 734.  
**Porteskill (Porteskyte) Indians,** ask  
 to be allowed to sell land, **2.** 204-  
 205.  
 petition to be allowed to hunt, **2.**  
 172.  
**Porteveint, James,** road coms'r, **25.**  
 264.  
**Portevint.** See Potavente, etc.  
**Portevint, James,** asks for resurvey,  
**4.** 349.  
**Portevint, James,** land grant to, **4.**  
 329, 350.  
**Portevint, Sam.,** land grant asked, **4.**  
 454.  
**Portevints, Samuel,** salt of seized, **10.**  
 963.  
**Portevont, Jos.,** land grant to, **4.** 650.  
**Portewine, Isaac,** voter, **15.** 237.  
**Portewine, James,** voter, **15.** 237.  
**Portewine, Peter,** voter, **15.** 237.  
**Porthis, Hardy,** army rank, **16.** 1137.  
**Porthress, Benj. C.,** act to change  
 name to Ransom, **24.** 939.  
 bill to change name, **20.** 155, 159,  
 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.  
**Porthress, Robert,** act to change name  
 to Ransom, **24.** 939.  
 bill to change name, **20.** 155, 159,  
 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.  
**Portis, Lewis,** army rank, **16.** 1139.  
**Portis, Robert,** petitions for division  
 of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Portis, Thos.,** law suit, **1.** 652.  
 left by wife, **2.** 363.  
**Portiss, Hardy,** in Davidson's Co., **14.**  
 294.  
**Portivint, James,** memorial in favor  
 of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
**Portland, Duke of, 9.** 1092; **16.** 441.  
**Portland, Lord, 3.** 624.  
**Portland, the,** blows up the Randolph,  
**13.** 402.  
**Portlock, Caleb,** army rank, **16.** 1135.  
 in army, **15.** 733.  
**Portman, John,** petitions on land  
 grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.  
**Porto Rico, 1.** 116.  
**Portoise, Hardman,** army pay, **17.** 238.  
**Portress, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1133.  
**Portrie, Scotland, 9.** 303.  
**Ports,** act to erect, **24.** 850-1.  
 bill to facilitate navigation of, **4.**  
 361, 363, 364, 375, 376, 379, 388,  
 390, 391, 404, 405, 406, 408.  
 character, **4.** 172.  
 closed, **7.** 161, 168<sub>a</sub>, 168<sub>b</sub>.  
 lack of retards N. C., **2.** xii, xv.  
 never closed, **7.** 195.  
 opened by France to U. S., **17.** 161-  
 2.

- to be established, **1.** 27, 83, 100-101, 109, 168, 202; by governor, **3.** 73.
- Ports of delivery, bill for, **4.** 726, 727, 781.
- Ports of entry, act on, **25.** 206, 219-220.
- Beaufort, **2.** 454.
- discussed by Burrington, **4.** 169-173.
- list of, **3.** xvi.
- of Albemarle Co., **1.** 229, 231, 239.
- to be made by Heath, **1.** 12.
- Portsmouth, **6.** 4, 82, 307, 607, 608; **7.** 264; **8.** 248.
- act to incorporate, **23.** 387; **25.** 252-4.
- battery at, **6.** 596, 615.
- collector needed at, **5.** 950; **6.** 1021.
- exposed condition of harbor, **5.** 595-596.
- fort to be at, **5.** 148; **6.** 1028.
- inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **25.** 379.
- laid out, **5.** 343, 344.
- navigation to, **5.** 1004.
- Portsmouth, Eng., **4.** 752; **6.** 312; **7.** 112, 159, 161, 202, 290; **10.** 984; **20.** 662, 663, 664.
- Portsmouth, N. H., **17.** 571; **19.** 708.
- arms and ammunition arrive at from France, **11.** 433, 438.
- Portsmouth, Va., **10.** 601; **14.** 688, 689, 690; **15.** 144, 149, 537; **16.** 115; **17.** 991, 993, 1010; **18.** 502, 505; **22.** 586, 1029, 1030.
- British at, **14.** vii, 3, 82; **22.** 34, 547; and Tories in, **22.** 1029-30; capture, **14.** 85, 86, 94, 99, 100, 102, 105, 308; embark from, **15.** 536; **22.** 574; entrench in, **14.** 728; **17.** 983-986, 987, 994, 1021, 1030; garrison at, **15.** 300; in, **14.** 442, 453, 467, 723; **15.** 112, 129-130, 138, 156, 157-8, 454, 556, 574; occupation discussed, **14.** 618, 620; reinforcement sent to, **15.** 519; retreat to, **15.** 143; threatens, **14.** 634, 638; to be sent to, **15.** 777, 778; to garrison, **15.** 308, 508, 515, 542.
- evacuated by Br., **15.** 618.
- French to disembark at, **15.** 527.
- Leslie in, **14.** 725, 733.
- money distributed in, **15.** 302.
- plan of, **14.** 672.
- Scotch refugees at, **15.** 144.
- smallpox in, **15.** 618.
- to be held by Br., **15.** 294, 295.
- troops leave for N. Y., **15.** 570, 571.
- Portsmouth (parole), **8.** 595.
- Portsmouth Association, formed, **5.** 1175, 1176, 1178.
- Portugal, **1.** 909; **2.** 336, 338; **3.** 392; **5.** 221; **10.** 447, 779, 976; **22.** 739, 740, 828.
- ambassador of accepts treaty with France, **6.** 973.
- English trade with, **2.** 628.
- export of rice to, **2.** 423-424, 425.
- exports to allowed, **10.** 686.
- ground for trade with, **5.** xlvi.
- importation of wines desired, **5.** 322.
- imports from desirable, **5.** 574.
- need of trade with for salt, **5.** 317.
- salt from, **6.** 1030; needed in N. C., **5.** xlvi, 317; permission to import asked, **9.** 132, 208, 209, 214, 215, 219, 269, 270; stores exported to, **22.** 748.
- trade with, **6.** 611; **11.** 331; discussed, **5.** 322, 323; **6.** 1022, 1030, 1033, 1034; frauds in, **1.** 245.
- treaty with, **18.** 673.
- Portwood, Benj., in militia, **22.** 391.
- Portwood, Gilbert, juror, **4.** 520.
- Posey, Maj., and battle of Stony Point, **14.** 337.
- Posey, Humphrey, Baptist minister, **5.** 1191.
- cited, **5.** 1191.
- Possey, Joseph, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-274.
- Possler, John, and note held by, **16.** 987.
- Possum Quarter, inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Possum Quarter Plantation, **22.** 287.
- Post and Post-office, act for accommodation of riders, **24.** 903; on, **25.** 161; to establish, **23.** 81-82, 849; to support discussed, **9.** 259; disallowed, **9.** 287-289, 339, 366, 367.
- allowance for cost of establishing, **7.** 618, 654, 659, 666.
- and regulations of roads and ferries, **16.** 735, 736-737.
- bad condition of, **11.** 360.
- bill to compel masters to deliver foreign letters to, **12.** 593, 595, 700-1, 703, 716; to encourage P. M. G. to establish, **4.** 1340; to establish, **6.** 484, 853, 854, 863, 874, 917-918, 923, 931, 947, 950; **7.** 47, 54-55, 65, 67, 69, 70, 76, 78-80, 84, 85; **8.** 365, 368, 369, 383, 430-431, 433, 434, 438, 439, 441, 444, 478.
- Board of Trade on N. C. act for, **9.** 282-283, 287-288.



- British act on, **6.** 1081.  
 claim for not allowed, **22.** 846.  
 complaints of, **17.** 90-91.  
 condition, **6.** 733.  
 continued in So. States, **16.** 736.  
 Davie on, **22.** 801.  
 Davis employed to carry mail, **5.**  
   516-517, 554, 555-556, 684, 731-732,  
   734.  
 difficulties of service, **4.** 921-2.  
 established, **5.** xxvi; through N. C.,  
   **7.** 100; to Suffolk, Va., **5.** 885, 886,  
   918, 919, 920, 921.  
 establishment discussed, **8.** 21, 66.  
 ferriage of rider paid, **12.** 231.  
 from Va. to Wilmington, **22.** 735.  
 franking privilege, **20.** 684, 686, 718.  
 Hazzard asks for passage of laws  
   and bill for same, **12.** 672, 673.  
 improvement needed, **21.** 878-879.  
 instructions on new act for, **9.** 290-  
   291.  
 lack of facilities, **8.** v.  
 mail ment'd, **2.** 28; controlled by  
   Safety Com., **10.** 69-70.  
 Martin to assembly on, **9.** 541.  
 memorial of Hazard on laws neces-  
   sary for, **13.** 395-396.  
 money voted for, **6.** 1057.  
 need of, **7.** 697, 882; discussed, **8.**  
   73.  
 note on act for, **3.** 188.  
 proposed private, **9.** 356.  
 proposition to discontinue, **5.** 1097-  
   1098.  
 provided for, **6.** 1242, 1291-1292, 1299-  
   1300, 1302-1303, 1304-1305, 1319.  
 provision for public letters, **2.** 888.  
 receipts, **18.** 668.  
 regulation, **18.** 718.  
 report on tax for, **5.** 966.  
 resolve for establishing, **5.** 1038,  
   1101; for free transportation of,  
   **9.** 438-439, 564-565; on establish-  
   ing between Hillsboro and Rich-  
   mond, Va., **16.** 164; of Cont.  
   Cong. on sent to assembly, **11.**  
   471.  
 route of, **9.** 1242; **10.** 321; estab'd,  
   **19.** iv.  
 to be established in N. A., **7.** 43,  
   404, 412-413, 415; **22.** 624; to  
   Richmond Va., **19.** 116.  
 to Hillsboro, **8.** 209.  
 Tryon on establishment of, **7.** 166-  
   167; on necessity of, **6.** 1057-1059;  
   on need of, **7.** 700-701; to Barons  
   on, **7.** 148-9, 205, 222; to De-  
   Lancey on, **7.** 454-5; to DeLancey  
   and Hillsborough on, **8.** 3-4; to  
   Hyde on, **6.** 1060; to Timothy on,  
   **7.** 439-440.  
 violation of, **10.** 321-323.  
 wanted, **21.** 855-856, 859, 860, 1029,  
   1041.  
 war routes to be established, **14.**  
   852-853.  
 Post Master, pay of, **5.** 797.  
 Post Master General (Eng.), to Board  
   of Trade on N. C. act for post,  
   **9.** 259-260.  
 Post Riders, bill to accomodate, **20.**  
   163, 168, 174, 177, 189, 343, 353,  
   368.  
 Postell, Benj., prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Posthumous children, Eng. act on in  
   force in N. C., **23.** 325.  
 Poston, Jeremiah, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Poston, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 418.  
 Poston, Jeremiah, lieut., **10.** 937.  
 Poston, John, exempted, **9.** 462.  
 Poston, John, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Poston, John, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Poston, John, Sr., regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Pot and Pearl ash, act for bounty on,  
   **23.** 923-4; **25.** 57-8.  
   bill for bounty on exportation of,  
   **9.** 394, 395, 399, 443, 473, 482, 491,  
   494, 497, 503, 504, 583, 660.  
   manufactory in Newbern, **9.** 270.  
 Potakasey Woods, **2.** 523.  
 Potash, bill to encourage manufacture,  
   **21.** 332, 341, 343, 404, 671, 712,  
   718.  
   considered as a trade staple, **8.** 84.  
   imported from the Baltic, **4.** 162.  
   manufacture of proposed, **4.** 163.  
   materials for, **3.** 337; **5.** 363.  
   trade in to be cultivated, **4.** 156.  
 Potatoes, **1.** 934.  
 Potavente. See Portevint, etc.  
 Potavente, James, road coms'r, **23.**  
   220.  
 Potaway, Micaja, army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 Potchiak Indian Town, **1.** 740.  
 Pote, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1040.  
 Poteat, James, at council on Tories,  
   **15.** 123-124.  
 Potecasi (Potakashe, Poticosy), **2.**  
   303, 426.  
 Potecasi church, **5.** 1180.  
 Potecatia Swamp, **23.** 499.  
 Potenger, Richard, **11.** 117.  
 Poteskeyt Town, **2.** 141.  
 Potiford, Lawrence, asks relief from

- church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 Potomac, **8.** 757.  
 Potomac Creek, **1.** 748.  
 Potomac Falls, DeGraffenried at, **1.** 958, 959, 968; proposes to settle near, **1.** 963.  
 Potomack (Potowmac, Powtomack) River, **1.** 658, 748; **5.** xxii, xxx, 110, 144*g*, 174, 366, 367, 927, 934, 1201, 1218; **6.** 610, 784; **9.** 1065, 1069, 1105, 1248; **10.** 1027; **11.** 391, 836; **13.** vii; **18.** 506, 630, 633; **19.** 867.  
 and Federal Capital, **16.** 844, 908, 909.  
 Arnold on, **15.** 443.  
 Baptists on, **5.** 1169.  
 character of lands on, **1.** 961.  
 DeGraffenried visits, **1.** 958, 959, 968.  
 Indian incursion near, **5.** 357.  
 lands on promised to Palatines, **1.** 907-908.  
 messenger sent to head of, **1.** 866.  
 permanent seat of gov't on, **22.** 799.  
 Susquahannah Indians on, **2.** 643.  
 Pots, John, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Potsgrove, **13.** 381.  
 Pottacasy (Pollacasy) Creek, bill for bridge over, **4.** 828, 829, 830.  
 Pottakasey bridges, **23.** 206.  
 Pottar, James, assaulted by Burrington, **2.** 650-651.  
 discharged by court, **2.** 601, 654.  
 Pottaskete (Pottaskite) Indians, number and condition, **3.** xviii, 153.  
 Potter, Gen., orders to, **11.** 757.  
 skirmishes with British, **11.** 696, 820, 822.  
 Potter, Abraham, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Potter, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **16.** 1135.  
 Potter, Danl, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
 Potter, Dan'l in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Potter, David, pardoned, **12.** 540.  
 Potter, Edwd, army rank, **16.** 1139.  
 Potter, Francis, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Potter, Gordon, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Potter, James, claims, **3.** 232, 319.  
 negro of tried, **4.** 530.  
 Potter, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1133.  
 Potter, Jno., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Potter, John, land grant to, **4.** 711.  
 Potter, John, paymaster, **12.** 538.  
 Potter, John, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Potter, Mathew, imported, **1.** 650.  
 Potter, Myles, in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Potter, Peleg, army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Potter, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 73, 75, 334, 350.  
 rights proved, **4.** 603.  
 Potter, Rows, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Potter, Saml, army rank, **16.** 1136.  
 Potter, Stephen, in militia, **22.** 167.  
 Potter, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 241.  
 Potter, Will, **9.** 328.  
 Potter, Wm., claims allowed, **8.** 468; **9.** 718, 856.  
 Potter, Wm., juror, **7.** 842.  
 Potter, Wm., juror, **8.** 72.  
 Potter, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Pottor, Nuness, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Potts, —, **21.** 505.  
 Potts, Mr., **14.** 520.  
 Potts, Mr., paper sent by, **15.** 457.  
 Potts, Alexander, army pay, **17.** 240.  
 Potts, George, signs test, **10.** 297.  
 Potts, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 1047, 1239.  
 Potts, James, to make deed, **24.** 334.  
 Potts, Jesse, com. of issues, **16.** 197.  
 resigns as tobacco agent, **16.** 494.  
 Potts, John, allowance to for wagon hire, **12.** 856.  
 Potts, John, building coms'r, **24.** 237.  
 Potts, Jno., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Potts, John, killed, **22.** 127.  
 Potts, Jonathan, signs test, **10.** 297.  
 Potts, Joshua, **15.** 474.  
 A D. Q. M., **16.** 198.  
 coms'r Wilmington, **22.** 892.  
 in assem., **20.** 120, 121, 124, 125, 127, 131, 138, 146, 148, 149, 154, 155, 159, 160, 161, 162-163, 306, 308, 330, 337.  
 letter considered, **17.** 848-849, 850-851; ment'd, **17.** 941-942, 946, 958.  
 provisions and salt, **15.** 472.  
 reports on stores at Halifax and Harrisburg, **15.** 484, 486.  
 school trustee, **24.** 984.  
 staff officer, **15.** 450.  
 Sumner to on provisions and answer, **15.** 441-442.  
 to Burke on trouble and confusion in Q. M. Dept., **16.** 225-228.  
 to Sumner on provisions and staff officers, **15.** 450-451; on provisions for troops, **15.** 475-6, 480, 493-4, 648; **16.** 632; on supplies, **16.** 507.  
 Potts, Mrs. Mary, furnishes beef cat-

tle, **21**. 657, 814.  
**Potts, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 267.  
**Potts, Stephen**, accounts of, **19**. 610, 651.  
**Potts, Stephen**, in militia, **22**. 399.  
**Potts, Thomas**, land grants to, **4**. 946, 959, 961, 1037, 1049, 1239.  
rights proved, **4**. 1035.  
**Potts, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
**Potts, Thos.**, takes stamps back to Eng., **7**. 436.  
**Pott's Creek Camp**, **8**. 602, 608.  
**Poucherimatahah**, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.  
**Pouchymatyhad**, speech at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.  
**Pouder, Wm.**, in army, **13**. 521.  
**Pough**. See **Pugh**, **Pew**.  
**Pough**, —, case of, **2**. 818.  
**Pough, Francis**, a J. P., **3**. 244.  
**Pough, Stephen**, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
**Poulson, John**, in army, **13**. 521.  
**Poulston, Jonas**, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
**Pound, Richard**, exempted, **9**. 476.  
**Pound, Saml**, army rank, **16**. 1135.  
**Pound Creek**, **2**. 777.  
**Poundell, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 384.  
**Pounds**, —, doorkeeper, **21**. 897.  
**Pounds, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 285.  
**Povey, John**, secretary of council, **1**. 643, 644, 799-800.  
**Pow, King**, visits **Martin**, **9**. 69.  
**Powder**, need of, **5**. 144*h*, 148.  
price fixed, **9**. 1074.  
report on amount of, **5**. 576.  
report on amount shipped ment'd, **5**. 650.  
See also **Arms and Ammunition**.  
**Powder money**, act to use for beacons, **25**. 194-6; to use for fort, **23**. 229-231, 338.  
and application to **French War**, **6**. 689, 690.  
bill for repeal of law on, **3**. 546, 548, 556, 561, 580, 581, 582, 585, 611.  
duty ment'd, **4**. 201; collected for, **3**. 154; should be established, **5**. 171, 216.  
fails of its object, **4**. 824.  
instructions on law for, **5**. 1141.  
law for not satisfactory, **4**. 745.  
notes are for, **3**. 184, 191.  
proposed uses for, **4**. 402.  
receiver arrested, **3**. 560, 611; to report, **3**. 539.  
reports on, **4**. 1346.  
tax for considered, **6**. 749; on vessels, **3**. xiv.

use of, **3**. 551, 571.  
**Powder receivers**, address of assembly to **Burrington** on and answers, **3**. 585-586, 592, 593, 594-595, 597, 602-603.  
bond, **5**. 933; produced, **3**. 593-4.  
list, **4**. 374, 403.  
report on accounts of, **6**. 498.  
suit against suspended, **4**. 1287.  
to exhibit accounts, **3**. 545, 547, 567, 574, 583, 592, 596, 604.  
to lay accounts before **House**, **3**. 638.  
**Powel**. See **Powell**.  
**Powel, Capt.**, escapes, **22**. 758.  
**Powel, Aws**, in militia, **22**. 324.  
**Powel, Anthony**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Powel, Benjamin**, army pay, **17**. 239.  
**Powel, Dan**, in militia, **22**. 283.  
**Powel, Elias**, lieutenant, **10**. 753.  
**Powel, Francis**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Powel, Jacob**, army pay, **17**. 241.  
**Powel, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 372.  
**Powel, James**, reprieved, **4**. 223.  
**Powel, John**, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
land grant to, **4**. 641.  
**Powel, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 395.  
**Powel, Jno.**, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
**Powel, John**, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
**Powel, Kedar**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
**Powel, Lewis**, in militia, **22**. 283.  
**Powel, Moses**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Powel, Nathaniel**, regulator, **7**. 735.  
**Powel, Nicholas**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Powel, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 240.  
**Powel, Robt.**, quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
**Powel, Robert**, sergeant, **10**. 753.  
**Powel, Samuel**, imported, **1**. 395.  
**Powel, Thomas**, case of, **18**. 16-17, 19.  
**Powel, William**, imported, **1**. 479.  
**Powel, Wm.**, claim allowed, **5**. 983; **6**. 212, 213.  
**Powel, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
**Powele, Richard**, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
**Powell**. See **Powel**.  
**Powell**, —, law suit, **1**. 587.  
**Powell, Mr.**, **5**. 159, 865, 902, 904, 917, 919.  
claims, **5**. 307.  
**Powell, Mr.**, **25**. 228.  
**Powell, Mr.**, in assembly 1736, **4**. 200.  
**Powell, Mr.**, makes few recruits, **13**. 146.  
**Powell, Mr.**, messenger to gov., **6**. 97, 110, 111, 112, 136, 142, 149, 156, 374, 402, 404, 408, 470, 806.  
**Powell, Mr.**, payment to, **5**. 984.  
**Powell, Capt.**, **13**. 164.



- prisoner, **17**. 890-891.
- Powell, Capt., quit rents of, **22**. 260.
- Powell, Capt., sloop of escapes, **13**. 186.
- Powell, Abner, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Powell, Abraham, land grant to, **4**. 884, 1244.
- Powell, Absalom, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Powell, Ambrose, signs security, **18**. 17, 19.
- Powell, Axum, army pay, **17**. 239.
- army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Powell, Benj., signs security, **18**. 17, 19.
- Powell, Britton, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Powell, Cador, juror, **4**. 522.
- Powell, Charles, exempted, **9**. 462.
- Powell, Charles, juror, **8**. 72.
- Powell, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Powell, Dan, in militia, **22**. 355.
- Powell, Dempsey, gas coms'r, **25**. 609.
- Powell, Demsy, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Powell, Elijah, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Powell, Fielder, motion to grant land to, **4**. 1051.
- Powell, George, army pay, **17**. 238.
- army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Powell, George, exempted, **9**. 451.
- Powell, Geo., juror, **25**. 189.
- Powell, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Powell, George, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Powell, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Powell, Jacob, juror, **4**. 516.
- Powell, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 884.
- Powell, Jacob, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Powell, Jacob, voter, **15**. 237.
- Powell, James, army pay, **17**. 238.
- army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Powell, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Powell, Jer., to Caswell on act against Tories, **13**. 248.
- to executive on Tories, **22**. 767.
- Powell, Jesse, in army, **15**. 732.
- Powell, John, **24**. 139.
- Powell, John, a J. P., **3**. 244, 537; **4**. 676, 677, 712; dropped as J. P., **4**. 677.
- juror, **4**. 518.
- land grant to, **4**. 708, 767; warrant to, **4**. 1051.
- makes error in survey, **4**. 278.
- summoned to bar of assembly and fined, **4**. 399, 400.
- Powell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1133.
- Powell, John, children ask land, **2**. 606.
- juror, **2**. 508, 655, 704, 826.
- law suit, **2**. 101, 107.
- Powell, John, juror, **8**. 72.
- Powell, John, pensioner, **22**. 79.
- Powell, John, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-7.
- Powell, John(or S.?), in assembly, **3**. 635.
- Powell, Joseph, exempted, **9**. 476.
- Powell, Kader, in assem., **19**. 720, 758.
- Powell, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Powell, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Powell, Lewis, dropped as J. P., **6**. 340.
- land grants to, **4**. 1033, 1050.
- rights proved, **4**. 1032.
- Powell, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 307.
- Powell, Lewis, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Powell, Mary, allowance to, **19**. 480(?), 736.
- Powell, Moses, militiaman, **7**. 263.
- Powell, P., allowance to, **19**. 370.
- Powell (Powile), Ptolimy, captain's commission to be issued to, **13**. 896, 987, 989.
- petition, **21**. 209, 213, 400-401, 424, 579, 721, 745, 764-5, 770, 785, 922; to assem. for promotion, **16**. 342-343.
- promoted captian and payments to, etc., **13**. 545-546, 595, 697, 701.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 202.
- to Caswell on money for troops, **13**. 169; on rum for troops, **14**. 133.
- Powell, Reuben, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.
- Powell, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 704.
- witness, **4**. 444.
- Powell, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 766.
- Powell, Col. Robert Wm., **22**. 229.
- Powell, Sampson, petitions on outlaws, **11**. 731-732.
- Powell, Shadrach, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Powell, Solomon, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Powell, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 240.
- army rank, **16**. 1140.
- Powell, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Powell, Wm., **6**. 760.
- Powell, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 816, 817, 826, 828, 831, 833, 836.
- Powell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Powell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Powell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1139.
- Powell, Wm., claims, **5**. 557.
- Powell, Wm., claims allowed, **6**. 739.
- Powell, Wm., deputy secretary of state, **6**. 273, 274.

- Powell, Wm., in army, **13**. 522.  
 Powell, Wm., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Powell, Wm., law suit, **1**. 590.  
 Powell, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 896.  
 Powell, Wm., land patent asked, **6**. 766.  
     patent to, **6**. 77.  
     payments to, **5**. 971.  
 Powell, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Powell, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Powell, Wm., sells land, **5**. 819.  
 Powell, Wm., witness, **5**. 568, 579, 762.  
 Powell, Wm., wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
 Powell, Wm., Jr., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-7.  
 Powell Point, **2**. 317.  
 Powell Point Neck, land entered, **1**. 402.  
 Powells, Nathaniel, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Powell's Creek, **4**. 1045.  
 Powell's Mountain, **14**. 353; **16**. 151.  
     bounds Transylvania, **9**. 1276.  
 Powell's (Powel's) River, **19**. 192, 326; **24**. 530.  
     lands brought on, **16**. 151; for Indians on, **16**. 959; reserved for soldiers, **24**. 338.  
 Powell's Valley, **10**. 387; **16**. 152; **19**. 192, 326; **24**. 530.  
     settlement to be made in, **14**. 221-2.  
     war at, **18**. 606.  
 Power, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Power, vested in people, **22**. 17.  
 Power of att'y, recorded, **2**. 112.  
     specimen, **1**. 403-404.  
 Powers, Capt., **22**. 539.  
 Powers, Dr., in regulator campaign, **8**. 584.  
 Powers, Lieut., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Powers, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
     army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Powers, Abshn., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Powers, Abselem, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 241.  
 Powers, Charles, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Powers, David, army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Powers, Ed, in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Powers, Edward, in militia, **22**. 331, 332.  
 Powers, Edward, petition, **2**. 639.  
 Powers, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 628, 801.  
 Powers, Ephraim, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Powers (Power), George, a J. P., **4**. 713.  
     collects quit rents, **2**. 729.  
     in assembly, **3**. 260, 277, 285, 286, 293, 301, 310; **4**. 493, 554, 651, 720.  
     juror, **4**. 520.  
     land lapses, **2**. 767.  
 Powers, George, in militia, **9**. 59.  
 Powers, Geo., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Powers, Geo., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Powers, George, paymaster, **10**. 990.  
 Powers, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Powers, Geo., resigns as J. P., **18**. 29, 258, 261.  
 Powers, Henry Sr., pensioner, **22**. 81.  
 Powers, James, army pay, **17**. 238.  
     army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Powers, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Powers, James, lieut., **10**. 944.  
 Powers, Jas., soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Powers, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Powers, Jesse, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Powers, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Powers, John, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Powers, John, quit rents of, **22**. 242.  
 Powers, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Powers, Robert, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Powers, Samuel, **4**. 617.  
 Powers, Samuel, **25**. 211.  
 Powers, Thos., land grants to, **4**. 49.  
 Powers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Powers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Powers, Wm., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Powers, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 274, 993.  
 Powers, not delegated, reserved to states, **25**. 21.  
 Powhatan, Va., **16**. 588.  
 Powhatan Co., Va., Br. in, **15**. 550, 556.  
 Powitt, John, petitions for extension of powers of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.  
 Pownall, John, **4**. 1236; **5**. 15, 167; **6**. 13, 56, 267, 308, 714, 1022; **7**. 92, 224, 232, 240, 290; **9**. 237, 259, 670, 1121, 1251; **10**. 322.  
     Child to on Granville's refusal to aid in resurvey, **5**. 339; on resurveys ment'd, **5**. 484.  
     circulars to governors on acts limiting U. S. trade and exportation of arms and ammunition, **9**. 1186-7.  
     Cleveland to on forts, etc., **5**. 646.  
     Hasell to on tar treatise, **9**. 13.  
     letter from and to ment'd, **5**. 652, 807; **6**. 69, 1064; **7**. 203; **10**. 70.  
     Lords of Treasury to on compensa-

- tion to Heron, **9**. 5.  
 McCall to on his quit rents, **6**. 1046-1047.  
 memorial sent to, **5**. 763; **9**. 1208;  
 on S. C. boundary ment'd, **5**. 483.  
 secretary, **6**. 989.  
 sends over King's proc. of rebellion, **10**. 242.  
 Smith to on quit rents, **5**. 19-21.  
 Stuart to on Southern Indians, **7**. 109-112.  
 submits clergy bill to Bp. of London, **7**. 150.  
 to Cleveland on privateers, **5**. 648.  
 to Dobbs on fort at Cape Lookout, **5**. 442-443.  
 to Hardinge on customs, **5**. 648.  
 to Lords of Treasury on quit rents, **5**. 647-648.  
 to Trycn on proposed settlement of the Sieur Closen, **6**. 1050.  
 to West on quit rent law, **5**. 447-448.  
 Wood to on bad tobacco law, **6**. 10.  
 Pownall, T., to Earl Granville on county surveys, **5**. 395.  
 to Tryon on acts of assembly, **6**. 1049-1050.  
 Poyas, John E., prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Poyhucher, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.  
 Poyner, Adam, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Poyner, Benj., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Poyner, James, juror, **4**. 521; **25**. 188.  
 Poyner, Joel, Jr., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Poyner, Jos., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Poyner, Nathan, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Poyner, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Poyner, Peter, army pay, **17**. 239.  
 army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Poyner, Peter, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Poyner, Robt., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Poyner, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Poyner, Thos., major, **20**. 272, 460.  
 Poyner, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Poynter, Cornelius, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Poynter, John, captain, **10**. 975.  
 Poythes, Peter, sent to Tuscaroras, **1**. 808, 809, 836-837.  
 Praezel, Godfrey, member of helper's conference, **5**. 1156.  
 Praezel, Rev. Gottfried, prays release from oath, **5**. 1153-1154.  
 Praiter, Bazel, petition, **19**. 179, 181.  
 Prat, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 sheriff, **4**. 347.  
 Prater, Thos., land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Pratt, —, **25**. 228.  
 Pratt, Benj., Jr., owns the Sally, **8**. 321.  
 Pratt, Charles, executed and paid for, **6**. 211.  
 Pratt, David, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Pratt, Ephraim, act for land to, **24**. 629-630.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Pratt, James, payment to, **21**. 219, 221.  
 Pratt, Jeremiah, juror, **2**. 592, 593, 655; **4**. 517; **25**. 186.  
 Pratt, Jeremy, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Pratt, Job, quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Pratt, John, a J. P., **3**. 417.  
 clerk assembly, **6**. 189, 200.  
 helps Little obtain administration papers, **3**. 217.  
 juror, **4**. 517.  
 land grant to, **4**. 75, 281.  
 produces books in assembly, **4**. 388.  
 quit rent warehouse at place of, **4**. 479.  
 summoned to assembly, **4**. 385, 386-387.  
 Pratt, John, allowance to, **10**. 998.  
 Pratt, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Pratt, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Pratt, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Pratt, Joshua, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Pratt, Josh., quit rents of, **22**. 253.  
 Pratt, Richard, a J. P., **17**. 922.  
 Pratt, Thos., army pay, **18**. 728.  
 army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Pratt, Wm., claims allowed, **6**. 211.  
 Pratt, Zebulon, army rank, **17**. 239.  
 army rank, **15**. 724; **16**. 1137.  
 pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Pravat, Andrew, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Prayer, for royal family, **9**. 295.  
 Prayer and fasting, day for, **5**. 1206; **22**. 911, 932-3, 961.  
 proclamation for, **5**. 931-932.  
 Prayer books, needed, **7**. 104.  
 provided, **1**. 558.  
 Prayer, Hen., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Preachers, not to sit in assem., **23**. 983.  
 sent to western N. C. to advocate Amer. cause, **10**. 390.  
 wandering, **1**. 602.  
 Prebble, Joshua, **21**. 335.  
 Prebit, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
 Precedence in army, quarrels over, **5**. xix-xx.  
 Precedence in council, Duckenfield on



- and answer, **8.** 624-626.
- Precedency**, rules of, **9.** 291.
- under Fund. Const., **25.** 136.
- Precinct Courts**, act on relating to jurors, **23.** 111; to enlarge jurisdiction, **3.** 194; **23.** 111; to settle, **23.** 100-102, 334.
- bill to enlarge, **3.** 558, 559, 561, 590, 596, 602, 611; **4.** 126; to enlarge powers, **3.** 313, 314, 318, 321.
- fees, **3.** 165-6.
- illiteracy of justices, **3.** 28.
- note on act for settling, **3.** 191.
- organization and powers, **1.** 198, 199; **3.** xlii.
- powers, etc., **3.** 150; should be enlarged, **3.** 541, 552, 564, 571.
- regulation of, **2.** 818.
- should have powers of court of chancery, **3.** 322.
- under Fund. Consts., **25.** 130-1.
- See also County Courts, Courts, Justices, etc.
- Precinct treasurer**, established, **3.** 151.
- Precincts**, act to change into counties, **23.** 122-127, 129-130, 217-218, 335, 337.
- bill to change into counties, **4.** 776, 779, 780, 781, 782, 790.
- case of Ashe and Rice against Burrington on erection and his answer, **3.** 439-457.
- counties divided into, **1.** 188; **25.** 123.
- erected in Bath county, **1.** 629.
- methods of erection, **3.** 442-6, 450.
- in Fund. Constus, **25.** 123.
- new, history of formation of, **3.** 574-576; letters to Board of Trade on, **3.** 630; not to be erected without King's consent, **4.** 205; members not admitted from, **3.** 562, 575, 576, 611; **4.** 122.
- new ones considered by assembly, **3.** 545, 547-548, 562, 566, 578, 581-582, 583, 640; erected by Burrington, **3.** 380-1; erected, **3.** 432.
- not to have more than two representatives, **4.** 204-205.
- number, **4.** 206; **5.** 302; and names, **3.** xlii; and description of lost, **1.** 681-682; and organization, **3.** 88.
- protest of Ashe and Rice against division, **3.** 383-5.
- quarrel over the right of creation, **3.** v-vi.
- to be ascertained, **3.** 583.
- See also counties, and names of counties.
- Precious Stones**, granted to Heath, **1.** 6.
- granted to proprietors, **1.** 22, 103; **25.** 135.
- Predeaux**, Thos., deposition on Va.'s claim to whaling rights, **2.** 397-398.
- Predy**, Laws, nominated for door-keeper, **4.** 554.
- Pre-emption Rights**, act for more time for surveys, **25.** 62.
- Preface** to North Carolina Colonial Records, **1.** iii-viii.
- Preface** to North Carolina State Records, **11.** iii-vi.
- Prefatory Notes** to North Carolina Colonial Records, **1.** ix-xxxiv; **2.** iii-xix; **3.** iii-xviii; **4.** iii-xxii; **5.** iii-lxi; **6.** iii-xxxv; **7.** iii-xxxiv; **8.** iii-xlvi; **9.** iii-xxvii; **10.** iii-xli.
- Prefatory Notes** to North Carolina State Records, **11.** vii-xx; **12.** iii-v; **13.** iii-xiv; **14.** iii-xvi; **15.** iii-xiv; **16.** iii-xii; **17.** iii-x; **18.** iii-ix; **19.** iii-vi; **20.** iii-vii; **21.** iii-vi; **22.** iii-vii; **23.** iii; **24.** iii-iv; **25.** iii-vi; **26.** iii-iv.
- Pregg**, Jno., a J. P., **3.** 252.
- Prentiss**, Col., position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.
- Prerogative**, assembly to Dobbs on, **6.** 478.
- discussed by Dobbs, **6.** 1253-1254.
- of House, quarrel over, **6.** 508.
- opposition to, **10.** 401-402.
- quarrel over, **6.** 667, 669, 839, 900, 901.
- royal, struggle against, **9.** x, xli.
- Presbyterian Church**, bill to incorporate, **17.** 321, 328, 332, 346, 359, 369, 398, 401-402, 405, 415; **20.** 42, 76, 93, 106-107.
- Presbyterian Meeting House**, **24.** 287, 289.
- Presbyterians**, **8.** 506; **19.** 899.
- act for ministers to perform marriage ceremony, **23.** 672-4, 826; to give power to congregation of, **24.** 757-8; to allow ministers to perform marriage ceremony, **9.** 366; disallowed, **9.** 7, 284-285.
- Adams on, **1.** 687.
- address to from Phila. Synod on American liberty, **10.** 222-228.
- against regulators, **7.** 886; **8.** 15, 17, 20; **10.** viii.

- and marriage act, **7**. 329, 331-332, 411, 432-433.  
 and vestry act, **9**. 363.  
 and vestries, **9**. 622-623.  
 bill to allow them to perform marriage ceremony, **8**. 322, 323, 334, 342, 344, 352, 372, 380, 384, 450-451, 464-465, 466, 467, 469, 470, 526-527.  
 Board of Trade on act to authorize ministers to marry, **9**. 248, 251.  
 buy site for church in Rowan Co., **7**. 857, 859.  
 character, **6**. 265.  
 church laws quoted, **9**. 83.  
 churches and lands secured to, **23**. 986-7.  
 class similar to, **1**. 602.  
 condition, **3**. 429-430; **7**. 815.  
 control Univ. of N. C., **5**. 1184.  
 courted by Tryon, **8**. xlv-xlv.  
 Dartmouth on right of to perform marriage ceremony, **9**. 682.  
 displeased by vestry of Guilford Co., **9**. 661.  
 favor colonies, **22**. 182.  
 favorable to independence, **9**. 1086.  
 favored by Queen's College act, **8**. 526.  
 few, **22**. 733.  
 furnish models for vestry law, **6**. 11-12.  
 growth, **6**. 563.  
 have one minister, **3**. 339.  
 help defeat vestry laws, **9**. 254.  
 history of in N. C., **5**. 1193-1228.  
 in assembly and vestry, **1**. 769, 771.  
 in Cumberland, **7**. 540, 541.  
 in Granville, **8**. 86.  
 in Mecklenburg, **6**. 1041; **7**. 260, 540, 541.  
 in N. C., **7**. 102.  
 in Pasquotank, **1**. 720.  
 in Pitt Co., **6**. 977.  
 in vestry, **2**. 131.  
 Macleod a Tory, **13**. 368.  
 make converts, **3**. 394.  
 marriages performed by legalized and duties extended, **23**. 672-4.  
 may take vestry oath, **6**. 715.  
 meeting house of licensed, **8**. 507; in Rowan, **8**. 227.  
 method of fighting the establishment, **7**. 287-288.  
 ministers exempted from militia, **23**. 519; from musters, **23**. 597, 761; to people against regulation, **7**. 814-816, 822; to Tryon against regulation, **7**. 813-814.  
 numerous in west, **6**. xxix.  
 of Phila. write to those of N. C., **10**. 86.  
 offended by vestry act, **9**. 341.  
 pastors give letters to Tryon, **7**. xxii; asks Winston, **7**. 162; sent among to advocate Amer. cause, **10**. 390.  
 petition for repeal of marriage and vestry acts, **10**. 1015-1017; for right to perform marriage ceremony, **8**. 323; **9**. 623-625; on act regulating marriages, **8**. 806.  
 prevalence of in Mecklenburg, **9**. 250.  
 protest read to, **10**. 674.  
 Reed on their authority to marry, **9**. 5, 6.  
 revivals among, **5**. 1173-1174.  
 settlement of, **5**. 356.  
 support govt, **8**. 218; in regulation troubles, **9**. 250.  
 Tryon on, **8**. 15.  
 urge their members in N. C. for liberty, **10**. xxx, xxxii, xxxiii.  
 Prescoat. See Presscoat, Priscott, etc.  
 Prescoat, Moses, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Prescott, Gen., exchanged, **15**. 764.  
 Prescott, John, exempted, **4**. 569.  
 Prescott, John, land grant to, **4**. 946, 1253.  
 Prescott, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 352.  
 Prescott, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Prescott, Willis, land grant to, **4**. 1241.  
 Prescote, Benj., in militia, **22**. 321.  
 Prescote, Willobey, in army, **15**. 720.  
 Prescott, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1134.  
 Prescott, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Prescott, Austin, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Prescott, Austin, army pay, **17**. 263.  
 army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 revolutionary services, **22**. 154.  
 Prescott, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1134.  
 Prescott, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Prescott, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 704, 1034.  
 Prescott, Willobey, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 army rank, **16**. 1135.  
 Prescott (countersign), **12**. 470.  
 Prescut, Benj., in militia, **22**. 322.  
 Present state of colonies with respect to Great Britain, **2**. 626-635.  
 Presentation by governor, disliked by people, **7**. 789-90.  
 right of in vestry, **23**. 584; **25**. 302-

- 3, 431.
- Presentment**, necessary for trials, **23**. 977.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 320.
- President**, limitation on term, **22**. 21.
- President**, the Lord, at Bd. of Trade meeting, **1**. 322.
- President of Council**, **25**. 250, 253, 254, 255, 257, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 272.
- rights and duties, **4**. 446, 451, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486-487.
- President of North Carolina**, how elected, **23**. 40.
- President of United States**, no title for, **22**. 798.
- Presket**, Russel, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Preslar**, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 78.
- Presler**, Peter, land warrant to, **6**. 637.
- Presley**. See Pressly.
- Presley**, —, negro, **12**. 360.
- Presley**, Charles, army pay, **17**. 241.
- Presley**, Wm., com'r to locate pub. buildings, **24**. 880.
- Preslie**, John, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Presnell**, John, pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Presque Isle**, not surrendered, **17**. 588.
- Press**, act to encourage James Davis to set up press, **23**. 314-315, 340.
- and newspaper in Wilmington, **11**. 786.
- carried to Halifax, **16**. 196.
- established at York, Pa., **11**. 818.
- freedom of, **25**. 21; demanded, **10**. 1004; to be maintained, **22**. 663; should be preserved, **23**. 978.
- in Halifax, **11**. 600.
- in N. C. to make money, **16**. 887.
- in Wilmington, **11**. 818, 820, 826.
- introduction and history of, **8**. v.
- newspaper in Hillsboro, **17**. 491.
- none in Wilmington, **16**. 933, 963.
- of Davis suffers by storm, **8**. 74.
- Pinkney state printer, **11**. 617; dead, **12**. 273, 275.
- propositions to establish, **15**. 647-648.
- publications of indicated, **4**. 1316, 1344; **5**. xx, xxi, 24, 29, 124, 149, 150, 251, 665, 696, 733, 941; **6**. 316, 521, 684, 688, 824, 888, 889, 955, 962, 965, 967, 1013, 1022, 1139-1140, 1142, 1143, 1200, 1209, 1210; **6**. 1248-1249, 1258, 1270, 1301, 1303-1304, 1312, 1313, 1314, 1318; **7**. 58, 59, 64, 85, 86, 123, 168<sub>d</sub>, 168<sub>r</sub>, 168<sub>f</sub>, 326, 407, 419, 562, 588, 680-681, 886, 919, 920, 939, 976; **8**. v, 15, 20, 317, 379, 422, 444, 460, 461, 462, 468, 477, 530, 547, 755, 756; **9**. xxix, xxxviii, xli, 6, 66, 77, 124, 125, 133, 190, 191, 197, 215, 356, 581, 582, 622, 691, 698, 819, 824, 953, 1028, 1031, 1041, 1116, 1118, 1127, 1132, 1133, 1145, 1152, 1155, 1175, 1184, 1200, 1223, 1224, 1266, 1270; **10**. xiv, xxx, xxxix, 25, 26, 45, 48, 51, 65, 66, 68, 73, 105, 124, 140, 186, 194, 204, 278, 279, 285, 356, 417, 437, 473, 533, 573, 589, 590, 666, 787, 811, 961, 974, 1002, 1013, 1021; **11**. 60, 206, 280, 281, 426, 430, 606, 617; **12**. 108, 126, 127, 128, 134, 216, 218, 242, 244, 273, 275, 285, 291, 336, 393, 397, 420, 426-427, 428, 442, 603, 605, 609, 618, 623, 715, 716, 735, 794, 804, 838, 851, 868; **13**. 13, 98, 156, 226, 259, 279-280, 288, 319, 320, 336, 355, 372, 431, 438, 449, 463, 622, 623, 718, 734<sub>f</sub>, 778, 908; **14**. 72, 115, 128, 152, 228, 403, 424-425, 854, 863; **15**. 208, 222-225, 346, 565, 577; **16**. 1000; **17**. 128, 335, 337, 358, 413, 415, 417, 432, 469, 490, 509, 632, 688, 768, 769, 830; **18**. 7, 8, 78, 139, 164, 169, 177, 197, 206, 207, 208, 219, 221, 235, 248, 260, 313, 320, 350, 387, 392, 402, 420, 421, 429, 432, 437, 439, 455, 466, 476, 490, 505, 508, 571, 576, 586, 590, 716, 805; **19**. iv, 56, 57, 60, 116, 125, 127, 158, 166, 167, 180, 211, 213, 217, 342, 343, 344, 348, 356, 364, 369, 399, 431, 458, 465, 467, 593, 663, 680, 686, 698, 699, 704, 775, 804, 827, 923, 976, 977, 989; **20**. 43, 51, 52, 95, 100, 103, 108, 197, 218-219, 221, 222, 225, 251, 274, 283, 286, 289, 371, 438, 439, 469, 471, 505, 506, 507, 513, 520, 522, 529, 573, 574, 602, 605, 618, 622, 623, 630, 665, 717, 755-756, 792, 793; **21**. 7, 164, 199, 269, 272, 349, 350, 354, 365, 368, 372, 374, 375, 376, 382, 415, 417, 423, 425, 435, 477, 492, 554, 624, 679, 692, 697, 700, 726, 733, 795, 833, 838, 858, 863, 867, 906, 920, 999, 1005, 1011, 1014, 1022, 1026, 1031, 1046, 1051, 1058; **21**. 12, 13, 43, 44, 45, 51, 572 (?), 620, 670, 692, 817, 833, 843, 931; **23**. 314, 516, 539, 675, 689, 703, 850, 969, 984; **24**. 120, 184, 185, 217, 255, 256, 257, 259, 299, 320, 321, 333, 372, 427, 475, 476, 637,



- 638, 662, 686, 709, 722, 723, 724, 741, 742, 748-9, 760, 808, 819, 855, 888, 933; **25.** 22, 23, 24, 48, 76, 84, 85, 86, 91, 94, 455.  
 report of supt. of on paper money, **18.** 168-170, 198, 235, 283.  
 said to be free, **10.** 1020-1021.  
 salary of Davis as printer, **4.** 1023.  
 seized at Norfolk by Dunmore, **10.** 371.  
 superintendents of elected, **17.** 412, 413, 415, 416.  
 See also Printers and Printing.  
**Presscoat.** See Prescoat, etc.  
**Presscoat, Benj.,** in militia, **22.** 390.  
**Pressly.** See Presley.  
**Pressly, Andrew,** land grant to, **4.** 1241, 1250.  
**Pressly, John,** land grant to, **4.** 950.  
**Prestan, Stephen,** orphan of, **1.** 606.  
**Preston, Widow,** **5.** 1201.  
**Preston, Col.,** **14.** 593.  
**Preston, Col.,** beaten by Tarleton, **17.** 1000.  
**Preston, Col.,** letter of ment'd, **14.** 667.  
**Preston, James,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Preston, John,** **5.** 1201.  
**Preston, Joseph,** charges Collet with encouraging negroes to escape, **10.** 112.  
**Preston, Wm.,** aid of asked, **17.** 788.  
**Preston, Wm.,** land grant confirmed, **24.** 447.  
**Preston, Wm.,** locates lands for Byrd, **18.** 190.  
**Preston, Wm.,** to Armstrong on troops for King's Mountain campaign, **14.** 626-627.  
**Preston Rebellion,** Everard concerned in, **3.** 4.  
**Prestwood, Augustine,** regulator, **8.** 80, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Pretenders, Eng. act on in force in N. C.,** **23.** 325.  
 followed by Highlanders, **5.** 119b.  
 oath to be taken against, **2.** 858-862.  
**Prevat.** See Privat, Privett, etc.  
**Prevat, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 494.  
**Prevat (Privet), Peter,** land grant to, **4.** 354.  
 land to be resurveyed, **4.** 801, 805.  
**Prevett, Benj.,** takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Prevett, John,** in militia, **22.** 161.  
**Previtt, John,** imports persons, **1.** 420.  
 juror, **1.** 415.  
**Previtt, John, Jr.,** imported, **1.** 420.  
**Previtt, Mary,** imported, **1.** 420.  
**Previtt, John,** pensioner, **22.** 79.  
**Prevost, Gen'l.,** **19.** 911.  
 in Briar Creek battle, **13.** xiii.  
 reinforcements to, **14.** 222, 270.  
 supposed to be in Va., **14.** 487.  
**Prewet, Joshua,** army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **16.** 1134.  
**Prewet, Micajah,** army pay, **17.** 241.  
**Prewet, Ransom,** army pay, **17.** 238.  
 army rank, **16.** 1134.  
**Prewet, Thomas,** army pay, **17.** 239.  
**Prewitt, Joshua,** in army, **15.** 720.  
**Prewitt, Ransom,** in army, **15.** 720.  
**Price.** See Prise.  
**Price, —,** book wanted, **17.** 630.  
**Price, —,** letter on Cherokees ment'd, **7.** 233.  
**Price, Mr.,** **7.** 279, 283.  
**Price, Mr.,** **10.** 912.  
**Price, Mr.,** Indian charges against, **1.** 991.  
**Price, Mr.,** thanks Emy, **7.** 209.  
**Price, Mr. and Mrs.,** killed, **22.** 683.  
**Price, Capt.,** accounts of referred to com. of claims, **12.** 583, 686-687, 689.  
**Price, Ensign,** **7.** 116.  
 restrains Cherokees, **7.** 108.  
**Price, Aaron,** messenger, **22.** 834.  
**Price, Augustine,** army pay, **17.** 240.  
**Price, Benj.,** exempted, **9.** 565.  
**Price, Benj.,** in militia, **22.** 422.  
**Price, Benj.,** secures arrest, **10.** 298.  
**Price, Ed.,** in militia, **22.** 318.  
**Price, Edmund, Jr.,** land grant to, **4.** 800.  
**Price, Edwd.,** army rank, **16.** 1139.  
**Price, Edward,** militiaman, **7.** 262.  
**Price, Elijah,** in militia, **22.** 270.  
**Price, Elisha,** army pay, **17.** 241.  
**Price, George,** on insolence of Creeks and Cherokees, **7.** 207.  
 on Indian affairs, **7.** 216-217.  
**Price, Isaac,** bill to empower to keep ferry, **9.** 108, 116, 117, 147, 175, 178, 182, 186.  
**Price, James,** army pay, **17.** 240.  
 army rank, **16.** 1137.  
**Price, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1138.  
**Price, James,** estate administered on, **7.** 274.  
**Price, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Price, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 384.  
**Price, James,** militiaman, **7.** 262.  
**Price, James,** petitions on county

- bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
**Price, John**, convicted of fraud, **18.** vi; **20.** 630.  
 in army frauds, etc., **18.** 21-22, 36, 68, 108, 150, 162, 163, 251, 290, 315, 335, 384.  
 petition, **20.** 667.  
 receives pay of soldiers, **17.** 190, 194, 196, 199, 200, 202, 205, 206, 208, 209, 211, 214, 215, 218, 220, 221, 223, 225, 226, 227, 230, 231, 233, 235, 237, 239, 240, 241, 243, 244, 248 250, 253, 254, 255, 258, 259, 260.  
**Price, John**, indicted for smuggling off prisoner, **2.** 401, 406, 414, 439.  
**Price, John**, land grant to, **4.** 950, 964, 1250, 1253.  
 rights proved, **4.** 765.  
**Price, John** witness, **22.** 435.  
**Price, Jonathan**, signs Tryon Assn., **10.** 162-163.  
**Price, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 275.  
**Price, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 324.  
**Price, Laz.**, land grant to, **4.** 329.  
**Price, Lewis**, army rank, **16.** 1139.  
**Price, Mary**, land grant to, **4.** 350.  
**Price, Matw.**, army rank, **16.** 1137.  
**Price, Micajah**, army rank, **16.** 1135.  
**Price, Peter**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Price, Rachel**, land grant to, **4.** 959, 1033.  
**Price, Reese**, land grants to, **4.** 950, 1249.  
**Price, Rerrick**, in army frauds, **18.** 251, 382, 390.  
**Price, Rice**, land grants to, **4.** 273, 329, 349, 590, 592, 643, 708, 712, 767, 853.  
**Price, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
**Price, Richard**, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Price, Richard**, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
**Price, Rich'd**, in militia, **22.** 385.  
**Price, Saml.**, army rank, **15.** 724; **16.** 1132.  
**Price, Sarah**, letters of administration to, **7.** 274.  
**Price, Thos.**, **11.** 459.  
**Price, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 239.  
**Price, Thomas**, arrested for fraud, **18.** 21-22, 36, 251, 384.  
**Price, Thos.**, Cherokee trader, **18.** 330, 331, 342.  
**Price, Thos.**, letters of administration to, **7.** 274.  
**Price, Thomas**, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
**Price, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 80.  
**Price, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 253.  
**Price, Thos.**, reward to for deserters, **10.** 980.  
**Price, Thomas**, rights proved, **4.** 705.  
**Price, Watkins**, petition, **3.** 291.  
 tried for misdemeanor, **2.** 646, 652-653, 662, 671, 699, 705-706.  
**Price, Watt**, law suit, **2.** 110, 111.  
**Price, Will**, asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.  
**Price, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1138.  
**Price, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1140.  
**Price, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 518.  
**Price, Wm.**, exempted, **8.** 319.  
**Price, Wm.**, killed, **20.** 722.  
**Price, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 635, 1246.  
**Price, Wm.**, land patent corrected, **6.** 1019.  
**Price, Wm.**, petition, **17.** 298, 303; **18.** 46, 106, 242, 277, 284, 330-331, 342; **20.** 342.  
**Price, Wm.**, proposes armistice with patriots, **16.** 208.  
 tory officer, **22.** 198.  
 treats with Whigs, **22.** 219.  
**Price, Mrs. Wm.**, killed, **20.** 722.  
**Prices**, **3.** 430, 526; **6.** 236, 966; **10.** 613, 615; **13.** 261, 310, 490, 492; **14.** 219, 348; **16.** 951.  
 act to fix for use of auditors, **24.** 373-4, 388.  
 commissioners to regulate, **12.** 622.  
 committee of assem. on, **17.** 636, 637, 655-657, 661, 683-685, 721, 742, 743, 762-764, 765-766; to fix, **17.** 914.  
 efforts to regulate, **11.** 394; discussed, **11.** 378.  
 fall, **13.** 154-155.  
 high, **7.** 98-99; **11.** 741; **13.** 6, 7, 9, in 1695, **1.** 456.  
 in 1708, **1.** 715.  
 in 1732, **3.** 337.  
 in 1771, **8.** 668-669.  
 in 1780, **15.** 321, 322; **22.** 522.  
 in Wilmington, **22.** 571.  
 list of, **9.** 1104, 1135.  
 proposed limitation of, **14.** 228, 238.  
 rates established in Martin Co., **16.** 1198.  
 regulation inexpedient, **12.** 411; not possible, **12.** 228.  
 report on, **11.** 749; of commissioners to regulate, **12.** 559.  
 rise in, **11.** 762, 780-781, 786, 802, 808-809, 820, 826; **14.** 248-251.  
 to be fixed by law, **9.** 1113.

- Price's Creek, **23**. 222.
- Prichard. See Prichet, Pritchard, Pritchett.
- Prichard, —, **8**. 43.
- Prichard, —, in jail, **22**. 427.
- Prichard, —, Jr., law suit, **1**. 402.
- Prichard, Daniel, law suit, **1**. 388.
- Prichard, David, debts of, **2**. 87.  
grand juror, **1**. 588.
- Prichard, David, Jr., witness, **1**. 402.
- Prichard, James, grand juror, **1**. 588.
- Prichard, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 250.
- Prichard, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1135.
- Prichard, Samuel, grand juror, **1**. 588.
- Prichard, Susannah, claim allowed, **5**. 980.
- Prichards, Capt., pay to, **22**. 499.
- Prichel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1133.
- Prichet, Edward, reenlists, **15**. 750.
- Prichet, John, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Prichet, Philip, a J. P., **6**. 343.
- Pricket, Jno., in militia, **22**. 306.
- Pricklo, John, petition, **1**. 550.
- Pricklove, —, a rebel, **1**. 261.
- Pricklove, Eliz., will considered by council, **2**. 817; proved, **2**. 771.
- Pricklove, Francis, land lapses, **2**. 378.
- Pricklove, John, buys, **1**. 613.  
buys land, **1**. 489.  
road overseer, **1**. 653.  
witness, **1**. 612.
- Pricklove (Pricklofe), Sam'l, buys land of Indians, **1**. 19.  
deputy surveyor, **1**. 318, 319.  
grant of land to, **1**. ix.  
in assem., **1**. 273.  
law suit, **1**. 479.  
letter of Biggs, **1**. 319.  
location, **1**. 398.  
remonstrance seized from, **1**. 249.  
seized, **1**. 319-320, 321.  
will proved, **1**. 584.
- Pride, Halcott Briggs, in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 209, 234, 264, 268, 288, 294, 303, 305, 344, 346, 372, 402, 403, 432, 584, 650, 747, 751, 871, 893, 894, 897, 904, 907, 912, 927, 930, 963, 965, 970, 1003, 1012, 1014, 1015.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 6, 49.
- Prideaux, Fasciculus Controversiarum, etc., **2**. 583.
- Pridgen, Mr., **8**. 276.
- Pridgen, Capt., witness, **20**. 234.
- Pridgen, David, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.
- Pridgen, Thos., in army, **13**. 523.
- Pridgen, Wm., army pay, **17**. 238.
- Pridgen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 627.
- Pridgens, Mathew, land grant to, **4**. 1050.
- Pridgeon, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
pensioner, **22**. 80.
- Pridgeon, Francis, juror, **2**. 262, 263.
- Pridgeon, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Pridgion, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1136.
- Pridy, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 173.
- Pridy, **24**. 295.
- Priest, Rich'd., in militia, **22**. 275.
- Priest, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1137.
- Priger, Wm., juror, **4**. 521.
- Prill, Crstn, brings news from S. C., **15**. 61.
- Prim, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Prim, James, army pay, **17**. 238.
- Prim, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Primer Seisins, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Prince, slave, **17**. 595.
- Prince, Mr., killed, **20**. 692.
- Prince, Mrs., killed, **20**. 692.
- Prince, Lieut., wounded, **15**. 751.
- Prince, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 374.
- Prince, Francis, building coms'r, **24**. 973.
- Prince, Gibert, exempted, **8**. 112, 394.
- Prince, John, a J. P., **8**. 160.
- Prince, Jos., in militia, **22**. 391.
- Prince, fort, **7**. 112.
- Prince Edward Co., Va., Br. in, **15**. 550, 556.  
tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.
- Prince Edward Court House, Br. in, **15**. 566.
- Prince Edward Island, Fanning lt. gov. of, **8**. xli.
- Prince George, **6**. 869, 870, 942, 943; **8**. 593.
- Prince George, fort, **7**. 108, 110, 112, 115, 116, 207, 216, 280, 467, 468, 852, 865; **11**. 169, 187, 224, 225.  
and S. C. boundary, **8**. 558, 561.  
attack on proposed, **6**. 314.  
built by S. C., **8**. 569, 571; for Cherokees, **11**. 132, 151.  
cut off from Ft. Loudoun, **6**. 60.
- Prince George Co., Md., **9**. 1065, 1248.
- Prince George Co., Va., **2**. 241; **9**. 1064.  
and boundary surveys, **1**. 641, 645, 646, 647.  
militia mustered, **1**. 809, 816.  
tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.



Prince of Choti, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.  
 makes peace with Chickasaws, **11**. 199.  
 talk at Indian Congress, **11**. 186-187, 188.  
 Prince of North, **17**. 585.  
 Prince of Notley, complains of encroachments, **13**. 184.  
 Prince of Wales, **9**. 3.  
 Prince of Wales, George, **9**. 295.  
 Prince of Wales, Indian, services, **5**. 360.  
 Prince of Wales, Pretended, **7**. 4.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **22**. 325.  
 Prince of Wales, brig., captured, **15**. 150.  
 Prince of Wales Regt., **14**. 542; **15**. 277, 279; **22**. 621.  
 with Rawdon, **14**. 598.  
 Prince Rupert's Land Colony, gov't., **1**. 225.  
 Prince Town, **15**. 719, 720, 725, 727, 731.  
 Prince Town (parole), **12**. 492.  
 Princess Ann Parish, **3**. 624.  
 Princess Anne Co., Va., **2**. 466, 746, 747, 751; **16**. 260.  
 arrests N. C. men and action, **1**. 511, 514.  
 beef in, **16**. 732.  
 British in, **15**. 157; **17**. 985, 987.  
 claims part of N. C., **1**. 459, 460.  
 observations in, **1**. 386.  
 pirates to be executed in, **1**. 518.  
 plundered by Br., **15**. 130.  
 proceedings of justices on boundary matter, **1**. 516.  
 provisions from, **14**. 638; captured by Br., **14**. 706.  
 tithables in 1756, **5**. 565.  
 Tories in not to be enrolled, **15**. 294.  
 view of boundary dispute, **1**. 512, 513.  
 Princess of Wales, dies, **9**. 292, 295.  
 Princess Street, **20**. 626.  
 Princess Street, London, **6**. 578.  
 Princeton, **4**. x.  
 act to create, **24**. 856-7, 960-1.  
 on Granville's line, **5**. lv.  
 Princeton (Prince Town), N. J., **9**. 1233; **10**. 870; **11**. 512; **13**. 505, 510, 511, 512, 517, 523; **17**. 90.  
 C. C. meets at, **16**. 842, 845, 852, 861, 864, 880, 881, 882, 894, 897, 900, 906, 908, 939, 970.  
 not good place for federal capital,

**16**. 908.  
 Washington wins battle at, **11**. 368.  
 why Congress moved to, **16**. 852-855, 970.  
 Princeton College, Davie studies at, **10**. 870.  
 Pringle, Lieut., killed, **15**. 757.  
 Pringle, Jno., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Pringle, Jos., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Pringle, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 959.  
 Prins Ferry, **14**. 586.  
 Print, Jacob, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Printers (public printer), **16**. 450, 887, 1000; **17**. 337, 412-413, 415, 417, 425, 836; **18**. 7, 8, 139, 164, 169, 177, 197, 206, 207, 208, 219, 221, 235, 248, 260, 350, 387, 392, 394-395, 402, 437, 439, 466, 476, 490, 571, 576, 586, 684, 716; **19**. iv, 116, 125, 127, 158, 166, 167, 180, 211, 213, 217, 275, 276, 342, 343, 344, 348, 356, 369, 399, 431, 458, 465, 467, 593, 641, 657, 662, 686, 698, 804, 827; **20**. 9, 13, 95, 100, 110, 197, 221, 222, 225, 251, 267, 268, 278, 283, 289, 397, 438, 469, 473, 505, 506, 507, 513, 520, 522, 529, 577, 588, 594, 602, 618, 630, 665, 717, 755-756; **21**. 46, 72, 73, 163, 177, 183, 223, 269, 272, 349, 354, 365, 368, 372, 374, 382, 415, 417, 425, 435; **21**. 624, 697, 719, 726, 833, 838, 858, 863, 867, 894, 906, 920, 1005, 1022, 1031, 1058, 1060, 1071; **22**. 12, 13, 43, 44, 45, 51, 479, 672, 817, 833, 843, 931, 961.  
 act for duty to pay, **25**. 237, 238-9; on duties and salary, **24**. 748-9; **25**. 455; to appoint, **23**. 399, 475, 675, 801, 971; **24**. 537, 637-8; to continue Davis, **25**. 266-7, 349, 455-6; to fix salary, **24**. 163, 259, 407-8, 444-5, 648, 709, 796, 957; to provide for, **24**. 163-4.  
 allowance to, **13**. 689, 740.  
 attested copies of acts to be delivered to, **24**. 951.  
 bill for, **7**. 48, 71, 307, 312, 314, 326, 330, 338, 372, 385, 386, 390, 395, 407, 410, 420; and instructions to, **20**. 577, 588, 594; for extra pay to, **6**. 651, 653, 682-683; to appoint, **6**. 1226, 1230, 1235, 1238, 1243, 1270, 1273-1274, 1279, 1289, 1292, 1311; **19**. 609, 610, 645, 646, 677; to ascertain duties of, **17**. 358, 363-364, 369, 377, 399, 412, 413, 415, 416; and salary, **20**. 76, 81, 94; to continue

act to appoint, **8.** 98, 127, 129, 131, 294, 296, 298, 300, 320, 332, 337, 340, 350, 400, 428; **9.** 714, 719, 726, 751, 752, 764, 766, 774, 776, 843, 846, 850, 861, 897, 900, 904, 908, 909, 910, 927, 1014; to continue Davis, **5.** 834, 835, 836, 839, 842, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 862, 866; **6.** 360, 361, 400, 404, 406, 444-445, 461, 463, 464, 465, 469, 498, 501, 504, 506, 508, 511, 823-824, 848, 855, 882, 885, 888, 889, 892, 910, 913, 955, 962, 965, 1102, 1122, 1170; to employ Purdie, **6.** 844, 845, 908, 909; to encourage Davis, **4.** 976-977, 978, 980, 984, 990, 991, 992, 994, 995, 1058.  
 com. of Prov. Cong. to settle accounts of, **10.** 201, 214.  
 com. on duties of, etc., **21.** 935, 938.  
 complaint of from rise of prices, etc., **15.** 222.  
 Davis asks for pay, **6.** 1270; employed, **7.** 59, 60, 64, 86-87, 88; **16.** 177.  
 duties, allowance, etc., **21.** 778, 794-795, 1038.  
 elected, **17.** 412-413, 416; **20.** 100, 103; **21.** 223, 228, 232, 244, 591, 596, 604, 772, 773, 777, 927, 934.  
 instructions to on laws, **15.** 208.  
 need of emphasized by Dobbs, **6.** 1200.  
 payment to, **4.** 1058; to Stewart, **6.** 1248.  
 quarrel over money paid to, **6.** 1142, 1143, 1212, 1248-1249, 1256; over sums due to, **7.** 334-335, 336, 340, 417, 418, 419, 422-423; with Dobbs over, **6.** xxvii-xxix.  
 reflection on, **19.** 976-977.  
 report on tax for, **5.** 966.  
 representation of and com. on, **21.** 48, 54.  
 resolution to appoint Davis, **6.** 1248-1249, 1252, 1303-1304, 1313, 1318; of assembly to appoint, **12.** 36, 118.  
 Stewart appointed and answer of assembly, **6.** 1301, 1311, 1312, 1313-1314, 1318.  
 to be employed by assembly, **6.** 1139-1140, 1209-1210, 1212.  
 to furnish copy of acts, **17.** 343.  
 to remove office to Hillsboro, **19.** 116, 127.  
 to print resolves of assembly, **12.** 804, 868.  
 troubles of, **16.** 195-196.  
 want work in N. C., **16.** 887-888.

See also Press, Printing.  
 Printing, **23.** 155, 268, 308-309, 314, 332, 516, 538, 539, 969; **24.** 163, 265, 321, 476, 477, 637-8, 662, 686, 709, 723, 724, 741, 742, 748-9, 957; **25.** 48, 76, 84, 85, 86, 91, 94, 347, 349, 351, 363, 455.  
 bill to print acts of assembly, **7.** 562, 588.  
 com. and reports on, **20.** 4, 9, 13, 51-52, 95; to consider p. of laws and journals, **17.** 268, 269, 276, 279, 283.  
 extent of gov't work, **4.** 1344.  
 license of, **1.** 194.  
 See also Press, Printers.  
 Printing Office, bill to establish, **6.** 453, 480-481.  
 public, to be established in Halifax, **12.** 67, 74.  
 Printing Tax, ment'd, **5.** 518, 556, 557, 732, 734.  
 report on, **5.** 972; **6.** 201-202, 207.  
 Prioleau, Phillips, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Prioleua, Samuel, Sr., prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Prior. See Pryor.  
 Prior, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 557-558.  
 Prior, Job, exempted, **5.** 898.  
 Prior, John, claim allowed, **5.** 978.  
 Prior, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Prior, Mat (Math.), on Board of Trade, **1.** 630-633.  
 on proprietary colonies, **1.** 535-537, 538, 539-540.  
 Prior, Seth, caveat against, **6.** 759.  
 Prior, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Priscott. See Prescott.  
 Priscott, Seig., dies of smallpox, **13.** 82.  
 Prise. See Price.  
 Prise, Nathan, in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Prise, Thos., in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Prisoners (civil and criminal), act on escapes under execution, **23.** 21-22; on keeping, **24.** 52-4, 306; on keeping those of U. S., **25.** 73-4; on recapture of, **23.** 429.  
 bill to secure liberties of, **12.** 179, 186, 205, 212, 247, 355, 383, 391, 429, 434.  
 court should be held for trial of, **14.** 865.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 320, 321, 322.  
 no trials for, **19.** 861.

reprieved, **19.** 914-915.  
 sent to England, proofs to go with them, **5.** 1122.  
**Prisoners (Indian)**, reward for, **24.** 15.  
**Prisoner of War**, **10.** 923, 925, 936, 932, 964, 972; **14.** 667.  
 act on cost of supplies for, **24.** 315.  
 allowance to, **13.** 870, 871, 962; **14.** 333; increased, **14.** 322.  
 allowed bail, **10.** 1012.  
 exchange asked, **22.** 893-4.  
 exchanged, **22.** 957-8, 960.  
 threatened with retaliation, **22.** 1024, 1027-8.  
**Prisoners of War (American)**, accommodations for officers, **14.** 821.  
 at Camden, **14.** 271, 272.  
 at St. Augustine, **15.** 391-396.  
 behave badly, **14.** 861.  
 bill for relief of persons taking paroles, **17.** 847, 855, 860, 942, 943, 949-951, 957.  
 Burke on needs of, **22.** 600-1.  
 clothing to, **16.** 824.  
 commissions of officers considered, **15.** 432-433.  
 com. on condition of, **17.** 818-819, 904, 906.  
 considered, **15.** 421.  
 C. C. refuses to exchange for, **15.** 297.  
 cost, **18.** 995.  
 cruelty to, **15.** 177.  
 disposition of, **15.** 277, 279; of those held by Fanning, **15.** 557.  
 efforts to make them do duty on Br. ships, **15.** 378.  
 efforts to secure exchange, **16.** 107.  
 encourage revolt, **17.** 1029.  
 escape, **15.** 277, 280.  
 exchange of, **16.** 444, 445-446; **17.** 655, 668, 730, 736, 788-789, 792; discussed, **15.** 554; fraud in, **16.** 863.  
 fortunes, **15.** 536.  
 Greene to Rawdon on, **19.** 915-916.  
 impressed, **17.** 1038-1039.  
 in Charleston, **14.** 463; threatened by Br., **18.** 1044-1046.  
 in want, **15.** 575.  
 lack surgeons, **22.** 777.  
 liberated by Marion, **15.** v.  
 liberation of asked by Burke, **15.** 667-669.  
 list of, **16.** 670-674; of those captured by Br. at Charleston, **14.** 815-818.  
 losses of N. C. line, **15.** 420.  
 movements, **22.** 777.

necessaries to, **15.** 67.  
 payments to, **22.** 1009.  
 plea for, **19.** 888.  
 recruits from N. C. p. for Br., **16.** 735, 739, 741, 742-743, 768.  
 released, **13.** 380.  
 remittances to, **17.** 640, 641, 644, 645-646, 647, 652, 653, 724-725, 729.  
 report on money advanced to, **16.** 656-658; on those taken at Camden, **15.** 166-170; on those taken by Tories, **22.** 571-2; in favor of, **16.** 166; of those at Charleston, **16.** 145.  
 return of those taken at Camden and report on, **22.** 523-4, 530-2.  
 rum for, **15.** 418.  
 Rutledge to Caswell on treatment of, **14.** 130-131.  
 sent to Charleston, condition, etc., **15.** 369, 370; to St. Augustine, **15.** 281; to W. I. and forced into service, **15.** xiv.  
 smallpox among, **15.** 62.  
 suffer in Charleston, **15.** 403-404.  
 supplies to, **21.** 1044-1045; considered, **14.** 834, 835; **15.** 576-577; needed, **14.** 457.  
 support considered, **15.** 437.  
 taken by Fanning, **22.** 550-1.  
 to be induced to enlist with Br., **17.** 989.  
 to be sent to Phila., **12.** 80-81, 95.  
 treatment by Br., **17.** 625-629; considered, **15.** 650-651, 654.  
 trouble from, **15.** 311.  
**Prisoners of War (British)**, and treaty, of peace, **16.** 752, 869, 870, 871, 883; **17.** 8.  
 arrive in Phila., **22.** 969.  
 ask parole, **14.** 596.  
 asked to be released from parole, **16.** 180-181.  
 at Smithfield, **14.** 198, 203.  
 Bd. War to Wade on, **14.** 480.  
 break jail, **15.** 70.  
 break parole and return to N. C. (tories), **22.** 950.  
 Bryan reports on and paroled, **22.** 951-2.  
 captured and guarding of considered, **15.** 566; and to be exchanged, **15.** 573, 574; at Kings Mtn., **14.** 685; **15.** 103, 108; discussed, **14.** 744-5; executed, **15.** 103-4, 109, 110, 183; number captured, **15.** xii.  
 Caswell to Long and Medici on their



movement North, **11.** 483.  
 citizenship refused to, **13.** 935.  
 clothed, **10.** 952.  
 com. to Hancock on those sent to Phila., **11.** 283-295.  
 confined in Halifax, **13.** 313-314, 319-320, 321; escape, **14.** 187-188;; liberties to and condition of, **14.** 116.  
 Cornett on condition of, **14.** 846-847.  
 correspondence over, **16.** 114-115, 150; on care of Bryant and others, **16.** 684, 685-686, 687, 694, 699, 708.  
 DePeyster on condition, **14.** 724-725.  
 distribution of considered, **15.** 647.  
 Hooper to Prov. Cong. on release of, **10.** 888-90.  
 in hands of Caswell, **15.** 11.  
 management of considered, **15.** 621-622.  
 money to, **22.** 916.  
 not to be allowed to enter service, **13.** 137.  
 offer to take oath of allegiance, **14.** 200, 203.  
 ordered to the North, **11.** 480, 483.  
 orders on, **14.** 326.  
 paroled, **10.** 830-831; **14.** 20, 611, 694, 718, 719, 722-723; **15.** 462.  
 petition for exchange, **15.** 150, 154-155.  
 release refused to, **22.** 924.  
 released after King's Mtn., **17.** 667, 668, 672; by Armstrong contrary to orders, **14.** 462-464.  
 removal of, **17.** 645, 710, 793.  
 report on, **15.** 505.  
 resolve of assembly on, **12.** 101; for retaliation on, **17.** 829, 834, 925-6; on daily allowance to, **12.** 188, 189; in relation to their taking the oath, **12.** 91-92; on those breaking parole and returning South, **12.** 874.  
 return of, **15.** 630.  
 Scarlock commissary of, **13.** 901, 902, 993.  
 sending to the North discussed, **11.** 414.  
 sent from S. C. to N. C., **14.** 25, 26-27; and removed from Salisbury to Halifax, **11.** 370; out of State, **14.** 36; to Gates, **14.** 765; to Halifax, **14.** 20; **15.** 483; to Hillsboro, **15.** 19, 63; to Newbern, **14.** 697; **15.** 155, 786; to Pa., **10.** 980; to Salisbury, **14.** 339; **15.** 501, 745; from S. C., **13.** 837, 840, 930;

to Smithfield, **14.** 111, 112; to Staunton, Va., **11.** 607; to Sumner, **14.** 784, 785; to Va., **11.** 822; **14.** 19; to Wilmington, **14.** 617; to Winchester, **15.** 657.  
 taxes of Tories considered, **14.** 676.  
 Stevens to Gates on, **14.** 752-753.  
 supplies to but declined, **16.** 241.  
 taken, **14.** 582; **15.** 7, 471, 571; **16.** 735, 739, 740, 768, 933, 937; **22.** 971; and general exchange to take place, **15.** 465; at Charlotte, **15.** 90; at Kings Mtn., **15.** 414; by Davidson, **14.** 677; by Herrick, **14.** 611-612; by Marion, **14.** 621, 665-666, 684; near Elizabethtown, **15.** 438.  
 to be allowed to enlist, **17.** 693.  
 to be removed, **13.** 621; from Johnston Co., **13.** 734<sub>e</sub>, 734<sub>k</sub>; to Edenton District, **11.** 589.  
 treatment, **16.** 230-231; and disposition of, **15.** 115-116.  
 trial and reprieve of, **16.** 263, 266-269, 270; and sent out of country, **16.** 1034-1035.  
 Prisoners of War (British and American), Boudinot on expenses of, **11.** 452.  
 Campbell to Caswell on, **11.** 403-405.  
 captured, **14.** 467, 541.  
 Cartel on exchange of, **15.** 451-452.  
 Caswell on, **11.** 444; to Jones on, **11.** 410.  
 com. to inquire into paroles, **19.** 11, 13, 17, 21, 32, 45, 46, 51, 65, 71, 75, 122, 125, 126, 127, 153, 175, 294.  
 conduct of inquired into **12.** 778, 832.  
 correspondence between Howe and Dunmore on exchange of, **10.** 365-369.  
 cost of to be ascertained, **13.** 72.  
 debates in Cont Cong., **11.** 381-382.  
 definition of, **22.** 537.  
 disposition of, **14.** 415, 416.  
 Doak to Caswell on his fortunes, **11.** 794-795.  
 efforts to release, **14.** 169.  
 escape, **10.** 631.  
 exchange of, **16.** 285, 312-319, 320-321, 326, 338, 349-50, 403, 440, 543, 565-569, 661-662, 671-675, 727-729, 775, 927; **19.** 98-99, 103, 105, 242, 870-871; conceals trade, **16.** 682-3; **14.** 37-38, 733, 734, 742, 743; **15.** xiv, 175, 274-5, 639-40; **16.** 25; **17.** 712-713; **22.** 540, 547; probable, **14.**

- 708; proposed, **13.** 126; considered, **11.** 341; **14.** 686, 710; provisions for, **14.** 551.  
 exchanged, **10.** 623; **14.** 357; **22.** 551.  
 execution of considered, **14.** 733-734, 742, 743.  
 Hicks on, **14.** 537-538.  
 Howe on location and support of, **10.** 887.  
 Hunter to Caswell on his situation, **11.** 424.  
 Jones to Caswell on, **11.** 392.  
 Kennedy to Caswell on, **14.** 177-178.  
 list of, **16.** 483; of those delivered to Col. Brown, **14.** 747.  
 McNicol on supplies for and answer, **11.** 480-1, 484; to Caswell on treatment of, **11.** 415-16.  
 on ship board, **15.** 306.  
 petitions of on parole allowed, **13.** 754-755, 804, 806, 808.  
 provisions of C. C. on exchange of, **14.** 793-796.  
 put under care of Dr. Brown, **14.** 426.  
 regulations of, **15.** 318-319.  
 release of asked, **15.** 490.  
 relief for, **14.** 143.  
 report on, **14.** 727; **15.** 489; on with crimes, **15.** 609; wanted by Cont. Cong., **10.** 726; to be made of expenses for, **11.** 497.  
 resolve on, **13.** 538, 579, 632-633, 636, 661, 685, 686.  
 sent to St. Augustine, **22.** 268.  
 settlement of accounts of, **17.** 1050-1053.  
 to be exchanged, **11.** 407; **13.** 882, 884, 974.  
 to be paroled, and not, **13.** 963, 974.  
 treatment discussed, **14.** 750-751.  
**Prisoners (Spanish), 22.** 262, 268, 269, 271, 272, 286.  
**Prisons, all empty, 3.** 335.  
 bills for, **4.** 363, 367, 376, 390, 392, 396, 397; **7.** 555, 556, 558, 559, 561, 562, 564, 573, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 582, 584, 587, 588, 592, 593, 594, 598, 623, 631, 632, 639, 668, 898, 899, 902, 921, 932, 938, 941, 944, 949, 964, 978; **8.** 301, 344, 345, 348, 349, 350, 352, 354, 359, 360, 384, 387, 391, 393, 401, 402, 403, 406, 414, 416, 419-420, 422, 423, 429, 478; **9.** 110, 111, 112, 113, 115, 116, 121, 122, 134, 135, 153, 155, 156, 157, 159, 162, 168, 172, 175, 180, 187, 189, 190, 196, 221, 222, 256, 384, 385, 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 394, 398, 402, 407, 410, 411, 423, 424, 442, 443, 444, 445, 463, 464, 465, 468, 469, 472, 473, 475, 477, 480, 482, 483, 484, 485, 499, 503, 509, 513, 519, 522, 524, 526, 537, 540, 543, 544, 547, 583, 584, 585, 660, 661, 715, 716, 719, 720, 722, 723, 728, 729, 753, 755, 759, 760, 762, 763, 766, 770, 775, 776, 777, 784, 837, 839, 840, 844, 845, 847, 848, 850, 851, 855, 858, 860, 861, 862, 883, 886, 887, 889, 895, 896, 898, 899, 900, 905, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 919, 921, 927, 928, 1011, 1012, 1014; for tax for, **6.** 855, 856, 862, 868, 869-870, 873, 891, 905, 923, 930, 934, 940, 944-845, 952; to erect, **12.** 37, 44, 47, 49, 51, 56, 57, 68, 88, 111, 112, 129, 130, 131, 141-2, 167, 169, 172, 178, 179, 181, 186, 197, 203, 205, 207, 213, 219, 254, 256, 286, 289, 305, 329, 343, 345, 348, 355, 357, 362, 369-370, 385, 388, 391, 395, 404, 452; **13.** 357, 358.  
 instructions on, **5.** 1127.  
 lack of, **4.** 23, 227-228, 231.  
 to be repaired, **3.** 106.  
 See also Public Buildings.  
**Pritchard.** See Prichard, Prichet, Pritchett.  
**Pritchard, —, to be taken out of Cherokee nation, 10.** 783.  
**Pritchard, Mr., attaches goods in N. C., 9.** 996.  
**Pritchard (Prichet), Abraham, a J. P., 4.** 47, 224, 346.  
 juror, **25.** 189.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 222.  
**Pritchard, Benj., quit rents of, 22.** 250.  
**Pritchard, Benj., to write letter, 1.** 719.  
 witness, **2.** 42.  
**Pritchard, David, juror, 4.** 519.  
**Pritchard, James, a J. P., 3.** 234.  
 land lapses, **2.** 453.  
**Pritchard, Jas., in militia, 22.** 351.  
**Pritchard, Jos., in militia, 22.** 351.  
**Pritchard, Jos., in militia, 22.** 351.  
**Pritchard (Prichet), Mathew, petitioner of, 2.** 307.  
 slandered, **2.** 37.  
 to visit Va., **1.** 719.  
 visits Jordan, **1.** 732.  
**Pritchard, Philp, in militia, 22.** 310.  
**Pritchard, Rich'd, in militia, 22.** 351.  
**Pritchard, Richard, juror, 4.** 519.  
**Pritchard, Sam'l, in militia, 22.** 351.

Pritchard, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Pritchard, Sam'l, juror, **4**. 519.  
 Pritchard, Sam., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Pritchard, Sam, Jr., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Pritchard, Sam, Sr., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Pritchard, Thos., in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Pritchard, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Pritchett, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1137.  
 Pritchett, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1133.  
 Pritchett, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Pritchett, Jos., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Pritchett, Richard, exempted, **7**. 383.  
 Pritlow, Rebecca, discharged by court, **2**. 508.  
 Pritty, Thos., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Privat. See Preat, Privett.  
 Privat, Isaac, lieut., **10**. 517.  
 Privat, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Privat, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Private, Miles, army rank, **16**. 1134.  
 Private acts, confirmed, **6**. 53; by Bd. of Trade, **6**. 74.  
   instructions on, **5**. 1113.  
   limitations on the making of, **3**. 96.  
   method of passing, **5**. 842.  
   not to be revised, **5**. 56.  
   reasons for not passing, **5**. 866-867.  
   See also vols. **23**, **24** and **25**.  
 Private bills, definitions of, **6**. 857, 925;  
   **8**. 350, 479a, 479b.  
   fees for, **5**. 1031; **6**. 445; **8**. 479a, 479b; a grievance, **8**. 388.  
   regulation of, **17**. 299-300, 323, 329.  
 Private burials, act on, **23**. 66-67, 333; **25**. 161.  
   bill to prohibit, **4**. 475, 500, 501.  
   note on act against, **3**. 187.  
 Private contracts, **4**. 294.  
 Privateers, **12**. iv; **14**. 230; **24**. 218.  
   act on ment'd, **15**. 405; to restrain and punish, **25**. v, 139-41.  
   active, **13**. iii.  
   aid to discussed, **11**. 491-492.  
   at Cape Lookout, **5**. 598.  
   at Charleston, **22**. 757-8.  
   at Newbern, **13**. iv.  
   being fitted out, **15**. 686.  
   bill to sell, **12**. 154, 155, 170, 173, 283, 317, 333, 343, 382.  
   bring in prizes, **15**. 78, 573, 581.  
   British, **14**. 623; capture brigantine, **15**. 338.  
   captured, **13**. iv, 185-187.  
   captures of, **13**. 482; **14**. 748; Nelson's vessel, **11**. 711; shipping, **22**. 262; the Polly, **11**. 755.  
   chase vessel ashore, **14**. 533.

commission to suppress, **1**. 354.  
 commissioned, **3**. 113; **10**. 637, 638, 788, 831-837, 848-849, 876-877; **13**. 291, 292; **16**. 386-387; asked, **14**. 106-107; **15**. 342-343; considered, **11**. 473-474; **13**. 199; **16**. 402-403; to be suspended for intercourse with Br. and regulation of same, **16**. 328-329; under foreign princes not to be taken by English, **1**. 348-349.  
 com. to draw commission for, **10**. 506, 511.  
 Craven on, **1**. 348-349.  
 dangers from, **8**. 30-31; **13**. 305; at Occacock, **4**. 1119.  
 English on coast and capture ship, **13**. 397-398.  
 enter and plunder Cape Fear, **6**. 1028.  
 fitted out, **11**. xx; **14**. 70; by Ellis, **14**. 252; in Edenton, **16**. 520-521; in Newbern, **13**. 175; in Va., **5**. 637.  
 fitting out of discussed, **13**. 182.  
 from W. I. in N. C., **5**. 748.  
 go out from N. C., **6**. 291.  
 goods of sold in Newbern, **14**. 707.  
 guard against, **14**. 334.  
 hanged in C., **1**. 348.  
 Holdernesse to American governors on, **5**. 756-757.  
 in American waters, **1**. 958.  
 in Currituck Inlet, **15**. 469.  
 in W. I., **22**. 594.  
 infest Charleston coast and make capture, **15**. 177; Ocacock, **22**. 403.  
 instructions on, **5**. 1139.  
 insult N. C., **16**. 540-541; by seizing flags and action on same, **16**. 556-557.  
 invade coast and do damage, **5**. 316.  
 letter on ment'd, **5**. 648.  
 Nash on captures of, **11**. 719-720.  
 officers and men to be described, **22**. 529-30.  
 on coast, **5**. 345, 346, 639, 711, 808.  
 orders on ment'd, **5**. 792; to pass law on, **1**. 347-348.  
 Payne to Caswell on commissions for, **11**. 520.  
 permission for given by C. C., **11**. 289.  
 powder for, **22**. 604.  
 prepare to sail and capture prizes, **11**. 774.  
 presence of on Va. and N. C. coast,



1. 909, 910.  
 proclamation on, **13.** 156.  
 quarrel over prizes of, **13.** 489.  
 regulations on to be enforced, **5.** 785.  
 report on prizes by, **15.** 69, 71-72; on  
 work of, **13.** 176, 178.  
 sent out and work, **15.** viii; to Ocrac-  
 cock, **13.** iv.  
 ships taken by, **11.** 352.  
 Spanish wrecked and goods inquired  
 into, **5.** 37-38.  
 stopped, **11.** 396.  
 take prizes, **11.** 416, 433, 434, 592,  
 598, 749, 778-779, 787, 813; on coast,  
**13.** 418; take ships, **10.** 1035,  
 1037; vessel of Tories, **11.** 753.  
 taken, **15.** 475.  
 threaten coast, **14.** 135, 138-139; **15.**  
 216-218; Newbern, **14.** 125, 127-128;  
 N. C., **23.** 292.  
 to be fitted out but not sent out of  
 state, **22.** 912.  
 to defend Cape Fear, **11.** 401.  
 to go to sea, **11.** 356.  
 visit coast, **5.** 343.  
 work of, **13.** 94-98, 362; **14.** iv; on  
 coast, **13.** 459, 460.  
 Privet. See Prevat, Privat.  
 Privet, Christian, complaint of, **2.** 275,  
 303.  
 Privet, Jacob, exempted, **6.** 899.  
 Privet, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 325.  
 Privet, Jacob, quit rents of, **22.** 257.  
 Privet, John, children of, **2.** 275.  
 Privet, Jno., pensioner, **22.** 80.  
 Privet, Peter, land to be resurveyed,  
**4.** 801, 805.  
 Privet, Samuel, summoned to court, **2.**  
 275.  
 Privet, Sarah, complaints of, **2.** 275.  
 Privet, Simon, summoned to council, **2.**  
 303.  
 Privett, —, case continued, **2.** 291.  
 Privett, Jacob, juror, **3.** 55.  
 Privett, Jno., army pay, **17.** 239.  
 Privett, Jno., law suit, **1.** 621-622.  
 Privett, Miles, in army, **13.** 516.  
 Privilege of people, acts on in force in  
 N. C., **25.** 153.  
 Privileges, act on regulating, **25.** 160.  
 bill to restore to certain persons,  
**19.** 430.  
 not to be exclusive, **22.** 17.  
 special and hereditary not to be  
 allowed, **22.** 662, 664; **23.** 977, 978.  
 Privileges and elections, committees  
 and reports, **6.** 896, 897, 902, 904,

908, 1153, 1183, 1259, 1278, 1279;  
**7.** 345, 352, 357, 366, **8.** 110, 111,  
 112-113, 115, 120, 128, 309, 317,  
 441; **9.** 450, 739, 745, 746-747, 748,  
 755, 756, 758-759, 1197; **10.** 504,  
 507, 917, 918, 919, 921-922, 925, 932-  
 933, 945; **12.** 572, 588, 658, 667, 682,  
 696, 698-700, 724; **13.** 787, 808,  
 915, 919, 928, 929; **15.** 193, 221-2;  
**16.** 5, 23, 31-32, **17.** 268, 284, 285,  
 293, 295-296, 307, 374-375, 413-414,  
 423, 796; **18.** 4, 6, 14, 32, 135, 230,  
 238, 243-245, 246, 269-270, 817-818,  
 819; **19.** 3, 5, 11, 61, 67, 92, 103,  
 130, 142, 146, 198, 203, 236, 238,  
 248, 268, 273, 328, 337, 340-341,  
 490, 511, 530, 548, 729, 730, 734,  
 737, 938, 743; **20.** 3, 10, 15, 18,  
 21, 26, 31, 37, 106, 122, 127, 131,  
 159-162, 213, 228, 233, 304, 313,  
 322, 324, 326, 388, 478, 488, 494-  
 495, 545; **21.** 6, 73, 112, 198, 200,  
 210, 252, 296, 592, 595, 732, 750,  
 757, 793, 875, 885, 887, 890, 904-  
 905, 907, 915, 946, 948, 1051.  
 Privy Council, **4.** 1143; **6.** vi, vii.  
 act on suspension of Rutherford and  
 Murray, **6.** 558.  
 action on petition for pay for S. C.  
 boundary, **11.** 27-28; on petition  
 of Smith against Burrington, **11.**  
 16-17.  
 agrees to increase in vice admiralty  
 cts. to collect fine in trade, **11.**  
 216-219.  
 appeals to, **5.** 1123; may be made  
 to, **3.** 107.  
 approves and disallows acts, **11.**  
 212-215; commissions, **11.** 142-  
 144, 147, 155-156, 210-211, 254-255;  
 disallowance of acts, **11.** 235-237;  
 instructions against attachments  
 law, **11.** 239; instructions on S.  
 C. boundary, **11.** 233-235; instruc-  
 tions to governors, **11.** 243-4; in-  
 structions to Martin, **11.** 232-233;  
 members for council, **11.** 233,  
 245; seals for American colonies,  
**11.** 211.  
 Board of Trade to on case of Paia-  
 tines against Pollock, **4.** 873-875;  
 on charges against Everard, **3.**  
 31; on instructions on S. C.  
 boundary, **11.** 152-153, 154; on  
 McCulloh's salary and quit rents,  
**5.** 927-928; on proposed Macdon-  
 ald immigration, **8.** 621-622; on

- salary for council, **5.** 787-788; on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574; on suspension of Murray and Rutherford, **5.** 959-960.
- confirms private act, **6.** 53.
- disallows acts, **6.** 707, 723; **8.** 616; court acts, **6.** 53-54.
- excuses McCulloh and others from quit rents, **7.** 676-677.
- Granville president of, **6.** 21, 29.
- instructions of against granting lands of Indians, **11.** 145; on naturalization, divorce and lands, **11.** 242-243.
- instructs on lottery acts, **11.** 228.
- Johnston to on struggle of northern counties for representation, **4.** 1183-8, 1203-4.
- laws of N. C. considered by, **6.** viii.
- letter to the plantations, **1.** 458-9.
- Martin to on public affairs, **9.** 669-670.
- memorial to on the proposed surrender, **2.** 721-3.
- on collection of evidence on representation act, **4.** 1161-1163.
- on McCulloh's petition for transfer of quit rents and extension of time of settlement, **5.** 630.
- on petition of northern counties on representation, **4.** 1167, 1168.
- order of King in on setting apart 1-8 of C. for Carteret, **11.** 75-78, 79; to pass law against pirates, **1.** 347-348.
- orders commission for Child, **11.** 136; draft of instructions on aid bills, **11.** 135; ordinance sent to N. C., **5.** 592-594.
- recommends that Supt. of Indian affairs be a member of the council in each province, **11.** 230-231; Child as att'y gen., **6.** 50-1; disallowance of acts, **6.** 7-8, 15-16, 28-29, 53-54; instructions on aid bills to King, **6.** 43; separation of Lord Carteret's property from King's, **11.** 92, 93, 95, 96.
- refer McCulloh's petition to Board of Trade, **5.** 630; papers on S. C. boundary, **11.** 230.
- represented by Council, **3.** 478.
- restore Murray and Rutherford to favor, **6.** xxxv.
- sends address against Everard and his reports to Board of Trade for report, **3.** 25, 26.
- Privy Seal, Lord of the, at Board of Trade, **1.** 284, 300, 359.
- at council, **1.** 74, 233; **2.** 680, 732.
- Eng. act on counterfeiting in force N. C., **23.** 322.
- Prize money, act on, **24.** 121, 123.
- Prizes, act on condemnation of, **24.** 119-123.
- brought into Washington and Beaufort, **15.** 573; into Wilmington, **15.** 78.
- cargoes sold, **13.** 369.
- quarrel over, **13.** 489.
- report on, **15.** 69, 71-72.
- taken, **13.** 199, 369; by privateers, **11.** 774, 778-779, 787, 813; **13.** 418, 482; **15.** 177.
- to be registered as English, **1.** 497-8, 504.
- to be restored, **4.** 1074.
- Proceedings, act to settle in courts, **25.** 287-95.
- forms, **24.** 58-59, 69-70; **25.** 280-282, 291, 292, 438, 442-443.
- made void, **25.** 156.
- Proceedings in chancery, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 326.
- Proceedings of assembly, to be secret, **2.** 610.
- Proceedings on original attachments, act on, **23.** 108.
- Process, act on, **23.** 554; on execution of, **24.** 672-3; on issuing, **24.** 52-4, 56, 62, 65, 70; **25.** 53-4, 275-6, 290-2, 293, 438, 447.
- bill for execution of, **19.** 439, 471-472, 482, 763-764, 772, 810, 824-825.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 320, 321.
- execution of, **23.** 716-17.
- how returnable and how issued, **23.** 889, 890, 935-6, 937.
- rule on, **23.** 258, 265, 693, 694, 702.
- Processes, continued in new courts, **23.** 884, 892, 939.
- Processioners, bill to appoint, **17.** 81b, 900, 902, 907.
- Processioning of land, acts for, **23.** 103-106, 115, 924; discussed, **5.** 642-643.
- bill for, **19.** 576, 578.
- note on act for, **3.** 192.
- should repeal act on, **5.** 740-741.
- See also Lands.
- Proclamation money, **22.** 276, 297, 298, 362, 386, 409, 420, 425, 426, 428, 431, 435, 441, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 454, 456, 459, 460, 461, 462, 464, 465, 467, 470,

472, 473, 482, 483, 778, 815, 816,  
817, 818, 819, 820, 822, 823, 824,  
825, 831, 835, 836, 845, 846, 849,  
855, 863, 864, 867, 980; **23.** 155,  
156, 160, 162, 166, 167, 168, 170,  
171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 177, 179,  
180, 182, 183, 184, 189, 190, 192,  
196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 203,  
211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 218, 219,  
222, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 230,  
232, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238, 239,  
241, 243, 244, 245, 246, 248, 250,  
252, 254, 255, 263, 266, 268, 269,  
270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 276, 277,  
278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 285,  
286, 287, 288, 290, 291, 292, 294,  
296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302,  
303, 305, 306, 308, 309, 310, 311,  
312, 313, 314, 315, 329, 331, 339,  
341, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349,  
351, 352, 353, 356, 357, 360, 361,  
362, 366, 372, 374, 375, 376, 377,  
378, 380, 381, 382, 383, 386, 389,  
392, 393, 394, 395, 401, 402, 403,  
405, 406, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414,  
417, 418, 420, 422, 426, 427, 429,  
433, 435, 436, 437, 438, 441, 443,  
449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455,  
456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462,  
463, 465, 466, 468, 477, 478, 483,  
484, 487, 488, 489, 491, 492, 493,  
494, 497, 500, 505, 506, 508, 510,  
511, 512, 514, 516, 518, 520, 525,  
527, 529, 530, 531, 532, 535, 536,  
537, 539, 540, 542, 543, 545, 546,  
548, 551, 552, 557, 558, 560, 562,  
564, 565, 567, 570, 572, 573, 574,  
575, 576, 584, 590, 595, 596, 597,  
598, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605,  
606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 614, 617,  
620, 621, 623, 626, 632, 633, 635,  
640, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647,  
648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654,  
655, 656, 660, 662, 663, 665, 668,  
670, 671, 672, 673, 679, 682, 683,  
685, 689, 690, 691, 692, 698, 700,  
703, 705, 706, 707, 710, 711, 712, 714,  
715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 722, 723,  
726, 727, 728, 731, 732, 736, 737,  
738, 739, 742, 744, 747, 752, 753,  
756, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 764,  
768, 771, 775, 776, 777, 778, 781,  
785, 790, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797,  
798, 799, 800, 802, 806, 808, 809,  
810, 811, 812, 819, 826, 827, 837,  
841, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851,  
855, 859, 865, 867, 868, 869, 874,  
875, 881, 883, 885, 886, 887, 888,

892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 901, 907,  
910, 912, 913, 914, 916, 917, 920,  
923, 924, 926, 932, 933, 934, 937,  
938, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 947,  
950, 951, 955, 956, 957, 959, 961,  
962, 969, 970, 973, 974; **24.** 4, 38,  
39, 40, 108, 133, 185, 224, 251, 256;  
**25.** 217, 227, 228, 231, 232, 233, 234,  
238, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245, 248,  
251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 258,  
259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 268, 269,  
273, 274, 275, 277, 282, 283, 284,  
285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 293,  
295, 297, 298, 299, 300, 302,  
305, 306, 311, 312, 314, 315,  
316, 317, 319, 326, 327, 328,  
331, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 340,  
341, 342, 343, 344, 346, 352, 353,  
355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 363, 366,  
367, 368, 370, 371, 372, 375, 377, 378,  
380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 389,  
390, 391, 392, 394, 397, 398, 400,  
401, 405, 407, 408, 411, 414, 422, 423,  
424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430,  
431, 433, 434, 435, 439, 443, 444, 453,  
454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 462,  
469, 470, 471, 472, 475, 477, 479,  
480, 482, 483, 487, 488, 489, 491,  
495, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502,  
503, 504, 505, 507, 509, 512, 515,  
arrears to be paid in, **25.** 308, 519,  
524.  
bill for rating commodities, **4.** 396;  
to call in, **12.** 555, 561, 569, 572,  
574, 670, 671, 678; to make rated  
commodities equal to, **4.** 480, 483,  
484, 485, 501, 508, 511; to prevent  
depreciation of, **5.** 1019, 1022,  
1024, 1041, 1048, 1050, 1060-1061,  
1062, 1066; to reckon fines, etc.,  
in, **4.** 395.  
bills made equal to, **6.** 37.  
burned, **13.** 907, 997.  
committee to fix scale of exchange  
with bills of credit, **4.** 185-6; to  
receive and burn, **13.** 562, 563,  
596, 605, 664, 681, 699, 705, 729.  
fees to be paid in, **3.** 143, 144, 151,  
152, 264, 265, 267, 271, 276, 280,  
294, 299-300, 304, 308, 322, 374,  
482.  
instructions on rate of exchange for  
bills, **6.** 43-45.  
made same as Spanish milled dol-  
lar, **24.** 508.  
not the currency of province, **4.** 200.  
proposed rate of exchange, **4.** 518.  
quit rents, fees, and salaries to be



- paid in, **2.** 87, 95, 158,\* 167, 174, 353; **4.** 175, 176, 246, 426, 679; **5.** 102.
- rate of exchange, **4.** 345; **9.** 609; exchange discussed, **6.** 22-24.
- rec'd for lands, **3.** 457, 461, 464-465, 467.
- rents and fees to be paid in, **3.** 541, 548, 549, 554, 561, 563-564, 565-566, 568, 570, 591, 598, 605, 611.
- reports on, **8.** 211-215.
- salaries and quit rents in, **5.** 96.
- should not be issued, **13.** 216, 218.
- to be burned, **12.** 647-648, 754, 762.
- treasurers to receive, **13.** 561-562, 596, 597, 660, 664, 706-707, 739, 747, 774, 779-800.
- value, **3.** 157, 208.
- value in bills and sterling, **6.** 17; of bills in, **4.** 141; **5.** xlv; **23.** 155; in sterling, **4.** xxii, 285, 868, 923; **6.** 988; **23.** 392-3.
- See also Currency, Money, etc.
- Proclamations, against Cary and others to, **1.** 776-7, 778.
- by Burke on taxes and assembly, **19.** 903, 904; by Martin, **16.** 780.
- for fasting and prayer, **5.** 931-932.
- on death of Queen Anne, **2.** 146.
- printed, **14.** 863.
- proroguing assembly, **4.** 244.
- Proconsuls of Admiral's Court, under F. C., **25.** 128.
- Procter, Eliz., land grant asked for, **4.** 440.
- Procter, Jno., land lapses, **2.** 574.
- Procter, Wm., army pay, **17.** 239.
- Procter, Willoby, army pay, **17.** 241.
- Proctor, Col., in battle of Brandywine, **11.** 621.
- movements of, **14.** 290; **15.** 767.
- passes through Phila., **11.** 756.
- to reprimand officers, **12.** 488.
- Proctor, Aaron, army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Proctor, Arm., army pay, **17.** 240.
- Proctor, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1140.
- court martialed, **12.** 488.
- Proctor, Isaac, court martialed, **12.** 484.
- Proctor, Jesse, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- Proctor, John, Indian interpreter, **11.** 179.
- Proctor, John, levy free, **3.** 303.
- vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 8.
- Proctor, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1136.
- Proctor, Thorndick, shipmaster, **8.** 545.
- Proctor, Wm., army rank, **17.** 238.
- army rank, **16.** 1134.
- Proctor, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1137.
- Proctor, Wm., in army, **13.** 510.
- Proctor (parole), **12.** 490.
- Proculus, letter of discussed, **20.** 218-219, 250-251, 262, 410.
- Produce, bad way of preparing for market, **7.** 489-490.
- Products, list of, **5.** 356.
- of N. C., **2.** xiv-xv; **15.** 420-1; **3.** xv. of S. C., **2.** 232-3.
- report on, **5.** 316-317; **6.** 1029-1030.
- staple, report on, **6.** 612-613.
- Promisory Notes, act to recover money on, **23.** 586-8.
- bill for better payment of, **5.** 501, 524, 530, 531, 676, 678, 720-721, 722, 725; for recovery of money on, **6.** 818-819, 844, 862, 870, 874, 890, 904, 905, 906, 931, 944, 945, 946.
- circulate as money, **8.** 212.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.
- given for indigo inspected, **23.** 646, 797.
- Propagation of the gospel among Indians, gift for in N. C., **5.** 144b.
- See also S. P. G.
- Property, act for general tax on, **24.** 6-9, 109-113, 146-7, 200-4, 222, 257-8, 281-2, 316-18, 391, 429-34, 438-9, 477, 543-6, 556, 557, 648-9, 651-5, 658, 731-2, 802-3, 807-8, 886, 898-9, 952-3; to recover that left by Br., **24.** 410-11, 901; for appraisement, **19.** 132, 238, 243, 246, 249, 312, 324-325; for com. to take care of public p. and on estates of Tories, **19.** 178, 182, 193, 194-195, 199, 206, 210, 215, 216, 218, 222, 223, 226, 227, 228, 293, 299, 300, 302-303, 305, 339, 344, 348, 349, 354, 355, 356, 357, 365, 367; to alter act defining taxable p., **19.** 423, 752, 754-755, 810-811; to amend act on attachment of, **17.** 348, 355; **18.** 152, 219, 372, 380; amend act to ascertain what is taxable, **18.** 390, 409; **19.** 632, 633, 641, 651, 663, 676-677, 683, 687, 688; to appt. coms'r to take care of, **19.** 293, 299, 317, 323, 327, 339, 355; to ascertain what is taxable, **13.** 555. 560, 569-570, 572, 597, 658, 669, 678-679, 702, 708, 709, 847, 880, 882-883, 891, 938, 944, 972-973, 980; **18.** 321, 344; **19.** 49, 75, 76, 115, 154-5, 165, 167-168, 177, 196-

197, 272, 274, 276, 282, 283, 287, 304; to repeal act on confiscation, **18.** 803; to secure that left by Br., **17.** 828, 833, 845, 916, 918, 923, 924, 928.  
 confiscated, act against wasting of, **24.** 350-1, 376-8, 398; to direct sale of, **24.** 661-4, 900-1; bill to tax, **16.** 67, 69, 93, 111, 120, 126, 128, 135, 144-145, 155-156, 162, 166-167; bill for sale of, **16.** 89, 91, 121, 127, 139, 140, 147, 149, 174; commissioners to sell, **16.** 148, 167, 175.  
 list of that confiscated, **19.** 672.  
 not to be disturbed by army, **8.** 582.  
 private, protection for, **25.** 21.  
 public act for coms'rs to care for, **24.** 495-6; co. courts to compel an accounting for, **24.** 497-8.  
 taxable, act for return of in Anson Co., **25.** 59.  
 trials over to be by jury, **23.** 977.  
 Property qualification, for jurors, **3.** 106.  
 Proposals for planting, **1.** 43-46.  
 of settlement from Barbadoes, answer to, **1.** 57-9.  
 to settle on Cape Fear, **1.** 36-9.  
 Propositions and Grievances, committee and reports on, **4.** 744-746, 817, 823-825; **5.** 55, 240, 247, 297-300, 523, 547-549, 690, 1043, 1052; **6.** 364, 365, 405, 805, 812, 817, 896, 1153, 1263, 1269, 1279; **7.** 345, 369, 571; **8.** 111, 118, 309, 313, 339, 374, 388, 453; **9.** 740, 1197, 1198; **16.** 21, 22, 24, 25, 36, 52, 53, 67, 69, 70, 80, 82, 84, 87, 92, 100, 104, 105, 106-108, 112, 132, 162, 163; **17.** 277, 278, 283, 284, 287, 288, 290, 291, 292-294, 298, 304, 305, 315, 319, 322, 332, 333, 340, 344, 346, 347, 797, 798, 807, 817, 849, 884, 885, 901, 903, 908, 938, 944, 945; **18.** 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 26, 28, 29, 34, 46, 58, 61, 66, 68, 69, 77, 108, 128, 145, 148, 183, 207, 237, 239, 241, 242, 246, 256, 258, 260, 275, 277, 287, 288, 289, 293, 295, 299, 303, 330, 349, 350, 354, 355, 364, 365, 369, 370, 396, 402, 403, 405, 407, 413-414, 473, 474, 475; **19.** 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 13, 14, 15, 16, 23, 24, 26, 40, 41, 49, 50, 56, 63, 71, 72, 87, 92, 121, 406, 407, 409, 411, 412, 413, 416, 418, 423, 425, 429, 433, 436, 437-439, 440, 441, 442, 445, 447, 451, 455, 456, 476, 502, 504, 507, 511, 513, 514, 516,

518, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 525, 527, 530, 534, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 559, 563, 566, 567, 568, 570, 574, 577, 579-580, 582, 584, 588, 591, 592, 594, 595, 596, 599, 600, 604, 608, 609, 610, 618, 622, 623, 628, 629, 630, 636, 637, 638, 641, 649, 652, 654, 655, 662, 663, 665, 668, 669, 670, 671, 674, 677, 692, 703-705, 730, 732, 733, 735, 736, 742, 743, 747, 748, 749, 750, 752, 756, 757, 769, 770, 773, 775, 776, 777, 778, 782, 787, 788, 797, 798, 799, 825, 827; **20.** 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 14, 16, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 36, 38, 47, 52, 55, 56, 57, 59, 63, 84, 105, 123, 124, 127, 128, 130, 131, 133, 137, 138, 141, 143, 145, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 157, 158, 159, 167, 168, 173, 174, 186, 192, 193, 200, 204, 214, 216, 217, 224, 231, 232, 236, 269, 306, 309, 310, 311, 313, 314, 315, 322, 324, 325, 327, 328, 332, 334, 335, 338, 341, 347, 350, 351, 357, 368, 369, 375, 376, 377, 383, 385, 389, 394, 399, 401, 408, 418, 421, 426, 428, 429, 433, 435, 436, 449, 450, 471, 478, 479, 483, 486, 487, 489, 490, 491, 495, 496, 501, 502, 503, 504, 508, 509, 510, 517, 520, 522, 524, 525, 529, 530, 537, 539, 546, 548, 550, 551, 552, 553, 555, 559, 562, 565, 566, 571, 572, 578, 589; **21.** 6, 8, 13, 14, 15, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 33, 40, 43, 46, 48, 49, 53, 56, 60, 62, 67, 68, 71, 72, 73, 81, 83, 89, 90, 94, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108, 112, 119, 120, 123, 130, 131, 135, 136, 137, 139, 146, 150, 152, 158, 159, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 174, 179, 181, 198, 199, 202, 204, 207, 208, 209, 216, 219, 220, 221, 227, 229, 230, 231, 234, 235, 236, 238, 243, 244, 245, 247, 248, 252, 253, 254, 256, 260, 261, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 283, 284, 285, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 297, 298, 300, 301, 303, 308, 310, 314, 316, 323, 324, 330, 331, 333, 334, 336, 337, 338, 341, 342, 343, 351, 354, 355, 357, 358, 361, 362, 363, 367, 385, 397, 402, 417, 418, 577, 579, 582, 586, 587, 591, 594, 595, 597, 605, 607, 608, 609, 610, 616, 617, 619, 621, 622, 627, 631, 633, 636, 638, 641, 645, 648, 650, 653, 657,

658, 667, 671, 677, 679, 681, 682, 687, 707, 732, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 757, 758, 760, 761, 764, 765, 767, 769, 770, 771, 773, 778, 779, 781, 782, 785, 791, 792, 793, 795, 802, 807, 808, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 820, 824, 825, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 834, 843, 847, 848, 849, 875, 876, 879, 880, 883, 884, 885, 888, 890, 891, 892, 894, 895, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 905, 909, 913, 914, 915, 919, 920, 921, 922, 924, 925, 926, 928, 930, 931, 932, 933, 936, 939, 943, 945, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 956, 959, 960, 961, 964, 969, 976, 977, 978, 983, 984, 988, 989, 990, 994, 995, 996, 998, 1000, 1002, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1012, 1016, 1019, 1020, 1028, 1034, 1038, 1039, 1040.

**Proprietary colonies, act for forfeiture of charter, 1.** 552-554.

Board of Trade on, **1.** 535-537, 630-633.

commission of inquiry on proposed, **1.** 889-890.

efforts to stop the making of temporary laws in, **2.** 136.

list of, **1.** 224-5.

proposed prosecution of quo war-rants against, **1.** 352-354.

relations to crown considered, **1.** 359; to trade acts, **1.** 466-470.

reports of committee of appeals on the making of temporary laws, **2.** 142-3.

**Proprietary Governments, act to re-store to crown, 25.** 149-50.

end of, **9.** iii.

exemption to from suits for debt, **1.** 691.

Nicholson on, **1.** 527-528.

proposed forfeiture of charters, **1.** 548.

reports on, **1.** 540-543.

to be investigated, **1.** 540, 541.

**Proprietors, 3.** vii, 177, 180, 268, 338; **4.** 845, 846, 847, 848, 852, 890, 893, 948, 952, 953, 961, 964, 1035, 1041, 1044, 1082, 1126, 1158, 1159, 1187, 1199, 1210, 1211, 1229, 1231, 1233, 1234; **5.** 84, 88, 93, 96, 97, 98, 103, 104, 380, 453, 653, 1124, 1129, 1130, 1133; **6.** 983, 1019; **10.** 278, 1006; **11.** 1, 2, 4, 20, 35, 36, 67, 69, 70, 78, 99; **20.** 431; **21.** 737, 883; **22.** 291, 292; **23.** 1, 2, 3, 11, 12, 13, 14,

15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54, 55, 57, 60, 61, 62, 65, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 106, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115, 116, 300, 301, 302, 442, 978, 979; **24.** 43, 73, 113, 162, 661, 848, 888; **25.** iii, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125, 126, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 159, 162, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 176, 179, 182, 184, 191, 193, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 206, 209, 210, 211, 212, 215, 216, 217, 218, 491.

abandon Fundamental constitutions, **5.** 85.

account of their Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 479-81.

accounts of in N. C., **2.** 726-9.

act for surrender to King, **3.** 32-47.

action of council on law about survey and purchase of land, **2.** 182-3.

acts run in name of, **2.** 861, 867, 884, 885, 886, 888, 889, 914.

address of assembly, **2.** 619-20; on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-787; to on Indian trade and cost of Tuscarora war, **1.** 823.

agree to boundary survey, **2.** 740, 741.

agreement with Yeamans and others on settling C., **1.** 75-92.

aid in Yemassee War, **2.** 197.

announce Dr. Bray's visit, **1.** 520.

answer on Culpepper rebellion, **1.** 326-328; proposals for settlement, **1.** xii, xiv; proposals from Barba does, **1.** 57-59.

appeal to for arms, **1.** 877.

appoint and instruct to Dunston as naval officer, **2.** 497-499; and remove Burrington as governor, **3.** 121, 123; deputies, **1.** 180; Eden governor, **2.** 129; justices of peace, **1.** 574, 575.

arraignment of by DeFoe, **2.** 900-1.

arrears of quit rents paid to by King, **3.** 38.

assent to boundary survey, **2.** 788.

Att'y Gen. on transfer of C. to King, **2.** 769-770.

Biggs on C. affairs, **1.** 247-53.

bill to reckon fines, etc., under in proclamation money, **4.** 395.



Bladen to Townshend on a general government for the American colonies, **2**. 625-635.  
 Board of Trade to on pirates, **1**. 475-476; on sending rebels to England without evidence, **1**. 868.  
 Burrington to on his administration and affairs in N. C., **3**. 27-30.  
 cannot execute navigation act, **1**. 469, 470.  
 Cape Fear Co. to on proposed settlement, **1**. 36-39.  
 care for liberty of conscience, **1**. 94.  
 cease to appoint deputies, **2**. vi.  
 change governors, **1**. xxvii.  
 character of gov't under, **9**. viii, ix.  
 charges against, **1**. 547.  
 charter to, **4**. 109, 113, 147; quoted, **9**. 600; **10**. 1015, 1016; text, **1**. 20-33, 102-114.  
 claims forfeited, **19**. 673; to be purchased, **1**. 542.  
 close land office, **11**. 73; in Bath Co., **4**. 296-297, 299, 300.  
 collection of quit rents under, **4**. 294.  
 colony of independent of all other colonies, **1**. 31-32, 113.  
 command hostilities against Cary to cease, **2**. 56.  
 commission and instructions to Gov. Johnson, **1**. 554-5; Holden to make discoveries, **1**. 239-240, 241; Nicholson to look into disorders in N. C., **2**. 8-10; officers, **2**. 566-567; Stephens as gov. of Albemarle, **1**. 162; to Sayle quoted, **4**. 287-289; Tynte, **1**. 694-6; Yeamans governor of Clarendon Co., **1**. 93-94, 97-98.  
 conditions of N. C. in 1728, **3**. xlii-xlviii; of tenancy, **1**. 22, 103-104.  
 confer with Board of Trade on Yemassee War, **2**. 193-6.  
 correct commission of Drummond, **1**. 93.  
 cost of officers under, **3**. 49.  
 council to on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 806-807.  
 counties named for, **1**. xv.  
 customs given to, **1**. 28, 109.  
 date of surrender, **3**. 213; **4**. 315, 319.  
 debts owed by, **2**. 723.  
 decline to recognize successor to Sir W. Berkeley, **1**. 338.  
 demand gold and silver, **4**. 94, 135, 174, 237; sterling for quit rents, **2**. v, 33-34, 250.

deny that C. was to be divided, **1**. xxiii.  
 deputies, how vacancies are filled, **23**. 40.  
 disapprove legislation against Cary, **1**. xxviii.  
 dissent among, **1**. 32-3, 113-14.  
 do not provide support for gov'r, **1**. 547.  
 efforts to vacate land grants by, **4**. 309-310.  
 encourage settling of S. C., **2**. 831.  
 enquire about Tuscarora War, **1**. 818.  
 escheats to for felony, **1**. 453.  
 examine Gillam, **1**. 291.  
 extent of land grants, **1**. 45.  
 favorable interpretation of charter given, **1**. 33, 114.  
 fears of extending their northern boundary, **1**. 365, 366, 367, 371, 372, 385-386.  
 fees for charter of 1665, **1**. 115.  
 first charter to, **1**. 20-23; second charter, **1**. 102-114.  
 forbid hostilities against Cary, **2**. v.  
 freedom of trade, **1**. 26-27, 107-108; under charter to, **6**. iii-vi.  
 give lands, etc., for churches, etc., **2**. 768, 869; liberty to catch whales, **1**. 338; powers to survey Va. boundary, **1**. 735, 736.  
 goods forfeited to, **1**. 431.  
 gov't of thrown off by S. C., **9**. ix.  
 grant of C. to summarized, **3**. 262, **11**. 80-86.  
 grants by protected, **4**. 185; questioned, **3**. 126, 127, 128.  
 have little power, **2**. 224.  
 Heath's charter revoked in favor of, **1**. 42-3.  
 Holden to on products of N. C., **2**. xiv.  
 hostile to democracy, **1**. 188.  
 hostility of crown to, **2**. xii; to N. C., **1**. 367.  
 how places are filled under F. C., **25**. 123, 124.  
 hunt for seal of, **4**. 213, 214.  
 Hyde to on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 780-2.  
 ignorant of latitude of Chowan, **1**. xxiii.  
 in 1708, **1**. 708.  
 in 1728, **3**. 34, 35.  
 income divided among, **1**. 833.  
 indictments against Sothell, **1**. 367-371.  
 indifferent to N. C., **1**. xxix.

instruct Berkeley on settling C., **1.** 50-2; to appoint gov. of C., **1.** 48-50; governors, **1.** xvii-xviii; Hyde on land grants and Cary Rebellion, **1.** 832-3.

instruction on trade and navigation laws, **1.** 496-504; to Archdale, **1.** 391-392; to Holden, **1.** 241; to Hyde, **1.** 844-846; to Ludwell, **1.** 362-363; to Sothell, **1.** 346-347, 349, 350-352; to Stephens, **1.** 162-175, 181-183; to Tynte, **1.** 704-707; to Wilkinson, **1.** 333-338; to Yeamans, **1.** 95-97.

issue Great Deed of Grant, **1.** 175-176; **4.** 286.

king instructs on pirates, **1.** 526; to on Sir W. Berkeley's share, **1.** 340-341.

lack of interest in N. C., **1.** 733.

land grants of ment'd, **9.** 790; and quit rents under, **4.** 20; purchases of, **2.** 167; reserved for, **1.** 173; to be laid out for, **1.** 51.

last laws passed under declared void, **3.** iii.

laws confirmed by, **1.** 183.

legality of grants questioned, **3.** 83.

letter from Clarendon Co. to, **1.** 145-149; on settlements, **1.** 46-47; to council and assembly on laws of N. C., **2.** 235-6; to on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 728.

limit amount of land to be taken up, **2.** 457; **5.** 94-95.

list of, **1.** 345; **2.** 896; in 1728, **3.** 34-35.

little respect for, **2.** ix-x.

Lords Justices to on customs, **1.** 492.

loyalty of N. C. to proclaimed, **2.** 375.

make Archdale gov., **1.** 389-390; Bath a port of entry, **2.** 236-238; Culpepper surveyor general of S. C. **1.** 211-12; Eastchurch governor of Albemarle and instruct him, **1.** 230-232; Holden commissioner of wrecks, **1.** 240, 241; Ludwell governor and instruct him, **1.** 360-361, 373-4; order about land sales, **2.** 63; Samford secretary of Clarendon Co., **1.** 71-72; Vassall surveyor general of Clarendon Co., **1.** 73; West a Landgrave and governor, **1.** 177-178, 220-2.

may protest against acts of Parl't, **25.** 132.

may sell rights, **25.** 123.

meeting place, **1.** 476.

meetings of, **1.** 33-34, 346-347, 717, 718-719, 723, 749-750, 756, 818, 819, 831-833.

memorial from on division of C., **1.** 772, 773, 775-776, 799-800; to King on payment for N. C., **3.** 6-7; to on tar and pitch, **1.** 721; to Privy Council on the proposed surrender, **1.** 721-723.

misrepresentations to, **2.** 613, 619.

name of old P. to be taken by new, **1.** 189.

neglect of causes slow growth of N. C., **2.** xii.

never appointed officers for assembly, **3.** 576.

not limited in land holdings, **1.** 186.

not to be turned out of office nor deputies, **25.** 127.

not to sell property to foreigners without license, **1.** 502.

number eight to be kept, **1.** 189.

oath of allegiance to, **1.** 80.

objects in making grants to, **1.** 466.

offices established by, **1.** 373-374.

official seniority among, **1.** 373-374.

on admiralty courts, **1.** 491.

on people of N. C., **2.** x.

on Thos. Miller, and his claims as governor, **1.** xxi-xxii.

one acts as gov., **1.** 510.

opposed by Crown and merchants, **2.** xix.

ordered to repeal S. C. church acts, **1.** 643.

orders on observation and validity of laws, **3.** 348.

organize gov't in N. C., **1.** xii, xiv; under Fundamental Constitutions, **1.** 179, 180.

patents from in conflict with those from King, **4.** 428-31.

people of N. C. of no service to, **4.** 267-8.

petition of Quakers to, **1.** 250-253; to Board of Trade, **1.** 471-2; on Currituck boundary, **1.** 339-40; to from S. C., **2.** 901-9, 910-11, 912-13; to king, **1.** 470-1; on admiralty courts, **1.** 473.

Pollock to on public affairs, **2.** 144-5; on Tuscarora war and laws, **2.** 873-6.

position on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 724, 725-6.

possess the Bahamas, **1.** 342.

possibility of surrender of rights, **1.** 370-371.  
 power to confer titles, **1.** 29, 110; to disallow laws, **1.** 50, 378;; to sell lands, **1.** 28, 110.  
 powers, **1.** 23-4, 27, 30-3, 104-6, 109-14, 367-8; **3.** 451-453.  
 precedence under F. C., **1.** 205-6.  
 privileges under, **3.** 297.  
 proceedings of, **2.** 8-10, 234-5, 298-9, 306-7, 314, 350.  
 promise to enforce trade laws, **1.** 477.  
 proposal to for commission boundary, **1.** 716-17; of settlement of Cape Fear, **1.** xii.  
 propose governor for territory south of Savannah river, **2.** 299-300.  
 proposed forfeiture of charters, **1.** 533-4, 537, 538, 539-40; settlement from Barbados, **1.** 39-42.  
 protest against money law of 1729, **3.** 147; by assembly against governor and council, **2.** 576-8.  
 provide for organization of Craven Co., **1.** 93; for relief of Palatines, **1.** 791.  
 purchase from, **4.** 769.  
 questioned on right to make war, **1.** 341-342.  
 quit rents to be paid in sterling money, **2.** 235; under, **4.** 285.  
 rates of land grants, **4.** 318.  
 reasons for sending Eastchurch, **1.** 286-7; for transfer to crown, **3.** 10-12.  
 rebellions under, **9.** x.  
 receive offer for and refuse sale of Albemarle Co., **1.** 228-230; report of Cary Rebellion, **1.** 710.  
 refuse to recognize Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 632.  
 remove Burrington, **3.** vi.  
 rents to, **1.** 22, 46, 104; **25.** 135.  
 representation of Culpepper rebellion to, **1.** 256-261; to Board of Trade concerning land patents from, **4.** 308-315.  
 request the Lords to act on S. C. acts, **1.** 635.  
 resent petition to king for aid, **2.** 230.  
 reservations for, **1.** 44, 205; half of gold and silver, **4.** 317.  
 results of transfer to king, **3.** xii.  
 retain interest in town lots, **1.** 92.  
 retard settlement by land entry

laws, **1.** xi.  
 revoke Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 354.  
 right of appeal to, **1.** 92; of individuals to appoint, **1.** 373-375.  
 rights and revenues usurped, **4.** 202.  
 sale of ment'd, **4.** 1170.  
 Sandford takes possession for, **1.** 123; report of his voyage of discovery to, **1.** 118, 139.  
 sell C., **5.** xxxv; **11.** 87.  
 send proof of boundary, **1.** 178; Holden to C., **1.** 288; Sothel to C., **1.** 288.  
 shares of, **1.** 188; bought, **25.** 135, 216, 219; of revenue, **25.** 135.  
 should foster peopling of C., **1.** 243.  
 should pay cost of Indian war, **1.** 953.  
 sign S. C. acts, **1.** 636, 637, 640.  
 some refuse to sign S. C. acts, **1.** 637.  
 son of Archdale a Prop., **1.** 467.  
 Sothell becomes one, **1.** 339.  
 South Carolina throws off rule of, **2.** vi-vii.  
 spiritual powers of, **2.** 895.  
 Spotswood to on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 794-6, 800; on Teach's career and capture, **2.** 324-7; on Tuscarora war, **2.** 14-16.  
 state of gov't under, **1.** 535-537.  
 struggle for existence under, **2.** xvii, xviii.  
 substitute council for deputies, **2.** 307.  
 sum received for N. C., **3.** 6.  
 summary of charter to, **3.** 324.  
 surrender of ment'd, **3.** 103; **4.** 180; of charter discussed, **2.** iii-iv; to king well received, **3.** 12.  
 suspend Sothell for charges, **1.** 359-360.  
 taxed to develop C., **1.** 34.  
 tenancy under not desirable, **1.** 530.  
 terms, etc., of parting with C., **2.** 384-386.  
 their understanding of Great Deed of Grant, **4.** 325.  
 to—in Barbados on settlement of C., **1.** 55-57.  
 to appoint deputies, **25.** 129, 130.  
 to be forced to establish custom offices, **1.** 442.  
 to be petitioned on bill of credit, **2.** 244.  
 to Berkeley on C. affairs, **1.** 52-55.  
 to Board of Trade on trade to S. C., **2.** 188-9, 191-2.



- to Braine on C. affairs, **1.** 178-179.
- to call Casy to account, **1.** 723-4, 725.
- to choose Landgraves and caciques, **25.** 124.
- to council and assembly on affairs of province, **2.** 489-490.
- to Eden on lapsed land, **2.** 238-239; on evil law regulating survey and purchase of land, **2.** 173-4; on N. C. affairs, **2.** 175-6.
- to give bond for deputy govs., **1.** 476, 477.
- to governor of Albemarle, **1.** 283-284.
- to Moseley on land for Burrington, **2.** 491.
- to ratify all laws, **1.** 96.
- to remove Burrington, **2.** 559.
- to sell land to Swiss, **1.** 707.
- to settle Cary Rebellion, **1.** 757; Va. boundary, **1.** 793.
- to Sothell on his career, **1.** 359-60, 367-71; on Ketchmayd, **1.** 355-6; on suppression of pirates, **1.** 354.
- to S. C. authorities on law against collection of foreign debts, **2.** 836-7.
- to surveyor general on land for Eden, **2.** 58.
- to various adventurers on settlements, **1.** 98.
- to West on S. C. trouble, **1.** 220-2.
- traced under Heath charter, **1.** 519.
- trade instructions from, **1.** 853.
- treatment of Ashe and Boon, **2.** 919; of land grants of by the king, **11.** 85-37, 55, 56.
- Vassal to on Yeamans colony, **1.** 144-145.
- Proprietor's Courts**, appeal to, **1.** 198.
- and deputies under Fund. Constitutions, **25.** 126-31.
- powers, **1.** 196.
- rules of, **2.** 852-3.
- Prorogation**, discussed by assembly, **2.** 621, 622.
- form of, **4.** 1179.
- of assem., reason for frequent, **5.** ix.
- power of in lands of governor, **3.** xiii.
- protest to Proprietors, **2.** 576, 577.
- resolution of assembly on, **2.** 617.
- Prosecutions**, bill to make prosecution pay costs on acquittal of defendant, **9.** 714, 716, 751, 752, 754, 775, 783, 842, 849, 855, 893, 896, 909, 911, 918.
- inability to carry out p., **2.** 157.
- resolve on payments for, **20.** 386-387.
- right of accused, **22.** 17-18.
- Protection**, from of that given by Amer. army, **14.** 523.
- Protection**, form of that given by **23.** 980.
- Protest of merchants**, against Va. act on foreign debts, **2.** 279-280.
- Protestant Dissenters**, act in favor of, **23.** 11.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- excused from musters, **23.** 941.
- laws on in force, **23.** 40, 95.
- provisions for, **2.** 884-5.
- See also Dissenters, and names of various dissenting bodies.
- Protestant Episcopal Church**, bill to incorporate, **20.** 75-76; in Chowan, **17.** 339, 381; to repair St. James's, **18.** 398.
- consecration of minister of, **17.** 40-42.
- fraternal union with Lutheran church, **8.** 788-791.
- See also Church of England, Episcopal Church, Established Church.
- Protestant Episcopal Church of the United Brethren**, history of, **5.** 1144-1163.
- See also Moravians.
- Protestant families**, favors to, **1.** 244.
- proposed transportation of, **1.** 243, 244.
- Protestant governments**, will forbid emigration, **4.** 160.
- Protestant Line of succession**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.
- oaths under act to secure succession, **2.** 858-62.
- succession in, **6.** 513, 514.
- Protestant powers**, France tries to ruin, **5.** 220-225, 227.
- Protestant Presbyterian Church of Wilmington**, bill to incorporate, **17.** 321, 328, 332, 346, 359, 369, 398, 401-402, 405, 415.
- Protestant religion**, act to encourage, **23.** 298-304, 365, 372.
- and constitution of 1776, **23.** 983.
- deniers of truth not to hold office, **10.** 1011.
- truths to be recognized, **22.** 668.
- Protestants**, **6.** 18; **8.** 83; **23.** 525; **25.** 420.
- act to naturalize ment'd, **4.** 871,

882.  
 bill to encourage in S. C., **11.** 47.  
 to be refuge for, **2.** 763, 764.  
 danger to from France, **5.** 869.  
 emigrate from Pa., **6.** 747.  
 encouraged to go to S. C., **11.** 102.  
 encouragement offered to, **4.** ix, 490, 533.  
 favors to in France, **6.** xvii.  
 foreign declared nationalized, **23.** 615-6; desired for American colonies, **6.** 622; in N. C., **5.** xi; land grant for settlement of, **5.** 104; settlement proposed, **4.** 212, 213; settles from denied, **9.** 303.  
 French sent to N. C., **1.** 529; hostility to, **5.** 931, 935.  
 homes of devastated, **8.** 728.  
 immigration of, **4.** xxi.  
 lands to be set apart for in S. C., **4.** 1078-1079, 1085.  
 proposed encouragement of, **4.** 599.  
 proposed settlements by Crymble and Huey, **4.** 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259, 262-263, 269, 270.  
 security for McCulloh's land, **4.** 645.  
 settle in Pa., **8.** 728, 729.  
 settlement of ment'd, **4.** 1093; considered, **5.** 466; proposed, **5.** 769; to be made, **11.** 64, 65.  
 settlers from Ireland proposed, **4.** 72-73, 74.  
 should be naturalized, **4.** 157.  
 strength, **4.** 19, 20, 21.  
 Swiss propose to settle in N. C., **4.** 166-7.  
 to be settled on McCulloh's lands, **4.** 163; **5.** xxxii.  
 transportation considered, **4.** 686.  
 Prothro, John, land grant to, **4.** 1039.  
 Proudford, John, army pay, **17.** 238.  
 in army, **15.** 728; **16.** 1134.  
 Provand, James, petition for exchange, **15.** 150, 154-155.  
 Proveaux, Adrain, prisoner, **16.** 671.  
 Providence, **5.** 1213; **7.** 787; **19.** 986, 996; **22.** 132.  
 ordnance for, **5.** 444.  
 Providence, R. I., **11.** 383; **17.** 433; **22.** 522.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 473.  
 tax on for forts, **5.** 470, 473.  
 Providence, W. I., **11.** 787; **15.** 645(?); **24.** 119, 120.  
 Amer. prisoners in, **22.** 960.  
 governor of, **1.** 530.  
 privateers suppressed in, **1.** 348.  
 salt brought from, **11.** 624.

Providence, ship, **15.** 37.  
 Providenc<sup>e</sup> Church, **5.** 1224, 1225, 1226.  
 Providence Island, battery on, **11.** 789.  
 prisoners sent to for exchange, **13.** 882, 884; **17.** 459.  
 Providence Plantations, **14.** 243, 269, act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-4; to restore to Crown, **25.** 149-50.  
 free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 quota for public debt, **16.** 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 60, 528.  
 See also Rhode Island.  
 Province, act for better settlement of, **25.** 215-19, 239.  
 condition of and regulators, **8.** xi.  
 divisions, **4.** 1152, 1164, 1165.  
 Province bills, discount on, **3.** 157, 168.  
 fees not to be paid in, **3.** 151-2.  
 payment to be made in, **3.** 143-144.  
 See also Bills of Credits and Public Bills of Credit.  
 Province Island, **11.** 665.  
 Provincial Agent in England, act to appoint, **23.** 303-4, 340.  
 See also Agent.  
 Provincial Congresses, **5.** 1213-1214, 1217; **6.** xxix, xxx; **9.** 1134, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1285; **10.** iii, xxvi, xxx, xxxv, 40, 66, 127, 137, 148, 160, 162, 163, 164, 171, 221, 227, 236, 240, 254, 281, 282, 289, 296, 317, 318, 351, 354, 355, 357, 358, 360, 361, 371, 416, 422, 423, 426, 457, 463, 469, 471, 474, 476, 477, 592, 616, 622, 633, 637, 695, 699, 700, 705, 706, 707, 786, 825; **11.** vii, xii, xiv, 257, 258, 272, 282, 295, 297, 330, 331, 335, 343, 350, 358, 365, 406, 410, 415, 416, 426, 430, 442, 443, 448, 465, 481, 627, 637, 794, 805; **12.** 3, 75, 94, 97, 104, 141, 161, 166, 169, 184, 224, 275, 312, 323, 343, 366, 373, 386, 387, 413, 566, 629, 630, 672, 729, 789, 814, 847; **13.** 345, 440, 462, 563, 730; **15.** 683, 684, 700, 717; **17.** 134; **22.** 115, 118, 127, 145, 501, 517, 738, 740, 746, 747, 748, 749, 904, 906, 907, 909, 910, 911, 916, 918, 924, 940, 942, 952, 968, 970, 1032; **23.** 977, 980, 984; **24.** 5, 34, 48, 72, 75, 118, 134, 184, 186, 195, 218, 331, 364, 382.  
 act for enforcing resolves of, **24.** 36.  
 aid from to S. C. asked, **11.** 359.

asked for **10.** xxx-xxxii; by Cape Fear, **24.** iii.  
 bill to enforce resolves of, **12.** 47, 52, 55, 82, 83, 112.  
 Brown to on lands in Watauga, **10.** 885-887.  
 call asked for, **11.** 255; for first, **9.** 1016, 1018; issued, **10.** 88; **11.** ix; by Harvey, **9.** 1125-6, 1145.  
 counties slow to pay expenses of, **10.** 188.  
 Craven S. C. on, **10.** ix.  
 deliberateness of, **10.** xxxvi-xxxix.  
 denounced by Martin to assem., and answer, **10.** 1191-1192, 1194, 1198; by Moore, **15.** 687.  
 division of troops by, **11.** 290-1.  
 does not consider petition of Br. prisoners, **11.** 404.  
 draws and signs test, **10.** 171-173.  
 elections to, **10.** 211, 696; considered, **10.** 290.  
 grandeur of, **10.** xxxi-xxxii.  
 Hancock to on movements of Br. fleet, **10.** 908, 909; on preservation of Declaration of Independence, **11.** 371; on recruits and provisions for troops, **11.** 361; on regulation of prices, **11.** 394.  
 Harvey and Johnston authorized to call future meetings, **9.** 1048.  
 held in Halifax, **10.** 473, 476, 510, 511, 533, 534, 589, 612, 644, 648, 684, 702, 827, 870a; **11.** xix, 480, 483; and journal, **10.** 499-590.  
 Hooper draws resolves, **9.** 1063; on Br. expedition to South, **10.** 902, 908; on fortifying Cape Fear river, **10.** 871-873; on proposed Southern expedition, **10.** 898-9; on release of British prisoners, **10.** 888-90.  
 instructions to delegates to from Mecklenburg and Orange Co., **10.** 870a-870h; to Mecklenburg delegates to, **10.** 239-242.  
 Johnston on work of, **10.** 1037, 1040-1; moderator of, **11.** 723; to call, **10.** 66, 72, 74, 91, 116-117, 121, 146.  
 Jones on work of, **10.** 1033-4.  
 journals and ordinances to be printed, **10.** 1002.  
 letters and papers to be laid before, **10.** 174.  
 Martin commands it by proc. to dispense, **9.** 1187; consults on and issues proc. against, **9.** 1028-30, 1145-6; not to take further steps

on, **9.** 1041; opinion on, **9.** 1223-8; and on its members, **9.** 1055-8, 1061; on work of, **10.** 265-266, 268, 269, 270; proc. against, **9.** 1177-8; to Dartmouth on actions of, **9.** 1212-15.  
 meets at Halifax and work, **10.** xvii-xxi, xxiii; in Hillsboro, **10.** 121, 122, 141, 146, 148, 149, 150, 152, 161, 164, 180, 231, 235, 236, 245, 255, 256, 261, 262, 263, 265, 268, 269, 286, 295, 299, 325, 327, 332, 333, 356, 362, 401, 464, 573, 584, 585, 641, 644, 826, 829; and work, **10.** iii, xxi, xxiii.  
 methods of procedure, **24.** iii.  
 orders sale of Martin's property, **22.** 880; that prisoners be sent North to be exchanged, **11.** 414.  
 ordinances of, **23.** 985-1000.  
 organization and regulation of, **10.** 211.  
 Page to on Cherokees and British, **11.** 338-9.  
 payment to members, **10.** 557.  
 preliminary proceedings, **9.** 1016-18, 1024-41.  
 proceedings of first, **9.** 1041-9; of second, **9.** 1178-85; of third, **10.** 164-230; of fourth, **10.** 499-590; of fifth, **10.** 913-1013; denounced, **9.** 1215-16; printed, **9.** 1184; sent to Eng., **10.** 409.  
 proposed by Harvey, **9.** 968.  
 protest against in New Hanover, **10.** 293.  
 public accounts to be reported to, **10.** 873.  
 raises troops, **10.** 499.  
 report on officers of, **22.** 518-19.  
 resolves of agreed to in Rowan, **9.** 1073.  
 resolves on desertion, **22.** 903.  
 same as assembly, **9.** xxxiv; **24.** iii.  
 seeks to enlist regulators, **8.** xxxiv.  
 Smith petitions to for release from prison, **10.** 900-1.  
 South Carolina asks aid from, **10.** 892-893.  
 Spencer to on James Perry, Jr., **22.** 752.  
 summary of work, **11.** 265; and discussion on, **9.** xxx, xxxi, xxxii.  
 to appoint officers of troops, **11.** 286.  
 to meet in Hillsboro, **9.** 1184.  
 Williams to on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 892; on regulation of Cherokees, **14.** 912-13, 951.



- Wilmington S. C. on need of, **9**. 1285.  
work of, **10**. 245; summarized, **10**. 370.  
**Provincial Council**, **10**. 197, 200, 203, 213, 214, 218, 219, 269, 311, 312, 314, 347, 369, 394, 396, 425, 426, 427, 446, 457, 463, 637, 955; **11**. vii, xi, xii, 265, 283, 424; **22**. 747, 752, 763.  
bond made in name of, **10**. 196.  
created and work, **10**. v.  
Davis to on excesses of and dangers from the Pa. farmer, **10**. 834-7.  
delegates to Cont. Cong. to on Cherokee war, **10**. 730-732.  
dissolved, **10**. 581.  
Folsom to on salt, Tories, etc., **10**. 732-733.  
held at John Smith's, **10**. 696.  
Hooper, Hewes and Penn to on regulators, **8**. xxii-xxiii.  
Howe to on affairs in Norfolk, **11**. 262-264.  
journal of, **10**. 283-294, 349-362, 414, 469-477.  
Lee to on pay for troops, **11**. 298.  
Martin on character of members, **10**. 269.  
meets at Johnson C. H., **15**. 684.  
members, **10**. 214, 283, 349.  
orders Prov. Cong. to meet at Halifax, **10**. xvii.  
organization and powers, **10**. 208-10, 212.  
petition to from Tennessee settlements on annexation to N. C., **10**. 700-11.  
powers, **10**. 370.  
proceedings considered, **10**. 558, 572.  
Purviance to on military operations about Wilmington, **10**. 465-8.  
raises more troops, **11**. 286.  
substituted by Council of Safety, **10**. xix.  
thanked by Va. for aid, **10**. 396.  
thanks Moore, **10**. xiv.  
to meet threatened attack on Va. and S. C., **10**. 379.  
Va. Conv. to on Howe's service at Norfolk, **11**. 270.  
See also Council of Safety.  
**Provincial Light Infantry**, **15**. 309.  
**Provincial officers**, rank fixed by king, **5**. 152.  
**Proving book debts**, act on, **23**. 131-132, 335.  
**Provision store**, act for in Cumberland Guard, **25**. 45.  
**Provision tax**, act for, **24**. 344-7, 390-4, 434-7, 437, 459-60.  
bill for tax, **16**. 80, 81, 83, 158, 161-162; **17**. 804, 805, 812, 821, 833, 895, 906, 907, 914, 923, 926, 927, 928; **19**. 50, 112, 117.  
**Provisional Congress of S. C.** proceeding, summarized, **10**. 53-55.  
**Provisions**, act on inspection, **23**. 432, 485; on exportation, **23**. 437; forbids exportation, **24**. 380, 401-2; **25**. 326-7.  
allowance to Wooton for, **13**. 600, 602, 670, 677, 714.  
Amis on for troops, **14**. 106.  
amount needed estimated, **15**. 5.  
Bennett commissioned to purchase, **14**. 12-13.  
bill for inspection, **21**. 124, 228, 621; to prevent exportation of, **5**. 507, 509, 510, 512, 515, 528, 539, 540, 544, 547, 549, 551, 552, 553; **12**. 620, 631, 632, 654, 725, 727, 733, 736, 737; **17**. 833, 836, 837, 926, 927, 928, 930, 932.  
borrowed for troops and issue of, **16**. 266.  
bought, **13**. 16-17; and stored, **13**. 32; for troops, **13**. 495; **14**. 9; and sent north, **13**. 33, 39, 41, 42, 44, 45, 52, 60-61, 69, 74, 105, 113, 114, 119, 134, 253, 310-11.  
buying for troops discussed, **11**. 432.  
carried to Va., **3**. 609, 621.  
Christmas on, **19**. 894.  
collected for troops, **14**. 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 422, 424, 425, 426, 427, 429, 430, 431, 434, 440, 442, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 462, 464, 465, 466, 469, 470, 472, 481, 485, 489, 491, 492, 493, 494.  
commissioners to buy for troops, **12**. 605, 713, 719, 743; **13**. 540, 547-548, 573, 638, 642-643, 645-646, 676, 770, 774; and examine, **15**. 200.  
committee on for troops, **13**. 838, 869-870, 892-3, 959, 962.  
considerations on, **15**. 1-2.  
correspondence on, **16**. 192.  
difficulty of securing for troops, **15**. 98, 99.  
disposition of, **16**. 263.  
embargo on, **13**. 86, 93, 157; **22**.

892.  
exchange of discussed in C. C., **13**. 403-4.  
exportation allowed, **22**. 933-4; forbidden, **4**. 595; **12**. 563-565, 614, 617, 668-669, 670; **13**. 45, 47, 92; **14**. 475-476, 477; **15**. 5, 196; **16**. 700-701; **22**. 524-5, 911-12, 938, 939-40, 950, 961-2, 964, 965; considered, **19**. 865-6; should be prohibited, **17**. 829.  
exported, **13**. 552-3, 587, 654, 693-4, for troops, **11**. 602, 611-612, 619, 632; **13**. 259, 260-261, 266, 269-270, 276, 282, 284-285, 293, 294, 313, 315-16, 318, 319, 320, 322, 324, 334, 336-337, 408; **14**. 164, 165, 166-168, 170-1, 173, 179-80, 224-6, 236-7, 301-2, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 401, 405, 408, 409, 410, 411, 413, 414, 513, 515, 519, 521, 522-523, 525-526, 530, 533, 535-536, 543-545, 547, 548, 554, 556-557, 561, 594, 607, 638, 639, 640, 641, 658, 720, 729-730, 736, 737, 741-742, 752, 757, 758, 759, 762, 770, 771, 782, 783, 800, 840, 856, 863; considered, **15**. 314, 315, 316, 319, 325, 327, 333, 343-4, 347-8, 352, 356, 357, 362, 389, 410-411, 413, 414, 415, 416, 441-442, 449, 450, 457, 469, 470, 472, 473, 475, 476, 479, 480, 486, 493-4, 505, 506, 516, 517, 520, 521, 524, 529, 539, 599, 636, 648-649, 650, 659, 664, 674, 701, 714, 743, 769-772, 775, 776, 779.  
furnished by C., **1**. 663-4.  
imported, **15**. 22.  
importers of salt allowed to buy, **14**. 455.  
impressed, **16**. 263; **22**. 1048.  
lack of in army, **16**. v, 7, 8.  
needed, **15**. 3-4; **16**. 531-2, 666, 667; by Cont. Army, **13**. 385; **14**. 386-7, 389; for troops, **13**. 460-461; **14**. 503; **15**. 17-18, 64, 69-70, 76, 98, 99, 139, 151, 174, 179, 182, 196, 198, 206.  
none for N. C. troops, **5**. xv, xvi.  
not collected in Edenton Dist., **17**. 806-7, 808, 890.  
not to be sent to neutral port, **5**. 787.  
packed for army, **13**. iv.  
permission to export asked, **15**. 581-2.  
prices fixed for dist. auditors, **24**. 373-4, 388.  
purchase of, **11**. 407-8.  
purchased for army, **22**. 941.  
put among enumerated commodities, **5**. 645.  
relief of persons furnishing, **17**. 712, 790, 792.  
removed from Newbern, **14**. 92, 96-7.  
resolve on purchase of, **18**. 813.  
return of p. issued to N. C. brigades, **15**. 597.  
right to export asked, **15**. 218-219.  
rise in price, **11**. 439-440, 444, 472.  
scarcity of, **1**. 850-1.  
sent to army at Valley Forge, **13**. iii; to N. E., **8**. xi.  
supply of considered, **13**. 272-273; **15**. 606-7.  
taken by Br., **14**. 684.  
tax to be paid in, **14**. 377, 389-390, 396, 408, 421-422, 443, 458, 466, 470, 477, 485.  
to be bought for troops, **12**. 576, 577, 642, 679, 680; **22**. 959; for French, **16**. 533.  
to be collected, **16**. 602; **22**. 914-15.  
to be sent north for army, **11**. 656; **13**. 14, 25; to W. I., **14**. 864.  
to be sold, **10**. 697-8.  
to be supplied to N. C. troops, **5**. 366, 367.  
to be swapped for salt, **13**. 838, 841, 931.  
to So. Army from S. C. and Ga., **16**. 929.  
trade in with N. E., **2**. 132.  
trouble in supplying troops in French war, **5**. xi-xii.  
waste in tax considered, **19**. 197, 200.  
Provost, Capt., killed, **15**. 755, 757.  
Provost, Gen., **22**. 144.  
Provost Marshal, act on fees, **23**. 85; **25**. 223-4; to abolish office of, **23**. 122-127, 129-130, 217-218, 335, 337.  
bill to elect, **4**. 776, 779, 780, 781, 782, 790.  
duties, etc., **4**. 23; and penalties, **5**. 1121.  
fees, **3**. 163-4, 167; **4**. 194-195.  
list of, Clayton, **2**. 516; Halton, **3**. 214; Route, **2**. 567.  
of Bath, Bonde, **2**. 606; Route **2**. 606.  
office at disposal of Newcastle, **3**. 80.  
quarrel over claims of, **4**. 152-153.  
request to Halton to resign, **4**. 390.  
sheriffs appointed in place of, **4**. 347.  
See also Sheriffs.  
Provost Marshal and Commissary, Germain commissioned, **11**. 7.

Provosts of Chamberlain's Court, in Fund. Const., **25**. 128.

Provott. See Prevot, Privett, etc.

Provott, Peter, receives clothing, **16**. 619.

Prows, Henry, signs Quaker petition, **1**. 252.

Prozer, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1140.

Pruden, Jno., church warden, **1**. 679.

Pruett, Thos., in militia, **22**. 166.

Prussia, alliance against, **5**. 869, 871.  
king of, **6**. 18; **16**. 768; leads army, **13**. 243, 247; promises mediation, **15**. 339.

lumber from, **17**. 113.

victories of, **5**. 999, 1013, 1016, 1040; **6**. 522.

treaty of U. S. with, **18**. 609-620, 649, 676.

Prussians, work in Holland, **20**. 791.

Pryce. See Price, Prise.

Pryce, Mr., prov. sec. and deputy auditor, **10**. 237.

Pryor. See Prior.

Pryor, Mr., **8**. 171.

Pryor, Absolam, takes oath, **22**. 178.

Pryor, Hader, takes oath, **22**. 177.

Pryor, Haden, pay to, **22**. 491.

Pryor, Heydon, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.

Pryor, J., to Burke on arms and ammunition, **15**. 552-3.

Pryor, John, a J. P., **4**. 966; **5**. 813.

building coms'r, **23**. 825.

dead, **9**. 139, 140.

in assembly, **8**. 106, 107, 146, 290, 293, 303, 304, 310, 311, 321, 326, 337, 352, 363, 402, 408, 422, 424, 428, 432, 454; on com. of assem., **8**. 111, 118, 309.

Pryor, John, on com. of regulators, **7**. 731-732.

Pryor, John H., receives clothing, **16**. 619.

Pryor, Philip, a J. P., **5**. 590, 591; **6**. 343.

debts due by, **8**. 280-1; as sheriff, **9**. 572.

petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.

recommended as colonel, **5**. 567.

reports on militia co., **22**. 369.

Pryor, Robt., in militia, **22**. 163.

Pryor, Robert, indicted for counterfeiting, **8**. 539.

Pryor, Thos., **9**. 1233.

Pryor, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 238.

Public. See same subject under title without Public.

Public accounts, act for Board of Auditors, **24**. 443, 686, 892; to adjust, **24**. 325-6, 354, 373, 374, 375, 388, 389, 408, 409, 426, 442-4, 499-500, 654; to liquidate, **19**. 460-461. auditing of, **6**. 600-5.

being settled, **16**. 730, 731.

bill for their presentation, **19**. 631, 640, 651, 663, 675, 688; to adjust, **16**. 79, 81, 120, 126, 163; to adjust and liquidate, etc., **19**. 48, 84, 106, 116, 117, 118, 128; to appoint com. to state a. of those entrusted with public moneys, **13**. 486-487, 849, 973, 978, 982; to direct keeping of, **8**. 358, 363, 407, 416, 418, 427, 431, 440, 442; to empower to settle with U. S., **17**. 319, 321-322, 352, 362; to repeal act to liquidate, **21**. 813, 837, 981, 982, 1010; to settle, **19**. 179, 181, 191, 192, 301, 302, 304, 316, 319, 333.

Board of Trade on, **6**. 540.

board to settle, **18**. 764, 783-5.

Burgwyn paid for trouble and report published, **8**. 379, 461-462, 464, 467, 472; report printed, **9**. 124, 190-1; to examine and state, **8**. 139.

character of com. on, **6**. 320.

clerk to give up records of, **5**. 996.

coms'r's to settle, **4**. 722, 724, 725, 736, 738, 741, 750, 751, 773, 777, 779, 790, 816, 817, 823, 832, 864, 867, 899, 900; **25**. 165-6.

committee and report on, **4**. 975, 981, 982, 983, 988, 989, 997, 998, 1052, 1053, 1055, 1061, 1063, 1258, 1269, 1270, 1275, 1276, 1277, 1292, 1293-1294, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1318, 1319, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1327, 1328, 1331, 1333, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1345; **5**. 39, 40, 50, 51, 54-55, 57, 72, 73, 74, 75, 181, 189, 190, 191, 195, 196, 197, 208, 210, 219, 220, 239, 241, 250, 262, 307, 308, 500, 501, 518, 523, 527, 528-529, 556, 557, 558, 660-661, 663, 679, 684, 685, 690, 693, 694, 726-7, 728, 731, 732, 733, 734, 873, 875, 886, 892, 898, 899, 921, 922, 1017, 1018, 1033-1034, 1036-1037, 1038, 1043, 1044, 1054, 1073, 1085, 1088, 1096, 1099, 1100, 1101; **6**. 119, 136, 138, 142, 165, 181, 182, 192, 196, 197, 198, 200, 201-209, 350, 361, 368, 371, 372, 373-4, 375, 380-381, 386, 387-388, 408, 424, 435, 436-437, 453, 467, 483, 484, 488, 493,



504, 505, 507, 510, 543, 553, 558, 559, 565, 568, 571-572, 574, 589-590, 593, 596, 804-805, 810, 812, 817, 819, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828-829, 830, 832-833, 841, 842, 881-882, 886, 896, 899, 900*b*, 949, 955-956, 961, 964, 1092, 1136, 1139, 1145, 1153, 1205, 1156, 1205, 1206, 1210, 1215, 1222, 1225, 1231-1232, 1246, 1251, 1252, 1259, 1261, 1282-1283, 1309; **7.** 297, 318, 319, 335, 345, 346, 366, 393, 395, 411, 416, 418, 553, 555, 570, 571, 572, 576, 577, 612, 620, 649, 661, 662-663, 665, 666, 897, 898, 920, 922-923, 936, 940, 977, 979, 984; **8.** 90, 91, 105, 110, 111, 112, 115, 288, 290, 308, 373, 374, 381, 383, 453, 473, 474, 475; to settle, **9.** 105, 106, 129, 141, 144, 146, 151, 152, 153, 166, 188, 201, 205, 381, 382, 403, 404, 431, 450, 451, 453, 462, 465, 484, 511, 549, 568, 569, 572-7, 711, 713, 739, 745, 1197, 1200; **10.** 925, 948, 968, 975, 991; **12.** 11, 16, 71, 73, 136, 137, 143-144, 389, 302, 303, 304, 415, 421, 439, 552, 553, 554, 659-660, 731, 753, 767, 823, 824, 834; **13.** 534, 607, 608, 610-611, 626, 627, 643, 656, 658, 695, 721-722, 725-726, 734*h*-734*j*, 734*n*, 739-740, 749, 760-1, 766-7, 768, 790-791, 803, 818-819, 821, 826, 831, 873-874, 882, 888, 892, 915-916, 924, 928, 940-941, 957-958, 964, 983, 984, 985, 997, 998, 999; of Prov. Cong. on, **10.** 504, 566; refuses to pay expenses of Dobbs, **6.** 281; to adjust liquidation with U. S., **12.** 740-1; to consider settlement of, **19.** 557, 559; to settle, **4.** 362, 363, 381, 382, 389, 390, 395, 398, 402, 410, 411, 476, 495, 502 condition of, **5.** 334; **6.** 618-619.  
 controlled by assembly, **6.** 619-620; criticised by Dobbs, **6.** 217.  
 delivered and to be inspected by Moseley, **3.** 293, 294.  
 Dobbs to assembly on and answer, **6.** 804, 809.  
 efforts to collect from sheriffs, **10.** 464.  
 examination and report on needed, **8.** 88, 114, 118, 140-1.  
 examined, **4.** 101-102, 138, 142, 144, 146.  
 exhibited by treasurer, **3.** 399, 403, 404.  
 Hunt to settle and adjust, **12.** 236.

in disorder, **16.** 10.  
 inspected, **3.** 263, 323-324.  
 instructions on, **10.** 240, 241.  
 Martin to Morris on, **16.** 350-1.  
 Morris on, **16.** 769.  
 need of inquiry into, **7.** 892, 917-18, 919-20, 831.  
 not paid, **6.** 1035; **7.** xxix.  
 office for needed, **17.** 918.  
 Pa. law for settlement of, **17.** 801-9.  
 plan for keeping of discussed, **8.** 317-18.  
 quarrel oer discussed, **6.** xvi.  
 regulation on better keeping of, **7.**  
 report on ment'd, **6.** 72; **13.** 347-352; of com on, **5.** 793-804, 965-975; **19.** 876; on settlement of with Pa., **17.** 119-123; to be made on, **4.** 461-462; to be printed, **9.** 582.  
 resolution of assembly on keeping of, **8.** 459-460; on settlement, **20.** 448-449, 536; of C. C. on settlement of, **16.** 200-202, 1202-4.  
 settlement of with France desired and answer, **17.** 113-114, 117.  
 settlement to be made, **4.** 834.  
 Skinner to settle, **18.** 806-907, 812-813, 815.  
 suits brought to recover, **5.** 1082-1084.  
 Thomas to assem. on settlement of with U. S., **22.** 803-11.  
 to be examined, **3.** 299; **4.** 86, 87, 91, 99, 121, 124, 141, 225, 233, 234.  
 to be exhibited, **3.** 420, 421.  
 to be kept and audited, **3.** 97.  
 to be reported to Prov. Cong., **10.** 873.  
 to be settled, **3.** 275, 276; **4.** 505, 509, 528, 531, 649; on basis of land grants, **16.** 738-739, 754-755, 772; **17.** 58; with army, **16.** 745-747, 753-754, 761, 762, 782, 784-785, 811, 819-821, 826-832, 836-837, 838-839, 848, 852-855, 884, 898-900, 917, 961; **17.** 77, 568-571, 604-605.  
 treasurer to forward to Secretary, **6.** 1088-1089.  
 Tryon on, **8.** 152.  
 vouchers for expenses demanded, **4.** 998.  
 Public Accounts with United States, adjusted, **14.** 349.  
 commissioner to settle, **16.** 744, 745, 896; **17.** 33, 42, 50, 80, 93, 112, 163, 165, 187, 270, 289.  
 considered, **16.** 322-324.

comptroller to settle, **19.** 664, 665, 681.  
 inquired into, **17.** 279, 281.  
 report on, **17.** 341-342.  
 report on wanted, **20.** 753.  
 settlement of, **16.** 756-757, 832-835, 838-839, 845-850, 887; **17.** 18, 73-74, 75, 564, 568, 571, 607; **18.** 519-521; **20.** 30, 41, 53-54, 77, 107-108, 166, 171, 178, 187, 203, 242, 247, 274, 278, 281, 342, 353-354, 382, 446, 468, 479, 482, 484, 486, 487, 490, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 507, 536, 556, 557, 561, 568, 580, 595, 596, 597.

**Public Acts, made void, 1.** 793-794.  
 to be revised, **5.** 56.

See also Laws.

**Public Archives, destruction of and reasons, 11.** iii-iv.

**Public bills of credit, Abercromby on, 5.** 988.

accounts of, **4.** 468, 469, 576-577, 583, 586; of bills burnt to be prepared, **4.** 1048.

act for emission of, **3.** 177-179; **25.** 331-3, 345-8, 350-2, 361-4, 370-2, 394; of 1729 cited, **4.** 245-246; considered, **6.** 1046-1047; the cause of the struggle over representation, **4.** 1220.

advisability of using Parliamentary grants for, **6.** 725.

amount emitted, **5.** 109, 573; outstanding, **6.** 615.

arrears of poll taxes to be used in sinking, **4.** 144, 145.

bill against counterfeiters, **6.** 1036, 1037; for ment'd, **4.** 1198-1199; for sinking, **4.** 714, 716, 717, 718, 723, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 737, 738-739, 740, 741, 742, 746-747, 748-749, 752, 772, 773, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 791; to call in outstanding bills and issue new, **12.** 284; to continue tax to sink, **6.** 359, 360, 393, 399, 403; to emit, **4.** 96, 98, 104, 106, 108, 130, 131, 134, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 154, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 737, 738-739, 740, 741, 742, 746-747, 748-749, 752, 772, 773, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 791, 866, 900, 902, 903, 909-910, 911, 912-913, 914, 915; **5.** 44, 58, 62-63, 64, 181, 182, 185, 188, 190, 193, 196, 197, 198, 204, 205, 207, 208, 211; **8.** 300, 350, 397, 398; to pay cost of

troops, **13.** 568, 600, 614, 670, 681, 710, 722, 728, 747, 760, 776, 778, 802, 819; to prevent depreciation of, **5.** 675, 719.

Board of Trade on petition of merchants on, **6.** 22-24.

bonds of commissioners to emit, **5.** 118-121.

British act against, **6.** 1080.

burnt, **4.** 914, 982, 983, 997, 998, 999, 1008, 1022; **5.** 73, 75, 985; **6.** 215, 424, 425, 435, 465, 504, 505, 507; by accident and paid for, **5.** 978.

calling in of considered, **8.** 472, 473.  
 commissioners to emit, **5.** 1018, 1019, 1022.

committee to burn old bills, **4.** 377, 379, 406, 832, 833; to examine accounts of commissioners, **4.** 371, 411; to examine and destroy, **4.** 411; to regulate value, **4.** 185-186, 408, 419; to report on, **4.** 439-440; to stamp and emit, **4.** 1056, 1057.  
 complaint on ment'd, **6.** 47.

condition, **5.** 451, 1014; **6.** 1219; **9.** 68; discussed, **6.** 116, 134, 139.

copy of act to emit denied to parties, **4.** 1205, 1212.

cost of emission, **4.** 105, 151, 152, 153.

counterfeited, **7.** 679.

depreciation, **3.** 178; by paper notes, **5.** 826; considered, **5.** 440.

discount on, **3.** 228.

Dobbs's fancy for, **6.** 1052; on action of assembly, **6.** 218-219; to Glen on his issue of, **5.** 388.

effect on province and amount, **5.** 951-952, 955.

efforts to prevent depreciation of, **10.** 644-645.

emission charged against Johnston, **4.** 926, 927-928, 931, 932, 937, 938, 940.

emitted, **3.** 484, 485, 486, 487; **4.** 878; **10.** 527, 532-535, 572-574, 575-576, 578; for war purposes, **5.** 333.

evil consequences from prospects of new issue, **5.** 936-937, 941.

evil effects of, **5.** 588.

fees paid in, **3.** 374, 482, 554, 555, 589.

fluctuate more than commodities, **3.** 185.

grant to be used in paying, **6.** 305.

Hall paid for emission of, **4.** 982, 996.

Hillsborough on repeal of law for

poll tax for, **9.** 300-301.  
 history of issue, **4.** 101-102, 418-419, 919-222, 944.  
 injure value of fees, **3.** 309.  
 instruction on law regulating issue, **5.** 1116; to assembly on acts for, **6.** 43-5; discussed, **5.** 391; needed, **6.** 396; opposed in S. C., **5.** 378-80, 391-3; reviewed, **4.** 142-3; stopped, **7.** 99.  
 issued, **6.** 266, 267; by Prov. Cong., **10.** 192, 193, 194-196, 370.  
 Johnston on law to emit, **4.** 919-923.  
 land as security for, **5.** 952; proposed as security for, **5.** 937.  
 law for passed by Johnston contrary to orders, **4.** 1080, 1087, 1112.  
 law on ment'd, **7.** 548.  
 Martin asks instructions on, **9.** 278; issues proc. against circulation of, **10.** 327; on repeal of poll tax for sinking fund, **9.** 230-235.  
 may be used to pay quit rents, **4.** 205, 206.  
 memorial on considered, **6.** 70, 71, 73.  
 method of fixing rate of exchange, **4.** 426-427; of issue, **3.** 265; of keeping them at par, **3.** 261, 287, 296.  
 Moir on, **4.** 754-755.  
 must be issued, **6.** 258; for aid in French War, **6.** 687-689.  
 new issue wanted, **6.** 219.  
 no proper provisions for sinking of, **5.** 216.  
 not current outside N. C., **4.** 1217; **5.** xi, 154-155, 313, 560, 599.  
 not to be legal tender, **6.** 149-150, 151.  
 not used by northern counties, **6.** vii.  
 note on act for encouragement of, **3.** 189; on acts to emit, **3.** 190; on act to sink, **8.** 10.  
 old issues declared not current, **4.** 142-143, 145; received by committee, **4.** 154; to be made null and void, **12.** 782, 838; to be exchanged for new, **4.** 1069.  
 penalty for making motion derogatory to, **3.** 179.  
 petition for bills burned, **6.** 475, 483; on need of, **7.** 386, 391, 393-394, 408; on rate of exchange, **6.** 16-17.  
 poll tax for sinking of discontinued and Martin's proclamation, **9.** 228-230.

proposed act for ment'd, **5.** 485; rate of exchange, **4.** 558; redemption of, **6.** xii.  
 quarrel over issue of, **6.** 322-323.  
 quit rents said to be payable in, **4.** 36, 94, 135.  
 rate for sterling, **6.** 291; of depreciation, **4.** 141; of discount, **4.** 99; **6.** 4, 307, 599.  
 reason for opposition to and summary of, **4.** 1217.  
 receiver of issues, etc., **4.** 178-180.  
 redeemed and condemned, **3.** 178, 323-324; and destroyed, **3.** 259-260.  
 refused, **10.** 642, 701.  
 regulation needed, **4.** 78, 82, 84, 120.  
 reissue considered, **5.** 607.  
 repeal of act against asked, **8.** 462-463.  
 report on ment'd, **4.** 420, 423, 435, 437; of commissioners on emission of, **4.** 370-371, 398-399, 1292, 1298; on issues of, **5.** 595-596, 599; **8.** 211-214; **9.** 166; on law to emit asked, **5.** 146; on state of, **6.** 1308-1311; on tax for redemption of, **5.** 967.  
 resolution on emission of, **4.** 1272-1273.  
 rules to govern issue, **4.** 123.  
 scheme for speculation in, **6.** 250; to secure issue of, **6.** 426-427, 438, should be called in, **5.** 325; **6.** 1090, 1154a; supported by land security, **5.** 214, 218, 236, 238; sunk, **5.** 928-929.  
 should not be issued, **6.** 24.  
 sinking of considered, **4.** 720, 722.  
 size of notes, **5.** 1076.  
 Starkey's report on summarized, **5.** xlv-xlvi.  
 state of, **4.** 1073.  
 taken for rents in place of gold and silver, **4.** 113.  
 threatened increase, **6.** 521.  
 to be burnt, **4.** 1061, 1062, 1269, 1293, 1295, 1324, 1341, 1342; **5.** 51, 191, 210, 211, 278, 307, 308, 309, 517, 518, 556, 557, 559, 679, 727, 728, 875, 898, 899, 900; **5.** 1037, 1038, 1088, 1101; **6.** 181, 182, 197, 199, 659, 693, 694, 826, 827, 882, 883, 950, 956, 961, 1136, 1137, 1206, 1208, 1232, 1283, 1285, 1286; **7.** 318, 319, 393, 395, 396, 612, 649, 651; **8.** 373, 453, 454; **9.** 403, 404, 412, 431, 434, 511, 513, 549-50; to be destroyed, **3.** 278, 279, 294, 317, 318; **4.**



142, 367, 394, 395; emitted, **6.** 35-37, 39-40, 234; for French War, **5.** 1003; for French War and sunk by poll tax, **5.** 250; inquired into, **5.** 171; issued to supply troops, **4.** 555, 557; redeemed, **4.** 1201; **5.** 1044; to be sunk, **4.** 1201; supported by loan office, **5.** 324.

Tryon on proposed issue of and answer, **8.** 471-2, 473.

used to pay assemblymen, **4.** 153. validity inquired into, **3.** 496.

value, **3.** 208; in exchange, **4.** 345, 488, 515, 744; **5.** xlv; in proc. money, **3.** 271, 281, 308, 321, 322, 323; **4.** 200; in sterling, **4.** 67, 225, 245, 246, 251, 266, 267, 329, 416, 468, 1124, 1125, 1127; **5.** 595, 596, 599.

written, not printed, **4.** 178.

See also Bills of Credit, Currency, Money, Proclamation Money, etc.

#### Public buildings, **1.** 429.

act for, **23.** 75, 127, 134-135, 148, 165, 171, 181, 206, 215-216, 248-250, 255, 272, 285, 297-8, 337, 338, 339, 340, 342-344, 348, 368, 383, 399, 465, 468-9, 490-2, 508, 509, 531, 546, 590, 592, 619-22, 623, 624, 626, 629, 664-5, 680-1, 683-4, 685, 744-5, 747-8, 750-1, 770-1, 772, 779, 803, 813, 820-1, 824, 828, 829, 845, 863, 866, 869-70, 907-8, 922, 925-6, 927, 928-30, 958-9, 964, 966-7, 969, 971, 972, 973; **24.** 19-20, 20-21, 23, 25-6, 27, 29, 177, 178, 179, 180-3, 296, 299-300, 411, 454, 537, 540-1, 617, 645-6, 646, 697-8, 764-5, 781, 798, 857, 874, 884, 919, 935; **25.** 15-16, 113, 271, 272, 462-3; for lottery for poor house, **24.** 821-3; for tax for, **24.** 137-9, 140-1, 142, 143, 145, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 177, 179-83, 222, 226-7, 228, 229, 231, 233, 235, 237, 238-40, 248-9, 252, 253, 288, 289, 290-1, 304-5, 410, 449, 455-6, 461-2, 463-6, 469-70, 471, 472, 473, 519, 520-2, 523, 524-5, 542, 594, 604, 618, 624-5, 630-3, 643-5, 692-4, 698-700, 701, 738-9, 745-6, 756-7, 763-4, 767, 768-9, 771, 782, 810-11, 827-8, 836, 839, 873, 880-1, 941-4, 949, 950, 968-9, 973, 975, 981, 989-91; **25.** 12, 15, 52, 60-62, 68-69, 81, 82, 93-4, 97-8, 106, 108, 113-14, 192, 208, 238, 239, 246, 268, 271, 272, 285-6, 329, 330, 341, 343, 359, 462-3, 471; 472-3, 483-4; to choose trus-

tees for, **23.** 832; to confirm lots for, **23.** 364-5; to finish, **23.** 508; **25.** 401-2; to fix at Tower Hill, **23.** 485; to locate, **23.** 438; **25.** 329, 483-4; to sell lots of, **23.** 398; **25.** 265-6.

appropriations for, **5.** 440.

bill for, **16.** 27, 29, 48, 52; **17.** 296, 303, 305-306, 307, 312, 316, 317, 318, 322, 327, 331, 332, 336, 339, 342, 344, 352, 355, 358, 360, 361, 362, 363, 367, 369, 386, 392, 397, 398, 399, 401, 403, 415, 421, 928, 935-936; **19.** 9, 21, 22, 27, 38, 44, 46, 48, 49, 50, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 71, 81, 90, 94, 96, 101-102, 107, 134-135, 137, 141, 142, 145, 148, 150, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 163-164, 173, 175, 179, 181, 182, 183, 184, 186-187, 189, 202, 204, 209, 245, 247, 248, 254, 255, 258, 259, 263, 265, 266, 267, 269, 270, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 281, 297, 301, 303, 304, 307, 308, 309, 312-313, 314, 315, 316, 326, 328, 332, 333, 339, 340, 341, 343, 356, 409, 412, 413, 415, 417, 418, 419, 422, 423, 424, 426, 427, 434, 435, 446, 449, 451, 452, 454, 457, 459, 464, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 478, 479, 484, 486, 510, 511, 516, 518, 521, 531, 532, 547, 548, 550, 551, 553, 554, 555, 561, 565, 566, 568, 571, 574, 579, 581-582, 583, 584-585, 586, 588, 591, 592, 595, 599, 602, 603, 610, 611, 614, 616, 622, 634, 640, 644, 651, 657, 660, 662, 676, 683, 684, 695, 696, 701, 702, 734, 735, 737, 744, 745, 748, 749, 751, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 763, 764, 765, 770, 771, 773, 781, 788, 791, 792, 795, 796, 797, 800, 803, 805, 806, 807, 809-810, 817, 819, 820, 822, 823, 828; **20.** 24, 27, 30, 35, 43, 45, 48, 45, 48, 54, 55, 56, 64, 68, 71, 72, 78, 81, 92, 94, 101, 106, 112, 140, 141, 143, 146, 147, 150, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 164, 168, 169, 171, 173, 174, 176, 177, 178, 179, 181, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 195, 197-198, 200, 201, 206, 207, 212, 213, 222, 223, 224, 237, 247, 248, 250, 256, 264, 267, 269, 300, 319, 321, 330, 333, 335, 338, 339, 339-340, 342-343, 346, 352, 354, 355, 360, 364, 368, 373, 377, 379, 386, 388, 408, 409-410, 413, 443, 460, 488, 498, 508, 509, 529,

531, 532, 560, 570, 571, 582, 584, 593; **21.** 17, 19, 23, 42, 49, 52, 53, 62, 77, 78, 86, 87, 128, 129, 130, 161, 164, 177, 745, 746, 750, 756, 757, 759, 760, 768, 769, 770, 778, 782, 788, 795, 800, 809, 811, 819, 820, 821, 826, 828, 831, 833, 836, 837, 843, 856, 884, 887, 892, 894, 895, 900, 902, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 910, 911, 914, 921, 923, 925, 928, 931, 934, 935, 937, 938, 939, 952, 954, 961, 968, 977, 978, 982, 988, 992, 993, 996, 997, 998, 1000, 1001, 1003, 1004, 1007, 1010, 1014, 1016, 1019, 1022, 1028; to amend act to erect in counties, **6.** 132, 171, 173, 174, 175, 177, **17.** 18, 184, 185, 188, 189, 192, 200; to complete, **17.** 659, 733; to erect, **13.** 542, 548, 562, 568, 571, 577, 580, 594-595, 599, 602, 605, 607, 647, 663, 669, 671, 679, 681, 682, 683, 700, 709, 710, 711, 716, 717, 844, 857, 862, 865, 870, 872, 873, 874, 878, 884, 934, 949, 952, 955, 959, 964, 970, 974, 975; to fix location, **13.** 581, 682-683, 711; to levy taxes for, **16.** 53, 55, 65, 68, 75, 76, 80, 83, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 104, 121, 127, 130, 135 136, 137-138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 144, 150, 151, 152, 153, 159; **18.** 25-26, 28, 29, 37, 39, 54, 57, 79, 114, 129, 151, 157, 173, 191, 201, 203, 204, 205, 259, 262, 267, 270, 285, 286, 292, 294, 295, 314, 327, 328, 329, 343, 355, 358, 366, 374, 378, 379, 392, 396, 398, 417, 426, 430, 436; **21.** 203, 204, 208, 210, 211, 217, 247, 256, 265, 281, 298, 307, 326, 328, 329, 350, 375, 376, 384, 396, 400, 577, 579, 586, 606, 619, 629, 643, 670, 677, 688, 710.

committee on state of, **19.** 87, 88; to examine and report on those in Newbern, **16.** 128, 129, 131, 132; to examine into tax for, **4.** 1052, 1053; to take charge of in Newbern, **19.** 667.

considered for Wilmington, **21.** 573-574

Cox made custodian of, **16.** 161.

funds to finish, **23.** 395.

money for diverted to defense, **23.** 422; should be replaced, **6.** 988-989; taken for French War, **5.** 527, 573.

petition on notes for, **6.** 1036-1037.

provisions for, **23.** 102, 334.

repairs provided for, **3.** 106, 544-545, 547, 573, 579, 582.

report on tax for, **5.** 797, 798, 965, 966.

should be erected, **5.** 235-236.

size fixed, **4.** 1062-1063.

tax to be laid for, **4.** 844.

to be repaired by J. P.'s, **23.** 887-8. work on suspended, **4.** 1292.

**Public claims, 4.** 144, 148-151.

act for payment of, **23.** 781-3.

character of com. on, **6.** 320.

committee and report, **4.** 104, 105, 360, 384, 387, 476, 492, 497, 502, 529-531, 736-737, 738, 749, 773, 777, 816, 817, 823, 833-834, 864, 867, 900, 910, 911, 915, 975, 981, 988, 989, 996, 997, 1002, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1024, 1025, 1052, 1053, 1258, 1268-1269, 1270-1271, 1272-1273, 1276, 1277, 1294, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1298, 1318, 1319, 1326, 1327, 1328, 1331, 1333, 1342, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348; **5.** 39, 40, 50, 51, 54-55, 57, 71, 72, 73-74, 75, 181, 189, 190, 191, 195, 196, 197, 207, 209, 210, 211-212, 219, 220, 239, 241, 250, 307, 308, 500, 501, 516, 517, 518, 523, 528-529, 539, 544-545, 546, 550, 552, 554, 556, 557, 558, 660-661, 679, 684, 685, 690, 693, 726-727, 728, 731, 873, 886, 892, 898, 899, 921, 922, 1017, 1018, 1038, 1043, 1044, 1060, 1086, 1096, 1098, 1099, 1100, 1101; **6.** 119, 136, 138, 181, 182, 192, 196, 209-215, 350, 361, 368, 375, 380-381, 382, 406, 407, 418, 425, 453, 454, 483, 484, 504, 509, 641, 642, 653, 671, 690, 804-805, 810, 812, 817, 819, 823, 824, 825-826, 827, 833, 841, 842, 886, 887, 889, 892, 896, 900b, 907, 914, 915, 922, 952, 960, 964, 1092, 1140, 1142, 1153, 1156-1157, 1205, 1210, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1222, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1259-1260, 1261, 1270, 1306, 1313, 1315; **7.** 297, 334-335, 336, 345, 346, 368, 406, 417, 418, 553, 555, 570, 571, 573, 582, 615, 618, 627, 652, 654, 658, 659, 665, 666, 897, 898, 917-918, 919, 922, 936, 940, 950, 972; **8.** 90, 91, 97-98, 99, 102, 104, 110, 111, 112, 115, 120, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 132, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 141-143, 288, 290, 308, 309, 382, 441; **9.** 371, 381, 382, 450, 451, 453, 465, 471, 486-490, 556, 564, 569, 587-591, 711, 712, 739, 745, 838, 839, 868, 884, 893, 922, 936, 937, 1197; **10.**

- 919, 923, 948, 949, 951-952, 954, 964, 989, 998; **12.** 11, 12, 16, 23-24, 71, 73, 136, 137, 145, 164, 165, 214, 235, 290, 299, 313, 323, 324, 328, 356, 366, 445, 552, 553, 554, 583, 598, 635, 647, 660, 669, 686-687, 731, 753, 767, 823; **13.** 534, 548, 558, 607-608, 610-611, 626, 627, 643, 656, 658, 659, 721-722, 725-726, 729, 734*h*-734*j*, 734*n*, 739-740, 749, 760, 761, 766-767, 768, 790-791, 796, 803, 818-819, 821, 826, 831, 837, 844-845, 862, 867, 873-874, 882, 888, 892, 915-916, 924, 928, 934-935, 940-941, 957-958, 960, 964, 983, 984, 985, 998, 999; in Prov. Cong., **10.** 543, 570, 571; com. to settle, **9.** 105, 106, 123, 141, 144, 146, 194, 210, 224, 225, 226.
- controlled by assembly, **6.** 619-620.
- Dunbabin to Hooper on, **13.** 462.
- method of payment, **4.** 382.
- protest against reintroduction of old ones, **5.** 948-985.
- quarrel over claims of provost marshal and clerk, **4.** 152-153.
- receivable for taxes, **13.** 885, 886, 976; report of com. on, **5.** 975-986; **6.** 72; **22.** 815-66; **6.** 738-744.
- to be examined, **4.** 131, 233, 234.
- See also Claims.
- Public credit**, bad condition of, **17.** 429.
- to be considered, **7.** 42, 45.
- Public debts**, accounts to be made of, **19.** 860.
- act for duty to meet, **24.** 405, 510, 547-9, 553, 557-9, 797; for tax to meet, **25.** 161; to give power to Cont. Cong. in fixing proportion of, **24.** 561, 661; to issue bills of credit to pay, **25.** 157-8.
- amount under Dobbs, **9.** xvi; and cession of Western lands, **17.** 94, 102, 105.
- and quota of population, **20.** 778.
- bill for payment of, **4.** 723, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 737, 738-739, 740, 741, 742, 746-747, 748-749, 752, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 791; to appropriate tobacco to pay, **18.** 115, 159, 219, 235, 260, 261, 283, 314, 342, 375, 383, 410; to pay, **7.** 896, 908, 915-916, 928, 933, 936, 939, 961, 962, 971-972, 982.
- committee and report on, **18.** 7-8, 53, 64-65, 235, 238; **20.** 123-124, 125.
- comptroller to report names of creditors, **20.** 598.
- discussed, **19.** 895-896.
- due to be paid, **4.** 381, 412, 413.
- duty to be levied for interest of, **16.** 769-773.
- effects on reports on population, **24.** v.
- emissions for, **8.** 213, 214.
- estimates of, **4.** 150-151; to be furnished, **4.** 104.
- in Europe discussed, **16.** 760-767, 790; **17.** 177-180; N. C. share of discussed, **17.** 101; not paid, **16.** 776; need of money from N. C. to pay, **17.** 37; payment of, **20.** 621; report on, **20.** 241-242.
- list of those due for various years, **8.** 278-281.
- note on act for payment, **3.** 189.
- ordered to be paid, **4.** 154.
- payment of, **16.** 406, 407, 412, 413, 414-415, 428-434, 435-439, 466; **22.** 22-3, 50, 51; demanded, **16.** 756, 757.
- plan to fund, **16.** 753.
- power to distrain for, **23.** 295.
- quotas of states for, **16.** 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17.** 18, 52-63, 65, 289, 512-514, 525, 532, 533-536, 538-540, 542-544, 546-551, 558-562, 587.
- relation to Tenn. considered, **19.** 712-713.
- report on, **17.** 52-63, 65-66; **20.** 784-785.
- resolution of C. C. on payment of, **16.** 784-785, 790-791.
- settlement of, **16.** 787-788; **19.** 542-543, 544.
- tax laid for payment of, **17.** 111.
- to be met with tobacco, **22.** 599; with Western lands, **16.** 888.
- Washington on discharge of, **16.** 818-821.
- See also Debts.
- Public dispatches**, committee and reports on, **17.** 290.
- Public duties**, Burke to sheriffs on discharge of, **15.** 579-580.
- Public finances** (of N. C.), act to levy duties in aid of, **24.** 549-53, 658-61, 797, 798-802; **25.** 58, 80.
- Public funds**, Burgwin reports on, **9.** xvi.
- com. and reports on, **7.** 571, 662-663, 964, 975, 984, 986; of Prov. Cong., **10.** 180, 183-184, 190, 219.



- report on, **7.** 512-513.
- Tryon on abuses in and answer, **8.** 282-283, 289; on condition of and answer, **7.** 294-295, 497, 551-552, 570.
- Public gazette, **8.** 422, 444, 460, 461, 468, 530; **24.** 122.
- Public grant to King, bill for, **4.** 104, 106, 108, 139, 152, 153, 155.
- See also Aid to King.
- Public landings, co. cts. to appoint, **25.** 83.
- Public letters, act on conveyance of, **23.** 81-82.
- note on act for conveyance, **3.** 188.
- provisions for the carriage of, **2.** 888.
- Public library for Edenton, catalogue, **2.** 583-584.
- Public library of Yverdon, Switz., **1.** 985, 986.
- Public loans, discussed, **16.** 357-379.
- Public magazine, need of discussed, **2.** 295-296.
- Public mills, act in regard to, **2.** 206-207.
- Public moneys, accounts of to be kept and reports made on, **6.** 83.
- act for officers to publish application of, **24.** 808-9; for treasurer to recover, **24.** 720-2; on considered, **6.** 69; to compel accounting for, **23.** 424-32, 505, 720-2, 723-5; **24.** 94-100, 408-9; to recover, **24.** 484-5, 739.
- bill for settlement of, **17.** 822-823, 838, 868, 869, 931-932, 936, 938, 951, 969; for suits for recovery of, **20.** 576-577, 583-584, 586; to enable treasurer to collect, **17.** 400, 415; to force accounts to be made of, **6.** 174, 175, 178, 184, 187, 189, 192, 200; to publish application of, **18.** 41, 67, 77, 113, 261, 266, 276, 291, 295, 318, 320; to regulate accounting for, **5.** 503, 504, 506, 508, 515, 530, 531, 532, 538, 540, 541, 553.
- but little to account for, **3.** 207, 208.
- committee to examine and destroy, **4.** 96, 100.
- controlled by assembly, **6.** ix-x, xv-xvi.
- frauds in, **18.** iv-vi.
- instructions on, **6.** 531; on payment and levying of, **5.** 1115-1116.
- list of delinquents wanted and suit against same, **20.** 579, 598; of officers who have not settled, **18.** 167-168.
- messenger sent to parties concerned with, **4.** 125.
- methods of auditing, **5.** 306.
- no accounts of ever produced, **5.** 161.
- ordered to be paid, **4.** 106, 107.
- receivers to report, **17.** 163-164.
- regulation on payment, **5.** 1033.
- report on should be published, **22.** 52; wanted, **17.** 842, 843.
- should be accounted for more closely, **5.** 497.
- suits to be brought for, **4.** 1024, 1025.
- to be controlled by governor, **3.** 72.
- to be paid only on warrants, **3.** 100.
- to be paid to assembly, **4.** 531.
- Public officers, act on qualifications, **23.** 15.
- bill concerning qualifications of, **4.** 477, 505; for trial of, **18.** 261; to ascertain and regulate fees, **4.** 189-200, 207.
- fees of as established by council, **4.** 275-277; list of demanded, **4.** 233.
- note on act on qualification of, **3.** 192.
- quarrel over appointment, **3.** 265, 266, 268-269, 300-301, 302, 306-307.
- Public offices, act for keeping discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 108, 117; referred for opinions, **4.** 1029; on location, **23.** 252-267, 329, 339, 340, 347-8, 351, 387; to establish, Att'y Gen. on, **4.** 1223-1224.
- bill for, **4.** 1176, 1177; for erection of, **5.** 1021, 1025, 1026, 1028, 1031, 1032, 1036, 1055, 1058, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1073, 1075, 1080, 1081, 1097; for settling, **4.** 731, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 836, 837, 838, 840, 841, 842, 843, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1064, 1069; to amend act to keep, **4.** 858.
- fees should be regulated, **4.** 229.
- law for keeping repealed, **5.** 1119.
- losses from lack of, **5.** 156-157.
- none in province, **4.** 1075.
- provision for erection of, **5.** 567-568.
- report on building of, **6.** 204, 207.
- scattered over province, **5.** 147.
- should be provided, **5.** 215, 236.
- Public printer, bill to ascertain duties of, **18.** 358, 363-364, 369, 377, 399, 412, 413, 415, 416.

See also Printer.

Public property, act for com'srs to care for, **24.** 495-6.

co. courts to demand account of, **24.** 497-8.

plundered, **15.** 14.

Public records and offices, to be inspected, **4.** 526-527, 531, 533.

bill on deficiencies, **20.** 491; to copy, **20.** 561, 565, 571.

carted around, **19.** 684, 686.

condition, **4.** 1165; **5.** 595.

no place to keep them, **4.** 1075; **6.** 300.

preservation of, **20.** 269, 274, 281, 282, 289, 290, 292, 446, 449, 464, 471.

removal of, **18.** 444, 461; **20.** 736-737; considered and provided for, **17.** 664-665, 672, 751.

removed to Fayetteville, **20.** 590.

seized by Peyton, **3.** 557-558, 584, 591, 594, 596.

superior merit of, **24.** iii.

to be delivered to Sec. of State, **12.** 428, 430.

to be lodged in Newbern, **4.** 1024, 1025.

to be preserved, **19.** 230, 231, 269, 274, 279, 303, 304, 326.

to be removed and cared for, **10.** 473; to Newbern, **7.** 259, 529.

to be restored by treaty, **17.** 8.

See also Records.

Public Records Office, **22.** 260.

a depository for state papers, **11.** iii.

extracts from records, **25.** 142-8.

second search made in for N. C. materials, **11.** v.

Public registers, bill to amend act appointing, **8.** 321-322, 323.

fees, **3.** 166; **4.** 191.

note on act to appoint, **3.** 185.

Public resources, Burke on, **15.** 738.

Public revenue, act for tax in aid of, **24.** 559.

to be raised, **3.** 98-99.

Public school, money for to be taken for other purposes, **5.** 267, 268, 288, 289.

See also Academies, Education, Schools.

Public service, funds needed for, **4.** 79, 84, 120; **5.** 298-9.

Public stores, **16.** 209.

act for in Hawkins Co., **25.** 45; to compel accounting for, **24.** 417-19.

commissioner to inquire into and report on, **12.** 362-364.

committees and report on, **12.** 376, 416-417.

confusion in accounts of, **16.** 225-228.

disposition of and resolutions on, **12.** 422-423, 437.

impressment of, **16.** 107-108.

inventory, **16.** 197-198.

needed, **16.** 221, 223-224.

relanded from the George, **13.** 895-896, 987.

removed, **18.** 818.

reports on those in private hands, **17.** 162.

to be removed from Newbern, **14.** 490.

Public treasurers, act on discussed, **5.** 107; to be repealed, **5.** 115.

appointment of discussed, **6.** 55.

assembly on act concerning, etc., **3.** 265, 268-269.

attempt to increase powers of assembly, **6.** 6-7.

bill for, **7.** 555, 556, 557, 562, 574, 575, 578, 590, 595, 597, 599, 602, 623, 631-632, 651, 668, 695; should be repealed, **6.** 33; to appoint, **4.** 372, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 916, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1280, 1282, 1283, 1286, 1288, 1289, 1299, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348.

exhibits redeemed paper money, **3.** 583.

law regulating criticised, **6.** 218.

Moseley, **3.** 260, 301; **4.** 441.

note on act, **3.** 188.

quarrel over appointment of, **3.** 265, 266, 268-269, 299, 300-301, 302, 306-307, 483-484; **6.** ix-x, 508; over nomination of, **6.** 322; with Dobbs, **6.** 228.

reply of Moseley to Burrington on matter of, **3.** 489-490.

Smith, **4.** 354.

Starkey, **5.** 337.

to get accounts of commissioners, **5.** 72.

to keep accounts for sheriffs, **6.** 199.

to receive 1-4 money from Spanish wreck, **5.** 72.

to report, **4.** 225; on loans, **4.** 4-5;

- to assembly, **4.** 383.  
See also Treasurer.
- Public uses, land granted for, **1.** 174-175.
- Public worship, act to prevent stoppage of ways leading to, **24.** 746-7.  
ordinance to secure titles of houses, **10.** 982.
- Publication, method of, **23.** 202, 204; **25.** 166.
- Pucket, Mr., on com. of assem., **12.** 49.
- Pucket, James, in militia, **22.** 162.
- Pucket, Sol, army rank, **16.** 1138.
- Puckett, Elizabeth, tried for cohabiting with negro, **2.** 704, 711.
- Pudney, Jereh., army rank, **16.** 1140.
- Pugar, Joseph, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Pugh. See Pew, Pough.
- Pugh, —, assigns land to McCulloh, **9.** 1002.
- Pugh, Mr., brings letter, **1.** 849.  
enters caveat, **2.** 771.
- Pugh, Mr., in assem., **7.** 411.
- Pugh (Pough), Mrs., **2.** 504, 505, 506.
- Pugh, Capt., arrives with troops, **14.** 7.
- Pugh, Maj., **22.** 594.
- Pugh, Arthur, in army, **15.** 727.
- Pugh, Daniel, negro of tried, **4.** 530.
- Pugh, David, sadler, **15.** 620.
- Pugh, Elizabeth, deposition on Pugh, **9.** 31.
- Pugh, Enoch, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Pugh, Enoch, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Pugh, Francis, a J. P., **3.** 418.  
assaulted, **2.** 698.  
in council, **3.** 628, 629.  
Indian commissioner, **3.** 414, 537.  
Indian slave of detained by King Blunt, **2.** 674.  
juror, **2.** 508, 556, 585, 588, 686, 821, 829; **3.** 55.  
land grant to, **4.** 68, 69, 280, 1040, 1247.  
petition rejected, **2.** 607.  
rights proved, **4.** 1247.  
slave runs away, **2.** 570.
- Pugh, Francis, in assembly, **18.** 238, 257, 297, 312, 317, 344, 346, 351, 357, 362, 376, 399, 429, 443, 445, 471; **21.** 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 193, 195, 208, 216, 264, 288, 294, 305, 344, 345, 367, 379, 412, 431, 433, 587, 758, 770, 781, 801, 806, 815, 818, 819, 839, 845, 846, 851, 852, 860, 867, 868, 927, 987.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
officer, **18.** 450.  
on com. of assem., **18.** 15, 37, 242, 267.
- Pugh, Francis, quit rents of, **22.** 244.
- Pugh, George, **21.** 668.
- Pugh, Hannah, petition, **21.** 292, 368, 645, 668.
- Pugh, James, enters caveat, **5.** 993.
- Pugh, James, land grant to, **4.** 965, 1040, 1247.
- Pugh, James, regulator, **7.** 734.  
sketch of, **8.** xxxi-xxxii.
- Pugh, Jesse, regulator, **7.** 737.
- Pugh, John, deposition as to the whereabouts of, **9.** 31, 32.  
indicted as regulator, **8.** 531.  
pardon asked for and recommendation of, **9.** 29-31.  
regulator, **7.** 734.
- Pugh, John, in Indian War, **10.** 754.
- Pugh, John, indicted as regulator, **8.** 531.
- Pugh, John, juror, **4.** 518.
- Pugh, John, petitions Martin for protection, **22.** 891.
- Pugh, John (Hawfields), asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Pugh, Jonathan, affidavit on treatment of N. C. officers, **22.** 689-91.  
delivers meal, **22.** 691.  
killed in battle with Franklinites, **22.** 692.
- Pugh, March, runs away, **2.** 570, 674.
- Pugh, Margaret, memorial on Eden's will, **2.** 533-534, 536-539.
- Pugh, Peninah, deposition on Pugh, **9.** 31.
- Pugh, Theoph's, land grant to, **4.** 628, 631, 710.
- Pugh, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 992.
- Pugh, Thos., act to confine lease to, **23.** 687; **25.** 507-9.  
bill to confirm agreement with Tuscaroras, **6.** 1232, 1234, 1284, 1287, 1294; **7.** 300, 304, 305, 306, 307, 339, 354, 358, 361, 368, 369, 371, 373, 420, 431.  
buys Indian land and coms'r, **24.** 172, 173.  
in assem., **6.** 1152.  
land grant to, **4.** 969, 1255.  
lease by considered, **7.** 986, 990.
- Pugh, Tho., in militia, **22.** 307.
- Pugh, Thos., in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913.  
petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
recruiting officer, **22.** 928.



- resigns as lt. col., **22**. 939.  
to Caswell on organization of Bertie troops, **13**. 161.  
Tuscarora commissioner, **12**. 427, 431.  
Pugh, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.  
Pugh, Thos., lieutenant col., **10**. 205, 530.  
Pugh, Thos., major, **18**. 823, 825.  
Pugh, Thos., resigns as J. P., **21**. 236, 249.  
Pugh, Thos. Whitmell, lieutenant, **10**. 517.  
Pugh, Whitmill, ensign, **10**. 188.  
resigns as ensign, **10**. 287.  
Pugh, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 1041, 1243.  
boundary com'r, **23**. 384.  
land grant to, **4**. 635, 764, 1040, 1247.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
proves rights, **4**. 1247.  
Pugh, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
Pugh, Wm., leaves Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
Pugh's Landing, quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
Pugsleys, **12**. 517.  
Pulaski (Polasque), Count, **14**. 353.  
509; **15**. 75; **19**. 958; **22**. 122.  
allowed to recruit from N. C. troops in S. C., **14**. 320.  
attacks British, **14**. 120.  
brother deserts, **14**. 566.  
condition of legion, **14**. 835.  
in Ga., **14**. 347.  
Legion of, **16**. 1046; joined to troops of Armand, **14**. 830, 831; prisoner from, **16**. 673.  
location, **14**. 340-341.  
ordered to S. C., **14**. 260.  
recruits, **14**. 110.  
return of officers of legion surrendered, **14**. 860.  
troops of in Salem, **5**. 1154.  
withdraws from service, **14**. 312.  
Pullam, John, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
Pullem, Benj., horseman, **15**. 509.  
Pulley (Pully), Isham, army pay, **17**. 238.  
army rank, **13**. 510; **16**. 1133.  
Pulley, Jas., army rank, **13**. 521; **16**. 1133.  
Pulliam, Barnett, nom. for major, **17**. 858, 954.  
Pulliam, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95, 97.  
Pulliam, Rich'd, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
Pully, Wasdon, army rank, **18**. 1137.  
Pulsey, Nathan, in militia, **22**. 345.  
Pulteney, Mr., at B. of T. meeting, **2**. 299-301.  
Pulteney, John, on debtor law, **1**. 672-673.  
on Va. boundary dispute, **1**. 703-704.  
Pumphry, Sylvens, land grant to, **4**. 344.  
Pumpkin King, the, promises aid to King, **10**. 330.  
Pumpton, **12**. 472.  
headquarters at, **12**. 477.  
Pumpton Lines, **12**. 464.  
Pumpton Plains, **12**. 463, 464.  
Pumpton Road, **12**. 462, 463.  
Punal, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1138.  
Punch Bowle, **2**. 307.  
Punctock, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 594.  
Pungo, **17**. 482; **22**. 749.  
Pungo River, **10**. 416.  
bill for port on, **20**. 168, 173, 177, 180, 343, 353; **21**. 209, 218, 222, 233, 582, 596, 600.  
Punishments, Bill of Rights on, **10**. 1003.  
branding, **1**. 401, 595; **2**. 465, 709, 717.  
branding and whipping, **4**. 597.  
burning, **13**. 375-376.  
forfeiture, **1**. 431.  
head exposed, **7**. 686.  
ignominious in the islands, **2**. 157.  
not to be unusual or cruel, **22**. 663; **23**. 977; **25**. 21.  
pillory, **2**. 547, 718.  
sawing logs, **1**. 941.  
to be in accord with law, **23**. 977.  
whipping, **1**. 401, 626, 650; **2**. 468, 469, 470, 474, 478, 511, 548, 589, 593, 667, 716, 826, 827.  
Puranton, —, **22**. 778.  
Purcel. See Pursel, etc.  
Purcel, Rebecca, land grant to, **4**. 443.  
Purcel, Richard, ordered to execution, **4**. 337.  
Purcell, —, to Nash on depreciation of bills and Tories in Beaufort, **15**. 15-17.  
Purcell, Rev. Mr., to Nash on plundering of public property, etc., **15**. 13-15.  
Purcell (Pursill), Garrett, juror, **1**. 594.  
law suit, **1**. 580.  
witness, **1**. 579.  
Purcell, John, pauper, **6**. 212.  
Purcell, Wm., enlists, **22**. 498.  
Purchase, Samuel, **20**. 664.  
Purchase of Carolina, ment'd, **5**. 86.  
suggested, **1**. 542.

Purdie, Alex'r, bill to make him printer, **6.** 844, 845, 908, 909.  
 Purdie, Hugh, a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
   petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-6.  
 Purdie, James, in army, **13.** 518.  
 Purdie, James Sam'l, memorial, **21.** 298, 301, 302, 317, 641, 643, 644, 654, 659.  
   owes State, **21.** 1072.  
 Purdy, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1137.  
 Purefoy, Nicholas, land grant to, **4.** 711, 767.  
 Purie, Maj., expected in C. C., **20.** 603.  
 Purifoy, Nich's, land grant to, **4.** 851.  
 Purify, Rev. G. W., **5.** 1185.  
   clerk, **5.** 1182.  
 Purify, J., moderator, **5.** 1182.  
 Puritans, to put Papists to death, **15.** 679.  
 Puritans of the South, **5.** 1223.  
 Purisburg (Va. or S. C.?), **15.** 736.  
 Purisote, Isaiah, dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
 Purkens, Abaganaa, in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Purnell, Jos., to Caswell on sending clothing north to troops and answer, **13.** 83-84, 93; on transportation of supplies and answer, **13.** 105, 113; on wagons for transportation of clothing, **13.** 78.  
   to receive wagons and sends supplies to North, **13.** 114, 119, 120-121.  
   waits for wagons to transport goods north, **13.** 70-71.  
 Purry, —, arrives with colony of Swiss, **3.** 393; **4.** 159-160.  
 Purrysburg (Purrisburg) S. C., **4.** 259; **14.** 17, 20, 33, 39, 43, 45, 51, 52, 78, 119, 263, 269, 275, 293, 355, 805; **15.** 736(?); **19.** 957; **22.** 103, 113, 122, 129, 130, 134, 144, 155.  
   deaths at, **4.** 160.  
 Pursall, David, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Pursall, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
 Purse, Mrs., **19.** 783.  
 Purse (Purse), Henry, allowance to, **20.** 110, 113.  
   buys at Martin's sale, **22.** 888.  
   claim rejected, **18.** 83, 183, 315, 319, 410, 416.  
   nom. for vendue master, **20.** 523; **21.** 70.

Pursel. See Purcel, etc.  
 Pursel, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Pursell, Latham, land grant to, **4.** 638.  
 Purser, Jos., army rank, **16.** 1139.  
 Pursley, David, land grant to, **4.** 675.  
 Pursley, John, land grant to, **4.** 892.  
 Purvaine, Wm., nom. for treas., **19.** 189, 312.  
 Purviance, Mr., **11.** 809.  
 Purviance, Capt., **24.** 450.  
   payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
 Purviance, Charles, brings suit, **10.** 316.  
 Purviance, James, captain, **10.** 320.  
 Purviance, James, to assembly on use of militia, **13.** 389-390.  
 Purviance, John, **11.** 809; **13.** 471.  
   lieut., **10.** 320.  
   on Rowan S. C., **10.** 279, 280, 281, 309, 432, 592.  
 Purviance, Wm., a J. P., **6.** 762; **22.** 431, 435, 470, 498; **23.** 995.  
   buys goods at auction, **9.** 1122.  
   captain, **10.** 628.  
   colonel, **10.** 207, 531.  
   commands company, **10.** 691.  
   commissioner on Cape Fear pilotage, **6.** 1121, 1197; on navigation, **24.** 125, 506; on road, **23.** 910.  
   on his work in Wilmington, **11.** 279-282.  
   on regulators in Moore's Creek battle, **10.** xxvi.  
   on S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1154, 1166, 1170, 1185, 1222; **10.** 12, 15, 68, 69, 89, 93, 112, 124, 151, 159, 160, 220, 262.  
   petition on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746; on imprisonment of debtors, **5.** 754.  
   quoted on no. of troops, **10.** xiii.  
   restored as J. P., **19.** 687-688.  
   takes affidavit against Miller, **10.** 604.  
   to council of Safety on condition of to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
   to Prov. Council on military operations about Wilmington, **10.** 465-468.  
   to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
   to value houses, **10.** 337, 390.  
   troops and affairs at Deep Inlet, **10.** 613-16.  
   troops of disbanded, **10.** 927-928.  
   volunteer, **14.** 839.  
 Purvie, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 239.

Purvis, Barnett, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Purvis, George, adjutant, **12**. 539.  
   prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Purvis, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Purvis, John, **2**. 805.  
 Purvis, Tiberias, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Purvis, Tobias, army pay, **17**. 238.  
 Purvis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Puryear, John, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Puryear, John, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Puryear, Rob't., takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Puryear, Wm., in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Puryear, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Puryear, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Puryer, Sam'l., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Pushing, Jeremiah, sells land, **4**. 33-35.  
 Pusley, John, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Putnam, Col., **14**. 331.  
   court martial of dissolved, **12**. 512.  
   field officer, **12**. 525.  
   on court martial, **12**. 542.  
   position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
   pres. of court martial, **12**. 513.  
 Putnam, Gen., **11**. 574; **12**. 546.  
   cuts Clinton off from N. Y., **15**. 707.  
   exonerated by court of inquiry, **12**. 543.  
   location, **13**. 496.  
 Putnam, Rufus, surveyor, **17**. 459.  
 Putnam, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 240.  
 Putnam, Thos., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Putnel, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Putnell, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Putnell's Ridge, **4**. 1091.  
 Pyatt, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 80.  
 Pyatt, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1136.  
 Pybune, John, reward paid for capture of, **6**. 1114, 1186-1187, 1190, 1214.  
 Pye, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Pyeatt, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1139.  
 Pyland, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1140.  
 Pyle (Pyles), Dr. John, defeated, **10**. 757; **17**. 1000; **18**. 1000; **22**. 100, 141, 191.  
   regulator, **7**. 813.  
   to be arrested, **10**. 940.  
   See also Pile.  
 Pyles, Reuben, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-6.  
 Pylot, Lt., dead, **15**. 759.  
 Pyne, Capt., on defence of Charleston, **15**. 39-40.  
 Pyner, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Pyner, Peter, in army, **15**. 727.  
 Pyner, Peter, quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Pyner, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Pyot, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1132.  
 Pyquomous River. See Perquimans

River.

Pyron, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 79.  
 Pysong, Daniel, trustee, **1**. 580.  
 Pysong, Edward, trustee, **1**. 580.  
 Pythrus, Henry, army pay, **17**. 241.  
 Pytts, Samuel, on temporary laws in the colonies, **2**. 142-143.

## Q

Q—n-ce, Mr., **6**. 738.  
 Quaker City, **8**. 733.  
 Quaker Hill, Conn., **14**. 50.  
 Quaker Meadows, **5**. 6, 7, 9; **9**. 414, 527; **10**. 882; **11**. facing 80, **21**. 508, 546; **22**. 878.  
 Quakers, **1**. 467; **5**. 1209, 1210; **7**. 193, 886; **8**. 506; **18**. 229; **20**. 126; **21**. 9, 197, 735, 880; **22**. 9, 41, 168, 219; **23**. 70, 314, 645, 699, 796, 903; **24**. 554, 555.  
   a justice, **1**. 566.  
   abhor hirelings, **2**. 187.  
   accusations against in Pa., **1**. 371.  
   act for relief of, **24**. 329; for them to retain own marriage ceremonies, **24**. 165; act on, **25**. 160; to accept affirmation, **23**. 11, 559, 882; to pay extra tax, **24**. 204, 222, 281-2, 318, 434, 438, 439, 492; to prescribe affirmation for and to grant indulgences to, **24**. 593-4; to vest lands in, **25**. 48.  
   actions in Va., **1**. 812, 814.  
   activity of, **2**. 333.  
   Adams on, **1**. 686-687, 733-734; in Cary Rebellion, **1**. 720-721.  
   address to assembly on their release from militia training, **9**. 176-177.  
   affirmation in Albemarle, **1**. 334; provided for, **2**. 884-885.  
   aid Cary Rebellion, **1**. 812, 814.  
   and Fanning's armistice, **16**. 207.  
   and H. Husband, **8**. xxiv, xxv.  
   and militia service, **22**. iv, 313, 314, 344, 350, 351, 353, 354, 358-9, 361.  
   and oath, **23**. 262.  
   and provision and money tax, **24**. 344, 390, 391, 392, 435.  
   and regulation war, **7**. 745; **8**. 655.  
   appearance in Albemarle, **1**. xviii-xxi.  
   army supplies demanded from by Tryon, **8**. 610.  
   asked to sell arms, **10**. 526.  
   assembly on their part in Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-787.



- bear arms and reason for it, **1.** xxix.  
 beginnings and growth of, **1.** xxv,  
 572; in Albemarle, **1.** 216-218, 226-  
 227.  
 bill on affirmation and allegiance  
 for, **19.** 532, 535-536, 550-551, 560,  
 592, 661; to emancipate slaves,  
**20.** 141, 144, 145, 155, 320, 321,  
 325, 328-329; to tax, **19.** 167-168,  
 188, 224, 314, 361.  
 Blair's characterization of, **1.** 601-  
 602.  
 book against, **2.** 120.  
 Burrington on, **3.** 430.  
 case of Turner and Belman, **1.** 905.  
 cause trouble, **2.** 40.  
 character, **6.** 265.  
 choose representatives, **1.** 697.  
 churches and lands secured to, **23.**  
 986-7.  
 claims as first settlers in N. C.,  
**1.** 710-711.  
 claims disallowed, **9.** 527; for aid  
 in regulation, **9.** 488.  
 Clarke claims to be a Q., **1.** 666-  
 667.  
 com. report and bill on petition on  
 oath, **13.** 541, 550-551, 572, 579,  
 601, 636, 639, 648-649, 652-653, 685,  
 711, 728, 830, 831, 920, 921.  
 complain against Daniel, **1.** 709.  
 concessions to in militia law, **5.** 269,  
 291-292.  
 confirm reports on British, **11.** 782.  
 control Pa., **1.** 371.  
 converts from, **4.** 608, 1315; to, **2.**  
 13, 15; from lack of other relig-  
 ious teaching, **1.** 713.  
 council refuses to relieve of military  
 duty, **5.** 538.  
 dangers from, **1.** 731; of growth of,  
**2.** 430, 431.  
 declaration on war, **1.** 596.  
 DeGraffenried stays at house of,  
**1.** 951.  
 disqualifications of, **2.** 885.  
 Edmundson and Fox appear in  
 Albemarle, **1.** 215-218, 226-227.  
 exempted from military service,  
**24.** 117, 190, 193, 358, 361, 386,  
 413, 716, 819; from musters, **23.**  
 787-8.  
 false charges against, **1.** 250-251.  
 fight against act for Epis. church,  
**1.** 601.  
 fines from to go to public buildings,  
**24.** 137.  
 first one in Albemarle, **1.** 215; or-  
 ganization of, **25.** iv.  
 flourish, **3.** 48.  
 free slaves contrary to law, **24.** 221,  
 964.  
 get into office, **1.** xix.  
 good citizens, **2.** v.  
 Gordon's account of, **1.** 708-14;  
 preaches against, **1.** 713.  
 Griffin joins, **1.** 721.  
 help Porter, **1.** 710.  
 hold office, **1.** 405.  
 ignorance of, **1.** 711.  
 in Albemarle Co., **4.** 7.  
 in assembly, **1.** 572, 885; in 1677, **1.**  
 251.  
 in Barbados, **1.** 767-8.  
 in Cary Rebellion, **1.** 767-768.  
 in militia, **5.** 163.  
 in Northampton Co., **9.** 326.  
 in Pasquotank Co., **1.** 261; **4.** 753.  
 in Pa., **1.** 467; **8.** 729.  
 in Perquimans Co., **1.** 689-690, 713;  
**4.** 753; **10.** 496.  
 in public offices, **1.** 708-709.  
 in R. I., **1.** 469.  
 in S. C., **4.** 609.  
 in Va. favor Cary, **1.** 782.  
 increase of, **2.** 605.  
 influence, **2.** 20, 293; on Cary Rebel-  
 lion and Tuscarora War, **1.** 876-  
 877.  
 law suit, **2.** 89-90.  
 laws of Va. put in practice against,  
**1.** 812, 814.  
 leaders of in Cary Rebellion, **1.**  
 917.  
 liberate slaves, **21.** 933.  
 locality, **1.** xx.  
 losses to through Rainsford, **2.** 153.  
 loyal, **9.** 1280.  
 make shoes, **13.** iv.  
 marriages, **1.** 688, 813.  
 may take vestry oath, **6.** 715.  
 meetings visited by vestryman, **2.**  
 286.  
 monopolize a ferry, **1.** 600.  
 no allowance to, **22.** 879.  
 none in Bath Co., **2.** 293; in Chowan  
 Co., **1.** 712.  
 not admitted to assembly on affir-  
 mation, **4.** 855-856, 857.  
 not religious refugees, **1.** xviii-xxi.  
 not to be removed under treason  
 act, **24.** 11, 86, 329.  
 not to become guardians, **23.** 577-8;  
**25.** 319, 320, 416.  
 not to sit in assembly, **1.** 876.  
 not to vote for vestries, **23.** 602;

**25.** 425.  
 numbers, **1.** 686; and position, **1.** 798; and wealth, **1.** 711; in Pasquotank and Currituck, **1.** 720-721, 722; in Pasquotank and Perquimans, **1.** xxviii; in 1709, **1.** xix; of meeting houses, **1.** 769; **3.** 339.  
 numerous, **22.** 733.  
 oath aimed at, **1.** 789.  
 on Deep River, **17.** 1001, 1002, 1007.  
 one in vestry, **2.** 131.  
 oppose Established Church, **1.** 709, 802; Tuscarora War, **1.** 839; war defenses, **1.** 812; whig rule in Pa. **9.** 1156.  
 opposition to exemption of from militia laws, **5.** 506, 507.  
 origin of troubles with, **1.** xxvi.xxvii.  
 part in Cary Rebellion, **1.** 688, 774-775, 779, 794-795, 798, 802, 806.  
 peaceable under Pollock, **2.** 145.  
 petition, **12.** 128-129; **19.** 29, 31-32, 33, 35, 53, 62, 63, 526, 528, 551, 599; and bill, **21.** 229, 235, 237, 269, 277, 308, 597, 603, 625, 688; considered, **12.** 287, 288, 316; **16.** 54, 57, 58, 59, 60, 63, 64, 82, 88, 96, 97, 101; for freedom of slaves, **18.** 34, 51, 53, 61, 258, 269, 283, 286; for pay for supplies against Regulators, **9.** 354-355, 496, 497; on drafts and answer, **13.** 274-275, 289-290; slaves and report on same, **13.** 540, 561, 635, 638, 659-660, 667, 686, 697; to Gen. Ass., **17.** 312; to proprietors, **1.** 250-253.  
 Pollock on, **1.** 700.  
 position in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 261; on militia, **5.** 161.  
 power, **1.** xxxi-xxxii.  
 progress in Albemarle, **1.** 227; in N. C., **2.** 245.  
 propose to repeal vestry act, **1.** 572-573.  
 records of Pasquotank, **1.** 551, 552, 596, 628, 656, 665, 688, 719, 731-732, 813, 905; **2.** 37.  
 refuse to fight in Indian war, **1.** 812, 813, 814; to take oaths, **1.** xxvi-xxvii, 699.  
 remonstrance of to assem. on tax, **17.** 636, 637, 642, 643, 644-645, 716, 721, 725, 729.  
 reprove a fighter, **1.** 813.  
 requisition from, **8.** 715; on, **19.** 84".  
 retard Indian War, **2.** 40.

rumor that colony had been sold to, **2.** 417.  
 seized in Culpepper rebellion, **1.** 250.  
 send children to school to Griffin, **1.** 714.  
 special oath of allegiance provided for, **11.** 771.  
 Spotswood on, **1.** 814.  
 take arms, **9.** 1247; for America, **9.** 1249.  
 take benefit of English law on liberty of conscience, **3.** 180.  
 threats of, **1.** 885.  
 to build a meeting house, **1.** 596.  
 to furnish clothing for troops, **12.** 640, 749, 750, 749-750; troops or substitutes, **13.** 415; **24.** 156.  
 to keep account of tithes paid, **2.** 37.  
 to keep work day meetings, **2.** 37.  
 to take oath for citizenship, **12.** 809, 810, 871.  
 to Tryon on Regulators (forgery?), **8.** 618-619.  
 tolerated by Tryon, **8.** xlv.  
 tory, **22.** 184.  
 trial of in Culpepper r., **1.** 281.  
 Tryon on, **8.** 14, 15.  
 turned out of office, **1.** 709.  
 Urmston on, **1.** 765, 767, 768; **2.** 144.  
 visit Va., **1.** 719.  
 way they take the oath, **1.** 711.  
 Williams a patriot, **22.** 738-9.  
 Qualification of members of assembly, bill for, **4.** 93, 98, 108, 126, 127, 128, 129, 133, 140.  
 Fane reports on law for, **4.** 252.  
 Qualification of public officers, act for, **2.** 885-886; **23.** 15, 107; **25.** 160.  
 Qualls, Peter, in assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 198, 207, 212, 234, 264, 294, 305, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 382, 386, 393, 402, 431, 433, 578, 729, 731, 732, 748, 773, 780, 781, 787, 801, 815, 822, 826, 827, 830, 831, 834, 839, 845, 846, 847, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 875, 896, 932, 950, 993, 998.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 776, 949.  
 Quamino, tried and sentenced to death, **7.** 685-686.  
 Quankey Camp, **11.** 557, 574, 579, 581, 583, 597; **13.** 455.  
 Quankey Creek, **24.** 834; **25.** 355.  
 Quarantine, act on, **23.** 515, 651-2, 677, 827, 956-7; **24.** 126, 505, 590-1; **25.**

328.  
 bill for, **5.** 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 543, 544, 545, 547, 550, 552, 553; **9.** 720, 758, 766, 776, 852, 855, 863, 870, 913, 914, 918, 930, 932, 946, 1010, 1121-1122.  
 Pa. farmer ordered to, **12.** 55, 58.  
 See also Diseases.  
**Quaratric, 7.** 855.  
**Quarles, Wm.,** takes oath, **22.** 174.  
**Quarter Creek, 17.** 1031.  
**Quarter House, 16.** 473.  
   British at, **16.** 499, 502, 588, 615; surprised at, **16.** 631.  
**Quarter Master,** act to increase power of, **24.** 381-2; to compel them to account, **24.** 417-19.  
   bill to increase powers of, **17.** 703, 711, 782, 784, 787, 788; to abolish, **16.** 149, 153, 160, 170; **19.** 106, 113, 124.  
   Burke to on supplies, **16.** 195.  
   discussed, **16.** 274-275.  
   needs of, **22.** 560-2.  
   report on, **19.** 665-666, 684; and estimates, **19.** 928, 936-937.  
   trouble and confusion in dept., **16.** 225-228.  
**Quartering of troops,** not to be allowed, **22.** 19; **25.** 21.  
**Quartermuss, Jas.,** in militia, **22.** 415.  
**Quarry, —,** waits on Gov. Nicholson, **2.** 134.  
**Quarry, Col., 1.** 885.  
**Quarry, Col.,** sickness of, **1.** 529.  
**Quarry, Ralph,** complaints of, **1.** 381.  
**Quarry, Robert, and Co.,** assignee of, **1.** 589.  
**Quarterly meeting of Quakers,** ment'd, **1.** 665.  
**Quary (Quarray, Quaray), Robert,** appoints Knight collector, **1.** 842-843.  
   carries news, **1.** 514.  
   goes to Eng., **1.** 541.  
   law suit, **1.** 549.  
   messenger from N. C. to Va., **1.** 505, 507, 508.  
   sells land, **2.** 80.  
   sheriffs, **1.** 382.  
   suit against estate of, **1.** 605.  
   to report on C. affairs, **1.** 543.  
**Quawls, Moses,** petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Quebec, 2.** 231; **7.** 459; **8.** 589, 604, 733; **10.** 807; **13.** 370; **16.** 881; **17.** 187; **22.** 985.  
   attack on, **10.** 448.  
   besieged, **15.** 681.  
   British troops to go to, **13.** 240.  
   conquest of, **6.** 64, 221.  
   in vice admiralty dist. of Halifax, **11.** 218.  
   instructions to gov., **11.** 242.  
   land grants in, **11.** 244.  
   may be admitted to Cont. Ass'n., **10.** 178.  
   popery established in, **10.** 225.  
   siege raised, **10.** 609.  
   threatened, **13.** 35.  
**Quebec, Province of, 7.** 374; **10.** 127.  
**Quebec bill, 9.** 1206.  
**Queen,** debts of always pleadable, **1.** 675.  
   refers address against Everard to Board of Trade, and his reports, **3.** 25, 26.  
   See also King.  
**Queen, Frances,** in militia, **17.** 1056.  
**Queen, Wm.,** petition, **20.** 137, 139, 158, 317(?), 334, 340.  
**Queen Anne's (Arms) Creek, 2.** 214, 316, 473, 608; **23.** 12, 92, 93, 95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 130, 462; **25.** 162, 165, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 176, 179, 182.  
   act to fix town, **3.** 190; **25.** 168.  
   council held at, **2.** 425-429.  
   court at, **2.** 357, 361.  
   court house at, **2.** 364.  
   general court held at, **2.** 398-416, 433-448, 473-478.  
**Queen Anne's Town, 9.** 1065.  
**Queen in council,** sets aside act, **25.** 151.  
**Queene Co., 26.** 1251.  
**Queen's China,** in Martin sale, **22.** 886.  
**Queen's College,** act to charter, **8.** 486, 490; **9.** 365; **23.** 787, 857; **25.** 519d-519f, 520; considered by Board of Trade, **9.** 248, 249, 250; disallowed, **9.** 284-285, 665, 811; to amend disallowed, **9.** 596, 597.  
   bill to amend charter, **9.** 113, 116, 118, 134, 163, 167, 171, 175, 180, 183, 221, 254; to establish and endow, **8.** 348, 350, 353, 391, 398, 400, 404, 409, 429, 526.  
   charter approved by Tryon, &c. xlv.  
   efforts to get charter for, **5.** 1225.  
**Queen's Creek, 1.** 700; **4.** 103f.  
   See also Queen Anne's Creek.  
**Queen's Creek, Va., 15.** 630.  
**Queen's Museum, 13.** 374(?).  
   See also Queen's College.



**Queen's peace**, act for to be printed, **6**. 1012-1013.  
 history of act for, **3**. 177.  
 Johnston on law for, **4**. 26.  
 laws for adopted in N. C., **1**. 789-790.  
**Queen's Rangers**, **17**. 992.  
 go to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
 in Va., **15**. 157.  
**Queen's Royal Regiment**, **10**. 601.  
**Queensbury, Duke of**, **6**. 1015.  
 at Privy Council, **11**. 236-237; **6**. 707; **11**. 212-215, 236-7.  
**Quelch, Benj.**, in S. C. assembly, **1**. 821.  
 on committee, **1**. 823.  
**Quellen, Daniel**, land grant to, **4**. 799.  
**Queney, Matthew**, in militia, **22**. 494.  
**Querley, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 395.  
**Querley, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 395.  
**Query, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Quest, Capt.**, **10**. 765.  
**Quibble Town**, camp at, **12**. 497.  
**Quick, Richard**, ensign, **10**. 320.  
**Quick, Tunis**, fined, **9**. 652.  
**Quidley, Pat.**, grand juror, **2**. 98.  
**Quidley, Wm.**, claim allowed, **5**. 977.  
**Quieting in possession**, act for, **5**. 587; **23**. 122, 169, 301-303, 310-312, 340, 350-351, 432-434; **24**. 353-4, 383, 446-7; **25**. 215-19, 239, 304-9; considered by Board of Trade, **5**. 484, 487, 488; discussed and to be repealed, **5**. 93, 100, 107, 117; disallowed, **6**. 68-69, 81, 327; discussed, **9**. 991-992; repealed, **6**. 7-8.  
 bill for, **4**. 88, 92, 125, 146, 147, 151, 180-189, 240, 362, 388, 542, 564, 567, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 999, 1021; **5**. 243, 263, 264, 265, 268, 270, 279, 281, 283, 284, 290, 291, 292, 309, 310, 506, 510, 512, 514, 519, 535, 537, 540, 543, 549, 550, 551, 558; to repeal law for, **4**. 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072.  
 law for repealed, **4**. 434-435, 439.  
 proposed orders for, **4**. 204-207.  
**Quigley, —**, **2**. 152.  
**Quigley, Patrick**, act for land to, **25**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
**Quilina, Shadk.**, army rank, **16**. 1141.  
**Quillen, Daniel**, land grant to, **4**. 968.  
**Quillin, John**, pensioner, **22**. 81.  
**Quimby, battle**, **22**. 154.  
**Quin**. See **Quinn**, **Quynn**.  
**Quin, Mr.**, petition, **20**. 137(?), 139(?),

158(?), 317, 334(?), 340.  
**Quin, Bryan O.**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Quin, Hugh**, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-252.  
**Quin, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 325.  
**Quin, Laughlin**, in militia, **22**. 265.  
**Quin, Michael**, traitor, **15**. 483.  
**Quin, Pat O.**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Quin, Thos.**, in army, **13**. 511.  
**Quinby, Eleamus**, in army, **13**. 506.  
**Quinby, Eleazer**, army rank, **16**. 1141.  
**Quince, —**, and negroes, **16**. 996-997.  
**Quince, —**, dropped as naval officer, **11**. 504.  
**Quince, Mr.**, **11**. 781, 807, 809, 815, 819, 822; **13**. 361, 371; **15**. 681; **17**. 185; **22**. 538.  
**Quince, Mr.**, ship master, **7**. 175.  
**Quince, Mrs.**, **17**. 630.  
**Quince, Capt.**, **11**. 741.  
**Quince, Maj.**, **10**. 466, 467.  
**Quince(?)**, Ann, **13**. 943.  
**Quince(?)**, Jean, **13**. 943.  
**Quince, John**, estate taxed, **15**. 192.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1089, 1090, 1098, 1103-1104, 1109, 1112, 1113, 1119, 1120, 1120, 1122, 1126, 1151, 1153, 1166, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 24, 68, 69, 72, 283, 334.  
 pays fine, **9**. 1266.  
 surety, **6**. 1011.  
 to Dry on seizure of vessels, **5**. 177-178.  
**Quince, Parker**, **20**. 375.  
 a J. P., **8**. 161; **23**. 993.  
 act to sell lands of, **25**. 28-9.  
 bill for lands of to be sold, **21**. 228, 229, 240-241, 343, 376, 393, 593, 602, 698.  
 collector, **23**. 988.  
 colonel, **10**. 622.  
 coms'r on navigation, **24**. 218, 506.  
 in assembly, **9**. 1188.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179; **10**. 164, 167, 172, 915, 960.  
 major, **10**. 206.  
 nom. as naval officer, **12**. 46, 62.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 942, 965.  
 on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
 on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10**. 24.  
 paid for slave, outlawed and hanged, **12**. 73.  
 petitions for law to sell estate, **13**. 664.  
 resigns as colonel, **22**. 921.  
 taxable, **15**. 192.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 524.

- voter, **15**. 237, 238.
- Quince (Quisne), Richard, **9**. 1238.
- a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- allowance to for lumber, **12**. 76.
- bill to empower executors to sell part of estate, **13**. 563, 871, 943.
- brings suit, **6**. 765.
- buys lottery tickets, **11**. 742.
- claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **22**. 403.
- coms'r on church, **25**. 245; on Cape Fear pilotage, **6**. 1121, 1197; on navigation, **24**. 125; to examine pilots, **23**. 355.
- declines to serve as judge of admiralty, **11**. 443; **22**. 911.
- judge of admiralty ct., **10**. 998.
- letter to on Glasgow goods, **9**. 1152.
- on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 214.
- paid for ammunition, **10**. 357.
- payment to for troops, **6**. 206.
- petitions for Gibson children, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011.
- recommends Macdowell, **6**. 232-233.
- repaid for money loaned public, **10**. 621.
- reports on arrival of troops, **10**. 328; on selling of powder, and other information, **10**. 159.
- suit by, **22**. 868.
- surety, **6**. 1011.
- to arm vessels, **10**. 352.
- town coms'r, **23**. 240.
- work as a churchman, **6**. 237.
- Quince, Richard, **20**. 375.
- Quince, Rich'd, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Quince, Rich'd, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Quince, Richard, estate taxed, **15**. 192.
- Quince, Richard, Jr., a J. P., **8**. 161; **23**. 993.
- asks sale of lands, **25**. 29.
- condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 703-704.
- in assem., **19**. 371.
- major, **10**. 206.
- on com. of assem., **12**. 4.
- on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10**. 24; of Wilmington, **10**. 15.
- petitions for law to sell estate, **13**. 664.
- to procure arms, **10**. 524.
- to value houses, **10**. 337.
- Quince, Richard, Sr., asks battery for Brunswick, **10**. 335.
- chm. S. C. of Wilmington district, **10**. 24, 142.
- commissioner on exports, **10**. 473-474; on Ft. Johnston, **24**. 171.
- on S. C. of Brunswick, **10**. 24.
- to ship goods to get arms and ammunition, **10**. 288, 292, 353.
- Quince, Susanna, asks sale of lands, **25**. 29.
- Quince, Wm. Seranzo, asks sale of lands, **25**. 29.
- Quince and Co., buy lottery tickets, **11**. 742.
- Quincy, Josiah, Jr., extract from memoirs of on travels in N. C., **9**. 610-613.
- Quine, John, claims allowed, **9**. 953.
- Quinn. See Quin, Quynn.
- Quinn, —, killed, **15**. 515.
- Quinn, —, Linton's affair with, **17**. 132-133.
- Quinn, —, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 241.
- Quinn, Mr., **15**. 996.
- Quinn, Mr., buys cargo from France, **13**. 85.
- Quinn, Misses, **16**. 996.
- Quinn, Mrs., **16**. 996.
- Quinn, Capt., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.
- in jail, **15**. 475.
- roster of co., **16**. 1006, 1007, 1018, 1020, 1034, 1035, 1045, 1046, 1052, 1053, 1059, 1068, 1077, 1079, 1080, 1092-3, 1098, 1105, 1117, 1118, 1126, 1131, 1137, 1138, 1148-9, 1158, 1160-1, 1173, 1179, 1186, 1188-9, 1194.
- Quinn, Capt., killed, **22**. 1031.
- Quinn, Lieut., **12**. 474.
- Quinn, David, army rank, **17**. 241.
- army rank, **16**. 1141.
- pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Quinn, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1141.
- Quinn, Loftin, exempted, **9**. 451.
- Quinn, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1141.
- Caswell to on conduct of troops, **13**. 166-167.
- lieut., **10**. 629, 944.
- murdered, **17**. 326; **19**. 524; by order of Linton, **15**. 518.
- Quinn, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1141.
- Quinn, Wm. L., pensioner, **22**. 81.
- Quinton, John, exempted, **7**. 362.
- Quipotan, in Va., **1**. 457.
- Quit rents, **1**. 51, 52, 846, 847; **22**. vi. account of, **5**. 78; desired, **4**. 586; to be made out, **5**. 103; to be sent, **1**. 845.
- accounts of transferred for McCulloh, **5**. 629-630.
- act for considered by Board of Trade, **5**. 484, 487, 488; to be repealed and discussed, **5**. 93,

- 100, 107, 117; disallowed, **5.** 448; for remission of, **23.** 122; act on, **23.** 301-303, 310-312, 340, 350-1, 401; **25.** 160, 215-19, 239, 304-9; on distresses for, **23.** 22-23, 333; not enforced, **5.** 936, 938, 939, 950-951; to build warehouse for, **23.** 150-151, 336.
- additional, bill for, **4.** 546.
- address of assembly to governor on, **4.** 154, 155; to Johnston on troubles over, **4.** 20-22, 236-237; with historical review, **4.** 108-110, 147-148.
- Allen charged with frauds in, **4.** 762-763, 811-813.
- amount, **1.** 832; **2.** 58, 727, 729; **3.** 78, 609, 621-622, 1136; **5.** 101, 945; **6.** 618; for 6 months, **5.** 23; in C., **2.** 196; in S. C., **2.** 423; of arrears collected, **4.** 177; received, **2.** 169, 170; to be paid by Dobbs, **5.** 770, 771.
- and commodities as legal tender, **7.** xviii-xix.
- and land grants from Dobbs, **8.** 160.
- and McCulloh, **5.** 753.
- answer of council on bill for, with historical review, **4.** 93-95, 134-135.
- Archdale to settle, **1.** 390.
- arrears being collected, **4.** 8, 24, 60, 201; due, **4.** 922, 1088; in C., **2.** 721-723; not remitted, **9.** 606; paid to proprietors by King, **3.** 38; remitted, **3.** 95, 157-158; **5.** 19, 1093, 1094; threatened, **3.** 354; to be remitted, **5.** 1133.
- articles receivable for, **4.** 185.
- assembly to Burrington on payment of, **3.** 548, 551, 568-570; to council on, **4.** 132-133.
- attempts to pass law considered, **4.** 611, 613.
- behavior of Rutherford as receiver considered, **5.** 940.
- bill for, **4.** 14, 240, 362, 363, 366, 367, 370, 371, 372, 373, 377, 378, 383, 387, 388, 396, 397, 399; approved, **9.** 1141; for collecting, **8.** 360, 362, 375, 418, 426, 428, 454, 455, 456, 523-524; **9.** 115, 163, 172, 175, 195, 1175; bill on ment'd, **9.** 824; **10.** 379; discussed, **9.** 1007; on payment of, **4.** 121, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 999, 1021; **5.** 243, 263, 264, 265, 268, 270, 279, 281, 283, 284, 290, 291, 292, 309, 310; rejected, **9.** 3; to ascertain payment of, **4.** 85, 88, 90, 92; to build warehouse for, **4.** 539, 540, 542, 546, 549, 565, 567, 568, 572; to regulate, **8.** 266, 274, 275, 276, 279-280, 284, 294, 304, 308, 309, 310, 312, 313, 314, 318, 320-321; **4.** 17; remit arrears, **4.** 88, 92, 125, 388; to repeal law for payment of, **4.** 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072; to repeal use of indigo in payment, **4.** 1065, 1066, 1068; to secure, **4.** 180-9.
- cash requirement unsatisfactory, **3.** 331.
- cause of decrease, **5.** 101.
- changes to be made in law on, **4.** 1099.
- collected in N. C., **3.** 481; from Currituck by Va., **1.** 306-307.
- collection of arrears threatened, **4.** 17; considered, **7.** 882, 883.
- collectors to render accounts, **2.** 34, 65.
- committee to prepare bill for, **4.** 360.
- commodities not taken for, **4.** 824.
- condition of records, **5.** 942.
- conference on bill to regulate, **4.** 368-369, 371-372, 373, 396-397, 400, 401; by Board of Trade, **4.** 325, 326, 327; **5.** 28.
- copy of law on asked, **4.** 1030.
- Crymble and Huey to Board of Trade on payment of, **4.** 259-260.
- customs in payment, **4.** 293-294.
- danger from income in, **3.** 150; to, **1.** 366, 367, 372.
- Dartmouth on bill for, **9.** 695.
- date due, **3.** 168.
- delay asked in collection of arrears, **4.** 21.
- demand from all, **4.** 40.
- deputy receives for, **5.** 423-424, 438-439.
- desirability of law, **5.** 447-461.
- difficulty of collecting, **3.** 144; **4.** 44, 678-679; **5.** 815; **6.** 1074-1076.
- discussion over, **3.** 598-599; **5.** 93-99; **8.** 175-178; on character and restraint for, **4.** 243.
- do not pay all the salaries, **3.** 149.
- Dobbs on collection of, **5.** 145-146.
- draft of clauses proposed to be inserted in, **4.** 315-316.
- duties and powers of commissioner, **4.** 1129-1133, 1133-1134.



effect of Granville's claims in N. C., **5.** 383.  
 efforts to collect arrears, **4.** 1185.  
 for Granville's lands, **5.** 625.  
 for lands north of Cape Fear, **1.** 391.  
 from Crymble and Huey, **7.** 140.  
 go into Granville's pocket, **5.** lv.  
 gold and silver demanded by Proprietors, **4.** 237.  
 grant good if not paid, **3.** 148.  
 greater under King, **4.** 304.  
 grievances in, **5.** 298.  
 high, drive away settlers, **3.** 198-199, 200.  
 higher than in Va., **3.** 337.  
 highest in America, **3.** 432.  
 history of act on goods seized by distress, **3.** 182.  
 improving, **5.** 763.  
 in Albemarle Co., **1.** 238, 335-336; and other sections, **3.** 550, 566, 570, 601, 602, 608, 621.  
 in arrears in Granville's lands, **4.** 792, 798.  
 in Granville's lands, **6.** 30.  
 in Md. and Pa., **3.** 12.  
 in S. C., **1.** 706; **3.** 481.  
 in Va., **3.** 566.  
 in what payable, **25.** 217.  
 increase in, **3.** 155; **4.** 308; **5.** 788; **6.** 720.  
 instructions on, **5.** 1106, 1128, 1134; asked, **3.** 206-207; for collecting, **2.** 603; on law for needed, **4.** 586.  
 insufficient for expenses, **5.** 15, 16.  
 Johnston on, **4.** 8-9, 237-238, 424; on laws regulating, **4.** 415-417; to Board of Trade on, **4.** 266-267.  
 Johnston's quarrel over discussed, **4.** xiv-xviii; reply to address on, **4.** 110-114.  
 Mrs. Johnston asks for payment of salary out of, **5.** 21-23.  
 keep out settlers, **3.** 210.  
 king thanked for remittance of, **3.** 294; remitted, **3.** 87.  
 lands sold for, **9.** 369.  
 law for collection needed, **5.** 214, 218, 234, 238; opposed by Granville's agents, **5.** 415; passed contrary to instructions, **4.** 1081, 1122; for payment of discussed, **9.** 991-992; for remission of repealed, **4.** 434-435; of distress for discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 106, 115; law on, **4.** 919, 921; discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 105-

108, 117; reviewed and troubles with, **11.** 106-108; repealed, **4.** 439, 595; to be secured, **4.** 846; to regulate, **3.** 157-168; should be passed, **4.** 772, 778.  
 law to be settled, **1.** 555.  
 legal examination and criticism of law on, **4.** 425-32, 436, 437, 438.  
 letters on ment'd, **4.** 624; discussed, **5.** 647-648; on troubles over sent to Board of Trade, **4.** 270.  
 limits claimed in N. C., **3.** 396.  
 list of rated commodities, **4.** 174-175.  
 lower rents desired, **3.** 336-337.  
 lowest limit, **3.** 102.  
 McCulloh a commissioner on, **4.** 667; and others excused from, **7.** 676-677; asks release from, **8.** 63; commissioned as inspector and instructions, **11.** 31-41; comptroller of, **4.** 438; grant to exempted for 10 years, **4.** 163, 164; memorial on considered, **5.** 987; memorial to offset q. r. with debts due to him in S. C. and Board of Trade to king on same, **11.** 117-120; on S. C. act to remedy rent roll, **11.** 102-103; on troubles over in S. C., **11.** 51-54; released from, **8.** 52-53; request on considered, **5.** 630; responsible for, **7.** 454; to freeholders on settlement of, **11.** 66-72, 73; to Pownall on, **6.** 1046-1047.  
 Martin on bill for, **9.** 671-672, 1257; reports on, **9.** 260-263; to Carteret on collection of, **15.** 96.  
 memorial of Rutherford on collection of and ans. of attorney general, **9.** 602-606; on insufficiency ment'd, **5.** 167.  
 methods of improving, **5.** 414; to secure law for, **4.** 584-585.  
 Murray's notes received for, **5.** 946, 952-953, 955; to be rec'd for, **5.** 825.  
 must be lowered, **3.** 139-140.  
 must be paid on land, **4.** 203.  
 must be reduced to 2s. per 100a, **3.** 155, 156.  
 new method of collecting, **3.** 83.  
 no money to pay, **7.** 433.  
 none collected since Burrington's arrival, **3.** 481.  
 none paid since 1728, **3.** 436.  
 not accounted for, **4.** 1078.  
 not collected, **3.** 431; **4.** vi; under Burrington, **4.** 176.

not demandable in specie, **4.** 289.  
 note to governor on, **4.** 151.  
 of McCulloh to be off set by salary, **5.** 927-928.  
 of Saxons, **1.** 756.  
 offer to farm rec'd, **8.** 53.  
 officers arrested for collecting, **4.** 244, 265, 272.  
 on McCulloh's lands, **5.** 622-623; considered, **6.** 718-719.  
 oppression in, **8.** 77.  
 order for payment of, **4.** 649; as to arrears, **4.** 36-37.  
 owners refuse to pay, **2.** 55.  
 paid in paper, **3.** 145; in sterling, **4.** 175-176; in tobacco in Va., **11.** 68.  
 paper should not be used in payment of, **6.** 24; to be received for, **2.** 235, 243, 244.  
 payable in commodities and paper, **5.** 100, 102; in current money, **3.** 549, 561, 568, 606, 611; in rated commodities, **5.** 449, 451-452, 455, 458-459; in sterling and proclamation, **5.** 449, 451-452; on the land, **4.** 132.  
 payment of an unusual matter, **4.** 267.  
 per cent paid for collection, **5.** 145.  
 petition on act, **4.** 497.  
 Popple to Johnston on, **4.** 248-249.  
 postponed by refusal of owners to patent lands, **4.** 768-769.  
 powers and duties of commissioner considered, **4.** 1142-1143.  
 printed notes receivable for, **5.** 822.  
 proceeds from tobacco, deer skins and beeswax, **4.** 1131.  
 proposals of McCulloh on settlement of and reports of S. C. committee on same, **11.** 61-65.  
 proposed method of settling payment, **4.** 205, 206-207; places of payment, **4.** 372, 373, 400.  
 proposition to pay them in tobacco, etc., **3.** 235, 243.  
 promise of, **1.** 542.  
 questions on answer by Atty Gen., **7.** 135-137.  
 raised under king, **3.** 139-140.  
 rate, **1.** 696; **4.** 321; **5.** 103; **6.** 577; of discount in payment of, **4.** 345; of exchange between bills and sterling, **4.** 67; under Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 480-481.  
 reasons against reserving and raising, **3.** 125.  
 receipt for, **1.** 403.

receiver gen. suspended, **5.** 827.  
 regulations of McCulloh on payment of, **11.** 56-59.  
 remission of arrears suggested, **9.** 262.  
 remitted to Crymble and Huey for 10 years, **4.** 253, 256, 673; to McCulloh, **7.** 783; **8.** 161; for 10 years, **4.** 213, 215.  
 rent roll bill condemned in S. C., **11.** 59-60; to be made, **2.** 34-35.  
 report on, **5.** 19-21, 167, 652, 707; **7.** 513; **8.** 193, 195-6; on arrears, **22.** 240-260; on arrears of salary, **9.** 653-655; by att'y and solicitor general, **4.** 286-291; by receiver general, **5.** 586-589; condition of, **9.** 368-370; desired, **7.** 450; examined, **5.** 826; to be made on, **5.** 145; **8.** 150; against law for, **4.** 420.  
 reserved on gift to Burrington, **2.** 491.  
 resolution of assembly on, **4.** 392-393.  
 revenues considered, **4.** 1077.  
 riots over payment, **4.** 267.  
 Rutherford's report on, **9.** 608-610; to council, **8.** 161-164.  
 St. John inspector, **11.** 1-3.  
 sale of tobacco taken for, **4.** 1120.  
 same as in Va., **3.** 198, 200.  
 should be lowered, **3.** 496.  
 should be remitted, **1.** 860.  
 should be settled, **4.** 77-78, 82, 84, 119-120.  
 should be used for salaries, **3.** 294-295.  
 Sothel to report on, **1.** 347.  
 state of, **4.** 1097.  
 sterling demanded for, **1.** 707; **2.** 33, 34, 235, 250; **4.** xiv, xvii-xviii, 21; may be demanded for, **3.** 598-599.  
 suffering from repeal of law, **4.** 792, 793.  
 suits for dismissed, **24.** 62, 72.  
 suspension of receiver gen. discussed, **5.** 481.  
 things receivable for, **4.** 167, 174, 186, 266, 267.  
 times and places of payment, **4.** 186-187.  
 to be charged against squatters, **4.** 206.  
 to be paid in proc. money, **3.** 167, 174, 175, 294, 353, 541, 548, 549, 551, 561, 563, 565-566, 568, 570, 598, 611; **5.** 96.

to be regulated, **5**. 113.  
 to be remitted, **3**. 541, 549, 564, 568.  
 to be reserved, **1**. 556.  
 to Queen in Pa., **1**. 890.  
 trouble in collection, **4**. 15, 30, 241, 245-248, 285, 744; **6**. 78; **8**. 168; **22**. 876-8; in collecting on boundary of Va. and N. C., **1**. 459, 460; over, **11**. 30; in Albemarle, **1**. 256; on S. C. boundary, **11**. 113-114; said to be settled, **4**. 356, 358, 386.  
 Tryon on collection of, **8**. 45-49; to Hillsborough on, **8**. 53-54.  
 Tuscarora war to be paid out of, **1**. 840.  
 under proprietors, **4**. 20.  
 warehouses for, **4**. 479.  
 way to increase them, **3**. 432.  
 See also Rent roll, Rents.  
 Quitare River, harbor of, **3**. 9.  
 Quitmak Swamp, **2**. 283.  
 Quitsna, **2**. 458.  
 Quitsnay Swamp, **23**. 299.  
 Quixote, Don, **9**. 1096; **19**. 896.  
 Quleyson, Col., **15**. 370.  
 Quo warranto proceedings, against charter discussed, **1**. xxv, 641, 642-643, 644.  
 proposed prosecution against proprietary colonies, **1**. 352-354, 673.  
 use of ment'd, **2**. xiii.  
 Quorum, act on, **23**. 252.  
 Board of Trade on, **6**. 539-540.  
 correspondence on, **9**. 954-6, 599, 600.  
 Dartmouth on, in assembly, **9**. 665.  
 discussed by Martin, **9**. 621.  
 in Proprietors' Courts and in Parliament, **25**. 129, 132.  
 majority required for gen. assem., **10**. 1012.  
 of assembly, **4**. 1155, 1157, 1170, 1176, 1177; **5**. 82, 1111; **6**. 595-596, 597, 598, 836; discussed, **5**. 88-89, 90; **6**. xxv-xxvii, 724, 984-985; fixed, **5**. 113; to be fixed, **5**. 91.  
 quarrel over, **6**. 267, 320, 470, 670; in assem., **6**. 752, 1024, 1035, 1049, 1089; **9**. xxvi-xxviii.  
 question of settled, **10**. xxiv.  
 Quotas, **19**. 946.  
 comparative value for each State, **15**. 660.  
 for public debt, **16**. 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 929; **17**. 60, 289, 513, 528, 533-536.  
 for war expenses, **16**. 411-413, 414-

415, 429-430, 437, 438, 439, 444.  
 of money among states, **19**. 946; refused to N. C., **22**. 978, 979, 980.  
 of states for war expenses, **16**. 754-755, 760, 771, 776, 890, 928-929; **17**. 18, 52-63, 65, 289, 512-514, 525-532, 533-536, 538-540, 542-544, 546-551, 558-562, 587.  
 of states to U. S., **17**. 667-669, 703-709, 779-782.  
 of troops to be raised, **19**. 889.  
 refused by charter colonies, **1**. 632.  
 to be raised, **19**. 630-1.  
 Treasury Board on, **2**. 783-785.  
 Quynn. See Quinn.  
 Quynn, Mr., in Md. leg., **16**. 794.  
 Quynn, Allen, alderman, **16**. 791, 793.

## R

R—, Mr., **16**. 933.  
 R—, John, petition on separation. **22**. 705-9.  
 Rabaro, Francisco, prisoner, **22**. 268.  
 Rabb, Robt., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Rabb, Thomas, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Rabbit of Flacoa, signs treaty, **17**. 586.  
 Rabern's Creek (Rabirn, Rebut), Fanning lives at, **22**. 181, 184, 185, 187, 188.  
 See also Rayborn's Creek.  
 Rabin (Rabun), Matthew, resolve in favor of, **19**. 138, 249, 251.  
 Rabinnovitz, Miss Amelia, assists on census index, **26**. 239c.  
 Rabour, Matthew, allowance to, **22**. 841.  
 Rabour, Rose, executed, **22**. 841.  
 Rabun, Jno., in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Rabun, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Rabun, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Raburn, Matthew, commissioner, **14**. 489.  
 staff officer, **15**. 450.  
 Raby, Adam, army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Raby, Blake, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Raby, Cader, army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Raby, Demsey, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Raccoon, act to prevent export of furs, **25**. 10-11.  
 Race Horse, brings in salt, **13**. 28.  
 dispute over ownership of, **13**. 176-177, 179.  
 Race Street Reformed Church, **8**. 733.



Rachel, schooner, arrives, **13.** 362.  
 Rachel Smith, vessel, **13.** 355.  
 Rachford, Wm., in militia, **22.** 281.  
 Racing, **13.** 493.  
 Rackley, Anthony, land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Rackley, Frederick, prisoner, **15.** 609, 630.  
 Rackley, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Rackley, John, juror, **4.** 522.  
     land grant to, **4.** 590, 684.  
 Rackley, Miles, in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Rackley, Parsons, in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Rackley, Saul, in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Rackley, Wm., prisoner, **15.** 609, 630.  
 Racon, John Augustine de, petition of, **18.** 28, 33, 260, 396.  
 Ractliff, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 Radcliff, Charles, parole to be extended, **13.** 961.  
 Raddas, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 257.  
 Raddon, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 254.  
 Raddon, Joseph, shipmaster and importer, **10.** 511.  
 Raddy, James, officer, **22.** 702.  
 Radford, John, army record, **13.** 481.  
 Radford, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 619.  
     land warrant vacated, **4.** 69.  
 Radford, Wm., in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Rae, —, Elbert & Co., **10.** 329.  
 Rae, Robert, commissioner to Creeks, **10.** 329-331.  
 Rafe, Caleb, army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Raft Swamp, **15.** 654; **22.** 572; **25.** 28.  
     battle at, **19.** 991; **22.** 126, 134, 149.  
     prisoners to be taken to, **15.** 557.  
     reg't should be stationed on, **22.** 608.  
     Tories in, **15.** 525-526; **16.** 487, 716-717; **19.** 963; **22.** v, 546, 550, 563.  
 Ragland, Benj., in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Ragland, Evan, in militia, **22.** 307.  
 Ragland, Evan, in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Ragland, Evan, land grant to, **4.** 618.  
 Ragland, Evan, vestryman, **23.** 497.  
 Ragland, Evan, Junr., pay to, **22.** 488.  
 Ragland, Hudson Evan, pay to, **22.** 488.  
 Ragland, Stephen, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Ragland, Stephen, quit rents of, **22.** 243.  
 Ragland District, Granville Co., taxpayers in, **26.** 1284-5.  
 Ragland's, **23.** 478.  
 Ragland's Warehouse, inspection at, **25.** 379.  
 Raglan's, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 411, 641, 792.  
 Raglin, Evan, in militia, **22.** 366.

Raglin, Evan, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Raglin, Evan, report on militia co., **22.** 369.  
 Ragon, John, Jr., asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
 Ragon, John, Sr., asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
 Raiborn, Jno., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Raibourn, George, in army, **15.** 718.  
 Raiby, Elisha, horseman, **15.** 509.  
 Raifield, Spencer, army rank, **16.** 1143.  
 Raifield, Spincoy, in army, **13.** 522.  
 Raiford. See Rayford.  
 Raiford, Mr., quoted, **14.** 480.  
 Raiford, Mr., reports on ammunition at Campbellton, **14.** 392.  
 Raiford, Coms'r, to Burke on clothes, **22.** 614-15.  
 Raiford, Coms'y, clothing to, **16.** 602-603.  
 Raiford, Lieut., clothing to, **16.** 602-603.  
     to Burke on clothes, **22.** 614-15.  
 Raiford, Calib, in prison, **15.** 532.  
 Raiford, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Raiford, James, discharged, **14.** 492.  
 Raiford, John, a J. P., **5.** 657.  
 Raiford, John, army pay, **17.** 242.  
     army rank, **16.** 1142.  
     nom. for major, **17.** 858, 952, 954.  
 Raiford, Matthew, a J. P., **23.** 992.  
     in assem., **8.** 107, 145, 303.  
 Raiford, Matthew, Jr., regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Raiford, Matthew, Sr., a J. P., **5.** 654.  
 Raiford, Maurice, allowance to, **16.** 169.  
     army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Raiford, Morris, ensign, **17.** 967.  
 Raiford, Philip, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
     in assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 813, 824; **19.** 381, 385.  
     on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
     owes state, **21.** 1075.  
     petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
     surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9.** 270-271.  
 Raiford (Rayford), Capt. Robert, **16.** 639; **22.** 95, 96.  
     apologizes to Sumner, **15.** 646.  
     asks for money, **14.** 859.  
     captain, **10.** 944, 949; **15.** 786; **22.** 1049.  
     engaged in Bladen riots, **16.** 720, 723, 741-742, 991.  
     furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.  
     goes to N. C., **16.** 614.  
     Greene to on Bladen riots and an-

swer, **16.** 723-724.  
 men of enlist in S. C. service, **11.** 431.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 petition, **21.** 267, 282, 359, 631, 673, 695.  
 promotion, **17.** 132, 141.  
 rank, **16,** 72, 576, 608, 664, 1146.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 250.  
 receives recruits, **14.** 167, 171.  
 returns Sumner's brigade, **14.** 364.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1007, 1008, 1015, 1020, 1023, 1024, 1032, 1035, 1038, 1044, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1053, 1054, 1057, 1059, 1066, 1069, 1070, 1081, 1084, 1091, 1093, 1094, 1099, 1106-7, 1114, 1118-9, 1122, 1125, 1126-7, 1130-1, 1136, 1138, 1140, 1149, 1150, 1162-3, 1166, 1171, 1173, 1174-5, 1179, 1185, 1186, 1189, 1192, 1195.  
 sells steers, **22.** 613.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
 to Sumner on condition of troops, **13.** 472-473; on movement of troops, **16.** 644-645.  
 Raiford, Wm., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Railey. See Raley.  
 Railey, Edmd., army rank, **16.** 1150.  
 Railey, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1151.  
 Railey, James, claim allowed, **5.** 979.  
 Railey, Miles, pay to, **22.** 489.  
 Railsback, Edward, pay to, **22.** 1013.  
 Rainbeau, the, commission asked for, **14.** 106-107.  
 privateer, **14.** iv.  
 Rainbow Banks, **3.** 176, 425, 583; **5.** 92, 115, 405; **23.** 112, 335, 445; **25.** 212.  
 Raintree, Ruben, army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Raines. See Rains, Ranes, Rayns.  
 Raines, Anthony, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Raines, George, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Raines, Henry, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Raines, John, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Rainey. See Rainy, Raney.  
 Rainey, Mr., **6.** 580.  
 Rainey, Maj., **22.** 228, 229.  
 Rainey, David, payment to, **21.** 219, 221.  
 Rainey, James, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Rainey, James, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 Rainey, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1144.  
 Rainey, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Rainey, John, petition, **21.** 894, 896, 981.  
 Rainey, John, petitions for extension

of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Rainey, Peter, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Rainey, Robert, a J. P., **6.** 343.  
 complains against J. P.'s, **6.** 1012.  
 complaints examined, **6.** 1064-1065.  
 Rainey, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 claim, **9.** 486, 489.  
 Rainey, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 960.  
 Rainey, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1036.  
 Rainford, Matthew, fined, **9.** 652.  
 Rainguenoire, Peter, to command privateer, **16.** 520.  
 to Nash on despatches, **15.** 662; **19.** 882.  
 Rainolds (Rainoldi), De Romanæ Ecclesiæ Idolatria, **2.** 583.  
 Rains. See Raines, Ranes, Rayns.  
 Rains, Capt., tory, **22.** 208.  
 Rains, Geo., tory officer, **22.** 196, 199, 208.  
 Rains, Henry, in assembly, **12.** 265, 368, 408, 429, 441; **19.** 373, 375.  
 in militia, **9.** 1076.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 914, 918.  
 on com. of cor. Johnston Co., **9.** 1032.  
 resigns as J. P., **19.** 500.  
 Rains, James, tory officer, **22.** 196.  
 Rains, Jarvis, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 Rains, John, answers letter of Wilson, **22.** 227, 239.  
 attacked by whigs, **22.** 203.  
 first tory to take up arms, **22.** 208.  
 property destroyed, **22.** 199.  
 takes command of tories, **22.** 207, 208.  
 tory officer, **22.** 196, 199, 206, 209.  
 treats with whigs, **22.** 218, 219.  
 Rains, John, in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Rains, Joshua, petition, **19.** 43-44, 47.  
 Rains, Oliver, in militia, **9.** 1076.  
 Rains, Robert, tory officer, **22.** 196.  
 Rains, Rubin, in militia, **22.** 161.  
 Rains, Wm., bond confiscated, **17.** 372; **24.** 762.  
 Rains, Wm., on S. C. of Pitt, **9.** 1095.  
 Rains, Wm., tory officer, **22.** 196.  
 treats with whigs, **22.** 219.  
 Rainsford, Rev. Giles, **2.** 137, 138, 288.  
 aided in Va., **2.** 18.  
 asks for books, **2.** 54-55, 153.  
 books not disposed of, **2.** 138.  
 cost of living, **1.** 859-860.  
 criticised by Urmston, **2.** 219-220.  
 desires to go to Pa., **2.** 18.  
 divides parish with Urmston, **1.** 858.  
 fails to get Adams's books, **1.** 885.  
 German preacher to be sent with, **1.** 831.

- gets no answer to bills, **2**. 54-55.  
 gets no pay, **2**. 54.  
 gets nothing but fish to eat, **2**. 55.  
 house of, **2**. 123.  
 Hyde to on religious affairs, **1**. 849-850.  
 invited to Va., **2**. 54.  
 learns Indian language, **2**. 152.  
 misfortunes, **2**. 122.  
 on Mashburn's school, **1**. 859.  
 on Urmston, **1**. 858; **2**. 17.  
 orders books, **1**. 860.  
 preaches to Indians, **1**. 859.  
 proposes to go as missionary to Indians, **2**. 152-153.  
 saves 200 souls from Quakerism, **2**. 153.  
 sick, **2**. 17.  
 to Chamberlaine on N. C. affairs, **1**. 857-860; **2**. 53-55.  
 to Gov. Nicholson on libraries and school masters, **2**. 75-76.  
 to S. P. G., on his work in N. C., **2**. 152-153, 245; on religious affairs, **2**. 121-123, 245; on Tuscarora war and state of church, **2**. 16-18.  
 transferred to Va., **2**. 17.  
 troubles Urmston, **1**. 888.  
 Urmston on action of, **2**. 78, 127-128.  
 well received, **1**. 858.  
 work of in England, **2**. 122.
- Rainwater, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 377.  
**Rainwater, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 377.  
**Rainwater, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 379.  
**Rainwater, John**, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
**Rainy**. See **Rainey**, etc.  
**Rainy, Wm.**, claim, **9**. 487.  
**Raiper**. See **Raper**.  
**Raiper, John**, in army, **13**. 518.  
**Raiper, Robert**, in army, **13**. 520.  
**Raisher**. See **Rasher**.  
**Raisher, Michl.**, land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 Raising coin, act on, **1**. 539.  
**Raisnable**, the, ship, **22**. 958.  
**Rakes, James**, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
**Ralah, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
**Raleigh, Walter**, gift of Elizabeth to, **10**. 300-301.  
 settlement of, **1**. x; **2**. 395, 449.  
**Raleigh**, **1**. iii; **3**. iv; **5**. xviii. 1159, 1163; **8**. xxii, 652, 727, 788, 791; **11**. v, vi; **17**. viii; **18**. ix; **19**. iv, vi, 970, 977, 978, 991; **20**. vii; **21**. vi; **22**. vii, 152; **23**. iii; **24**. iv; **25**. vi; **26**. iv.  
 public records destroyed in, **11**. iv.  
 street named for T. Person, **8**. xxx.
- Raleigh**, Continental frigate, **13**. 418.  
**Raleigh Baptist Ass'n**, history, **5**. 1175, 1182, 1183.  
**Raleigh Canal**, act to cut, **24**. 965-6.  
**Raleigh Church**, **5**. 1182.  
**Raleigh Company**, act for improving Albemarle Sd., **24**. 931-4, 965-6.  
**Raleigh Inlet**, act to open, **24**. 931-4, 965-6.  
**Raleigh's Fort**, ruins seen, **1**. 18.  
**Raley**. See **Railey**, **Rayley**, **Reyley**.  
**Raley, Jeremiah**, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
**Raley, Miles**, pay to, **22**. 489.  
**Raley, Moses**, army pay, **17**. 243.  
**Rall, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
**Ralley, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 347.  
**Ralley, Patrick**, in militia, **22**. 348.  
**Ralley, Randal**, in militia, **22**. 348.  
**Ralley, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 350.  
**Rall's Lutheran Church, S. C.**, **8**. 778.  
**Ralph, Isaac**, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
**Ralph, John**, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 army rank, **16**. 1142.  
**Ralph, John**, petition rejected, **2**. 573.  
**Ralph, Lewis**, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1144.  
**Ralph, Thos.**, allowance to, **22**. 864.  
**Ralph, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
**Ralph, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
**Ralph, Wm., Jr.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Ralsby Richard**, in army, **15**. 720.  
**Ralston (Rolston), Capt.**, roster of co., **16**. 1009, 1025, 1029, 1088, 1142, 1152, 1180.  
**Ram, Jacob**, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
**Ram, Jeremiah**, land grant to, **4**. 803.  
**Ram, Michael**, rights proved, **4**. 617.  
**Ram, Peter**, land grants to, **4**. 618, 704.  
**Ramadan**, month of, **19**. 1001.  
**Ramage, Alexr.**, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
**Ramage, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Ramapoy (-paugh)**, headquarters at, **12**. 475, 476.  
**Rambo, Laurence**, recommended for capt., **22**. 335.  
 threatens Stuart, **7**. 866.  
 to be capt. of militia, **5**. 365.  
**Ramche, Frederick**, memorial, **21**. 217, 223, 259, 267, 290, 319, 589, 622, 642.  
**Rame, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 243.  
**Ramer, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
**Ramey, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1151.  
**Ramillies**, ship, escapes, **15**. 121.  
**Ramly, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 427.  
**Rammage, Alex.**, in army, **15**. 726.  
**Ramoth Gilead Church**, **5**. 1180.  
**Ramsaur**. See **Ramsour**.



Ramsaur family, **8**. 756.  
 pioneers, **8**. 751, 753.  
 Ramsaur's Mills, Tories defeated at, **14**. xiii, xiv.  
 Ramsay. See Ramsey, Ramsy.  
 Ramsay, Capt., delivers Br. prisoners, **15**. 63.  
   pay to, **22**. 1016.  
   Rosser to on Tories, **16**. 210-211.  
   roster of co., **16**. 1016, 1032, 1038, 1091, 1098, 1136, 1161.  
 Ramsay, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.  
 Ramsay, A., **20**. 222.  
 Ramsay, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Ramsay, Andrew, pensioner, **22**. 84.  
 Ramsay, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Ramsay (Ramsey), David, extracts from History of the Revolution in S. C., by, **10**. 340-341.  
   Fayssoux to on treatment of Amer. prisoners, **17**. 625-629.  
   in C. C., **17**. 591; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 640, 641.  
   prisoner, **15**. 392.  
   quoted, **19**. 974, 979, 980, 989.  
 Ramsay, F. A., owes state, **21**. 1068.  
 Ramsay, Francis, allowance to, **21**. 862.  
 Ramsay, John, and Drake will case, **11**. 743-744.  
 Ramsay, John, in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 Ramsay, John, sells goods for N. C., **20**. 405.  
 Ramsay, John, town com'sr, **24**. 247.  
 Ramsay, Matw., army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 Ramsay, Mills, army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Ramsay, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Ramsay, Wm., missionary, **5**. 1219.  
 Ramsay's Mills, **22**. 157, 192.  
   battle at, **17**. 1011; **22**. 131.  
 Ramsbottam, Henry, wood worker, **22**. 734.  
 Ramsburg, Mrs., dau. marries, **7**. 39.  
 Ramsey, —, **14**. 530.  
 Ramsey, —, killed, **20**. 692.  
 Ramsey, —, killed, **22**. 683.  
 Ramsey, Mr., salt to, **14**. 403.  
 Ramsey, Capt., **11**. 597; **15**. 438.  
   captured by Tories, **15**. 586.  
   confines deserters, **15**. 532; prisoners, ~**15**. 489.  
   left out on rearrangement, **16**. 578.  
 Ramsey, Dr., **16**. 257.  
 Ramsey, Alexr., to receive bonds for hire of negroes, **13**. 747, 748, 802.  
 Ramsey, Allen, ensign, **17**. 967.  
 Ramsey, Allen, exempted, **5**. 194.

Ramsey, Allen, lieutenant, **10**. 975.  
 Ramsey (Ramsay), Ambrose, a J. P., **9**. 1169.  
   ammunition to, **14**. 376.  
   appoints commander of militia, **15**. 623.  
   Bd. of war to on guard for Bruce, **14**. 385; on provisions, **14**. 430; on Tories in Chatham and Randolph, **14**. 381-382, 391.  
   brig. gen., **13**. 820-821, 822; **19**. 468, 816; pro tem., **14**. vii.  
   captured by Fanning, **15**. 557.  
   Caswell to on provisions for troops, **14**. 164-165.  
   colonel, **10**. 207, 531.  
   commands Orange militia against Indians, **10**. 753, 754.  
   coms'r on building, **24**. 177, 942; on conf. prop., **19**. 122; on school, **24**. 869; on town, **24**. 513.  
   committee to reëxamine accounts of and report, **10**. 943, 965.  
   dist. auditor, **24**. 373.  
   impressments for company of, **10**. 786.  
   in assembly, **12**. 1, 2, 40, 52, 53, 55, 62, 74, 83, 201, 213, 214, 252, 568, 573, 588; **13**. 624, 735, 736, 753, 825, 858, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 705, 794, 795; **18**. 1, 3, 24, 46, 59, 61, 90, 122, 134, 154, 155, 156, 160, 185; **19**. 15, 20, 129, 130, 132, 136, 141, 152, 183, 186, 194, 202, 209, 215, 222, 223, 226, 227, 247, 257, 311, 323, 358, 360, 363, 400, 401, 411, 443, 460, 463, 467, 487, 517, 552, 565, 614 (?), 782; **20**. 1, 3, 5, 39, 66, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 116, 122, 143, 301, 302, 305, 321, 328, 347, 367, 370, 372, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473, 475, 476, 478, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 546, 547; **21**. 6.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 34.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173, 500, 515, 523, 914, 915.  
   Livingston to on movement of troops north, **15**. 701.  
   memorial on making of guns, **12**. 566, 672, 673; **13**. 345-347.  
   money to, **16**. 657.  
   nom. as treasurer, **16**. 148; as com. of confiscated property, **16**. 169; for C. of S., **17**. 810, 893; for supt. of press, **17**. 413; **20**. 100.  
   on com. of assembly, **12**. 7, 48, 138,

- 150, 221, 240, 302, 314, 400, 427, 586, 587, 695; **13.** 384, 739, 790, 826, 830, 831, 838, 869, 870, 915, 921, 930, 962; **17.** 277, 302, 636, 638, 694, 721, 724, 796, 849, 946; **18.** 8, 15, 33, 47, 98, 108, 237, 283, 285, 334, 341, 442.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 515, 935.
- on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10.** 215.
- petition considered, **16.** 46, 53, 55, 56, 58, 59, 62; **17.** 284, 287, 322; **19.** 18, 23, 26, 27, 30, 33, 37; **20.** 16, 38.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 204.
- recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.
- report on hiring of iron furnaces, **10.** 608.
- resigns as brig. gen., **21.** 321, 323, 662; as iron works commissioner, **10.** 967.
- sent to gather up troops, **13.** 278.
- supplies sent to as prisoner, **15.** 595.
- to advance money to Wilcox, **10.** 648.
- to Caswell on Chatham affairs, **11.** 475; on condition of iron works, **11.** 487-488.
- to hire iron furnace, **10.** 540.
- to make arms, **10.** 539.
- to sell public guns, **13.** 569.
- Ramsey, Charles**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.
- Ramsey, David**, to Caswell on affairs of C. C. and answer, **18.** 515-517, 572, 582.
- Ramsey, Francis**, elected major, **20.** 580.
- Ramsey, Francis Alexr.**, nom. for militia officer, **21.** 150, 160.
- See also T. A. Ramsey.
- Ramsey, H.**, in C. C. (Md.), **20.** 632.
- Ramsey, Henry**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.
- land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Ramsey, Herndon**, to Burke on Tories and prisoners, **22.** 550-1.
- Ramsey, J.**, **14.** 465.
- Ramsey, James**, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Ramsey, James**, to Martin on his steamboat, **17.** 182-184.
- Ramsey, Jas. G. M.**, History of Tenn., quoted on the subjugation of the Cherokees, **10.** 881-885; reprint from, **10.** 606-607, 660-661.
- Ramsey, Joel**, army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1144.
- Ramsey, John**, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- claims allowed, **9.** 224.
- given flag of truce to Wilmington, **15.** 595.
- letter ment'd, **14.** 402, 426, 431; **22.** 577; and answer, **14.** 442.
- Ramsey, John**, prisoner, **22.** 582.
- reports on Tories, **15.** 610.
- to Burke on Br. in Wilmington, **15.** 437; on Tories, **22.** 570-1; on Tories in Chatham, **22.** 562-3; on supplies for prisoners, **15.** 576-577.
- Ramsey, John**, enters caveat, **22.** 927.
- Ramsey, John**, petition, **18.** 26, 116, 256, 259, 332, 342; **19.** 176, 180, 194, 299, 322, 323, 341.
- reports on sale of deerskins, **20.** 698, 701, 702, 703, 720, 721, 727.
- Ramsey, John**, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Ramsey, Matthew**, **14.** 136; **18.** 110, 111, 332.
- accounts of to be examined, **10.** 948.
- captain, **10.** 944, 949.
- com. to reëxamine accounts of and report on same, **10.** 965, 970.
- in assembly, **16.** 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19.** 394.
- letter to Fanning on his escape from British, **22.** 215.
- memorial, **19.** 203, 210, 211, 332, 342.
- on com. assembly, **16.** 34, 53, 54.
- prisoner, **22.** 551.
- to Burke on Tories, **16.** 235-236.
- to Gates on provisions and Scotch, **14.** 543-545.
- treats with Fanning, **22.** 214, 215, 216, 217, 238.
- Ramsey, Nathaniel**, in C. C., **18.** 671, 709, 726, 754.
- Ramsey, Robert**, a J. P., **6.** 799.
- Ramsey, Robert**, captain, **6.** 1025.
- Ramsey, Robert**, land grants to, **4.** 1246.
- Ramsey, Samuel**, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Ramsey, Solomon**, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Ramsey, T. A. (F. A.?)**, clerk H. C. Franklin, **22.** 714, 727.
- See also F. A. Ramsey.
- Ramsey, Thos.**, killed, **20.** 722.
- Ramsey, Wm.**, **19.** 1234.
- Ramsey, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1145.
- Ramsey, Wm.**, ensign, **10.** 937.
- Ramsey, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 1240.
- Ramsey, 1.** 976.
- Ramsey's company**, report on, **15.** 703.
- Ramsey's Lick**, vested in com'srs, **24.** 915.
- Ramsey's Mill**, **14.** 590, 770; **15.** vi, 63, 75, 410, 433, 438, 442.
- British at, **15.** 569.

- militia to rendezvous at, **22**. 580-1, 584.  
 return of troops at, **15**. 74.  
**Ramsouer, Michael**, regulator, **7**. 736.  
**Ramsour**. See **Ramsaur**.  
**Ramsour, Mr.**, in assem., **19**. 614.  
**Ramsour, Henry**, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 tory officer, **22**. 196.  
**Ramsour's**, **22**. 109.  
**Ramsour's Mill**, **16**. 638; **19**. 968, 969, 990.  
 battle of, **19**. 970, 971, 974, 981, 982, 983, 989, 990, 992, 996, 997; **21**. 34, 409; **22**. 127, 139, 730; **24**. 633.  
 Cornwallis at, **17**. 996-997; detained at, **16**. iv.  
 heroism at, **15**. 171.  
 horses captured at, **15**. 592.  
 prisoners dismissed at, **14**. 463.  
 troops to rendezvous at, **16**. 645; **24**. 415.  
**Ramsy**. See **Ramsay, Ramsey**.  
**Ramsy, Mrs.**, **9**. 1065, 1069.  
**Ramsy, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 381.  
**Ranaldson, —**, **16**. 974.  
**Rancy, Wm.**, regulator, **7**. 737.  
**Rand, Jno.**, **10**. 749.  
**Rand, J.**, to Burke on tory outrages, **22**. 1044-6.  
**Rand, John**, clerk, **9**. 298.  
 dist. auditor, **24**. 387.  
 in assembly, **12**. 337, 338, 340, 353, 354, 356, 368, 380, 399, 428, 429, 430, 442; **13**. 624, 736, 753, 860, 862, 865, 872, 878, 883, 894, 898.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 168, 173, 501, 523.  
 nom. as treasurer, **13**. 765; **18**. 804.  
 on com. of assembly, **12**. 206, 225, 227, 340, 381, 386, 396, 405, 412, 422; **13**. 739, 742, 746, 755, 790, 795, 875, 968.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 504, 505, 515, 541.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.  
 on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 619, 624.  
 to Caswell on Wake Co. affairs, **13**. 40.  
 town trustee, **24**. 21.  
**Rand, John**, exempted, **17**. 973.  
**Rand, Wm.**, clerk of court, **11**. 758.  
 coms'r on boundary, **24**. 703.  
 in assembly, **19**. 373, 375, 743, 773, 794, 804, 816, 821, 824.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 925, 960.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 950.  
 opposition to in Cumberland, **11**. 626-627.  
 recruiting commissioner, **12**. 72.  
 seat in Assembly vacated, **12**. 266.  
 to inventory loyalists' property, **10**. 554.  
 to receive Cumberland records, **10**. 568, 629.  
**Randal, Capt.**, **11**. 745; **16**. 958.  
**Randal, George**, **22**. 239.  
**Randal, Wm.**, **14**. 27; **23**. 631.  
 capt. of light horse, **14**. 323.  
**Randal (Randall), Wm.**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 in assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 257, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 469, 471; **19**. 234, 235, 263, 282, 286, 299, 301, 489, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 688, 718, 719, 773, 794, 805, 808, 832; **20**. 182, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 285, 287, 288; **21**. 2, 3, 21, 42, 47, 52, 71, 74, 85, 121, 130, 189.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 85, 90.  
**Randal, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Randall, —**, **1**. 161.  
**Randall, Capt.**, **11**. 555.  
**Randall, Andrew**, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 in army, **15**. 723.  
**Randall, Andrews**, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
**Randall, Annanias**, arrested for counterfeiting, **10**. 689.  
**Randall, Benj.**, in army against regulators, **22**. 409.  
**Randall, Edmund**, petition, **21**. 758, 789, 797, 905, 907, 951-952, 954, 960, 961.  
**Randall, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 242.  
**Randalman, John Samuel**, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625.  
**Randell, James**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
**Randle, Justice**, **5**. 1209.  
**Randle, John**, petition, **18**. 77, 83, 473.  
**Randle, Peter**, in assembly, **16**. 2; **17**. 878, 879, 928, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 391, 397.  
**Randol, Wm.**, town trustee, **24**. 610.  
**Randoll, Mr.**, clothier to Md. line, **14**. 686.  
**Randolph, —**, president of Cont. Cong., **9**. 1246.  
**Randolph, Mr.**, in assembly, **18**. 470.  
**Randolph, Mr.**, in Fed. Conv., **20**. 763.  
**Randolph, Mr.**, reinstated, **5**. 369.



**Randolph, Col., 11.** 169.  
arrives from Ga., **11.** 173.  
**Randolph, Col.,** holds treaty with Cherokees, **5.** 612; **6.** 617.  
**Randolph, Alexander,** land grant to, **4.** 1034.  
**Randolph, Benefitz,** land grant to, **4.** 56.  
**Randolph, Bev., Johnston** to on convention, **21.** 439-440.  
**Randolph, Beverly,** letter of ment'd, **21.** 668.  
to Johnston on D. S. Canal, and answer, **21.** 439, 441-442.  
**Randolph, Edmund,** charges against N. C., **1.** 527.  
on Amer. crimes and misdemeanors, **1.** 545-548.  
on condition of Amer. trade, **1.** 440-442.  
on enforcing laws of trade, **1.** 461, 462-463, 464-470.  
surveyor general, **1.** 439.  
to Board of Trade on proposed forfeiture of charter, **1.** 538, 548.  
to prosecute forfeiture of charters, **1.** 538.  
**Randolph, Edmund,** Caswell to on trade comrs., **18.** 659.  
comr. on trade, &c., **18.** 542-543, 692, 792-793.  
letter of ment'd, **18.** 438.  
letters to and from Caswell on public affairs, **20.** 600, 604-605.  
to Caswell on proposed Fed. Conv. in 1788, **20.** 786; on regulation of trade, **18.** 535.  
**Randolph, Isham,** land grant to, **4.** 331.  
**Randolph, Jethro,** army pay, **17.** 244.  
**Randolph, John,** considers quit rents, **8.** 175-178.  
**Randolph, Mary,** claim, **21.** 231, 234.  
**Randolph, Matthew,** petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580.  
**Randolph, Peter, 7.** 267.  
reinstates Pennington as Comptroller, **7.** 189.  
surveyor general of customs, **4.** 1309; **5.** 950; **7.** 149, 167.  
to report on Stamp Act proceedings, **7.** 190.  
**Randolph, Peter,** school trustee, **24.** 690.  
**Randolph, Peyton,** chairman C. C., **9.** 1071.  
Indian commissioner, **5.** xxii, xxvii.  
payment to proposed, **5.** 139.

signs Va. resolutions on Stamp Act, **7.** 749.  
to N. C. assembly on counterfeiting, **11.** 241.  
transmits resolves of Va. Burgesses on state of colony, **8.** 40-42.  
**Randolph, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 242.  
**Randolph, Wm.,** character, **1.** 463-464.  
**Randolph, the,** blown up, **13.** 402.  
carries prizes into Charleston, **11.** 778.  
takes vessels, **11.** 774.  
**Randolph County, 4.** x; **8.** 736; **13.** 936; **15.** 639; **16.** 148, 203, 244, 643, 691; **17.** 291, 292, 300, 349; **18.** 497, 523; **19.** 98, 104, 213, 290, 347, 397, 580; **20.** 10, 18, 27, 64, 137, 152, 186, 200, 264, 334, 338, 366, 545, 560; **21.** 155, 213, 226, 580, 619; **22.** 97, 144, 221, 558, 575; **24.** 286, 287, 299.  
act for public buildings in, **24.** 541; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 461, 693, 810-11; **25.** 93-4; for town in, **24.** 986-8; on jurors, **24.** 273-5; to change place of co. ct., **24.** 770; to collect tax arrears, **24.** 824; to create, **24.** 234-6, 260; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; to validate election, **24.** 300; to inspect tobacco, **24.** 772.  
arms and am. for militia, **16.** 272.  
Baptists in, **5.** 1186.  
bill for public buildings, **19.** 142, 153, 159, 254, 255, 269, 273, 277; **20.** 143, 154, 158, 178, 321, 339; **21.** 788, 811, 952, 954; for town in, **17.** 315, 342; **21.** 22, 35, 101, 104; to add part of Guilford to, **19.** 558-559, 565, 577; to add to Salisbury Dist., **21.** 240, 257, 276, 328, 602, 623; to change place of holding court, **17.** 296, 300, 301, 302, 344, 361, 362; **20.** 25, 72, 77; **21.** 788, 811, 952, 954.  
bounds Granville's lands, **5.** iv.  
census of 1790, **26.** 927-950.  
depredations of tories, **16.** 203-205.  
expeditions against tories, **16.** 230.  
Fanning's atrocities in, **16.** 244-245.  
German Reformed churches in, **8.** 736, 737.  
Germans in, **8.** 729, 734, 737.  
Hogg sent into, **16.** 538, 540, 541, 543, 544, 548, 557, 560.  
in Hillsboro dist., **15.** 377.  
Loyal militia raised in, **16.** viii; **22.**

- 195, 196, 236.  
 members in assembly, **13.** 736, 785, 806, 913, 914; **16.** 2, 3, 75, 111; **17.** 265, 269, 281, 795, 797, 878, 884, 919; **18.** 227; **19.** 2, 4, 66, 130, 234, 400, 718, 722; **20.** 2, 120, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 194, 197, 201, 730, 872, 874.  
 members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 8, 38, 43.  
 militia ordered out, **22.** 580.  
 owes state, **21.** 1077.  
 petition, **20.** 529, 549; for Clark, **18.** 96, 102, 187, 333, 414-415, 427; for Fields, **19.** 424; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on public buildings, **21.** 73, 77, 98, 107.  
 ravaged by Br., **17.** 849, 850, 853-854, 860, 946, 949, 955, 956, 959.  
 salt to, **14.** 470.  
 tax in, **19.** 707; to be reduced, **21.** 937.  
 Tories in, **14.** 381-382, 385, 391; **15.** 460; **22.** 147, 152; active, **15.** v.  
 troops raised in, **15.** 555; to be raised in, **14.** 29.  
**Randolph Court House, 15.** 555; **22.** 147.  
 Fanning at, **22.** 221.  
**Ranes.** See Rains, Rayns.  
**Ranes, John, Jr.,** takes oath, **22.** 174.  
**Ranetator, Thomas,** regulator, **7.** 736.  
**Raney.** See Rainy, Rany.  
**Raney, James,** in army, **15.** 719.  
**Raney, James,** petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
**Raney, John,** land grant to, **4.** 651.  
**Raney, Peter,** in army, **15.** 724.  
**Raney, Wm.,** petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
**Ranger,** captured, **13.** 186; **22.** 758.  
 captures schooner, **13.** 96, 97, 98.  
**Ranger, sloop, 8.** 545; **10.** 279, 899.  
**Rangers,** act on fees, **24.** 101-2, 281, 400, 667.  
 com. to consider expediency of raising and reports on same, **10.** 919, 923, 924.  
 given authority to kill Indians, **23.** 601.  
 in regulation war, **19.** 837, 838, 847, 848, 849, 850.  
 in Surry Co., **10.** 690.  
 trouble from, **4.** 745.  
**Ranges,** act on using ranges of others, **23.** 60-61.  
 bill to preserve in Transylvania, **9.** 1275, 1276, 1278, 1279.  
**Ranging,** payments for, **6.** 742.  
**Ranils, Richd.,** in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Ranils, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Rank,** and C. C., **14.** 606.  
 board to settle, **12.** 548.  
 in army, in French war, settled by King, **5.** 152; quarrels over, **5.** xix-xx.  
 of officers settled, **12.** 528.  
 of third reg't settled, **15.** 699-700.  
 settled in Baltimore, **15.** 698.  
 trouble over, **11.** 445, 713.  
**Rankhorn, Jos.,** in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Rankhorn, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 353.  
**Rankhorne, Jos.,** quit reuts of, **22.** 250.  
**Rankin, —, and salt, 22.** 749.  
**Rankin, David,** petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Rankin, John,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
**Rankin, Robert, 5.** 1205.  
**Rankin, Robert,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
**Rankin, Robert,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** excluded from pardon as regulator, **13.** 613, 614, 618.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** lieut., **22.** 107.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 82.  
**Rankin, Wm.,** prisoner, **14.** 710.  
**Rann, Francis,** in militia, **22.** 379.  
**Ranner, James,** petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
**Ransher, Michael,** land grant to, **4.** 711.  
**Ransom (Ransome), Benj. Clevers,** act to change name from Porthress, **24.** 939.  
 bill to change name, **20.** 155, 159, 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.  
**Ransom, James,** act to change name to Long, **25.** 13.  
**Ransom, James,** claim, **20.** 179, 356.  
 coms'rs to examine guns made by, **12.** 183-184, 194.  
 com. to receive guns from, **12.** 366-367.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 572.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1178.  
 makes guns, **10.** 539, 958.  
 report on accounts in connection

with gun factory, **12.** 596-597, 601, 705-706, 709-710; on gun factory carried on by, **13.** 383-384.

Ransom, James, Jr., claims allowed, **9.** 391, 392, 480, 481, 482, 505.

Ransom, John, in militia, **22.** 165.

Ransom, Reuben, in militia, **22.** 166.

Ransom, Richard, act to change name of son, **24.** 939.

in assembly, **18.** 226, 228, 257, 311, 312, 317, 376; **19.** 489, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 688, 714.

Ransom, Robert, act to change name from Porthress, **24.** 939.

bill to change name, **20.** 155, 159, 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.

Ransom, Wm., coms'r to sell lands, **24.** 872.

Ransome, James, petition, **18.** 104, 176, 184, 329, 338, 409, 416; **20.** 592; **21.** 89-90, 100, 152.

Ransome, James, Jr., a J. P., **23.** 993.

Ransome, James, Sr., a J. P., **23.** 993.

Ranson, Jas., sells horse, **19.** 928.

Rany. See Rainey, Rainy, Raney.

Rany, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.

Rape, F. Jno., army rank, **16.** 1148.

Rape, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 318, 323.

execution for, **5.** 977.

slave executed for, **22.** 850.

Rapely, —, favors colonies, **22.** 182.

Raper. See Raiper.

Raper, Caleb, army rank, **16.** 1143.

Raper, Henry, juror, **4.** 518.

Raper, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1143.

Raper (Rapier), John, juror, **1.** 408.

lays off widow's dower, **1.** 585.

witness, **1.** 523.

Raper, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1143.

Raper, Robert, bill drawn in favor of for supplies, **11.** 172-173.

Raper, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 82.

Rapier, Henry, in militia, **22.** 353.

Rapier, Josiah, in militia, **22.** 353.

Rappahannock Creek, **1.** 748.

Rappahannock River, Va., **1.** 748; **3.** 220; **9.** 1065, 1069; **11.** 391; **18.** 630, 633; **22.** 734 (?).

runaway from, **1.** 517.

Rapper, Wm., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.

Raquis River (?), **22.** 291.

Raquis Swamp, **23.** 299.

Rasberry, Ebenezer, army pay, **17.** 244.

Rasberry, John, juror, **2.** 433, 587, 589; **25.** 189.

trouble over wife of, **4.** 626.

Rasbery, John, Jr., juror, **4.** 522.

Rasbery, John, Sr., juror, **4.** 822.

Rasbery, Wm., juror, **4.** 522.

Rasbery, Wm., felon, **22.** 853.

jailed, **8.** 141.

Rasco, Jas., in militia, **22.** 283.

Rasher. See Raisher.

Rasher, Benj., payment to, **22.** 457.

Rasher, Hardy, army rank, **16.** 1150.

Rasil, Malicah, in army, **15.** 735.

Rasko, Tetkle, army rank, **16.** 1146.

Rasor. See Razor.

Rasor, Edward, claims allowed, **6.** 740, 741.

Rasor, John, reenlists, **15.** 750.

Rasor (Razor, Razon, Razom), Martin F., asks for land, **2.** 291.

ment'd, **22.** 291.

Rasors, Martin, juror, **25.** 188.

Raspitanck River. See Pasquotank River.

Rassberry, John, land grant to, **4.** 643.

Raston, Jas., wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.

Raston, John, has timber, **22.** 740.

Ratchbold, Edward, carries letter to Eng., **1.** 665.

Ratcliff. See Ratliff.

Ratcliff, John, land grant to, **4.** 343.

Ratcliff, Charles, land grant to, **4.** 347.

Ratcliff, Elisha, regulator, **8.** 80.

Ratcliff, James, on patrol, **10.** 25.

Ratcliff, John, land grant to, **4.** 1037.

rights proved, **4.** 1033.

Ratcliff, Jos., in militia, **22.** 421.

Ratcliff, Richard, appraiser and divider, **2.** 550.

Ratcliff, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 961.

Ratcliff, Samuel, regulator, **8.** 79.

Ratcliff, Samuel, Jr., regulator, **8.** 80.

Ratcliffe, John, land grant to, **4.** 798.

Ratcliffe, Rebekah, imported, **1.** 650.

Ratcliffe, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 946.

Ratcliffe, Samuel, Jr., **4.** 1244.

Ratcliffe's Bridge, S. C., **15.** 277, 279.

Rated commodities, **23.** 54-55.

acts for, **4.** 291-293; to use in payment of treasury notes, &c., **23.** 781-3.

adverse report of atty. and solicitor general on laws for, &c., **4.** 291-294.

bill for, **4.** 596; **7.** 321, 325, 394, 398,



- 400, 401; discussed, **4.** 459-460, 467-469; for inspection of, **4.** 723, 818; **5.** 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 529, 533, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558; for regulating, **4.** 480, 483, 484, 485, 501, 508, 511, 546, 547, 548, 549, 558, 559, 561, 569, 570-571, 573, 575; to ascertain payment of taxes in, **6.** 480, 484, 502.
- considered by Board of Trade, **4.** 326.
- criticism on, **4.** 426.
- debts payable in, **5.** 107.
- discussed, **4.** 415-416.
- equal to proc. money, **3.** 615.
- Johnston on laws of, **4.** 26, 551.
- law on ment'd, **5.** 97; to be repealed, **4.** 440.
- legal opinions on ment'd, **4.** 445.
- list, **4.** 174, 186, 292, 293; and prices, **4.** 920-921.
- not received for taxes, **4.** 923.
- not to be received for quit rents, **4.** 266, 744, 824.
- not to be used for sinking bills of credit, **4.** 902-903, 916-917.
- notes on laws for, **3.** 185, 192.
- number, **3.** 555, 589; **4.** 133.
- quit rents payable in, **4.** 20, 109, 112, 132, 148, 285, 289, 294; **5.** 96, 100, 102, 449, 451, 452, 455, 458-459; **25.** 217-18; should be paid in, **5.** 298.
- rec'd as cash, **25.** 197; for taxes, **25.** 175.
- rents payable in, **4.** xiv, xvii, xviii.
- report on desired, **4.** 1131.
- should be discontinued, **3.** 335.
- time of passing acts on, **4.** 293.
- to be sold by sheriff, **25.** 234.
- Rater, Thomas**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.
- Rathburne, Capt.**, on defense of Charleston, **15.** 39-40.
- Rathell, Mrs.**, **19.** 917.
- Ratlef, Mark**, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Ratley, Benj.**, army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Ratley, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1143.
- Ratliff, Isaac**, in jail, **22.** 405.
- Ratliff, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 330.
- Ratliff, Micajah**, petition, **21.** 925, 927.
- Ratoway**, Indian village, **1.** 937.
- Rattleff, Cornelius**, buys land, **2.** 95.
- gives power of attorney, **1.** 86.
- Rattlesnake Branch**, **23.** 631.
- Rattlesnake Camp**, **7.** 996, 1005.
- Rattlesnakes**, account of, **2.** 783, 784.
- Ratz, Henry**, delegate to Episcopal convention, **8.** 791.
- on com. to make fraternal union with Episcopal church, **8.** 790.
- Rauch, Michael**, on com. to make fraternal union with Episcopal church, **8.** 790.
- Rauch family**, pioneers, **8.** 751.
- Rausom, James**, act to change name to Long, **25.** 13.
- See also Ransom.
- Rave, Nathaniel**, imported, **1.** 479.
- Ravell, Nathl.**, army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Raven, the, Indian**, **10.** 769, 778, 779; **22.** 996, 1003, 1004.
- talk of, **22.** 995.
- Raven of Chota (Chola)**, sends talk to Caswell, **13.** 90-91.
- talk from laid before assembly, **12.** 821; **13.** 500-501; to be sent to, **13.** 136, 566, 568; to from Caswell, **13.** 117-118.
- Raven of Cowee**, **5.** 320.
- Raven of Highwasa**, **5.** 321.
- Raven of Newcassie**, signs Cherokee treaty, **7.** 855.
- Raven of Tugaloo**, signs Cherokee treaty, **7.** 855.
- Raven Warrior, the**, **10.** 660.
- asks for peace, **10.** 844, 845, 846.
- Ravens, John**, takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Ravensburgs**, **16.** 922.
- Rawdon (Rodney, Raudon, Rodin, Rudin)**, Lord, **14.** xiv, 545, 547, 772, 776; **15.** 148, 266, 298, 300, 301, 307, 308, 309; **17.** 1025; **19.** 986; **22.** 104.
- allowance to, **15.** 262.
- and battle of Camden, **15.** 269, 272.
- at Waxhaws, **17.** 1040.
- attacked by Sumter and Rutherford, **15.** 50.
- attacks Greene, **17.** 1028-1029.
- builds redoubts at Camden, **14.** 749.
- commands at Camden, **14.** 746, 748; at Charleston, **15.** 18; at Cheraws, **14.** 516; in S. C., **15.** 264; **17.** 996; on frontiers of S. C., **17.** 1010, 1015, 1017.
- cut off from intelligence, **15.** 50-51.
- danger to, **17.** ix.
- garrisons Ninety-Six, **15.** 304.
- Greene to on prisoners and execution of Hayne, **19.** 915-916; turns on, **15.** 536.
- inflicts damages, **15.** 645.
- letters of ment'd, **17.** 991.
- location, **14.** 615, 646; **15.** 251.

Martin with, **14**. 599.  
movements, **15**, 51, 52, 53, 257.  
pursued by Greene, **16**. 631.  
raises siege of Ninety-Six, **15**. 504.  
reports by, **17**. 1030; on movements  
of Cornwallis, **15**. 241, 268; on re-  
cruits for Sumter, **15**. 256.  
retreats before Gates, **15**. 267, 269;  
before King's M'n men, **15**. 110.  
safety considered, **17**. 1035-1036.  
said to be pursuing Greene, **22**. 547.  
strength, **14**. 552.  
thanked for Camden victory, **15**. 296.  
to Clinton on the proposed movement  
into N. C., **15**. 287-289, 292-293,  
303.  
to Cornwallis on affairs in S. C., **17**.  
103-1035.  
to furnish conveniences to Porter-  
field, **14**. 764.  
to Leslie on his proposed invasion of  
the South, **15**. 283-287.  
troops with, **14**. 598-599.  
warned against Greene and danger,  
**17**. 1019, 1020.  
**Rawdon Family**, **8**. xxxiv.  
**Rawdon's Irish Volunteers**, **14**. 517.  
**Rawhides**, act on exportation, **23**. 286-7,  
339, 419-20; **25**. 10-11.  
bill to allow exportation of, **5**. 228-  
229, 248, 256, 257, 262, 263, 264,  
279, 281, 285, 310; to limit exporta-  
tion, **21**. 217, 223, 226, 240, 283-284,  
288, 289-290, 582, 589, 602; to pre-  
vent exportation, **4**. 902, 903, 904,  
905, 916; **21**. 128.  
**Rawlson, Wm.**, employed by colony, **1**.  
867.  
**Rawlson, Wm.**, estate to be appraised,  
**2**. 44.  
**Rawling, James**, enlisted by White for  
Ga., **12**. 130.  
**Rawlings, Asabel**, in Conv. 1788, **22**.  
12, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
officer, **22**. 702.  
petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
**Rawlings, Dan'l**, petition on separa-  
tion, **22**. 705-10.  
**Rawlings, John**, land grant asked for,  
**4**. 631.  
**Rawlings, Michael**, petition on separa-  
tion, **22**. 705-9.  
**Rawlings, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
649.  
rights proved, **4**. 649.  
**Rawlings, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Rawlins, Edward**, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
**Rawlins, John**, land grant to, **4**. 805.

**Rawlins, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 854,  
896.  
**Rawlins, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 768.  
**Rawlinson, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Rawls, —**, felon, **22**. 860.  
**Rawls, James**, army pay, **17**. 242.  
**Rawls, Marmaduke**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Raws, Lawrence**, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
**Rawson, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 245.  
army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Ray**. See Raye, Rea, Rhea.  
**Ray, —**, **7**. 101.  
**Ray, —**, offended by Urmston, **2**.  
186.  
**Ray, Mr.**, in Assembly, **21**. 207, 578.  
**Ray, Capt.**, **24**. 948.  
**Ray, Capt.**, loyalist, **10**. 598.  
**Ray, Col. (Tory)**, active in Cumber-  
land, **15**. 589-590.  
surrenders, **22**. 215, 216.  
**Ray, Alexa.**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Ray, Alexander**, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
**Ray, Archd.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Ray, Archibald**, Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.  
**Ray, Benj.**, army rank, **16**. 1145.  
**Ray, Benj.**, in army, **15**. 720.  
**Ray, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 245.  
army rank, **16**. 1148.  
**Ray, David**, maj., **20**. 273, 461.  
**Ray, Duncan**, commands Tories, **22**.  
546, 549, 550, 566, 1043.  
**Robeson** to on surrender of Tories,  
**15**. 542-543.  
with Slingsby, **22**. 1047.  
**Ray, Francis**, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
**Ray, Hudson**, army pay, **17**. 243.  
**Ray, Hugh**, petition, **18**. 116, 334, 342.  
**Ray, Isaac**, petition on imprisonment of  
debtors, **5**. 754.  
**Ray, James**, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
**Ray, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 377.  
**Ray, James**, petition, **19**. 935.  
**Ray, Jas.**, wounded and prisoner, **22**.  
523.  
**Ray, Jemima**, pensioned, **19**. 580, 584.  
recommended, **19**. 516.  
**Ray, Jesse**, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
**Ray, John**, petition, **17**. 928; **18**. 116,  
341, 342; **19**. 932; **21**. 848, 858,  
996, 1000, 1038.  
request for as J. P., **20**. 224.  
**Ray, John**, rights proved, **4**. 709.  
**Ray, John**, to make deed, **24**. 334.  
**Ray, Joseph**, accounts of, **22**. 460-1.  
**Ray, Joseph**, petition on separation, **22**.  
705-11.  
**Ray, Jos.**, prisoner, **15**. 169.  
**Ray, Neil**, claim, **20**. 539 (?), 551, 589.

- petition and claim, **21.** 101, 151, 177, 274, 425, 618, 632, 723.
- Ray, Robert, and sons made prisoners, **22.** 1047.
- Ray, Samuel, in militia, **17.** 1055.
- Ray, Samuel, regulator, **7.** 813.
- Ray, Stephen, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.
- army pay, **17.** 242.
- army rank, **16.** 1146.
- land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Ray, Thomas, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.
- Ray, Thos., in militia, **15.** 400.
- Ray, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Ray, Wm., **24.** 285.
- Ray, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Ray, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.
- Ray, Wm., petitions Burke for pardon, and recommendation, **16.** 276-277.
- Ray, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Rayborn, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 372.
- Rayborn's (Rayburn's) Creek, **7.** 1006, 1007.
- See also Rabern's Creek.
- Rayburn, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1144.
- Raye. See Ray, Rea, Rhea.
- Raye, Alexr., buys, **1.** 613, 618.
- sells land, **1.** 620.
- witness, **1.** 620.
- Raye, Anne, gives power of attorney, **1.** 620.
- sells land, **1.** 620.
- Raye, George, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- Raye, George, sergeant at arms, **9.** 380.
- Rayfield, Ann, imported, **1.** 589.
- Rayfield, Patience, imported, **1.** 589.
- Rayfield (Raifield), Wm., imported, **1.** 589.
- Rayfield, Wm., imports persons, **1.** 589.
- Rayfield, Wm., juror, **2.** 83.
- lapse patent to, **2.** 523-524.
- Rayford. See Ralford.
- Rayford, —, dropped as a J. P., **5.** 828.
- Rayford, Mathew, land grant to, **4.** 805.
- Rayford, Matthew, road coms'r, **23.** 920.
- vestryman, **25.** 267.
- Rayford, Phil., land grant to, **4.** 330.
- Rayford, Philip, in militia, **9.** 1076.
- Rayford, Phillip, lt. col., **20.** 272, 460.
- Rayford, Robert, adjutant, **10.** 619.
- Rayford, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 709, 761.
- Rayford, Robert, promoted, **17.** 141.
- Rayford, Robert, vestryman, **23.** 249.
- Raylay. See Railey, Raley.
- Raylay, Edward, buys cattle, **5.** 800.
- Rayley, Isaac, militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Rayley, Richard, juror, **4.** 521.
- Rayley, Samuel, reports on Spanish intrigues, **17.** 84-85.
- Rayly, Blake, army rank, **16.** 1148.
- Raymand, Benja., tried and dismissed, **1.** 855.
- Raymon, Lord, at council, **2.** 680, 732.
- Raymond, Danl, army rank, **16.** 1150.
- Raymond, Thos., juror, **25.** 187.
- Raymond, William, juror, **1.** 406, 407, 409.
- Rayner, Amos, pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Raynor, Dan., in militia, **22.** 340.
- Rayns. See Raines, Rains, Ranes.
- Rayns, Anthony, militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Rayns, John, militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Rayny. See Rainy, Raney.
- Rayny, Wm., in Indian war, **10.** 754.
- Rayspost, Ga., held by Br., **14.** 775.
- Razer, John, in army, **15.** 730.
- Razom, Martin F., bound over, **2.** 407.
- See also Razor, Razor.
- Razor. See Razor.
- Razor, Chris'r, army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Razor, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1147.
- Razor, Martin, quit rents of, **22.** 243.
- Razor, Martin Fred., juror, **2.** 261, 477.
- Rbett (Rhett?), Capt., assaults Ash and Bellingier, **2.** 906, 907.
- Rea. See Ray, Rhea.
- Rea, Mr., **14.** 53.
- Rea, Mr., supt. of So. Indian affairs, **10.** 348.
- Rea, David, pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Rea, John, C. H. coms'r, **24.** 468.
- to Caswell on Franklin State, **20.** 691.
- Rea, Robert, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Rea, Thomas, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Rea, Wm., **21.** 328, 359, 393, 615, 621, 687.
- act for Billingsby to execute deeds for, **25.** 44.
- Reacer, Wm., exempted, **7.** 625.
- Reachell, John, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 193, 205.
- Read. See Reade, Reed, Reid.
- Read, —, candidate, **17.** 130, 131.
- Read, —, sick, **16.** 983.
- Read, Mr., **9.** 1066.
- Read, Mr., **18.** 581.
- Read, Mr., and Federal capital, **16.** 908.
- Read, Mr., in assembly, **5.** 228.



**Read, Capt., 22.** 600.

**Read, Capt.,** loyalist, **10.** 598.

**Read, Col., 15.** 787.

commands horse, **16.** vii.

pres. of court martial, **12.** 505.

to aid Burke, **15.** 606.

visits Burke, **15.** 652.

**Read, Lieut.,** a prisoner, **14.** 817.

paroled, **16.** 588.

**Read, Lt. Col.,** in command, **12.** 518.

**Read, Maj.,** on court of inquiry, **12.** 544.

on guard, **12.** 533.

**Read, Charles,** suits to be brought in behalf of estate of, **10.** 499.

**Read, Duncan,** army rank, **16.** 1196.

**Read, Geo.,** commissioner on trade, **18.** 654.

**Read, Geo.,** county court clerk, **5.** 340.

**Read, Geo.,** in militia, **22.** 263.

**Read, Geo.,** in militia, **22.** 264, 265, 267.

**Read, George,** land grant to, **4.** 635.

**Read, Isabella,** to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.

**Read, Jacob,** in C. C., **17.** 556, 557.

**Read, Jacob,** prisoner, **15.** 392.

**Read (Reed, Reid), James, 14.** 583; **16.** 194, 488, 945, 964, 979, 981; **20.** 752.

and affairs and frauds of N. C. Line, **18.** 57-58, 59, 61-62, 73, 305, 375.

and debt to Burke, **22.** 601.

and payment of N. C. Line, **19.** 222, 223, 289, 293, 355, 358, 366.

army record, **13.** 474.

buys clothes for troops, **14.** 404-405.

collector, **17.** 75, 80; **19.** 625, 645, 698, 699, 704; **24.** 552.

coms'r on building, **24.** 694; on pension claims, **24.** 736; on navigation, **24.** 506; on school, **24.** 984.

dissents against J. P.'s, **18.** 152.

exchange desired, **16.** 319.

in army, **13.** 527.

intimidates voter, **20.** 160, 162.

money from, **21.** 1063.

money to, **16.** 657.

officer, **18.** 449, 486.

on court martial, **12.** 501.

on guard, **12.** 514.

owes state, **21.** 1069.

payment by company of, **10.** 319.

petition, **20.** 634.

prisoner, **15.** 668; **19.** 888.

quoted, **15.** 464.

rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608, 664, 665.

reënlistments in company of, **15.** 750.

roll of company of, **15.** 730-731.

roster of company, **16.** 1002, 1009, 1025, 1039, 1062, 1072, 1088, 1095, 1108, 1123, 1132, 1142, 1180.

saves Jewkes from Tory exceptions, **16.** 966.

to be exchanged, **16.** 740.

to Burke on horse, **16.** 506-507; on letters, **22.** 577; on movements of Br., **15.** 558-559.

to Caswell on money, and answer, **17.** 483, 491-492.

to continue in service, **15.** 434.

to Sumner on Md. and Del. troops, **14.** 771; on militia movements, **15.** 427; on movements of Br., **15.** 463.

to take command of troops and movements, **15.** 460.

to Wilkinson on public affairs, **11.** 796-797.

**Read, Rev. James,** quoted on history of Sandy Creek Ass'n, **5.** 1171.

work, **5.** 1168, 1183, 1184.

**Read, Jesse,** Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.

to Caswell on recruiting service, **11.** 601.

**Read, John,** capt., **16.** 665; **22.** 114.

**Read, John,** inquest on, **22.** 825.

**Read, Joseph,** land grant to, **4.** 1239.

**Read, Owen,** in militia, **22.** 380.

**Read, Robert,** claims allowed, **6.** 739; **22.** 860.

C. S. C., **22.** 483.

debts due by, **8.** 278-279.

navigation coms'r, **23.** 671, 672.

owes state, **21.** 1067.

**Read, Sally,** to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.

**Read, Thos.,** clerk S. C., **22.** 460.

**Read, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 244.

**Read, Wm.,** in army, **15.** 729.

**Read, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 373.

**Read, Wm.,** on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-787.

**Read, Wm.,** patents land in 1716, **6.** 635.

**Read, Wm.,** quit rents of, **22.** 250.

**Read and Burket,** quoted, **5.** 1176.

**Reade, Col. Edmund,** represents Barbadoes settlers, **1.** 76, 78.

settler, **1.** 76.

**Reade, Maj.,** field officer, **12.** 537.

**Reade, Rev.,** location, **8.** 221, 222.

**Reade, James,** in army, **13.** 516.

**Reade, John,** loses money by fire, **22.** 845.

**Readers, 1.** 804.

and clerk to be provided for Epis.

- church, **1.** 544, 569, 597, 674, 679, 684.  
 established, **1.** 601.  
 hired, **1.** 770, 771; **3.** 153, 180.  
 influence in Bath Co., **2.** 273-274.  
 one turns Quaker, **1.** 721.  
 settled and salaries, **2.** 228.  
 to be hired for remote parishes, **2.** 373.  
**Readford, Thos.**, a prisoner, **10.** 486.  
**Reading.** See Redding, Reding.  
**Reading, Mr.**, **1.** 726.  
**Reading, Mr.**, fort at place of, **1.** 843.  
**Reading, Churchill, J. P.**, **3.** 244, 252, 537.  
**Reading, Jane**, petition, **19.** 410.  
**Reading, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1151.  
**Reading, John**, sells land, **4.** 34.  
**Reading, Jona.**, juror, **4.** 519.  
**Reading, Jos.**, a J. P., **3.** 234.  
**Reading, Jos.**, imports persons, **1.** 568.  
**Reading, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 270.  
**Reading, Jos.**, juror, **4.** 519.  
**Reading (Reding), Joseph**, in assembly, **9.** 716, 725, 734, 735, 754, 755, 774, 775, 852, 902, 903, 914, 931, 951, 1189.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049, 1179.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1076.  
 volunteer, **14.** 838.  
**Reading, Lay.**, on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-787.  
**Reading (Reding), Lionel (Lyonell)**, administrator, **1.** 866.  
 appraiser, **2.** 59.  
 com's'r on land, **1.** 792; **25.** 155; on library, **23.** 78.  
 juror, **25.** 189.  
**Reading, Richard (Reham)**, petition, **20.** 159, 183, 328, 343, 358, 362.  
**Reading (Reding, Redding), Thos.**, in assembly, **13.** 799, 824, 913, 936, 1000; **16.** 2, 35, 49, 156, 167; **19.** 227, 228, 229, 257, 317, 344, 351, 361, 362, 429, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19.** 246, 263, 282, 286, 295, 324, 334, 354, 359, 382, 396; **19.** 718, 719, 794, 806, 816, 821, 827; **21.** 194, 196, 234, 264, 305, 344, 353, 382, 411, 432, 872, 873, 897, 930, 965, 970, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1021, 1031, 1055.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 25, 28, 29, 30, 32.  
 on com. of assem., **18.** 15.  
 recommended as colonel, **15.** 23.  
**Reading, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 348.  
**Reading, Pa.**, **11.** 634, 639, 668; **13.** 523; **22.** 971, 973.  
**Reading (Pa.?), 15.** 695.  
**Reading's (Reeding) Fort**, assault on and man killed, **1.** 882.  
 garrison divided, **2.** 147.  
 location, **2.** 19, 21.  
**Ready Creek**, dispute over lands on, **17.** 745-746, 750.  
**Ready Fork, 8.** 620; **22.** 879.  
**Regan.** See Regan.  
**Regan, James**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
**Regan, John**, building com's'r, **24.** 798.  
**Regan, John**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
**Real.** See Reel, Riel.  
**Real, Peter**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Real Estate**, act for co. cts. to divide that of intestates, **24.** 903-4; **25.** 27-8; on proceedings against that of debtors, **24.** 671-2; **25.** 39-41, 496-8; to make it liable for debt, **23.** 636-9, 667; to regulate descent, **24.** 572-7, 669-71, 902; **25.** 56.  
 bill to make it liable for debts, **6.** 1225, 1230, 1233, 1238, 1240-1241, 1242, 1252, 1270, 1273, 1277, 1281, 1286, 1290, 1291, 1298, 1299; **7.** 93; to regulate descent of, **17.** 361; **19.** 555, 581, 589, 594, 597, 617, 652, 705; **20.** 176, 184, 189, 190, 195-196, 201, 207, 300, 352, 363, 367; **21.** 717, 719, 720.  
 taxation first levied on, **2.** v.  
 usage in Plantations different from England, **3.** 182.  
**Ream, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 320.  
**Reames, Joshua**, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
**Reams.** See Reems.  
**Reams, Joshua**, army pay, **17.** 242.  
**Reams, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1150.  
**Reaping**, church neglected for, **1.** 766.  
**Rearden, Henry**, in militia, **22.** 371.  
**Rearding, Jerch.**, army rank, **16.** 1144.  
**Reardon, Dodley**, army rank, **16.** 1148.  
**Reardon, Dudley**, in army, **13.** 504.  
**Reardon, James**, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
**Reardon, Jeremiah**, army pay, **17.** 243.  
**Rearst, Phillip Yancey**, pay to, **22.** 491.  
**Reason, Wm.**, in army, **13.** 519.  
**Reasonable, the**, goes south, **15.** 324.  
**Reasoner, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1149.  
**Reasoner, John**, wagoner, **15.** 478, 480.  
**Reasonhover, Jacob**, in militia, **22.** 318.  
**Reasonover, Jacob**, land grant to, **4.** 767, 897.  
**Reasonover, John**, exempted, **6.** 902.

**Reasonover, Mathew**, land grant to, **4.** 62, 344.  
**Reasonover, Mathias**, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.  
**Reasons, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 242. army rank, **13.** 504; **16.** 1147.  
**Reasons, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1145.  
**Reasons, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1148.  
**Reavel, Humphrey**, exempted, **8.** 315.  
**Reaves.** See **Reeves, Reives.**  
**Reaves, Edward**, land grant to, **4.** 1043.  
**Reaves, Isaac**, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
**Reaves, John**, sells horses, **12.** 358, 359.  
**Reaves, Malachi**, **24.** 759.  
**Reaves, Peter**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Reaves, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 349.  
**Reaves, Zachariah**, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
**Reavis, John**, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
**Rebellion**, **22.** 21.  
    act against, **23.** 38.  
    George III.'s proclamation for suppression of, **10.** 242.  
    in colonial N. C., **9.** x, xi.  
    in N. C., **8.** vii-x.  
    Johnston tries to incite, **4.** 1150.  
    law against, **1.** 788.  
    power of Proprietors in, **1.** 31, 112-113.  
    summary of in N. C., **8.** vii.  
**Rebellion of northern counties**, **4.** 166.  
    See also Representation, struggle for.  
**Rebellion of 1715 and of 1745**, **9.** 670.  
**Rebellion of slaves**, **19.** 258.  
**Rebellion Road**, **11.** 259, 265, 267, 268.  
**Rebels**, proc. of Martin against, **10.** 396-397.  
    of Spotswood, **1.** 776-777, 778.  
**Recabites**, **7.** 285.  
**Rece.** See **Reece, Reese.**  
**Rece, Owen**, land grant to, **4.** 767.  
**Receipts of U. S.**, **18.** 667-669.  
**Receiver General of Quit Rents**, **6.** 636.  
    accounts of, **2.** 169-170, 725, 726-729.  
    assistants to, **4.** 44-45.  
    bond, **4.** 1126.  
    charge of fraud against, **4.** 762-763, 811-813; considered, **4.** 1078.  
    complaints of McCulloh on accounts of, **11.** 107-108.  
    deputies for, **5.** 422-424; bond of, **5.** 438-9.  
    duties, **7.** 484; and powers discussed, **4.** 1129-1133.  
    fees, **4.** 277; **6.** 621; **23.** 283.  
    instructions on, **5.** 1135-1136.

lands entered in office of and payments to, **25.** 307, 308, 309.  
list of receivers, Allen, **4.** 39-40, 615; Ashley, **1.** 705; Goffe, **2.** 515-516; Little, **2.** 604; Richardson, **1.** 853, 891; **2.** 33; Rowan, **5.** 22; Rutherford, **4.** 1255; **5.** 21; Sale, **1.** 705; Stafford, **1.** 845.  
memorial of Rutherford on difficulty of making rent roll, and answer of Atty. Gen., **6.** 1073-1076; **22.** 876-8; on collection of quit rents, and answer of Atty. Gen., **9.** 602-606; on rent roll, **7.** 524, 525-526.  
need of, **4.** 15, 39-40.  
no report from, **4.** 1106.  
powers under quit rent law, **4.** 426.  
quarrel over auditing accounts of, **6.** 602-605.  
reports of fines, &c., to be sent to, **4.** 620; on quit rents, **8.** 161-164, 193, 195-196; **9.** 646, 647-655; on rents and paper money, **5.** 586-589.  
Rutherford, receiver, **7.** 160; commission of, **6.** 755-757; suspended, **5.** 827.  
salary, **2.** 170.  
screened by Johnston, **4.** 1148.  
security of ment'd, **5.** 942.  
should inspect land warrants, **3.** 52.  
to account for public money, **24.** 100.  
to get accounts into shape, **2.** 676.  
to report on quit rents, **8.** 150; on amount of collection, **4.** 330; to assembly, **4.** 383.  
to sell land to pay for boundary survey, **2.** 730.  
to supply Palatines, **1.** 718, 719.  
trouble in collecting, **6.** 78.  
trouble with in S. C., **11.** 51-54.  
**Receiver General of Revenue**, Ham-merton commis'd, **11.** 4-6.  
**Receiver of Carolina**, Grimbail, **1.** 383.  
**Receiver of Customs**, bond, **7.** 683-684.  
Hill, **6.** 1056.  
McCulloh, **6.** 1045-1046.  
**Receiver of South Carolina**, Parris, **2.** 418.  
**Receivers**, neglect to settle with Proprietors, **2.** 723.  
Paine, **6.** 1057.  
required to account for public money, **23.** 89, 333.  
should be made to account, **5.** 298.  
to be nominated or appointed, **3.** 89, 90.  
to report on tonnage duties, **6.** 1188-1189, 1207, 1208.



- Receivers of Public moneys**, limitations on right to hold office, **10**. 1010.
- Receivers of stolen goods**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.
- Recford, Morris**, army rank, **16**. 1145.
- Reck, Isaac**, **25**. 466.
- Reck, Rev. John**, pastor of Lutheran church in Salisbury, **8**. 786.
- Reckoton (Richetan)**, **2**. 128, 130, 131.
- Recognizances**, act on suspension of, **24**. 762-3, 975-6.
- bill on, **20**. 561, 586, 590; **21**. 116, 121, 122, 171.
- rule on, **23**. 701.
- Reconciliation**, correspondence of Moore and Martin on, **10**. 395-396, 398-399, 400, 431-432.
- Moore to Martin on, **11**. 269-270.
- Reconciliatory Bill of Lord Chatham**, **10**. 1026.
- Reconstruction**, **10**. xli.
- influence in making N. C. homogeneous, **8**. iii.
- public records destroyed under, **11**. iv.
- Record books**, regulations on, **6**. 1008.
- Recorder, Hillsboro (?)**, **19**. 977.
- Records**, act for J. P.'s to take possession of, **24**. 179; for recovery of, **24**. 16-17; on lost r. of Bladen Co., **23**. 804-5; to copy, **23**. 842-3; to erect store house for, **23**. 127; to preserve, **23**. 149; to relieve persons suffering from loss of, **23**. 387-388.
- bills for keeping of, **4**. 363, 388, 390, 392, 540, 541, 543-545, 549, 565, 567, 568, 572, 573; to preserve, **19**. 155.
- care of wills, **23**. 887, 933-4.
- carelessness in preservation of, **10**. xxx.
- condition of, **5**. 18.
- defective, **4**. 1103.
- efforts to save, **21**. 671.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 320, 321.
- imperfect, **16**. lii.
- Johnston on condition, **4**. 423-424.
- law for repealed, **4**. 610-611, 614, 620, 624.
- loss of from lack of public offices, **5**. 156-157.
- of Cumberland to be seized, **10**. 568.
- of General Court, **3**. 52-61, 388-391.
- preservation should be provided for, **4**. 721, 722.
- provision for preservation of, **5**. 567-568; **7**. 963-964.
- public, bill to take possession of, **12**. 561, 562, 581, 582, 590, 591, 625, 626, 653, 667, 670, 671, 685, 693, 694, 701, 717; transcripts of, **21**. 554, 570.
- removal provided for, **8**. 480.
- removed from Wilmington to Newbern, **8**. 371, 445, 452; to Cape Fear, **6**. 412; to Newbern, **8**. 389, 392, 399.
- report on, **6**. 1017.
- resolve on preservation of, **20**. 274.
- Rice's objections to act for preservation of, **4**. 577-582.
- saved, **21**. 333, 342.
- to be open to the public, **1**. 845.
- to be removed to Newbern and copied, **8**. 440-441.
- Recorders of Chancellor's Courts**, under F. C., **25**. 127.
- Recovery**, methods of, **23**. 67.
- Recovery**, vessel, **1**. 323.
- Recruiting**, act on in force, **24**. 113.
- Armstrong on, **14**. 827.
- com. on instructions to officers, **10**. 524, 528-529.
- difficult, **13**. 52-53.
- discussed, **13**. 167-168, 174.
- expenses for asked of Assembly, **5**. 255, 256.
- money for, **15**. 403.
- provisions for, **22**. 927-9.
- resolves on promoting, **12**. 808, 809, 870-871.
- Roberson and Richardson on, **13**. 13-14.
- slow, **13**. 75; **15**. 2.
- Recruits**, act to raise, **25**. 310.
- bill to raise, **5**. 270, 271, 273, 274, 275, 279, 291, 293, 296, 309.
- character, **15**. 753.
- Gates on need of and equipments, **13**. 75-77.
- money needed for. and answer, **13**. 68, 73.
- payment for, **15**. 301.
- Rector, Benj.**, pensioner, **22**. 82.
- Rector, Chas.**, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Rector, Lewis**, pensioner, **22**. 83.
- Recurrence to fundamental principles**, necessary, **23**. 978.
- Red**. See **Redd**, **Reed**.
- Red, James**, claims allowed, **5**. 979.
- Red, Job**, to be tried for assault, **4**. 760.
- Red, John**, aids Fruit, **9**. 93-4.
- Red, John**, land grant to, **4**. 804.
- Red, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 245.

- Red, Thomas, land grants to, **4**. 798.  
 Red, Thos., to be tried for assault, **4**. 760.  
 Red, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Red Banks, **5**. 1211.  
   act for warehouse at, **23**. 212-213, 337.  
   bill for ferry at, **6**. 1231, 1234, 1294.  
   inspection at, **23**. 411, 792; **25**. 313, 379.  
   tobacco warehouse at, **5**. xlii.  
 Red Banks, inspection at, **24**. 581.  
 Red Hook, **10**. 898.  
 Red Hook, N. Y., **10**. 938.  
 Red House, **5**. 1200, 1219; **9**. 1064.  
 Red House, Md., **9**. 1065.  
 Red King, report from, **17**. 13-14.  
 Red Ocre, found on boundary survey, **2**. 785.  
 Red River, **24**. 972.  
 Red River, Tenn., act for town on, **24**. 780-1.  
   bill for town on, **17**. 333, 336, 342, 369, 392; **20**. 44, 56, 89.  
   Indian outrages on, **20**. 788; **22**. 790.  
 Red River Old Station, **24**. 826.  
 Red Sea, pirates from, **1**. 468, 469.  
 Red Shoes (Indian), **11**. 165.  
   answer to talk of, **11**. 195.  
   at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.  
   talk at Indian Congress, **11**. 186.  
 Redback, Fort, attack on, **11**. 665, 677.  
 Redbank (Red Banks), N. J. (?), forts at, **11**. 797, 802.  
   attacked, **11**. 788; **13**. 262.  
 Redd, Capt., reports on prisoners with their crimes, **15**. 609.  
 Redd, George, takes express, **7**. 208.  
 Redd, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Reddick. See Riddick.  
 Reddick, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Reddick, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Reddick, Abm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Reddick, Christopher, petition, **20**. 525, 534, 589; **21**. 81, 158, 177.  
   poll holder, **13**. 676.  
   report on, **21**. 436.  
 Reddick, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 242.  
   in army, **15**. 724.  
 Reddick, James, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Reddick, James, enters caveat, **2**. 607.  
 Reddick, Jno., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Reddick, John, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reddick, Jonas, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Reddick, Jos., in assembly, **16**. 1; **17**. 877, 878, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **20**. 475, 476, 478, 514, 516, 519, 520, 521, 523, 525, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 581, 587; **21**. 6, 250.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 28, 29.  
   See also Riddick, Joseph.  
 Reddick, Jos., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reddick, Josiah, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172.  
 Reddick, Kadar, court to meet at house of, **24**. 230.  
 Reddick, Peter, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Reddick, Robert, a J. P., **4**. 1252.  
   juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reddick, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Reddick, Wm., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Reddick, Wm., juror, **4**. 517.  
   land grant to, **4**. 764.  
   rights proved, **4**. 763.  
 Reddie, John, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 344.  
 Reddin, John, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Reddin, John, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Reddin, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Redding. See Reading, Reding.  
 Redding, John, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Redding, Jonathan, a J. P., **4**. 965.  
 Redding, Joseph, commissioner on estate of Macknight, **12**. 57-58, 59, 68.  
 Redding, Jos., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Redding, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Redding, Sam., quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Redding, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Redding (Pa.), **15**. 719, 721, 725, 733.  
 Reddit, Constantine, army pay, **17**. 244.  
   army rank, **16**. 1148.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 219, 227.  
 Reddit, John, quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Reddit, Wm., army pay, **17**. 245.  
 Reddit, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Redditt, John, Jr., a volunteer, **14**. 838.  
 Redditt, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Redditt, Wm., law suit, **2**. 100.  
 Reddock, Wm., tried for murder, **11**. 482.  
 Redet, Peeler, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Redey, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Redfairn, James, exempted, **7**. 625.  
 Redford, N. Y., Br. ravages at, **13**. 496.  
 Redge, Wm., Tory and property sold, **16**. 798.  
 Redick, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 Reding. See Reading, Redding.  
 Reding, Francis, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.

Reding, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Reding, Jonathan, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Reding, Jos., in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Reding, Joseph, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reding, Joseph, Jr., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reding, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Reding, Sanders, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Reding, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Redins, Mr., **11**. 811.  
 Redit, William, land lapses, **2**. 352.  
 Redley, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Redman, Widow, **7**. 776.  
 Redman, Howell, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Redman, Jno., in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Redman, Larance, **7**. 776.  
 Redman's (Redmond's) Old Fields, **5**. 1046, 1054; **6**. 815, 908, 909; **23**. 496.  
     bill to change Edgecombe C. H. from, **6**. 152.  
     court removed from, **25**. 483, 484.  
 Redmayne, Fran., witness, **4**. 1093.  
 Redner, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Redpith, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Redriffe, England, **1**. 234, 296.  
 Redwill, Michael, buys and sells land, **24**. 820-821.  
 Redwine, Michael, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Redwine, Mich'l, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Redwine, Michael, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Reece. See Rece, Reese.  
 Reece, Jas., tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Reed. See Read, Reade, Reid.  
 Reed, —, killed, **22**. 695.  
 Reed, Mr., **9**. 1247.  
 Reed, Mr., **18**. 601.  
 Reed, Mr., **20**. 682, 683.  
 Reed, Mr., visits Martin, **10**. 490.  
 Reed, Mrs., buries her husband, **3**. 223.  
 Reed, Col., commands Br. levies, **14**. 270.  
 Reed, Col., land to be resurveyed, **4**. 330.  
 Reed (Read), Dr., **14**. 756; **15**. 181, 182.  
     recommended to Gates, **14**. 757.  
     shoes to, **14**. 466.  
 Reed, Gov., bill against mentioned, **14**. 2.  
 Reed, Lieut., **12**. 470.  
 Reed, Maj., sloop of in gov't service, **1**. 878.  
 Reed, Maj., sent to Wilmington, **17**. 683, 710, 711, 712, 761, 762, 789.  
 Reed (Reede), Andrew, appraiser, **1**. 625.

    buys land, **1**. 620.  
     juror, **1**. 397, 621.  
     road overseer, **1**. 534.  
     sale to, **1**. 494.  
 Reed, Andrew, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Reed, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Reed, Christian, lapse patent to, **2**. 642.  
 Reed, Christian, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Reed, Christopher, in assembly, **4**. 652, 720, 726, 727.  
 Reed, Elizabeth, administers on estate, **4**. 679, 680.  
 Reed, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 243.  
     army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Reed, George, county clerk, **5**. 320.  
 Reed, Geo., in militia, **22**. 437.  
 Reed, George, land grant to, **4**. 767.  
 Reed, Geo., refuses to take oath, **22**. 177.  
 Reed, Hannah, act to vest personal estate in, **24**. 332-3.  
 Reed, Henry, pardoned, **18**. 444-445.  
 Reed, Henry, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Reed, Isaac, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **17**. 382, 389; **19**. 441, 480, 775, 824.  
     petitions assembly for relief, **9**. 64-65.  
 Reed (Read, Reid), Rev. James, **6**. 273; **7**. 253; **9**. 247, 248, 317; **23**. 585, 661.  
     act to confirm agreement with, **23**. 420-1; **25**. 372, 432; to vest estate in widow, **24**. 332-3.  
     bill to confirm agreement with, **5**. 270, 271, 272, 274, 279, 291, 293, 294, 295, 300, 310.  
     books sent to, **6**. 224, 231, 1047-8.  
     church trustee, **24**. 757.  
     claims as chaplain, **5**. 307.  
     exempted from clergy act, **5**. 1080.  
     invites Tomlinson to Newbern, **9**. 305.  
     location, **7**. 457, 540; in Newbern, **7**. 102.  
     made chaplain of assembly, **5**. 845; **6**. 366.  
     memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
     paid for services to assembly, **5**. 688.  
     recommends McCartney, **7**. 689.  
     refuses to preach on day of fasting and prayer and suspended, **10**. 115-116, 153, 238.  
     requested to publish sermon, **9**. 133, 215.  
     salary, **7**. 493, 494.  
     school trustee, **25**. 484.  
     thanked for sermon, **5**. 241, 550; for



sermon on public schools, **6.** 955.  
to S. P. G. on church and school, **7.** 97-99; on church affairs, **6.** 745;  
**7.** 750; on court bill and public affairs, **9.** 815; on his work, **6.** 231-232, 264-266, 326, 565; and school in Newbern, **6.** 1047-1048; on income of Newbern school, **9.** 271-273; on marriage act, &c., **9.** 5-7; on Methodists and need of tracts, **6.** 594-595; on Morton, **7.** 241-242; on need of clergy laws, **6.** 990-991; **9.** 341; on public affairs, **6.** 999; **7.** 154; on resuming his work as pastor, **10.** 428; on school trouble in Newbern and his own health, **9.** 238-244; on vestry act on poor, **9.** 1014-15; on Whitfield and Tryon, **6.** 1060-1.  
transmits action of school trustees, **9.** 246.  
treatment of ment'd. **6.** 554.  
vestry recommends, **6.** 230.  
**Reed, James, a J. P., 22.** 1007.  
**Reed, Jas., army rank, 16.** 1142.  
**Reed, Jas., army rank, 16.** 1148.  
**Reed, Jas., army rank, 16.** 1148.  
**Reed, James, building coms'r, 24.** 238.  
**Reed, James, claim allowed, 9.** 216-219.  
**Reed, James, cont. capt., 22.** 1049.  
**Reed, James, juror, 10.** 5.  
**Reed, James (Joseph), losses of. &c., 17.** 824, 829, 857, 860-861, 886, 909, 916, 953, 955, 958-959, 961.  
See also Read, James.  
**Reed, James, petitions on land grants, 9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Reed, James, prisoner, 16.** 672.  
**Reed, James, representation, 19.** 82, 83, 85, 86; considered, **16.** 125, 126, 127, 132.  
**Reed, James, refuses to take oath, 22.** 177.  
**Reed, Jane, widow, 3.** 57.  
**Reed, Jesse, lieutenant, 13.** 508  
**Reed (Read), Jesse, lieutenant, 13.** 508.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
prisoner, **16.** 673.  
rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608, 1144.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 193, 199, 213, 222, 225, 247, 257.  
**Reed, John, exempted, 4.** 511.  
**Reed (Read), John, in assembly, 19.** 234, 258, 263, 282, 286, 295, 300, 324, 334, 354, 359, 718, 719, 794, 816, 822, 832, 835.  
report as collector of customs, **20.** 256, 258.

**Reed, John, refuses to take oath, 22.** 177.  
**Reed, Joseph, a J. P., 4.** 965.  
**Reed, Jos., army rank, 16.** 1146.  
**Reed, Jos., location, 14.** 563.  
to Burke on case of sloop Active, **14.** 256-257; on maritime powers of C. C., **14.** 256-258; on public affairs, **15.** 737.  
**Reed, Moses, army rank, 16.** 1148.  
in army, **13.** 505.  
**Reed, Moses, resurvey granted, 4.** 806-807.  
**Reed, Nathan, deposition by, 10.** 606.  
**Reed, Philip, prisoner, 16.** 673.  
**Reed, Robert, clerk, 9.** 298.  
**Reed, Robert, exempted, 9.** 476.  
**Reed, Robert, juror, 8.** 528.  
**Reed, Robert, pay to, 22.** 491.  
**Reed, Saml., army rank, 16.** 1148.  
in N. C. battalion, **13.** 344.  
**Reed, Samuel, juror, 10.** 2, 4, 6.  
**Reed, Samuel, militia captain, 24.** 197, 367.  
**Reed, Samuel, nominated for messenger and doorkeeper, 4.** 494.  
**Reed, Samuel, on Rowan S. C., 10.** 279, 280, 282, 309, 432, 592.  
**Reed, Saml, pensioner, 22.** 82.  
**Reed, Solomon, petition on separation, 22.** 705-8.  
**Reed, Thaddeus, pay to, 22.** 491.  
**Reed (Read), Wm., a J. P., 2.** 572, 595-596.  
abused by Porter, **2.** 688; by Swann, **2.** 598.  
abuses governor, **2.** 540, 541-542.  
appraiser, **2.** 323.  
arrests mutineers, **1.** 870.  
asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838, 888-889.  
asks for lapsed lands, **2.** 312, 317, 318, 356.  
buys land, **2.** 204; of Indians, **2.** 483.  
commissioner on Va. boundary, **2.** 311-312.  
deceased, **3.** 57.  
depositions as to death, **3.** 223.  
deputy proprietor, **25.** 159, 170.  
discounts quit rents, **2.** 729.  
enters caveat to lapse patent, **2.** 427-428.  
in council, **1.** 841, 851, 855, 869, 872; **2.** 1-3, 41-44, 65, 69, 73, 117-118, 123-125, 139-142, 181-182, 184, 199-200, 204-205, 239-244, 249-250, 282-283, 296-297, 301-303, 307-309, 311-318, 324, 341-349, 351-357, 377-380, 389-392, 425-429, 432, 438, 449-450-

- 457, 459-463, 472, 482-485, 515-516, 527-530, 532-534, 562-565, 566-568-569, 571-575, 606-608, 622, 637-639, 641-645, 673-675, 676-679, 724-729, 764-768, 817-818, 830-831.
- juror, **1.** 588, 589, 590, 594.
- land grants under, **4.** 308.
- land lapses, **2.** 575, 642, 724.
- lapse patent to, **2.** 679, 724.
- law suits, **1.** 583, 586, 587, 588, 591, 592, 856; **2.** 89, 95, 104.
- levies an arbitrary tax, **2.** 615.
- petition, **1.** 595.
- president of council, **2.** 460, 482-489, 491-499, 500-507, 514-515; **25.** 209.
- president of N. C., **23.** 98, 103, 110.
- rights assigned to, **3.**
- salary, **2.** 728; as governor, **2.** 460; as president to be paid, **2.** 569.
- signs acts, **23.** 96, 102, 110.
- suit over estate, **4.** 679-80.
- takes oath under Burrington, **2.** 515.
- to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.
- town comsr., **25.** 201, 402.
- vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.
- witness, **1.** 596.
- Reed, Wm., a J. P., 5.** 813.
- asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.
- claim allowed, **5.** 979; **8.** 141.
- debts due by, **8.** 280-281.
- dues from as sheriff, **9.** 573.
- estate administered on, **6.** 1016.
- lands to be resurveyed, **6.** 772.
- Reed, Wm., allowance to, 22.** 853.
- Reed, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1144.
- Reed, Wm., in militia, 22.** 377.
- Reed, Wm., retails liquor, 2.** 551, 555, 558.
- Reed, Wm., son killed, 22.** 695.
- Reed, Wm., Jr., estate entered, 3.** 53, 57.
- Reed, Wm., Jr., land lapses, 2.** 679.
- lapse patent to, **2.** 575, 724.
- Reede, James, petition against marriage act, 9.** 623-624.
- Reed's Landing, quit rents paid at, 25.** 217.
- Reed's old field, 24.** 197.
- Reedy, John, pastor of Reformed churches, 8.** 736, 737, 738.
- visits churches, **8.** 751.
- Reedy Branch, 23.** 481, 482.
- Reedy Branch (Craven), 24.** 226.
- Reedy Creek, 4.** xxi; **22.** 396.
- lands on in dispute, **19.** 43.
- lawlessness on, **6.** 778, 794-796.
- settlers on, **5.** xxxiv.
- Reedy Creek Camp, 8.** 592, 673.
- Reedy Creek Church, 5.** 1176, 1181.
- Reedy Fork, 8.** 507; **9.** 488, 490, 527; **17.** 1001, 1005, 1010; **21.** 59; **22.** 125; **24.** 467, 972.
- battle on, **19.** 962.
- Germans on, **8.** 734.
- requisition from, **8.** 715.
- settlements on, **5.** 1218.
- Reedy River, S. C., 7.** 503, 504, 509, 998, 999, 1001, 1006, 1009; **11.** facing 80; **22.** 183, 184, 407.
- and Cherokee boundary, **7.** 208, 213, 220, 256, 257, 268, 448, 461, 463, 468, 470, 500, 502, 509, 510, 852, 853, 854, 999; **8.** 556; **11.** 208, 223.
- Reedy River Camp, 7.** 467, 1006, 1007.
- Reekord, John, witness, 2.** 653.
- Reekotan, Va., 2.** 310.
- See also Hampton, Va.
- Reeks, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1149.
- Reel.** See Reel, Riel.
- Reel, Jas., in militia, 22.** 321.
- Reel, John, army pay, 17.** 242.
- Reel, Josh., army rank, 16.** 1151.
- Reel, Joshua, in militia, 22.** 321.
- Reel, Peter, dead, 4.** 1249.
- Reel, Peter, resurvey granted to, 4.** 1249.
- Reele, Jas., in militia, 22.** 322.
- Reele, Joshua, in militia, 22.** 322.
- Reels, Peter, land grant to, 4.** 223.
- Reems.** See Reams, etc.
- Reems, John, proposes armistice with patriots, 16.** 208.
- Reems, Wm., proposes armistice with patriots, 16.** 208.
- Reen, Sergt., asked for by Hogg, 15.** 567.
- Reen, Jno., in militia, 22.** 359.
- Reen, Joseph, takes oath, 22.** 170.
- Reep, Adam, pensioner, 22.** 83.
- Reep family, 8.** 753.
- Rees.** See Rece, Reece, Reese.
- Rees, Lieut., 13.** 280.
- Rees, Abraham, asks pardon for Fruit, 9.** 93-94.
- Rees, Abraham, petition, 19.** 212, 213, 341.
- Rees, Bartholomew, Jr., settler, 1.** 76.
- Rees, Benjamin, settler, 1.** 76.
- Rees, D., to Martin on attainted Tories in Ga., 16.** 864.
- Rees, Dan., in militia, 22.** 263.
- Rees, Dan, in militia, 22.** 265, 266.
- Rees, Dan, land grant to, 4.** 221.
- Rees, Daniel, asks pardon for Fruit, 9.** 93-94.
- Rees, Daniel, gives bond as deputy re-**

celver of quit rents, **5**. 422-423.  
 Rees, Daniel, Jr., asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Rees, David, dismissed by court, **2**. 594.  
 Rees, David, petition on rent, **9**. 46-7.  
 Rees, David, to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Rees, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rees, John, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Rees (Reese), Owen, juror, **4**. 519.  
   land grant to, **4**. 634.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Rees, Roger, army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rees, Roger, Jr., asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Rees, Roger, Sr., asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Rees, Thos., trustee Liberty Hall, **24**. 30.  
 Rees, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Reese. See Rece, Reece.  
 Reese, David, **4**. 347.  
 Reese, David, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
   and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
   resigns as J. P., **18**. 148-149, 370, 372.  
 Reese, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 347.  
 Reese, Roger, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Reese (Reece), Wm., **5**. 1206, 1208.  
 Reeve, John, witness, **6**. 536.  
 Reeve, Richard, secretary to Clinton, **10**. 592.  
 Reeves. See Reaves, Reives.  
 Reeves, —, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 242.  
 Reeves, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Reeves, David, army pay, **17**. 245.  
 Reeves, Eneas, to Burke on impressing provisions, **16**. 496-497.  
 Reeves, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Reeves, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 245.  
 Reeves, George, pay to, **22**. 490.  
 Reeves, James, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Reeves, Jas., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Reeves, Jas., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Reeves, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 242.  
   army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Reeves, John, army pay, **17**. 245.  
 Reeves, John, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Reeves, John, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Reeves, John, to release horse, **16**. 265.  
 Reeves, John D., pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Reeves, Jonathan, pay to, **22**. 490.  
 Reeves, Malachi, **20**. 59. 67.  
 Reeves, Malachi, in militia, **22**. 380.  
 Reeves, Peter, a J. P., dropped, **9**. 1229.  
   on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 243.

Reeves, Richd, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Reeves, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 Reeves, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 242.  
   in army, **15**. 731; **16**. 1144.  
 Reeves, Wm., in militia, **22**. 394.  
 Reeves, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
   land grant to, **4**. 349, 616.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Reeves, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Reff, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1142.  
 Reford, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
 Refords, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 635.  
 Reformation of Jeofails, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 323, 324.  
 Reformed Church, Germans in, **8**. 730.  
   in Pa., **8**. 729.  
 Reformed churches, composition, **8**. 731.  
 Reformed Conference, the, Baptist, **5**. 1183.  
 Reformed Evangelical Church, same as German Reformed, **8**. 731.  
 Reformers, Baptist, struggles of, **5**. 1177.  
 Refugees, in N. C., **2**. 419, 420.  
   petition from those of S. C. and Ga., **19**. 35.  
 Regan. See Reagan, Riggan, Rigan.  
 Regan, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Regan, Gabriel, killed in army, **6**. 457, 493.  
 Regan, John, boundary coms'r, **24**. 839.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 34.  
 Regan, Jos., road coms'r, **25**. 480.  
 Regan, Ralph, boundary coms'r, **24**. 839.  
   in assembly, **21**. 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1050, 1055.  
 Regan, Susannah, claims allowed, **6**. 457, 493, 497.  
 Regan's (Riggan's) Swamp, act for road through, **23**. 594; **25**. 480-1.  
   bill for road through, **6**. 846, 852, 854, 859, 891, 909, 911, 916, 919-920, 927, 939-940.  
 Reggs, George, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Register, John, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Register, John, Jr., pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Register of Admiralty ct., fees, **4**. 193-194, 196-197.  
   Forster, **2**. 520-521.  
 Register of birth, &c., bill for, **4**. 475, 500, 501.  
   fees, **4**. 195.  
   law for, **3**. 153.



- none, **5.** 331.  
to be kept, **3.** 112.
- Register of Chancery ct., fees, 4.** 190.
- Register of N. C. troops in Cont. Line, 16.** 1002-1197.
- Registering of deeds, act on, 24.** 423-4, 500, 571-2, 912, 966-8; **25.** 215-9, 239, 304-9.
- bill for relief of persons neglecting, **5.** 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 686, 698, 705-706, 707, 708, 714, 715, 716, 735.
- Registers, act on failure to register deeds, 23.** 185-186, 337; act on fees, **23.** 85, 86, 280, 201, 360, 861; **24.** 207, 315-16, 400, 666; **25.** 179-82, 220, 221, 223, 224, 225; to appoint public, **23.** 49-52, 333; **24.** 15-16; **25.** 160; to correct errors in deeds, **25.** 77-8.
- bill for in counties, **12.** 40, 41, 46, 66, 68, 81, 82, 94, 112; to ascertain fees of defeated, **8.** 422.
- duties, **7.** 487-488.
- fees, **3.** 166, 167; **4.** 191; in admiralty ct., **25.** 146.
- Howe, r. of Chowan, **6.** 960-970.
- in the precincts, **3.** 88.
- list of, **9.** 298.
- note on act to appoint, **3.** 185.
- qualifications, **25.** 132.
- Registration, necessary for foreign ships, 1.** 503-504.
- provided for in Fund. Constns, **25.** 132-133.
- Registration of land, act on, 25.** 215-9, 239, 304-9.
- new, demanded, **4.** 181-185, 188.
- Registry, uses, 1.** 201.
- Regney, Benj., land grant asked for, 4.** 440.
- Regnier, Lt. Col., 12.** 526.
- court martialled, **12.** 505, 523.
- Regular Baptists, 5.** 1168.
- join Separates, **5.** 1176-7.
- See also Baptists.
- Regulators and Regulation War, 5.** 1214; **6.** 218, 247; **7.** 864, 865; **8.** 165, 166, 183, 735, 736, 740, 747; **9.** xi, 309; **10.** v, 1015; **19.** 972; **22.** 857, 859, 1047.
- account of, **5.** 1216-1217.
- accounts, commissary accounts, lists of troops and miscellaneous papers of, **22.** 408-92.
- act against Johnston act, **8.** 481-486; against riots, **9.** 365, 366; for indemnity discussed, **9.** 925, 931; disallowed, **9.** 669, 670; for payment of troops against, **23.** 781-3; for tax to pay expenses of campaign, **23.** 850-1; to restore peace among, **23.** 787; to explain act for indemnity needed, **9.** 877-878; to indemnify persons agreed to, **9.** 811; to prevent suits because of, **23.** 857-8.
- action of, **6.** 403-404, 408; of council on, **7.** 750-752; **8.** 536-539; in Hillsboro, **7.** 705-706; on Johnston act, **9.** 285-286.
- address on from Anson Co., **7.** 806-809; to Husband on extortions and lack of justice in Rowan, **8.** 68-70; to Tryon, **7.** 810-813; to Tryon on riot act, &c., **8.** 543-544.
- ammunition and guns ordered from Ft. Johnston against, **8.** 680-681; of Waddell blown up, **8.** 618.
- and Quakers, **7.** 745.
- answer of Tryon to petition from Orange, **6.** 642-3.
- appoint com. to settle troubles with officers, **7.** 731-732.
- appropriation to be used against asked, **8.** 450.
- arms and ammunition from to be sold, **9.** 201.
- arrest of Husband ordered, **7.** 742.
- arrested and insurrection suppressed, **10.** 469.
- Ashe marches against, **10.** 452-453.
- assemble at Cross Creek, **8.** 345-346.
- assembly questions Butler and Picket on, **22.** 410-11; to Dobbs on, **6.** 417-418; to King on, **6.** 414.
- association formed by and grievances of, **7.** 671-672; to protect gov't against R., **8.** 549.
- beginnings, **7.** xx, xxi.
- bill for expenses of troops against, **7.** 919, 920, 922, 923, 924, 974, 976, 979, 982-983, 985; for pardon of, **9.** 385, 415, 424, 425, 433, 452, 466, 468, 531, 532, 545, 547, 714, 720, 744, 751, 752, 763, 765, 836, 846, 864, 877, 881, 882, 905, 908, 932; for payment of costs of pardon of offenders, &c., **9.** 113, 117, 119, 121, 135, 148, 161, 167, 179, 185, 187, 189, 222, 254, 255; to punish as rioters, **8.** 319, 348, 353, 356, 390, 393, 405, 409, 410, 411, 428, 450.
- break up court in Hillsboro, **8.** 542; **23.** 846.

captured, **22**. iv; on Br. ship, **22**. 751.  
 cause emigration, **7**. xxxii-xxxiii.  
 causes of, **7**. xiv, xv, xvi, xvii; **9**. 972, 977; and results of movement reviewed, **8**. 643-648; in Halifax Co., **7**. 866-867.  
 certificate of service against, **9**. 694.  
 character and position in society, **8**. xix-xxiii; of army used against, **8**. 636.  
 charges against Dobbs in connection with, and answer, **6**. 292-296, 299, 300, 411-412.  
 checks population, **8**. xlv-xlvi.  
 claims in campaign allowed, **9**. 125, 126, 129-134, 407, 408, 413-415, 439, 471, 472, 479, 485, 486-490, 520, 521, 527, 566, 578; paid, **9**. 197, 198, 203, 210, 212, 218.  
 clerical charges connected with, **9**. 50.  
 committee of to petition Governor on grievances of, **7**. 758-759.  
 conspiracies ment'd, **11**. 603.  
 cost, **7**. xxix, 887-888; **8**. xxxvi, **9**. 706-707, 709, 718; **9**. 563; of attempted release of Husband, **8**. 718; of campaign against, **9**. xii, xvi; of first army against, **8**. 645; paid in debenture notes, **9**. xiv; of second campaign, **8**. 651; of supplies for army against, **8**. 668-669; to be paid, **9**. 142.  
 court proceedings on trial of, **8**. 507-511; to be called for trials of, **8**. 490.  
 Cupples to S. P. G. on, **8**. 551-552.  
 Dartmouth on case of, **9**. 352.  
 defeated at Moore's Creek, **11**. 286-287.  
 defenders and accusers of, **7**. xiv.  
 deposition of Avery on action and threats of, **8**. 518-521; on destruction of ammunition of Waddell, **8**. 622-623.  
 deny taking money from Fanning, **8**. 260.  
 disaffection among troops sent against, **19**. 838, 839, 841.  
 disarmed, **10**. 556.  
 discussed by Saunders, **8**. iii-xxxiv, xxxvi, xxxviii, xli-xlii, xlv.  
 do not join in movement for freedom, **9**. 1228.  
 documents relating to, **15**. 761-763.  
 Dry a friend to, **9**. 610.

Edwards on cause and effects of, **8**. 654-657.  
 effect in Rowan, **8**. 64; on Baptist churches, **5**. 1169.  
 Elmsly on, **9**. vii, 12, 13.  
 entries of in court records of Orange, **8**. 235-240.  
 estimate on actors in, **8**. 639-640.  
 events leading up to, **5**. lvii-lxi.  
 expedition against, **5**. xxiii, xxiv; **8**. 550; **10**. 273; **12**. 707; **22**. vi.  
 expenses, enlistments, etc., **7**. 869-70; **22**. 416-92; paid in debenture bills, **9**. 260.  
 extent, **7**. xxxii; and character of taxes in Orange Co., **7**. 771-773.  
 Fanning asks reparation for damages done by, **9**. 548, 551, 560-562; declared innocent of charges of, **8**. 461; not reimbursed by Assembly, **9**. xiii; orders arrest of R. and calls militia out against, **7**. 706-707; proclamation against, **7**. 739-740; to Dixon on, **7**. 745-746; to Fudge on, **7**. 741; to Tryon on, **7**. 713-716, 745, 751.  
 Frohock excused from service against, **8**. 701.  
 Germans in, **8**. 730.  
 grants in aid of Gov. against, **8**. 432, 446.  
 grievances summarized, **8**. xiv-xviii.  
 guns impressed, **22**. 413-14.  
 Harnett paid for his work against, **9**. 124, 126, 132, 195, 202, 203, 204, 205, 219.  
 Harris on submission of, **7**. 863-864.  
 Harris's deposition on feeling in Orange, **7**. 798.  
 Hasell on, **9**. 9; to Hillsborough on, **9**. 14.  
 Haywood on cause and effects, **8**. 652-654.  
 Henderson on actions of in Hillsboro, **8**. 241-244.  
 Hillsborough to Martin on, **9**. 64-66; on troubles of, **9**. 1; to Tryon on, **7**. 799-800; **8**. 16-17.  
 history of rise and progress of, **7**. 761-766; summarized, **7**. iii, xiv-xxxiv.  
 hostages demanded, **7**. 841.  
 Howard and Moore on causes of, **9**. v, vi.  
 Hunter's return ment'd, **9**. 308; and Martin on same, **9**. 268-269.  
 Husband addresses Granville Co., **7**. 89-90; expelled from assembly, **8**.

268-270, 330-331, 471, 473, 494;  
jailed in Newbern, **7.** 743-744.  
impartial relation cited, **8.** 656.  
in Anson Co., **9.** 51.  
in arms and number, **10.** 465, 466,  
468.  
in Granville Co., **6.** 79-80, 364, 366-  
367, 368.  
in Hillsboro, **8.** 695-696.  
in Moore's Creek battle, **10.** xxvi-  
xxvii.  
incited against Americans, **10.** 714.  
influence on Constitution of 1776, **8.**  
xiv; counteracted, **5.** 1213.  
instructions on riot act, **8.** 516; **11.**  
240-241; to settlers of difficulties,  
**7.** 732.  
insurrection of, **10.** 475, 477, 485,  
581; suppressed, **10.** xiv.  
intend to seize gov't, **10.** 1017-1018.  
jailed, **11.** 282, 283.  
Johnston act, text, **8.** 481-6; **25.**  
519a-519d; bill introduced, **8.** 270;  
to Bennehan on, **8.** 612-613, 614-  
615.  
King approves Tryon's action, **8.** 65,  
66.  
land grants asked for service against,  
**9.** 1159.  
law for pardon of proposed, **9.** 377,  
381, 454; to indemnify defenders  
of gov't to be disallowed, **9.** 597-  
598; to pay troops in discussed, **8.**  
266-267.  
leaders submit to Martin, **9.** 330.  
legislatures not hostile to, **8.** iv; to  
be protected against, **8.** 681-682,  
684, 686, 687, 688-690, 691, 694.  
letters to from Husband, **8.** 500.  
list of jurors in Orange, **8.** 72.  
list of sent to Eng., **9.** 50; of those  
whose execution was suspended,  
**8.** 635.  
loyal, **10.** xii, 406.  
McNair to Husband on, **7.** 767-770.  
McPherson on feeling among, **7.** 847-  
848.  
Martin asked to pardon all except  
leaders, and answer, **9.** 169, 173; on  
causes of, **9.** iv, v; and answer, **9.**  
357-358, 362, 364; and condition of  
Regulators, **9.** 329-333; on pardon-  
ing of criminals, **9.** 36-37; on par-  
don of, **9.** 311-312; on work of  
Tryon, **9.** 16, 17, 20; reviews mili-  
tia in Orange, Chatham and Guil-  
ford, **9.** 349.  
meetings of, **7.** 251-252.

mercy to Merrill's family, **9.** 278, 279.  
Micklejohn opposes, **8.** 15.  
military claims allowed, **22.** 878-9.  
military journal, **22.** 870-6.  
militia called out against, **7.** 718-719;  
and oath to, **7.** 804; to be mus-  
tered against, **8.** 679-680.  
Moir on, **6.** 979.  
Moore on opposition from, **8.** 178-  
179, 192-193, 195.  
Nash and Hart to Fanning on, **7.** 710-  
712.  
new counties erected as a foil to, **8.**  
527.  
newcomers in N. C., **7.** xxiii.  
Newbern prison guarded against, **8.**  
683-684.  
not Tories, **17.** 1011.  
note on act to pay troops against, **8.**  
5-6.  
notes issued for expedition against,  
**8.** 212.  
number marching on Newbern, **8.**  
693; of troops used against, **7.**  
887-889; **19.** 847; of troops under  
Waddell, **8.** 607; to take oath, **8.**  
614, 615; **9.** 19, 78.  
oath against taxes, **7.** 726; to King  
against, **7.** 817.  
offer to surrender, **9.** 313, 314.  
on Deep River surrender, **8.** 715-716.  
one made a J. P., **6.** 234, 317.  
opinions of Howard, Henderson,  
Moore and McGuire on case of, **9.**  
333-339.  
opposition to sheriffs denounced, **8.**  
139.  
oppression in Orange Co., **7.** 249-250.  
orders against, **6.** 773.  
outlawed, **10.** 803.  
papers found in house of Husband,  
**10.** 1018-1024.  
pardon asked for, **9.** 57; for Pugh,  
**9.** 29-31; discussed, **9.** 621-622; for  
Welborn, **9.** 25-27.  
pardoned, **11.** 727; **22.** 875; by King,  
**10.** 274, 275, 405; by Prov. Cong.,  
**10.** viii; by Tryon, **8.** 67-68.  
pay for campaign recommended and  
answer, **9.** 17, 18, 102, 104; pro-  
vided, **8.** 302; discussed, **9.** 275.  
pensions granted for service in, **9.**  
129, 130, 131, 199, 200, 204, 206, 213,  
214, 220, 397, 400, 496, 504, 521, 715,  
754, 761, 768.  
persons complained of, **22.** 411.  
petition against high fees in Orange  
Co., **7.** 733-737; against officers, **8.**



313; for protection, **22**. 891; asked for service, **9**. 92-93; for pardons for, **9**. 68, 69; for pardons, **9**. 38, 39, 40, 41; for pensions for service against, **9**. 54, 55, 60, 62-64, 801-802; petition on, **9**. 763; from Anson Co. on grievances, **8**. 75-80; from Orange for relief, **8**. 309; from Orange to Tryon for pardon, **7**. 770-771; from Orange and Rowan for correction of grievances, **8**. 81-84; on honest juries and illegal taxes and fees, **8**. 231-234; to Gov. on grievances, **7**. 759-767; to Martin for pardon of, **9**. 84-87, 93-95, 98-100; to Tryon for peace and settlement, **8**. 640-641.

Pitt county troops called out against, **15**. 761.

preachers to be sent to explain Amer. cause, **8**. xliii; **10**. 338.

Presbyterian ministers against, **7**. 813-814; to their people against, **7**. 814-816; stand by the gov't, **9**. 250.

prevent collection of taxes, **23**. 863.

prisoners hanged, **19**. 845, 852, 853.

proceedings in Newbern against, **10**. 1024-1025; of council of war at Hillsborough, **7**. 840-842; of courts appointed to try, **8**. 528-532; in Orange, **8**. 27-28, 32, 37.

proclamation of pardon and exemptions from same, **7**. 850-851; of reward for, **8**. 617; on illegal fees, **7**. 795-796, 800, 801, 802, 810.

proofs of exorbitant fees in Orange Co., **7**. 773-782.

property restored to families of, **9**. 350.

protection of Hillsboro court against provided, **8**. 501-502.

protest of Loyal Regulators' Association against, **8**. 273-275.

Prov. Cong. makes advances to, **10**. 266.

provisions for more speedy trial of, **7**. 911-912, 965-966; for payment of pensions, **9**. 926.

public bills of credit necessary for payment of costs, **9**. 278.

Quakers congratulate Tryon on his victory (forgery?), **8**. 618-619; furnish supplies against, **9**. 354-355.

questions on by Assembly, **15**. 761-763.

reasons why N. C. troops put it down, **8**. lii-vii.

records of trials of in Orange, **7**. 842-847.

Reed on, **9**. 6.

refuse to muster in Orange, **7**. 743; to pay taxes, **8**. 227; to pay taxes in Anson Co., **8**. 255-256; to pay taxes in Rowan, **7**. 856, 857.

regulation of fees considered, **8**. 27-29, 33-36.

report of committees on accounts of received, **9**. 123, 194; on as defaulting taxpayers, **8**. 156, 157; on battle and causes traced, **8**. 636-639; on casualties in battle, **8**. 634; on number, **8**. 608, 677; on results of battle to Boston Gazette, **8**. 615-616; on supplies to army of Tryon, **8**. 614, 620-621; on trial and execution of, **8**. 642-643.

representatives to be sent to Hillsborough, **7**. 716.

repudiated by Hendry, **7**. 816-817.

request to authorities to report on amount of taxes, **7**. 699-700, 702-703.

required to surrender before being pardoned, **9**. 55.

requisitions for army against, **8**. 715.

rescue of Husband proposed and proclamation on same, **8**. 494-495, 497-498.

resolution of Assembly on, **8**. 388-389; against threatening movements of, **8**. 333, 334.

resolution on resisting sheriffs, **8**. 152.

retire on release of Husband, **8**. 500-501.

rewards for captures, **8**. 671; for information on, **6**. 94, 105-107, 113.

riots of in Hillsboro, **8**. 235-249, 251-255, 257-258.

Rochford to Tryon commending his actions, **8**. 633-634.

rosters of troops in, **22**. 408-500.

Rowan militia ordered out against, **8**. 684-685; officials agree to make restitution to, **8**. 521-522.

rules and resolves of in Anson, **7**. 726.

Rutherford's orders to, **7**. 834-838.

select com. to settle accounts of, **9**. 151-152, 154.

sheriffs report on difficulty of collecting taxes, **8**. 307.

should be pardoned by King, **9**. 1157, 1258.

- some sign test and association, **10**. 243.
- songs of discussed, **8**. xxvi, xxvii, xli, xlii.
- surrender and take oath, **9**. 340; to Martin, **9**. 348.
- Sutherland's deposition on, **7**. 799.
- sympathy with in the east, **8**. iv.
- take oath, **10**. 1017.
- term from S. C., **7**. xxi.
- threaten Moravians, **5**. 1151; Newbern, **8**. 260, 262; **22**. 408, 409, 410.
- to be jailed in Newbern or Wilmington, **7**. 742-743.
- to be pardoned, **9**. 208-209, 1241; by Martin, **10**. 90.
- to be protected by Prov. Cong., **10**. 169.
- to be tried in Newbern, **8**. 495.
- to rendezvous at Cross Creek, **10**. 452.
- to Tryon, **7**. 801-803.
- trial considered, **8**. 725; of Person and executions in Hillsboro, **8**. 635-636.
- troops against left by Tryon, **8**. 627; called out against and counties furnishing, **8**. 697; thanked for service in, **9**. 245, 270.
- trouble over payment of troops, **9**. 67, 68, 76.
- Tryon allowed to use funds against, **8**. 355, 385, 386; answer to petition from Anson, **7**. 809-810; conduct praised, **10**. 1025; demands supplies from Quakers, **8**. 610; in answer to petition of, **7**. 792-794; issues proclamation of pardon, **8**. 608-609, 610-611, 613, 614, 617-618; journal on campaign against, **7**. 819-828; **19**. iii, v-vi, 837-854; makes preparation for trials of, **8**. 690-691, 693, 694-696, 712, 713; on, **8**. 195; on battle, **8**. 712-713; on Henderson's charges against Person, &c., **8**. 524-525; on settlement proposed with in Rowan, **8**. 545; order book in campaign against, **8**. 574-601; orders on march against, **8**. 659-676; orders report on strength of Ft. Johnston, **8**. 685; orders to army on march against, **7**. 828-834; proceedings reviewed, **8**. 720-726; proclamation to, **7**. 721, 801; to Bd. Trade on, **7**. 989; to Fanning on, **7**. 717-718, 719-720; to Hart on feeding army against, **8**. 707; on provisioning army against, **8**. 696; to Hillsborough on, **7**. 791-792, 884-886; **8**. 494-495, 499; on battle with, **8**. 610, 648-651, 652; on operations against, **8**. 456-9; to Hogg and others on battle, **8**. 716-717; Leg. on and answer, **7**. 890-891, 892, 894, 895, 926-927, 930-931, 933, 934, 935, 936-937; **8**. 282, 284-285, 286, 289, 292, 306-307, 312; to militia commanders on organization of, **8**. 540-542; to on bond for good behavior, **7**. 804-806; to various persons on Hillsboro riots, **8**. 678-679; on movements against, **8**. 697-698, 700, 701-705, 708-711, 713-717.
- Waddell's order book on campaign against, **8**. 601-607; raises troops against, **9**. xlv; retreats before, **8**. 608, 610.
- Wood refuses oath to, **8**. 634.
- See also Alamance battle.
- Reichel, Bishop, history of Moravians, **5**. 1144-1163.
- Reichel, Chas. G., called to Salem, **5**. 1157.
- controls congregations in N. C., **5**. 1157.
- Reichel, John F., visits Moravians in U. S., **5**. 1154.
- Reicot, Capt., has blankets for sale, **13**. 51.
- Reid. See Read, Reade, Reed.
- Reid, —, convicted of fraud, **18**. vi.
- Reid, Capt., attends Burke at time of his capture and imprisonment, **16**. 13.
- Reid, Gen., opposes action of C. C. on exchange of prisoners, **13**. 404.
- Reid, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 531.
- Reid, Andrew, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- Reid, David, killed, **19**. 973.
- Reid, Geo., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Reid, Geo., in militia, **22**. 163.
- Reid, Henry, kills tory, **18**. 209-10, 224.
- Reid, Isaac, memorial, **20**. 86.
- Reid, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 1047.
- Reid, Robert, property confiscated, **21**. 55.
- Reid, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Reid, Robert, & Co., Regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 239.
- Reid, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 82.
- Reid, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. S31.
- Reide, Jac., **8**. 749.
- Reidpath, John, in army, **21**. 88.
- Reid's Bluff Camp, **14**. 310.

**Reilys, Jacob**, claim, **9**. 489.  
**Reinhardt**. See Renhart, Rhinehart.  
**Reinhardt, Christian**, **8**. 753.  
**Reinhardt family**, **8**. 754, 756, 757.  
     pioneers, **8**. 751, 753.  
**Reinhart, Indras**, petition on rent, **9**.  
     46-47.  
**Reinhartt, F. D.**, **8**. 752.  
**Reintelmann, Christopher**, to collect  
     for aid of Germans, **8**. 630, 631.  
**Reiter, Rev. L.**, pastor of German Re-  
     formed Church, **8**. 756.  
**Reitzell, Rev. C. G.**, labors in Guilford  
     Co., **8**. 792.  
**Reitzell family**, **8**. 734.  
**Reives, Amariah**, in Indian War, **10**.  
     754.  
**Relf**. See Relph, Riffe.  
**Relf, Cornelius**, a J. P., **4**. 813.  
     juror, **4**. 518.  
**Relf (Relfe, Relph), John**, a J. P., **2**.  
     638.  
     bound over to court, **2**. 399, 406, 414.  
     juror, **1**. 588, 589, 590; **2**. 98, 112,  
         596, 655, 667, 668, 686, 709, 712,  
         716, 717, 719, 720.  
     law suit, **2**. 85, 89, 90, 107-108.  
     reported for neglect, **2**. 400, 405, 411.  
     road overseer indicted, **2**. 365.  
     vestryman, **2**. 209.  
**Relf, John**, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
**Relf, John, Jr.**, juror, **4**. 518.  
**Relf (Relfe), Thos.**, a J. P., **4**. 813, 895,  
     965.  
     commissioner to inspect frontiers, **5**.  
         728-729.  
     in assembly, **5**. 229, 232, 244, 246,  
         257, 269, 270, 290, 292, 501, 503,  
         506, 507, 508, 522, 530, 531, 537,  
         539, 541, 546, 664, 667, 668, 669,  
         670, 673, 686, 687, 688, 696, 698,  
         700, 701, 705, 706, 707, 715, 834,  
         843, 852, 864, 868, 921, 922, 1007,  
         1025, 1026, 1031, 1036, 1048, 1049,  
         1067, 1072, 1080, 1088; **6**. 135, 164;  
         **8**. 98, 107, 108, 137, 146, 301, 303,  
         304, 326, 341, 422, 444, 454; on com.  
         of assem., **5**. 284, 539, 661, 690,  
         1017, 1043; **8**. 309.  
     Pasquotank C. H. to be built on  
         lands of, **5**. 706.  
     petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
     public buildings on lands of, **23**.  
         468-9.  
     report on public claims, **5**. 975-986.  
     tobacco inspection at house of, **23**.  
         411.  
**Relf, Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 48, 346.

    in assembly, **4**. 493.  
     witness, **4**. 448.  
**Relfe, Enoch**, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
     in Conv. 1788, **21**. 3, 6, 25, 28, 30.  
     owes state, **21**. 1068.  
**Relfe, Jno.**, soldier, **18**. 797.  
**Relfe, Jno.**, vestryman, **23**. 7.  
**Relfe, Mary**, petitions for debt against  
     Yeopim Indians, **2**. 140.  
**Relfe, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 351.  
**Relfe, Thomas**, a justice of the Gen-  
     eral Court, **2**. 98.  
     at court, **1**. 389.  
     commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
     executor, **1**. 434.  
     land grant to, **1**. 59-60, 65-66, 270-1.  
     provost marshal, **1**. 414.  
     sells land, **1**. 432.  
**Relfe (Relf), Thos.**, bill for town on  
     lands of, **17**. 315, 356; **18**. 38, 284;  
     **19**. 426, 740, 759, 806; **20**. 27, 167,  
     172, 343.  
     in assembly, **13**. 624, 625, 690, 697,  
         708, 712, 717, 721, 736, 745, 753,  
         825, 858, 883, 890; **18**. 2, 3, 69,  
         808; **19**. 372, 375, 400, 401, 413,  
         460, 487, 741; **20**. 2, 3, 14, 39, 46,  
         68, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 312, 328,  
         348, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416,  
         426, 473; on com. of assem., **12**.  
         276; **13**. 597, 647, 705, 767; **18**. 36,  
         271.  
     testimony of quoted, **17**. 388.  
**Relfe, William**, buys land, **1**. 432.  
     commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
     executor, **1**. 434.  
**Relfe, Wm.**, debts due by, **8**. 280-281;  
     as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
**Relfe, Wm.**, in assembly, **8**. 107, 146,  
     301, 303, 304, 326, 335, 422, 444,  
     454.  
**Relfe, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 351.  
**Relfe's (Relf's) Ferry**, **24**. 251.  
     public buildings at, **23**. 468-9.  
     Pasquotank C. H. to be built at, **5**.  
         706.  
**Relfe's (Relf's) Point**, act for ferry at,  
     **23**. 500, 595; **25**. 389, 481-2.  
     bill for ferry to, **5**. 1019-1020, 1021,  
         1022, 1036, 1051, 1052, 1054, 1055,  
         1059, 1062, 1097; **6**. 1225-1226, 1239,  
         1240, 1272, 1296; **7**. 308, 315, 374,  
         390, 397; to continue ferry act, **6**.  
         847, 854, 863, 866, 883, 886, 912,  
         920, 921, 932, 956, 957, 958-959.  
**Relfs**, tobacco warehouse at, **5**. xlii.  
**Relief**, ship, **9**. 1152.  
**Relief**, snow, **10**. 272.



**Religion, 17.** 553.

act on, **23.** 3-6; **25.** 20; on advancement, **23.** 400; to keep open roads to churches, **24.** 746-7.  
 and Fund. Consts., **25.** iv.  
 and morals, act of C. C. on, **13.** 241.  
 bill for support of, **19.** 435, 726, 767, 771; to allow denominations to appoint trustees, **20.** 4-5; to prevent stopping roads to churches, **17.** 310, 321, 340, 384, 414.  
 churches and church lands secured to, **23.** 986-7.  
 committee to confer with people kept by r. from joining patriots, **10.** 169.  
 control of granted to Proprietors, **1.** 22, 103.  
 definition of and limitations on demanded, **10.** 241.  
 desire to promote, **23.** 392.  
 Dobbs on state of, **6.** 1063, 1064.  
 encouraged by C. C., **13.** 486; by proclamation, **9.** 28, 29.  
 gift for propagation of gospel among N. C. Indians, **5.** 144b.  
 in Constitution of 1776, **23.** 983.  
 ordinance to secure titles to churches, **10.** 982.  
 privileges granted to Heath, **1.** 6-7.  
 protection of, **22.** 19.  
 public money appropriated for minister, **24.** 879.  
 recognition of in Fundamental Constitutions, **2.** 856-7; **25.** 123-36.  
 report on state of, **7.** 284, 288.  
 should be promoted, **4.** 1318, 1320, 1330, 1332.  
 state of, **1.** 681-682; **3.** 429-430; **9.** 612; in 1703, **22.** 733.  
 See also names of particular organizations, as Baptists, Quakers, etc.  
**Religion of Nature, 22.** 886.  
**Religious affairs,** address of House of Lords on, **1.** 634-640.  
 Glover on, **1.** 689-690.  
**Religious ceremonies of Tuscaroras, 1.** 981-982.  
**Religious condition of Albemarle,** as indicated by Fox and Edmundson, **1.** 215-218, 226-227.  
**Religious denominations,** report on, **7.** 102.  
 See also under the various names.  
**Religious liberty, 1.** 194; **25.** 94.  
 act on, **2.** 884-885; **23.** 11; against in S. C., **2.** 913-17.  
 care for, **1.** 94.

declaration on, **10.** 1004.

DeFoe's Party-Tyranny, **2.** 891-923.

history of act for, **3.** 180.

in Albemarle, **1.** 166-167, 168, 174, 181, 334.

in American colonies, **1.** 226.

in Clarendon Co., **1.** 154-156.

in F. C., **1.** 202-4, 236; **2.** 856-7.

instructions on, **6.** xxix.

promised to Cape Fear settlers, **1.** 45.

provided for, **1.** 80-81, 82; **3.** 110; **10.** 870d, 870g, 1011.

recognized, **1.** 54.

struggle for in Rowan, **8.** 179-181.

to be allowed, **5.** 1136.

Tryon on, **8.** 218.

**Religious refugees,** arguments against theory of, **1.** xxi.

remove to C., **1.** 639.

**Religious scruples,** committee on, **10.** viii.

**Religious societies,** bill to incorporate, **17.** 269, 276, 285, 304, 405.

**Religious teaching,** lack of, **3.** 23, 24.

**Religious test, 22.** 668.

**Religious toleration,** promised, **1.** 638, 639.

**Religious worship,** act to establish, **25.** 151, 365.

Relph. See Relf, Relfe, Rifle.

Relph, Dr., land of, **1.** 60.

Relph, Cornelius, treasurer, **4.** 106, 136.

Relph, John, a J. P., **3.** 234.

Relph, John, juror, **25.** 187.

Relph, John, nominated as treasurer, **4.** 106, 136.

Relph, John, juror, **25.** 187.

Relph, John, Sr., quit rents of, **22.** 250.

Rem, Michl., land grant to, **4.** 851.

Remembrancer, fees, **4.** 276-277.

**Remembrancer of Public Events,** extracts from, **11.** 265, 282-283, 286-287, 297-298, 353.

Remes, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1148.

Remington, Edward, witnesses deed, **1.** 20.

**Reminiscences of the Revolution,** extracts from, **15.** 391-396.

Remm, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 318.

Remm, Jos., in militia, **22.** 318.

Remm, Melchor, in militia, **22.** 318.

**Removals,** from office, considered, **22.** 634-5.

power of Gov. limited, **3.** 102.

**Removals to N. C.,** causes, **1.** 690-691.  
 from Va., **1.** 692.

Renchoe, Joseph, witness, **10.** 593.

Rendal, Benjamin, juror, **8.** 508.

- Rendleman, Christopher**, naturalized, **7**. 521.
- Rendleman, John**, naturalized, **7**. 521.
- Rendol, Wm.**, navigation coms'r, **24**. 603.
- Renegé, George**, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Renen, —**, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.
- Reney, Wm.**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Renfrew**. See **Rentfrow**.
- Renfrew, Jos.**, act for land to, **24**. 629-630.  
land grant to, **19**. 573.
- Rengrove, John**, taxable, **15**. 192.
- Reinhart**. See **Reinhardt**.
- Reinhart (Reinhardt), Christian**, in Assembly, **9**. 719, 720, 734, 735, 760.
- Reniker, —**, on com. of assembly, **13**. 639.
- Renn, Aaron**, army pay, **17**. 243.
- Renn, Joseph**, pay to, **22**. 489.
- Renn, Wm.**, deserter, **11**. 795.
- Renn, Wm.**, town coms'r, **24**. 176.
- Rennals, Mr.**, recruits, **13**. 48.
- Rennels, Thomas**, land grants to, **4**. 1047, 1247.
- Renney, Peter**, army rank, **16**. 1147.
- Rennick, George**, land grants to, **4**. 1038, 1048, 1049, 1240, 1246.  
rights proved, **4**. 1035.
- Rennie, —**, in assem., **8**. 97.
- Rennolds**. See **Reynolds**.
- Rennolds, Pettr.**, deposition on illegal fees, **7**. 779.
- Rennos, John**, election at house of, **18**. 243.
- Renown, ship**, **14**. 689.  
goes South, **15**. 324.
- Renshaw, Abm., Jr.**, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Renshaw, Abm., Sr.**, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Renshaw, Elijah**, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Renshaw, Isaac**, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Renshaw, Jos.**, petitions, **19**. 927.
- Renson, John**, land grant to, **4**. 221.
- Rent roll**, act for, **4**. 1166; discussed and to be repealed, **5**. 93, 107, 117; to form, **23**. 91, 122, 301-303, 310-312, 340, 350-1; **25**. 215-19, 239, 304-9.  
amount in 1750, **4**. 1106.  
bills for, **4**. 8, 17, 88, 92, 125, 126, 129, 132, 134, 140, 180-9, 240, 362, 388, 390, 391, 393, 396, 399, 401, 407, 506, 542, 564, 567, 652, 976, 978, 979, 980, 984, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 999, 1021; for fails, **4**. 584; to repeal law for, **4**. 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072.  
condition, **5**. 935, 950.  
defects considered, **4**. 1097.  
difficulty of making, **3**. 144; **5**. 156; **6**. 1074-1076.  
discussed, **5**. 332.  
falsehoods about, **4**. 1148.  
formation of discussed, **8**. 175, 176.  
Heron to Tryon on and Rutherford's answer, **22**. 877-8, 890-1.  
law for, **4**. 972, 985, 987; repealed, **4**. 434-5, 439.  
made out by Rutherford, **7**. 229-230.  
memorials of Heron and Rutherford on condition of, **7**. 523-5.  
need for, **3**. 481-482; **4**. 1088-1089; **5**. 15; **8**. 196.  
procured by McCulloh, **4**. 1113.  
procuring of discussed, **5**. 588.  
proposed clause in law for, **4**. 315-316.  
prospect of, **4**. 24.  
quarrels over, **3**. vi.  
reason for act on, **4**. 1217-1218.  
Rutherford on, **22**. 877-8.  
scheme for forming, **8**. 47-49, 167.  
sent to England, **5**. 20-1.  
to be made, **2**. 34-35, 517, 532, 603; **4**. 72; **5**. 145.  
See also **Rents**, **Quit Rents**.
- Rentfro, Enoch**, in militia, **22**. 365.
- Rentfrow**. See **Renfrew**.
- Rentfrow, Enoch**, exempted, **6**. 482.
- Rentfrow, Enoch**, in militia, **22**. 375.
- Renton, John**, army pay, **17**. 245.
- Rents**, **1**. 51, 60-67, 92.  
account of wanted, **1**. 706.  
act to secure, **23**. 122.  
amount paid for C., **1**. 22, 104.  
arrears remitted, **3**. 143.  
at farthing per acre, **1**. 391.  
bill on recovery of, **20**. 138, 140, 188, 319-320, 430; **21**. 827, 834, 889, 996, 999, 1004.  
constables to collect, **1**. 84.  
dissatisfaction with in Albemarle, **1**. 100; increase in, **3**. 331.  
Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 322, 324, 325, 326.  
from Palatines, **1**. 988.  
Holden to collect in Albemarle, **1**. 241.  
in Albemarle Co., **1**. 163-164, 174-176, 182, 183, 238, 254, 271, 302, 335-336.  
in Clarendon Co., **1**. 78, 96.

levied by Va. on Currituck, **1.** xxii, 339-340, 343.  
 memorial on Lord Carteret's ment'd, **4.** 591.  
 outbreak caused by collection of, **8.** vii-viii, x.  
 petition on from settlers on Dobbs Grant, **9.** 46-47.  
 report on required, **1.** 351, 557; to be sent to Board of Trade, **3.** 315-316.  
 should be paid in produce, **2.** 849.  
 silver demanded for, **2.** v.  
 to be paid on resurveys and on patents not surveyed, **4.** 591-592.  
 to Proprietors, **1.** 46.  
 troubles in Clarendon Co., **1.** 146-147.  
 under Fund. Constns., **1.** 204, 205; **25.** 135.  
 See also Rent Roll, Quit Rents.  
**Renusson, M.**, imports medicines, **22.** 917.  
**Rep, Peter**, town coms'r, **23.** 810.  
**Representation**, act limiting, considered by Board of Trade, **4.** 1028-1031; act on ment'd, **6.** xxv, xxvi; passage of discussed, **5.** 89-93; repealed, **6.** 598; to be repealed, **5.** 117; to equalize in assembly, **23.** 251-252, 338.  
 assembly on regulation of, **6.** 985.  
 bill to equalize in assembly, **4.** 835, 836, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842; to grant it to Brunswick, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 200, 201, 203, 204, 206, 208, 209.  
 Board of Trade on rights of northern counties, **6.** 262-263.  
 charges against Dobbs in matter of charters and answer, **6.** 288-289.  
 compared with that in Parliament, **9.** 1063.  
 depositions on members, rules, &c., of assembly, **4.** 1169-78.  
 disallowance of act brought over by Dobbs, **5.** v-vi.  
 discussion and requirement of laws on, **5.** 398-399, 406-407.  
 distribution of, **10.** xxiv.  
 evil effects of inequality in, **9.** 1054.  
 fate of act, **4.** 1256-1257, 1275-1276, 1277-1278.  
 founded on taxes paid, **2.** 854.  
 history of reviewed, **4.** 1199-1201.  
 in assem. considered, **20.** 566-7.  
 Johnston on fate of act, **4.** 1317-1318, 1319-1320, 1330, 1332.  
 Lamb on act to limit, **25.** 237.

law for equalizing defended by Johnston, **4.** 869-870; sent to England, **4.** 849-850.  
 McCulloh agent for northern counties, **4.** 869-870.  
 not to be fixed by new town and county acts, **5.** 340-341, 352.  
 not to be regulated by assembly, **5.** 482.  
 number of members discussed, **6.** 6.  
 observations on act to regulate, **4.** 1156-1158.  
 of precincts and counties, **3.** 453, 454.  
 opinion of Lamb on act to regulate, **4.** 1155-1156.  
 Orange Co. petitions for, **5.** 364.  
 petition against act to Board of Trade, **4.** 879-881, 882-883; of northern counties on, **4.** 1158-1160, 1161, 1167.  
 proportioned, **22.** 19, 23-4.  
 quarrel over, **4.** 204-205; **6.** 245-246; begun, **4.** 177-178; brewing, **3.** 446; of Albemarle counties over, **4.** xviii-xx.  
 reduction of discussed, **9.** 1119.  
 repeal of act regulating suspended, **5.** 326-328.  
 resolution on, **21.** 311, 646-647.  
 review of by Board of Trade, **5.** 81-93.  
 rights of towns under act 1715, **6.** xxvii.  
 should be passed on by Atty. Gen., **4.** 1221-1222.  
 strictures on action of assembly, **6.** 752.  
 struggles for, **4.** 1152-1237; **4.** 919, 920, 922, 924, 934, 938, 939, 943, 944, 1152-1237; **6.** 972; **9.** xi, xlv; northern counties ment'd, **4.** 856, 857-858, 860, 863-864, 865, 957, 973, 974, 986, 987, 988, 1020, 1087, 1088, 1098, 1099, 1146, 1148, 1150-1151, 1311; **5.** vii, 28, 108, 218, 248; treatment of absent members, **4.** 916; summary of, **8.** viii, x.  
 text of act, **4.** 1153, 1154-1155.  
 to be made equal in the north and south, **6.** 227.  
 trouble over, **4.** 844.  
 under Albany Union, **5.** 252.  
**Representation in Congress**, act on, **25.** 20.  
 election not to be interfered with, **22.** 24, 49.  
**Representatives**, one or two houses considered, **10.** xx.



to be ineligible to civil office, **22**. 20, 52.  
right of instruction maintained, **23**. 978.  
**Representatives in Congress**, act against their holding office under N. C., **25**. 69-70; on election of, **25**. 1-3, 64-5.  
pay of, **22**. 22, 24.  
**Reprieve**, power of vested in gov., **23**. 982.  
**Republicanism**, garrison against needed, **6**. 1029.  
in colony, **6**. 308, 309, 319.  
**Requisitions**, for Tryon's army, **8**. 715.  
**Resabel**, Mich., juror, **25**. 190.  
**Rescod**, Oston, in army, **15**. 735.  
**Rescriptio Scolastica ad Grevinchovium**, **2**. 854.  
**Reservations**, in C., **1**. 12, 17.  
in Va., **1**. 15.  
to Proprietors, **1**. 205.  
**Reserve**, the, prisoners sent to England in, **1**. 800, 804-805, 806.  
**Reserved rights of States**, **22**. 19.  
**Residence**, required for land grants, **1**. 856.  
**Resignations**, discussed, **13**. 69, 74.  
**Resignations from army**, resolve on, **12**. 685-686.  
**Resistance to oppression**, in N. C., **8**. vii-x.  
**Resolution**, the, captures the Polly, **11**. 755.  
**Resolutions of Congress of 1765**, **7**. 121-122.  
**Resolves**, to be printed, **12**. 804, 868.  
**Resources**, answers on, **6**. 605-623.  
**Respal Deza**, Joseph de, Spanish ship owner, **4**. 1305.  
**Respess**. See **Respess**, **Respiss**.  
**Respess**, John, resigns as ensign, **11**. 444; **22**. 912.  
**Respess**, Richard, lieutenant, **11**. 443.  
to be lieutenant, **22**. 909.  
**Respess**, Richard, major, **20**. 272, 460.  
**Respess**, S., Jr., of S. C., **22**. 492.  
**Respess (Respess)**, Thomas, a J. P., **6**. 343; **22**. 492, 498.  
contests election, **8**. 317, 441.  
on com. of assem., **6**. 643, 662, 674, 800, 801, 817; **7**. 301, 302, 306, 308, 316, 317, 342, 343, 353, 362, 363, 370, 389, 565, 589, 592, 613, 626, 627, 653, 656, 938.  
**Respess (Respess)**, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
captain, **10**. 94.

chm. com. of whole, **9**. 471, 472, 486.  
C. of S. to, appointing him a com. of Edenton, **11**. 314.  
in assembly, **9**. 394, 397, 407, 423, 432, 447, 449, 472, 482, 513, 514, 543, 552, 588, 716, 733, 735, 739, 757, 758, 763; **12**. 1, 2, 8, 28, 53, 58, 71, 80, 82, 83, 119, 144, 201, 210, 219, 244, 549, 582, 583, 585, 618, 633, 765; **13**. 532, 533, 553, 554, 556, 624; on com. of assembly, **9**. 465, 740; **12**. 3, 140, 306, 578, 691, 767, 770, 824, 830; **13**. 586, 962.  
on claims com., **22**. 817, 840, 847, 852, 865.  
salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
**Respess (Respess, Respiss)**, Thos., Jr., **11**. 816.  
C. S. C., **22**. 492, 498.  
in assembly, **9**. 1188, 1205; **13**. 686, 690, 695, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 735, 741, 753, 763, 825, 858, 880.  
in Prov. Congress, **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 164, 166, 172, 500, 501, 523, 556, 913, 915, 953, 960.  
judge of admiralty, **10**. 634; **12**. 43, 44, 45.  
on com. of assem., **13**. 691, 692, 697, 701, 742, 767, 795, 832, 869, 870, 924, 960.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 174, 502, 504, 507, 917, 918, 943, 950, 971.  
resigns as J. P., **19**. 467, 813, 816.  
surety, **9**. 592-593.  
witness, **10**. 31.  
**Respess (Respess) Thos., Sr.**, member of Council of State, **13**. 738, 789.  
refuses to act as councilor, **13**. 853, 917, 945.  
to buy arms, &c., **10**. 646.  
**Respess**, Mr., in assem., **18**. 808.  
**Respess**, Mr., on com. of assem., **6**. 668, 804, 805, 817, 823; **7**. 297, 345.  
**Respess**, Capt., **10**. 94.  
**Respiss**, John, ensign, **10**. 944.  
**Respiss**, Robert, lieutenant, **10**. 944.  
**Respiss**, Christopher, building coms'r, **23**. 907.  
**Respiss**, Richard, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
**Respiss (Respess)**, Thos., act to annex lands laid out by to Washington, **24**. 618.  
building coms'r, **23**. 680.  
lands laid off by, **19**. 535, 538, 541, 550, 571, 579, 662.  
port coms'r, **23**. 667.

- Respiss, Thos., Sr.**, navigation coms'r, **24.** 125.
- Ress, David**, in militia, **22.** 397.
- Ress, Hezekiah**, land grant to, **5.** 32.
- Ressenover, Matt.**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Restitution**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 321.
- Restitution of possession**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- Reston, Thos.**, hires negro of court, **2.** 555, 557.
- Restraining act**, no help expected from, **10.** xxviii-xxix.
- Resurveys**, **6.** 1011, 1012, 1018, 1019, 1020.  
cases in which they would be legal, **4.** 323-4.  
cost, **7.** 136.  
discussed, **5.** 332.  
granted, **5.** 814, 815, 816, 819, 824, 990, 993, 994; **6.** 333, 335, 635, 760-761, 764-765, 766, 767, 770, 772, 1066, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1078, 1079, 1081, 1082, 1083, 1084, 1085, 1087; **7.** 7, 119, 120, 258; **8.** 272.  
Granville refuses to help in, **5.** 339.  
impractical, **5.** 148.  
ordered, **6.** 82.  
reasons for, **5.** 642.  
rents to be paid on, **4.** 591-592.  
right to be discussed, **5.** 99.  
stopped by mob, **5.** 493-494.  
time limit for, **4.** 281.
- Ret, John**, asks aid of Va., **1.** 838.
- Retailers**, act against exorbitant, **1.** 185.
- Retaliation**, acts for, **13.** 27.
- Retaliation, the**, work of, **13.** 362.
- Rethly, Jacob**, petitions, **19.** 927.
- Retrospective laws**, not to be made, **22.** 664; **23.** 978.
- Retter, John**, land grant to, **4.** 52.
- Returne, sloop.** **1.** 867.
- Returning original writs**, act on, **23.** 17-19.
- Returns**, when made, **23.** 875.
- Retz, Cardinal de**, memoirs of, **17.** 150.
- Reuford, Mr.**, reports on clothing of troops, **14.** 863.
- Reutledge, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 1255.
- Revees, Frederick**, in militia, **22.** 166.
- Revees, John**, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Revees, Malachi**, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Revell, John**, **19.** 480.  
widow of recommended, **19.** 413-44.
- Revell, Lazarus**, army pay, **17.** 243.  
army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Revell, Mary**, recommended, **19.** 413-414, 480, 736 (?).
- Revell, Michael**, pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Revells, John**, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Revenback, Frederick**, pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Revenue**, act for, **24.** 438-9, 655-8, 731-2, 796-8, 800, 802-3, 813, 885-6, 899, 952-3; **25.** 7-9, 41, 78-9, 80.  
arrangements for, **19.** 856, 860-861.  
bill for securing, **19.** 40, 86, 121, 124; **21.** 801, 849, 853, 968, 970, 1024, 1025, 1031, 1049-1050, 1052; to aid, **18.** 172; to allow clerk to treas. and to collect r., **20.** 197, 201, 262, 289-290, 342, 346, 373, 442-443, 475; to amend laws, **20.** 584, 589, 592; **21.** 182, 325, 356, 371, 683, 700, 719; to appropriate, &c., **18.** 128, 135, 154, 164, 220, 352, 353, 374, 377, 387, 427; to increase, **21.** 321; to prevent loss of, **20.** 574, 589, 595; **21.** 139, 169, 176, 177, 183; to provide for deficiencies, **21.** 798, 815, 960, 965, 979; to raise, **21.** 214, 231, 238, 293, 341, 383, 404, 599, 637, 643, 700, 714; to repeal part of act on, **21.** 746, 759, 762, 774, 853, 893, 895, 897, 898, 901, 915, 918, 925, 1052.  
Burke to assem. on, **22.** 1034-5.  
Cholmondeley, surveyor and auditor general of, **5.** 764-765.  
commissioner. of appointed, **4.** 340-341.  
committee and report on, **20.** 396-398, 479, 480, 483, 484, 485, 489, 492-493, 495, 496, 497, 505, 518, 525, 536, 541, 548, 552, 555, 556, 563, 566, 574, 579, 597, 599; **21.** 6, 8, 9, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 22, 24, 25, 26, 30, 31, 32, 35, 36, 38, 41, 46, 56, 58, 63, 83, 85, 92, 93, 95-98, 100, 107, 108, 114, 118, 119, 123, 124, 128, 131, 133, 134, 135, 137, 138, 140, 141-148, 153, 155-157, 158, 161-162, 167, 172-173, 187, 192, 199, 200, 201, 203, 231, 379-382, 606, 634, 733, 737, 881-882.  
C. C. calls on states for quotas, **14.** 306-307, 321.  
crown report on condition of, **9.** 368-370.  
examination to be made into, **5.** 103.  
from colonial trade, **2.** 166.  
Hammerton commissioned as receiver general, **11.** 4-6.  
inquiry into needed, **19.** 726, 750.

- instructions in regard to establishment of, **5**. 1106, 1114-1115.
- letter on supervision of ment'd, **4**. 758.
- McCulloh, commissioner, **4**. 599; commissioned to inspect and instructions, **11**. 31-41.
- memorial of inspector ment'd, **4**. 943-944.
- need and control of, **4**. 471-472.
- officer to inspect, **4**. 583.
- petition on law, ment'd, **8**. 61.
- proposed application of, **16**. 373-375; orders for preservation of, **4**. 204-207.
- regulations on making of laws, **3**. 94.
- report on, **6**. 618-620; on extent and character, **18**. 280-283.
- source of for U. S. discussed, **16**. 435.
- system of U. S., report on, **18**. 496-502, 527-534, 542-543, 556-560, 580-581, 584-585, 587, 650, 654-655, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681-684, 688, 692, 736-740, 772-773, 788-789, 792-793.
- to be inspected, **4**. 1130.
- trouble over said to be settled, **4**. 356, 358, 386.
- Reves.** See Reaves, Reeves, Reives.
- Reves, Fredk.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Revin, Thomas**, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Revis, Nathan**, to buy vessel for use of state, **13**. 605-6, 608.
- Revis (Rivis), Peter**, on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095; **10**. 261.
- Revisal of laws**, **2**. 220; **5**. 18.
- act for **23**. 308-309, 340; **24**. 537, 888-9, 957; repealed, **5**, 482-403; to confirm, **25**. 161; to print, **4**. 1166; allowance for, **4**. 486, 490, 514.
- bill for, **5**. 270, 272, 291, 293, 295, 877, 878, 880, 903, 904, 907-908; to amend act on, **21**. 139, 176, 177, 183; to confirm, **4**. 1004, 1005, 1008, 1009, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1019, 1022, 1023, 1026; to print, **4**. 782, 783, 785, 837, 841, 842, 843, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862.
- commissioners for, **4**. 379, 407, 411, 494.
- committee and report on, **9**. 877, 900, 911-912; to examine and compare, &c., **4**. 977, 991, 992, 1000, 1007, 1011, 1012; to consider, **9**. 457.
- considered, **5**. 525.
- Davis instructed to prepare, **12**. 155-156; paid for in 1777, **12**. 336.
- discussed, **5**. 38, 40, 54, 55-56, 57.
- extra payment to commissioners, **5**. 308.
- first printed, **4**. xiv.
- history, **9**. xl, xli.
- instructions in favor of, **5**. 1113-1114.
- Johnston on, **4**. 1009, 1026.
- laid before Assembly, **4**. 998, 1010-1011.
- law for printing, **4**. 969, 972, 985, 987.
- letter of Iredell on, **21**. 798, 965.
- made, **4**. 924.
- needed, **4**. 227, 228, 231, 239, 271, 357, 358, 386, 471, 496, 551, 575, 583, 735, 736, 772, 825, 837, 857; **5**. 496, 660; and bill for, **17**. 271, 312, 324, 327, 328, 332, 337, 345.
- of 1715, captions of acts, **25**. 159-61; confirmed, **23**. 333; discussed, **2**. vi.
- of 1751, act to confirm acts in, **23**. 332-341.
- of 1773 sent to Eng., **9**. 691.
- payment to commissioner for, **4**. 1023-1024.
- printing ordered, **4**. 1012, 1016.
- proposed, **3**. 146.
- recommended, **5**. 24.
- report on, **4**. 494, 496, 497, 498, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 507, 514; on need of, **9**. 499-500.
- to be made, **3**. 96-97.
- Revised Statutes**, **24**. iii.
- Revit, Geo.**, land grant to, **4**. 589.
- Revivals**, among religious denominations and characteristics, **5**. 1173-1175, 1178.
- the great, **5**. 1216.
- Revolt**, threatened in West, **16**. 460.
- Revolution of 1688**, **13**. 434.
- Revolutionary Journal**, of H. McDONALD, **11**. 828-837.
- Revolutionary pensions**, list of, **22**. 55-92.
- Revolutionary Regular Army**, **17**. 133.
- Revolutionary service**, depositions on by Devane and Lee, **15**. 784-789.
- of David Fanning, **22**. 180-239; of N. C., **22**. 729-31.
- Revolutionary War**, **1**. xxv; **5**. 1188, 1194; **8**. 732, 735, 740, 745, 751, 758, 760, 763, 764, 770; **15**. 787, 788; **17**. 501, 509, 524, 554, 567; **18**. 789; **19**. 495, 496, 727, 895, 993; **20**. 105, 106, 116, 241, 396; **21**. 886; **22**. iv-vi, 812; **24**. 557, 558, 562, 598, 624, 626, 638, 639, 654, 679, 683, 684, 706, 784, 793, 832, 901, 904, 922, 964, 968; **25**. 101.
- act to get account of militia service,



- 24.** 679-80; to give power to C. C. in fixing proportion of war debt, **24.** 561, 661.
- bill for pensions, **17.** 306, 310, 312, 320-321, 325, 330, 339, 342, 344, 369, 392, 815, 836, 838, 900, 901, 907, 925, 928, 931; to allow comptroller or coms. to settle claims, **17.** 314, 330, 349, 351, 355, 392, 398, 405, 419.
- Campbell on spirit of in South and answer, **11.** 259-261.
- causes, **6.** iv-v.
- correspondence between Murphey and Graham on, **19.** iii, vi, 956, 967, 968-988, 989, 992-993.
- declarations of soldiers of for pensions, **22.** 93-159.
- Fanning's narrative, **22.** 180-239.
- fortunes of Moravians, **5.** 1153.
- Germans in, **8.** 733, 763; prominent in, **8.** 730.
- Graham to Conner on, **19.** 989-991.
- list of officers, **18.** 485-486; **22.** 1049; of pensioners, **22.** vi; of persons taking oath of allegiance, **22.** 168-179.
- number N. C. troops in, **19.** vi.
- pensions proposed, **18.** 544-547, 590, 594.
- premonitions of, **9.** 680, 737, 740, 741.
- resolutions of Va. ment'd, **9.** 876.
- seeds of sown in earlier period, **2.** xix.
- services of Gen. Jos. Graham, **19.** 955-967.
- See also Army Accounts, laws, names of battles, persons and places, pensioners, rosters.
- Revolutions**, **23.** 38.
- in N. C., **25.** 152.
- Revons, Benjamin**, army pay, **17.** 242.
- Revons, S.**, receives pay, **17.** 242.
- Rew.** See Rue.
- Rew, Beverly**, helps arrest Brimage, **11.** 556.
- Rew, Scotty**, in assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 239, 284, 293.
- on com. of assem., **18.** 292.
- Rew, Solomon**, capt. of militia, **14.** 135.
- Rew, Solomon**, county clerk, **5.** 320.
- dead, **5.** 522, 529.
- in assembly, **5.** 230, 256, 260, 262, 265, 270, 272, 285, 291, 294.
- land grant to, **4.** 1239.
- petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.
- to survey land, **4.** 1044.
- Rew, Solomon**, in militia, **22.** 316, 317.
- Rew (Rue), Southey**, a J. P., **4.** 953, 970.
- co. ct. to be held at house of, **25.** 114.
- helps arrest Brimage, **11.** 556.
- boundary coms'r, **24.** 705.
- in assem., **20.** 119.
- witness, **22.** 467, 477, 483.
- Rew, Southey**, land grant to, **4.** 853, 884.
- Reward, Allridge**, exempted, **6.** 1299.
- Rex, Wm.**, receipts for goods to be delivered in N. C., **10.** 854.
- transports goods to N. C., **10.** 853, 854, 856, 857.
- Rey and Brandenburg**, account of, **19.** 481-482.
- claims, **19.** 708-711.
- contracts with, **22.** 993-4.
- Reyet, Peter**, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Reyley.** See Railey. Raley. Rayley.
- Reyley, Bryan**, land grant to, **4.** 335.
- Reyley, John**, acknowledges gift, **1.** 399.
- juror, **1.** 399.
- paid as witness, **1.** 401.
- proves letter of attorney, **1.** 399.
- Reyley, Robert**, estate administered on, **6.** 343.
- Reynard, Cressian**, letter to laid before Assembly, **12.** 4.
- Reynaud, Benj.**, estate settled, **2.** 150.
- Reynaud, Moses**, assigns, **2.** 150.
- Reynolds.** See Rennolds.
- Reynolds, Gov.**, **5.** 655.
- Reynolds, Charles**, juror, **4.** 521.
- Reynolds, David**, land grant to, **4.** 1247.
- Reynolds, David**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Reynolds, Elisha**, pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Reynolds, Elisha**, pensioner, **22.** 84.
- Reynolds, Ephraim**, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Reynolds, Geo.**, army rank, **15.** 735; **16.** 1196.
- Reynolds, Henry**, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Reynolds, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1148.
- Reynolds, Jeremiah**, army pay, **17.** 244.
- Reynolds, Jeremiah**, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Reynolds, John**, clothing to, **14.** 716.
- Reynolds, John**, reports on orders by Martin and offer of plunder, **10.** 443, 444.
- Reynolds, John** (gov. of Ga.), has same instructions as Dobbs, **5.** 1144.
- Reynolds, Joseph**, in army, **15.** 720.

Reynolds, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 Reynolds, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Reynolds, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Reynolds, Wm., petition on pardon of Fields, **9**. 41.  
 Reynolds, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Reytou, Robert, **2**. 625.  
 Rezcau, James, law suit for land, **4**. 1241.  
 Rezin, Ensign, shoes to, **14**. 459.  
 Rhea. See Ray, Rea.  
 Rhea, John, **20**. 648.  
   in assembly, **21**. 194, 196, 198, 207, (?) , 209, 211, 219, 223, 229, 231, 234, 239, 252, 253, 256, 264, 278, 285, 286, 294, 297, 305, 332, 344, 346, 354, 367, 370, 379, 382, 401, 402, 411, 430, 432, 578(?). 584, 592, 614, 645.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
   reports pardon for Sevier, **22**. 728-9.  
   to Caswell on Sullivan clerkship, **22**. 684-5.  
   witness, **22**. 675.  
   See also Ray, Rea.  
 Rhea, Wm., bill on will of, **21**. 256.  
 Rheims, Peter, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Rheinisch Bavaria, **8**. 771.  
 Rheinsvald, Fred'k, sues Martin, **18**. 626, 693-695, 749-750.  
 Rhem, Peter, army rank, **13**. 504; **16**. 1146.  
 Rhenish wines, **16**. 923.  
 Rhenny, George, in council, **3**. 422.  
 Rhett, Col., accounts examined, **2**. 8.  
 Rhett, Wm., church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
   powers to ment'd, **2**. 871.  
   speaker S. C. Assembly, **1**. 897.  
 Rhett, Wm., Jr., petitions against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.  
 Rhett (Rhet), **2**. 519.  
 Rhine, Swiss emigrants on, **4**. 18.  
 Rhine Territory, invaded by French, **8**. 728.  
 Rhinehart. See Reinhardt.  
 Rhinehart, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rhineharts, Christian, **24**. 778.  
 Rhoads. See Rhodes, Roads.  
 Rhoads, Col., good conduct of, **14**. 236.  
 Rhoads, Isaac, in army, **13**. 523.  
 Rhoads, James, land grant to, **4**. 1245.  
 Rhoads, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Rhode, John, a hunter, **5**. 4.  
 Rhode Island, **5**. xx. 251, 252, 1164; **7**. 265, 459, 514; **9**. 318, 1056, 1229; **10**. 363, 898; **11**. 291, 292, 389,

394. 685, 711; **13**. 76, 199, 246, 327, 362, 496; **14**. 47, 348, 672; **15**. 586; **16**. 419, 420; **17**. 148, 150, 152, 153, 290, 459, 986, 987, 992, 993, 994; **18**. 195, 196, 453, 719, 724, 742, 743; **20**. 242, 603, 694, 763; **21**. 553, 564; **22**. 33, 766.  
 act to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554; to restore to crown, **25**. 149-150.  
 adopts Fed. constn, **22**. 800.  
 affairs in, **22**. 977, 978, 981, 982.  
 allowance to Loan Office, **20**. 652.  
 and duty levied by C. C., **17**. 65, 99, 100.  
 and U. S. duty, **16**. 436, 941; **18**. 497, 500, 501, 529, 533, 557, 558, 688, 738.  
 atty. gen. for, **1**. 464.  
 bounties in, **10**. 907.  
 British to evacuate, **14**. 213, 215; **22**. 984, 987; to hold, **15**. 454.  
 carries on foreign trade, **5**. 477.  
 charges against U. S., **17**. 95, 98; of Board of Trade against, **1**. 631, 633.  
 Clinton leaves, **13**. 236.  
 convention with, **14**. 214.  
 currency in confusion, **22**. 993.  
 does not furnish its share of revenue, **16**. 368.  
 engagement in, **13**. 211, 215, 219, 220, 224, 263.  
 evacuation of, **14**. 218, 219; considered, **13**. 250.  
 expedition against, **13**. 470.  
 exports to, **14**. 269.  
 free, **16**. 749; **17**. 5.  
 French in, **15**. 309, 310; expected in, **14**. 497.  
 French fleet in, **14**. 634, 672; **15**. 57; **22**. 976; blockaded at, **15**. 58; to be attacked at, **15**. 91, 93.  
 government, **1**. 225.  
 governor of, **1**. 530.  
 has no delegates in Cont. Cong., **9**. 1246.  
 Howard suffers from Stamp Act riots, **9**. 813; **11**. 761, 765.  
 illegal trade, **1**. 469.  
 immigration from into N. C., **1**. 562.  
 in vice admiralty district of Boston, **11**. 218.  
 independence in, **4**. 284.  
 judicial system of, **10**. 868.  
 leaves C. C., **22**. 992.  
 letter from considered, **9**. 737, 741.  
 Moravians in, **5**. 1156.  
 movements of French in, **15**. 291.

- not in U. S., **22**. iii.  
 not required to submit laws to King, **2**. 143.  
 number of troops from, **14**. 272.  
 paper currency in, **18**. 742-743.  
 payment by, **17**. 560.  
 plan to make it more useful, **1**. 473-474.  
 population in 1755, **5**. 470, 473.  
 prepares French for Indian trade, **6**. 260.  
 proposed quo warrantos against, **1**. 352-354.  
 provides no funds, **16**. 755.  
 quota, **19**. 946; for public debt, **16**. 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928, 929; **17**. 60, 528; of revenue, **14**. 306; to sink cont. currency, **15**. 401; to U. S., **18**. 667, 704.  
 raises troops, **10**. 21.  
 refuses to pass impost law, **16**. 763; to pay duties, but wants one for self, **16**. 885-886.  
 regulates commerce with Gt. Br., **17**. 592.  
 report on old emissions, **16**. 311.  
 representation in C. C., **17**. 497, 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 517, 518, 538, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 724, 726, 754; **20**. 632.  
 share of sinking fund due from, **14**. 241-243.  
 slave sent to N. C., from, **9**. 1151.  
 Sullivan sent to, **15**. 88.  
 tax on for forts, **5**. 470, 473.  
 to be annexed to Mass., **1**. 442.  
 to be evacuated, **13**. 235, 238.  
 trade with N. C., **2**. 397; limited by Parlt., **9**. 1186.  
 troops in, **14**. 518; and near and threatened, **14**. 563; in Carthagena expedition, **11**. 42, 43; **15**. 752.  
 value of quotas, **15**. 660.  
 votes to close Miss., **22**. 901.  
**Rhode Island (island)**, **8**. 618.  
**Rhodes**. See Rhoads. Roads.  
**Rhodes, Capt.**, **16**. 639, 644.  
 goes to N. C., **16**. 614.  
 money to, **16**. 657.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
 rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
 reports on disputes over balloting, **13**. 446-447.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1007, 1008, 1021, 1036, 1038, 1047, 1053, 1061, 1069, 1082, 1085, 1093, 1106, 1119, 1127, 1139, 1140, 1150, 1163, 1166, 1174, 1176, 1179, 1190, 1193.  
 wounded, **15**. 751.  
**Rhodes, Col.**, **11**. 280.  
**Rhodes, Aquilla**, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
**Rhodes, Chas.**, army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
**Rhodes, Cornelius**, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
**Rhodes, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 244.  
**Rhodes, Daniel**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Rhodes, Danl.**, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
**Rhodes, Elisha**, ensign, **10**. 517.  
 pay roll of company, **15**. 398.  
**Rhodes, Mrs. Elizabeth**, allowance to, **19**. 211, 213, 341.  
**Rhodes, Fran.**, in militia, **22**. 280.  
**Rhodes, Frans.**, land grant to, **4**. 631.  
**Rhodes, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 372.  
**Rhodes (?)**, Griffith, in assembly, **13**. 736.  
**Rhodes (Roads), Henry**, **22**. 339, 966.  
**Rhodes, Henry**, a J. P., **22**. 918; **23**. 995.  
 accounts to be settled, **21**. 101.  
 allowance to, **22**. 828, 832, 842, 848, 858.  
 army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 asks discharge of son, **22**. 941.  
 complains of Campbell, **10**. 477.  
 debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff, **9**. 575.  
 in assembly, **9**. 1189; **12**. 265, 337, 338, 340, 356, 357, 362, 368, 380, 384, 399, 432, 549, 557, 573, 594, 595, 613, 617, 620, 622, 633, 764; **13**. 532, 533, 553, 624, 736, 738, 753, 825, 829, 858, 883, 894, 898; **19**. 372, 374.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 168, 173, 914, 915, 960.  
 lieut. colonel, **10**. 206, 531.  
 memorial of execs., **20**. 533-4, 547.  
 nom. as member of Council of Safety, **13**. 788; as treasurer, **13**. 766; **18**. 804.  
 on com. of assem., **9**. 1197, 1198; **12**. 11, 552, 659, 772, 831; **13**. 534, 536, 627, 632, 739, 790, 826, 867, 907, 915, 960.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 175, 917, 919, 948.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 215.  
 owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 paid for powder, **10**. 356.  
 surety, **9**. 981.  
 to superintend printing of bills, **24**. 184, 255, 320, 333.



Rhodes, Hen., in militia, **22**. 310.  
 Rhodes, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
 Rhodes, Hezekiah, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Rhodes, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 242.  
     army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Rhodes, Jacob, com'sr on building, **24**.  
     989, 991; on town, **24**. 992.  
     officer, **18**. 450.  
 Rhodes, James, land grant to, **4**. 854,  
     891.  
 Rhodes, James, nom. for clerk, **20**.  
     480; **21**. 7.  
 Rhodes, John, cornet of light horse,  
     **13**. 734*f*; **14**. 264.  
 Rhodes, John, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Rhodes, John, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rhodes, John, voter, **20**. 159.  
 Rhodes, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
     captain, **15**. 786.  
     lieut., **10**. 943.  
 Rhodes, Jos. T., com'r on certificates,  
     **18**. 451.  
     Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
     in assembly, **17**. 264, 293, 304, 354,  
     359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391,  
     394, 395, 406, 424; **18**. 226, 228,  
     257, 284, 297, 311, 317, 338, 344,  
     345, 346, 360, 361, 376, 389, 399,  
     412, 428, 443, 468, 469, 471; **20**.  
     119, 121, 127, 146, 149, 167, 180,  
     229, 239, 275, 285, 287, 288, 306,  
     330, 333, 337.  
     officer, **18**. 486.  
     on com. of assem., **18**. 46, 64, 66, 78,  
     276, 293, 294, 296, 309.  
     rank, **16**. 609.  
 Rhodes, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rhodes, Nathl., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rhodes, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Rhodes, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Rhodes, Thos., asks for lapse patent,  
     **2**. 488.  
     contracts for pub. buildings, **24**. 252.  
 Rhodes, Thos., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Rhodes, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
     rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Rhodes, Wm., a J. P., **2**. 676.  
 Rhodes, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Rhodes, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Rhodes, Wm., in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Rhodes, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Rhodes, Wm., juror, **8**. 72.  
 Rhodes, Wm., juror, **9**. 692.  
 Rhodes, Wm., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Rhodes, Wm., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Rhodes, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Rhodes, Woodhouse, discharge asked,  
     **22**. 941.

Rhymes, John, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 Ricard, John, surety, **2**. 590.  
 Rice, —, law suit, **1**. 587.  
 Rice, Mr., **14**. 110.  
 Rice, Mr., at Board of Trade meetings,  
     **6**. 748-755, 1001-1007, 1062-1064, **7**.  
     546-549, 986-990.  
 Rice, Capt., **11**. 615.  
     makes returns of troops, **13**. 50.  
     request that he be allowed to re-  
     main in N. C. to recruit, and an-  
     swer, **11**. 605-606, 616.  
     roster of co., **16**. 1006, 1078, 1104,  
     1147.  
 Rice, Lieut., **13**. 476.  
 Rice, Maj., **14**. 110, 112.  
 Rice, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 453.  
 Rice, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Rice, Benj., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Rice, Benj., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Rice, Clayborn, petition on C. H., **9**.  
     806-808.  
 Rice, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Rice, Daniel, grand juror, **1**. 588.  
     law suit, **1**. 567.  
 Rice, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 453.  
 Rice, David, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Rice, David, declares independence, **10**.  
     612.  
     in assem., **19**. 234, 235; **21**. 193, 195,  
     199, 207, 233, 253, 264, 273, 300,  
     363, 431, 578, 614, 627, 633.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
     on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.  
     sheriff, **21**. 1074.  
 Rice, Edward, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Rice, Fran., petition on trade, **5**. 321-  
     324.  
 Rice, George, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Rice, George, instructions on S. C.  
     boundary, **11**. 152-153.  
     on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6**.  
     1044.  
     recommends disallowance of vestry  
     and clergy acts, **6**. 720-723.  
     recommends repeal of laws, **6**. 700-  
     701.  
     to Dobbs on parliamentary grant, **6**.  
     998; on public affairs, **6**. 724-728.  
     to King on court acts, **6**. 587-591; on  
     docking of entails, **6**. 972-973; on  
     grants of Indian lands and com-  
     mission of judges, **6**. 582-586; on  
     instructions to Dobbs, **6**. 558-561.  
 Rice, Harness, pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Rice, Hezekiah, army pay, **17**. 242.  
     army rank, **16**. 1147.  
     captain, **10**. 944, 949.

lieut., **10.** 187; resigns, **10.** 287.  
**Rice, Hezekiah**, in militia, **22.** 416.  
**Rice, Isaac**, juror, **4.** 521.  
**Rice, James**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Rice, James, Sr.**, on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
**Rice, Jephtha**, army rank, **16.** 1147.  
     receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
**Rice, Jo.**, petitions, **19.** 932.  
**Rice, Joel**, bill to build warehouse, **21.** 325, 699.  
     in assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 199, 207, 234, 253, 264, 273, 275, 288, 294, 305, 332, 345, 363, 431, 578, 614, 627, 633.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
     salt coms'r, **25.** 31.  
**Rice, John**, **5.** 676, 677, 678, 680, 720, 834, 853.  
     asks for patents, **5.** 814.  
     certifies to act for agent, **11.** 112.  
     clerk of council, **4.** 887, 898, 953, 970, 1041, 1245, 1255.  
     claims allowed, **6.** 743.  
     deposition, **4.** 1090; on land war-rants, **4.** 1099, 1102-1103, 1127-1128, 1138.  
     juror, **4.** 517.  
     land grant asked, **4.** 707; grants to, **4.** 280, 711, 714, 765, 766, 768, 851, 952, 970, 1034.  
     patents examined, **5.** 829.  
     petitions on patents, **5.** 823.  
     presents petition of Mills, **4.** 1045.  
     son of Nathaniel, **4.** 1138.  
     sues out injunction, **7.** 39.  
     to return list of patents and public papers, **5.** 489.  
**Rice, John**, army pay, **17.** 242.  
     army rank, **16.** 1142.  
     army record, **13.** 475.  
**Rice, John**, Board of War to on wag-ons and arms, **14.** 408; and for-age, **14.** 414.  
     claims of for flour, **10.** 792.  
**Rice, John**, army record, **13.** 475.  
**Rice, John**, clerk, **9.** 298.  
**Rice, John**, discharged by court, **2.** 601.  
**Rice, Jno.**, in assembly, **19.** 372.  
**Rice, John**, in militia, **22.** 355.  
**Rice, John**, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 915, 922.  
**Rice, John**, juror, **25.** 186.  
**Rice, John**, memorial, **19.** 663, 667, 693, 704.  
**Rice, John**, pay to, **22.** 491.  
**Rice, John**, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
**Rice, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 257.

**Rice, John**, seat in assembly vacated, **12.** 265, 337.  
**Rice, John**, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
**Rice, John**, witness, **3.** 634, 664.  
**Rice, John**, witness, **24.** 468.  
**Rice, Mary**, **5.** 676, 677, 678, 680, 720, 834, 853.  
     bill to enable executors to carry out will of, **5.** 679.  
**Rice, Micajah**, land grant to, **4.** 1248.  
**Rice, Nathaniel**, **3.** 421; **4.** 208; **5.** 153, 170.  
     a J. P., **4.** 46, 218, 346, 447, 683.  
     asked if he encouraged Smith, **3.** 420, 421, 425.  
     assistant justice, **4.** 3, 45, 224, 335.  
     becomes acting governor, **3.** 633; **4.** 1314, 1317.  
     bill to empower Hasell to sell lands of, **5.** 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 720, 725, 726, 728, 729, 834, 835, 853.  
     bond discussed, **4.** 1105-1106.  
     case against Burrington, **3.** 356-368, 375-382; on erection of new pre-cincts, **3.** 439-457; on land grants, **3.** 457-466.  
     case of Lethgow against, **4.** 1080, 1087, 1094, 1111-1112, 1122-1123, 1141, 1147.  
     certificate ment'd, **3.** 631.  
     certifies to Williams's security, **3.** 290.  
     charges against for letting out county clerks' places, **4.** 825.  
     clerk of council, **4.** 603.  
     comes to Edenton, **3.** 331.  
     claim allowed, **22.** 402.  
     commission as secretary, **3.** 633-634; **11.** 8.  
     coms'ns Merrick, **22.** 384.  
     commits Span. prisoners, **22.** 286.  
     complaints against Burrington, **3.** 534, 536; of double voting by presi-dent of council, and answer, **4.** 448-453, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 485, 486-487; of Hodgson, **4.** 485.  
     complaint of sealed, **4.** 400.  
     copies of papers desired from, **4.** 1205.  
     criticised by Burrington, **3.** 258.  
     death, **5.** iii, x, 17, 18, 25, 28, 29, 1104.  
     depositions, **3.** 525; **4.** 1236; in case of McCulloh vs. Johnston, **4.** 1102-1103, 1126-1127; in favor of Porter, **3.** 524.  
     enters land, **3.** 431.

fights law for appointment of clerks, **4.** 611.  
 port coms'r, **23.** 229.  
 furnishes list of fees for land grants, **4.** 1128-1129.  
 goes to S. C., **3.** 204, 239, 332, 476.  
 has gout, **4.** 1245.  
 helps Moore out of law suit, **4.** 934-935, 941.  
 in council, **3.** 197, 215-223, 257, 420-429, 435, 472, 517, 536-539, 540-559; **4.** 31-58, 61-75, 75-86, 87, 93-95, 95-99, 103, 216, 218-221, 222-225, 225-240, 271-275, 277-284, 333-337, 347-349, 350-355, 355-360, 429-447, 448-460, 470-486, 490-491, 535-542, 543-551, 587-590, 591-597, 599-603, 625-634, 639-651, 683-700, 702-703, 714-719, 759-770, 805-814, 836-838, 850-852, 884-889, 891-898, 904-917, 935, 945-947, 949-953, 975-977, 979-984, 1032-1041, 1051-1064, 1166, 1237-1239, 1240-1245.  
 instructed to observe forms of land grants, **4.** 1134.  
 land grant asked, **4.** 701, 759.  
 land grants by, **9.** 368; to, **4.** 55, 56, 219, 274, 283, 347, 711, 759, 764, 1243.  
 leads opposition to Burrington, **3.** 435-436.  
 letters from ment'd. **3.** 631; **5.** 27.  
 location unknown, **3.** 206.  
 memorial on refusal of owners to patent lands, **4.** 768-769, 770.  
 neglects business, **3.** 437.  
 objections to act to appoint clerks, **4.** 577-582; to bill for clerks, **4.** 543-545.  
 on com. of council, **3.** 274, 312; **4.** 79, 80, 85, 87, 121, 125, 230, 913, 914, 978; to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 992; to inquire into blank patent frauds, **4.** 40.  
 opposes Burrington, **3.** 374, 620; **4.** 164-165; Owen's admission to the council, **3.** 472-473.  
 president of council, **23.** 207, 216, 243, 250, 272, 296, 309, 341, 348, 361; and acting governor, **3.** iii-iv; **4.** 719, 997, 998, 999; **5.** iii.  
 proposed for council, **3.** 85, 86, 91.  
 protest to Burrington on land grants and new precincts, **3.** 333-385.  
 qualifies members of assembly, **4.** 76, 116, 117, 124.  
 recommended for council, **3.** 209.  
 returns from S. C., **3.** 334.

reviews history of representation, **4.** 1198-1201.  
 rights proved, **4.** 595, 759.  
 salary as sec'y, **22.** 259.  
 sec'y of council, **3.** 519, 520, 525; **4.** 43, 283; of N. C., **3.** 76, 121, 215, 251, 414.  
 seduces Smith, **3.** 139.  
 sick, **3.** 426-427.  
 signs acts, **4.** 1155; **25.** 233, 235, 236; for agent, **11.** 112; communication to assembly, **4.** 96, 138.  
 suit against for taking fees, **5.** 349.  
 summoned to council, **4.** 597.  
 surety, **4.** 1126.  
 suspended from council, **3.** 626, 627, 628, 629.  
 takes depositions, **3.** 503-505, 505-506, 506-508; of Montgomery against Burrington, **3.** 473-474.  
 takes lands from intruders, **3.** 619.  
 temporary sec'y appointed in place of, **3.** 213.  
 to assembly on bonds of powder money receivers, **3.** 602-603.  
 to be promoted governor, **3.** 139.  
 to consider draft for exchequer ct., **3.** 428.  
 to hold oyer and terminer ct., **4.** 72, 218.  
 vestryman, **23.** 191.  
 villainies of, **3.** 626, 627, 628.  
 witness for Moseley, **3.** 468-469.  
**Rice, Nathaniel**, arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
 payment to, **9.** 648.  
**Rice, Nathaniel, Jr.**, **5.** 676, 677, 678, 680, 720, 834, 853; **6.** 993.  
**Rice, Nicholas**, objections to act for appointing clerks, **4.** 577-582.  
**Rice, Sarah**, **5.** 676, 677, 678, 680, 720, 834, 853.  
**Rice, Thos.**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Rice, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 army rank, **16.** 1142.  
**Rice, Thos.**, commission as ensign asked, **11.** 575.  
**Rice, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 161.  
**Rice, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 416.  
**Rice, Thos.**, loses gun, **22.** 418.  
**Rice, Thomas**, pay to, **22.** 491.  
**Rice, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 517.  
**Rice, Wm. H.**, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
**Rice, Zebulon**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Rice, Zeri**, allowance to, **19.** 335, 339.  
 army pay, **17.** 243.  
**Rice**, a staple product, **4.** 161.  
 act against exportation, **25.** 326-7;



- for duty on, **25**. 237, 239; to print laws, **23**. 268-272, 308-9; 332-341; to inspect, **23**. 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24**. 580-6, 658-61; **25**. 313-19, 378-87; to put on rated list, **25**. 205-6.
- amounts exported to Portugal, **2**. 423-424, 425; produced, **2**. 195.
- and French trade, **18**. 629-630.
- as medium of exchange, **2**. 34; **3**. 167, 174.
- bill for duty on, **4**. 1004, 1009, 1014, 1023, 1026; for inspection, **5**. 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558; **6**. 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1117, 1124, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1195-1196; to continue inspection act, **6**. 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954; to regulate inspection, **5**. 898, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097.
- crop fails, **9**. 687.
- embargo on, **10**. 54.
- exportation allowed, **10**. 151; considered, **6**. 1031; forbidden, **7**. 226-227.
- law against exportation to Ireland, **5**. 323.
- made a rated commodity, **3**. 615; **4**. 292-293.
- model for mill receives reward, **8**. 369, 421, 443, 445, 446, 450.
- proposed payment in, **3**. 541, 548, 564, 568.
- raised in Carteret Co., **22**. 746; on Cape Fear, **9**. 270, 364.
- sent to all countries south of Cape Finisterre, **5**. 318.
- sold, **1**. 833.
- to be rec'd for taxes, **23**. 782.
- trade exchange in, **1**. 853.
- Ricely, Jephtha, army rank, **16**. 1147.
- Rice's Red House, **25**. 462.
- Rich, —, patent to, **9**. 767.
- Rich, Deliverance, in militia, **22**. 347.
- Rich, Deliverance, quit rents of, **22**. 250.
- Rich, Isaac, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Rich, Lot, pensioner, **22**. 83.
- Rich, Obediah, gives surety, **2**. 124.
- juror, **2**. 266.
- law suits, **2**. 84, 90, 102.
- Rich, Robert, examines Heath patent, **1**. 13.
- Rich, Tim., army rank, **16**. 1147.
- Rich, Wm., deserter, **14**. 393.
- Rich Fork, **24**. 972.
- Rich Inlet, **6**. 608; **10**. 615.
- Rich Land Chapel, troops to rendezvous at, **15**. 514.
- Rich Lands, **5**. 353; **15**. 496.
- Br. on, **15**. 520, 627.
- Rich lands of New River, Br. on, **15**. 569.
- Richard II., statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 320.
- statutes quoted, **3**. 224.
- Richard III., statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 321.
- Richard, —, **17**. 158.
- Richard, Dr., **17**. 157.
- Richard, Dr., sews up Pollock, **9**. 54.
- Richard, F., asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.
- Richard, Gideon, officer, **22**. 702.
- Richard (?), Jacky, **17**. 157-8.
- Richard, James, bill to confirm marriage, **21**. 236, 610.
- petition, **21**. 940.
- Richard, John, discharged by court, **2**. 662.
- not released from prison, **2**. 618, 620.
- Richard, Nancy, bill to confirm marriage, **21**. 236, 610.
- Richards, Capt., ammunition and guns delivered to, **8**. 680.
- Richards, Dr., **22**. 470.
- in regulator campaign, **8**. 585, 674.
- to attend wounded of Alamance battle, **8**. 670.
- Richards, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1144.
- Richards, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1144.
- Richards, Curtis, army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Richards, Francis Thomas, witness, **8**. 399.
- Richards, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1142.
- Richards, Hendry, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Richards, Henry, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Richards, Hiram Jeremiah, bill to vest land in, **18**. 179, 391-392.
- Richards, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1145.
- petition, **17**. 287, 291, 313, 319; **20**. 19, 31.
- Richards, James, army pay, **17**. 243.
- army rank, **16**. 1143.
- Richards, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1147.
- Richards, James, in army, **13**. 505.
- Richards, Jeane, has bastard, **1**. 576, 579.

petition, **1**. 579.  
**Richards, John**, act to correct grant of, **25**. 103.  
 bill on land tract granted to, **21**. 770, 789, 804, 949, 955, 967.  
 petition and bill in favor of, **21**. 738, 739, 767, 884, 885, 887, 917, 921.  
**Richards, John**, brings guns from Ft. Johnston, **22**. 425.  
**Richards, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 392.  
**Richards, John**, juror, **4**. 516.  
**Richards, John**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Richards, John**, land grant to, **4**. 336, 350, 704.  
 rights proved, **4**. 706.  
**Richards, John**, land grant to, **21**. 921.  
**Richards, John**, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.  
**Richards, John**, salt to, **14**. 414.  
**Richards, John**, sergeant of House, **3**. 566.  
**Richards, Jonathan**, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 army rank, **16**. 1147.  
**Richards, Levy**, army rank, **16**. 1151.  
**Richards, Lewis**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Richards, Lewis**, army rank, **16**. 1151.  
**Richards, Mary**, petition, **20**. 128, 252, 310, 313, 427, 437.  
**Richards, Morris**, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 in Indian war, **10**. 753.  
 pensioner, **22**. 83.  
**Richards, Nichols**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Richards, Robert**, settler, **1**. 76.  
**Richards, Saunders**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Richards, Wm.**, army rank, **13**. 505; **16**. 1143.  
**Richards, Willoughby**, land grant to, **4**. 1245.  
**Richardson (Richarson)**, —, kills murderer, **11**. 403.  
**Richardson**, —, work ment'd, **5**. 1194.  
**Richardson (of S. C.)**, to furnish powder, **11**. 271.  
**Richardson, Mr.**, brings in contribution, **10**. 29.  
**Richardson, Mrs.**, claims com. meets at house of, **22**. 840, 846.  
**Richardson, Capt.**, attaches goods in N. C., **9**. 996.  
**Richardson, Capt.**, pay to, **22**. 500.  
**Richardson, Col. and Gen. (of S. C.)**, **15**. 350; **20**. 703.  
 asks for N. C. troops, **10**. 335.  
 expedition against Scovillites, **10**. 340-341.  
 helps suppress Tories in S. C., **11**.

264, 267, 273; **15**. 178-179; **19**. 975.  
 location of, **14**. 21.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
**Richardson, Maj.**, **15**. 542.  
**Richardson, Maj.**, prisoner with Tories, **22**. 549.  
**Richardson, Andw.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Richardson, Archibald**, to Caswell on sending arms and am. south, **14**. 49.  
**Richardson, Benj.**, quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
**Richardson, Christian**, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
**Richardson, Daniel**, accounts of as receiver general, **2**. 169-170; to be made out, **2**. 532, 565.  
 administers on estate of Cary, **2**. 308, 376.  
 asks advice of council, **2**. 41; for instructions on payment of quit rents in sterling, **2**. 250.  
 attorney, **2**. 104, 108, 114, 149, 150, 455, 462.  
 collectors to report to, **2**. 34.  
 commercial instructions to, **1**. 853.  
 coms'r on library, **23**. 78; town coms'r. **25**. 168, 176, 177; to prepare and sign bills of credit, **25**. 157.  
 consulted on fines and forfeitures, **2**. 493.  
 consults council on expenditures, **2**. 124.  
 death, **2**. 520.  
 desired to take paper money, **2**. 296.  
 enquires about payment of salaries, **2**. 34.  
 instructed to receive quit rents, **2**. 297.  
 ordered to pay Maule, **2**. 485.  
 prosecutes, **2**. 262, 263, 267-9, 369-370, 399-401, 402-406-408-416, 435-448, 464-480; Moseley, and Moore, and others, **2**. 359-362, 365-366-367-369.  
 recorder general, **1**. 891; **2**. 33.  
 salary, **2**. 170.  
 to issue public bills of credit, **3**. 177, 178.  
 to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
 to send in accounts, **2**. 175.  
 vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.  
**Richardson, Daniel**, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
**Richardson, Daniel**, land grant to, **25**. 491.

- Richardson, David, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Richardson, Elis, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Richardson, George, constable, **4**. 1111, 1122.  
 Richardson, Geo., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Richardson, Henry, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Richardson, James, allowance to, **21**. 187, 192.  
     allowed to buy flour, **14**. 449.  
     army rank, **16**. 1148.  
     Caswell to, **14**. 65-66.  
     in assembly, **17**. 285, 293, 304, 355, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 409; **18**. 226, 228, 257, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 399, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 470, 471.  
     major, **10**. 207, 530.  
     on com. of Assem., **17**. 298, 360; **18**. 9, 237.  
     on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 112.  
     owes state, **21**. 1074.  
     recruits troops, **13**. 13.  
     to Caswell on movement of troops, **14**. 63-64; on recruiting, **13**. 13-14.  
 Richardson, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Richardson, John, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Richardson, John, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Richardson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1142.  
 Richardson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 Richardson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Richardson, John, in army, **13**. 524.  
 Richardson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Richardson, Jno., juror, **4**. 519.  
 Richardson, John, land grant to, **4**. 675.  
 Richardson, John, tried for felony and escape, **2**. 666, 669, 701, 706.  
 Richardson, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 242.  
     building coms'r, **25**. 68.  
 Richardson, Jos., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Richardson, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 592.  
 Richardson, Joseph, waits on Caswell for money for recruiting, **11**. 514.  
 Richardson, Josiah, owes state, **21**. 1072.  
     sheriff, **21**. 953.  
 Richardson, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Richardson, N., **5**. 1175.  
 • Richardson, Nathaniel, **10**. 436.  
     com. to examine accounts of and report on same, **10**. 1000-1001.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172, 500, 502, 523.  
     killed by Tories, **10**. 744, 839, 939; **11**. 403; **18**. 176, 182.  
     murderers arrested, **13**. 908.  
     on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 505, 515.  
     on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 24.  
     payment to, **10**. 975.  
     reward for capture of murderers, **12**. 75, 77, 768-769.  
     straymaster, **10**. 589.  
     to inventory loyalists' property, **10**. 554.  
 Richardson, Nath., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Richardson, Nathl., surety, **5**. 929-30.  
 Richardson, Richard, — to on affairs in S. C., &c., **15**. 684.  
     aid to opposed by Moore, **15**. 687.  
 Richardson, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Richardson, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 56.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Richardson, Samuel, condemned for treason, **22**. 959.  
 Richardson, Samuel, kills Tory, **10**. 939.  
 Richardson, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1039.  
 Richardson, Slan, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Richardson, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Richardson, Stephen, juror, **4**. 519.  
     land lapses, **2**. 453.  
 Richardson, Stephen, Jr., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Richardson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Richardson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Richardson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Richardson, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Richardson, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Richardson, Thomas, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 238.  
 Richardson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Richardson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Richardson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Richardson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Richardson, William, jailer of Culpepper, **1**. 332.  
 Richardson, Rev. Wm., consecrated, **5**. 1213.  
     installs Craighead, **5**. 1222.  
     trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **22**. 519e.  
     work, **5**. 1226-1227.  
 Richardson's Creek, **6**. 766.  
 Richason, Azeriah, in militia, **22**. 325.



Richason, Wm., petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
 Richdale, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 628.  
 Richer, Michael (Mickiel), asks for lapse patent, **2.** 427.  
 land lapses, **2.** 563.  
 Richerson, John, asks pardon for Pugh, **9.** 29-30.  
 Richerson, Joseph, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Richerson, Peter, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Richeson, John, militiaman, **7.** 262.  
 Richeson, Wm., militiaman, **7.** 263.  
 Richfield, Va., **14.** 667.  
 Richie, James, & Co., petition, **21.** 238, 250, 290, 297, 434, 642.  
 Richie, Wm., asks for county, **9.** 92.  
 Richison, James, deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 781.  
 Richison (Richardson), Joseph, deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 780, 781.  
 Richland Creek, **10.** 883, 895; **19.** 847.  
 requisition from, **8.** 715.  
 Richland Creek Mountain, **10.** 897.  
 Richland Lutheran Church, **8.** 776.  
 Richland Valley, **10.** 713.  
 Richlands, act for school at, **24.** 535.  
 Richlands Church, **8.** 737.  
 Richman, —, full of promises, **14.** 562.  
 Richman, Jno., in militia, **22.** 281.  
 Richman, Dr. Wm., to Gates on medicines and hospitals, **14.** 523-525.  
 Richmond, Duke of, **9.** 1001.  
 letters from ment'd, **7.** 344.  
 resigns as director of southern dept., **7.** 250.  
 signs commission of Howard, **11.** 209.  
 toast to, **9.** 1067.  
 to Tryon on Stamp Act and trade regulations, **7.** 217-218.  
 Richmond, Maj., **14.** 666.  
 shoes to, **14.** 438.  
 Richmond, Christ., sec'y to Gates, **15.** 161.  
 Richmond, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Richmond, John, claim, **9.** 489.  
 Richmond, **8.** 605.  
 Richmond, the, war ship, **17.** 1035.  
 Richmond, old, **22.** 97.  
 Richmond (Surry Co.), **14.** 698, 774; **15.** 124; **16.** 509, 626; **22.** 136.  
 act to establish, **24.** 305-6.  
 tories in, **14.** 669, 676; make prisoners, **14.** 783.  
 Richmond, Va., **5.** 1199; **9.** 1065; **10.** 373; **11.** 835; **12.** 133, 295; **14.**

**1.** 75, 487, 496, 499, 510, 524, 526, 528, 560, 562, 574, 575, 577, 579, 600, 601, 604, 624, 630, 637, 644, 654, 656, 658, 670, 672, 687, 688, 689, 691, 696, 700, 718, 723, 732, 825, 852; **15.** 4, 18, 47, 48, 66, 95, 127, 130, 133, 156, 173, 350, 370, 371, 383, 447, 454, 502, 570, 571, 577, 598, 663; **16.** 491, 503, 587, 588, 635, 642, 840, 925; **17.** 182, 183, 427, 632, 984, 1030; **18.** 505, 509, 535, 542, 621, 652, 787, 792; **19.** iv, 883, 884; **20.** 95, 108, 149, 606, 703 (?), 709 (?), 786, 792; **21.** 438, 439, 441, 445, 451, 452, 514, 572, 573; **22.** 521, 573, 574, 587, 780, 904, 905, 991.  
 arms and am. in, **16.** 556.  
 arsenal in, **16.** 624.  
 attacked by Phillips, **15.** 454.  
 British leave, **15.** 664; to seize, **15.** 283.  
 Cornwallis in, **22.** 1029.  
 laws printed in, **17.** 415, 469-470.  
 post to be estab'd to, **19.** 116; with Hillsboro, **16.** 164.  
 supplies at, **16.** 573.  
 troops ordered to, **11.** 614, 615, 616.  
 Richmond Academy, act to charter, **24.** 979-80.  
 Richmond County, **16.** 180, 645, 652; **17.** 404, 657, 684, 699, 763; **18.** 497; **19.** 756; **20.** 96, 494, 572; **21.** 138, 163, 1067; **24.** 374; **25.** 64.  
 act for academy in, **24.** 979-80; for poor house, **24.** 949-50; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 523, 594, 692-4, 810-11, 844, 990-1; **25.** 108; for town, **24.** 613; on jurors, **24.** 273-5, 288, 452, 928; **25.** 13; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to establish, **24.** 287-9; to fix time of co. ets., **24.** 717; to put into new Fayetteville Dist., **24.** 927-8; to remain in Salisbury Dist., **24.** 451.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1186.  
 bill for academy, **20.** 488, 502, 508, 509; **21.** 16, 19, 23, 40, 41; for dist. court, **18.** 453; for public buildings, **18.** 29, 262; **20.** 488; **21.** 17, 19, 23; for tobacco inspection, **20.** 488, 509; **21.** 17, 19, 23; for town in, **19.** 530, 532, 550, 558, 571, 579, 662; on courts and public buildings, **20.** 65; to add part of Montgomery to, **20.** 498, 509; **21.** 23, 35, 44; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683.

- census of 1790, **26.** 951-967.  
 court should be held, **14.** 865.  
 drafts from, **14.** 874; slow, **15.** 140.  
 in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.  
 members in assembly, **16.** 2; **17.**  
 265, 307, 795, 878; **18.** 2, 227; **19.**  
 1, 130, 209, 234, 275, 283, 400, 489,  
 500, 718, 728, 730, 734, 737; **20.**  
 2, 21, 120, 142, 207, 302, 325, 388,  
 476; **20.** 494; **21.** 2, 5, 194, 246,  
 387, 730, 872.  
 members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.**  
 3, 7, 10, 12, 38, 40.  
 owes state, **21.** 1067, 1077.  
 petition from, **21.** 307, 359, 682; on  
 Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on mill, **21.**  
 906.  
 population, **18.** iii, 433.  
 Presbyterians in, **5.** 1198.  
 ravaged by Tories, **17.** 956.  
 recommends Hall, **19.** 4.  
 tax in, **19.** 707.  
 Tories in, **16.** 267; **22.** 543; attacked  
 in, **14.** 751.  
 Richmond Co., Va., tithables in 1756,  
**5.** 565.  
 Richmond District, Caswell Co., **21.**  
 847; **25.** 106.  
 taxpayers in, **26.** 1249-1251.  
 Richmond's old place, **23.** 964.  
 Richy, Jacob, petition on rent, **9.** 46-47.  
 Rickard, John, juror, **2.** 585.  
 Rickard, John, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Rickard, Michael, **8.** 778.  
 Rickard, Peter, **8.** 778.  
 Rickerson, James, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 Rickerson, Jese, army rank, **13.** 512;  
**16.** 1145.  
 Ricket, John, land grant to, **4.** 947.  
 Rickets, Reason, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Rickets, Richd., petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Rickets, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 245.  
 army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Ricketts, Charles, juror, **2.** 587, 589.  
 Ricketts, Thos., convicted, and char-  
 acter, **16.** 345; **22.** 610.  
 Ricketts, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Rickitt, Thomas, prisoner, **22.** 568.  
 Rickle, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1239,  
 1251.  
 Rickmon, Mark, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Ricks, Abraham, imported, **1.** 650.  
 Ricks, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Ricks, Benj., land lapses, **2.** 522.  
 Ricks, Edmund, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Ricks, Esther, lapse patent to, **2.** 522.  
 Ricks, Isaac, imported, **1.** 650.  
 Ricks, Isaac, land grants to, **4.** 592,  
 635, 650, 766.  
 Ricks, Isaac, quit rents of, **22.** 243.  
 Ricks, Wm., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Ricks, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 632.  
 lapse patent to, **2.** 522.  
 Rickson, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Ric's, Wm., land grant so, **4.** 895.  
 Riddell, James, receives clothing, **16.**  
 619.  
 Riddey, Thos., in militia, **22.** 395.  
 Riddick. See Reddick.  
 Riddick, Col., before S. C., **9.** 1164.  
 Riddick, Cæsar, executed, **22.** 858.  
 Riddick, Christopher, owes state, **21.**  
 1068.  
 Riddick, James, in militia, **9.** 297.  
 Riddick, John (son of John), land  
 grant to, **4.** 628.  
 Riddick, Jos., in assembly, **18.** 15, 24,  
 59, 61, 69, 90, 135, 136, 154, 156,  
 161, 171, 185; **19.** 234, 235, 282,  
 286, 295, 300, 324, 334, 354, 359,  
 393, 413; **19.** 391, 717, 719, 739,  
 773, 794, 808, 816, 822, 824, 827,  
 835; **20.** 2, 3, 38, 39, 40, 66, 68, 72,  
 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 96, 97, 102,  
 112, 246, 268, 319, 328, 348, 370,  
 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427,  
 428, 431, 434, 438, 455, 459, 465,  
 473; **21.** 233, 345, 436, 582, 596,  
 597, 598, 602, 609, 667, 670, 672,  
 679, 680, 687, 694, 696, 697, 726,  
 729, 731, 732, 738, 740, 745, 760,  
 769, 770, 780, 781, 801, 806, 812,  
 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862,  
 867, 868, 876, 887, 916, 980; on  
 com. of assem., **18.** 33, 36, 37, 45,  
 51, 207, 268, 270, 284, 316, 437.  
 in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
 resigns as J. P., **19.** 480, 820, 824.  
 See also Reddick, Jos.  
 Riddick, Jos., in militia, **22.** 308.  
 report on militia co., **22.** 361.  
 Riddick, Josiah, a J. P., **6.** 573.  
 Riddick, Mary, enters land, **21.** 158.  
 Riddick, Robert, in assembly, **17.** 265,  
 266, 293, 304, 329, 354, 359, 387,  
 391, 394, 395, 406; **19.** 490, 523,  
 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677,  
 688, 718, 719, 739, 773, 774; **20.** 47.  
 tax collector, **19.** 707.  
 Riddick, Seth, in assembly, **17.** 264,  
 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 368, 370;  
**19.** 717, 719, 744, 773; **20.** 35; on  
 com. of assem., **17.** 317, 333.  
 Riddick, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 994.

- Riddick, Wm., gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Riddick, Willis, **9**. 1236.  
 Riddick, Willis, recommends Earle, **6**. 241.  
 Riddick, Wills, allowance to, **22**. 858.  
 Riddicks, **15**. 379, 383.  
 Riddle, Capt., **22**. 223.  
 Riddle, James, army pay, **17**. 242.  
     army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Riddle, John, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Riddle, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Riddle, Wm., town coms'r, **24**. 882.  
 Riddock, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 254.  
 Riddock, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 254.  
 Riden, Jesse, **17**. 1058.  
 Rider, Aaron, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Rider, Jonathan, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Riders, fondness of assembly for, **6**. 298.  
 Ridge, Thos., act to relieve from charge of house burning, **25**. 101.  
     bill for relief of, **21**. 849, 859, 1019, 1024, 1033, 1036.  
 Ridge, Wm., petition of orphans, **21**. 1019.  
 Ridgeley's Mills, **22**. 108.  
 Ridger, Wm., Jr., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Ridgeway, James, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Ridgeway, John, army pay, **17**. 244.  
     army rank, **16**. 1143.  
 Ridgeway, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Ridgley, Charles, **16**. 792.  
 Rigds, Dalton, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Rigds, Simon, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Ridgway, James, land grant to, **4**. 602.  
 Ridgway, John, in army, **13**. 509.  
 Ridgway, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 801.  
 Ridings, Wm., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Ridley, Maj., reports on condition of troops, **14**. 736.  
 Ridley, Maj., on council of war, **14**. 719.  
     troops of in marching order, **14**. 738.  
 Ridley (Redley), Bloomfield, **9**. 356.  
     nom. as atty. gen., **13**. 755, 808; for C. of S., **17**. 810, 858, 895, 954.  
     petition, **18**. 254, 256.  
     to Williams on land bounds, **9**. 801;  
     on stolen horse, **9**. 342.  
     town coms'r, **24**. 878.  
 Ridley, Bromfield, pay to, **22**. 492.  
 Ridley, Mrs. Bromfield, **9**. 801.  
 Ridley, Day, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 172, 523, 545, 914, 915, 960.  
     on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.  
     paymaster, **10**. 584.  
 Ridley, Geo., poll inspector, **20**. 322.  
 Ridley, Wm., appointed surgeon, **12**. 36.  
 Ridley, Wm., resolve to make him surgeon, **12**. 38.  
 Ridley, Wm., army pay, **17**. 244.  
     army rank, **16**. 1143.  
 Ridway, James, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Rieg, David, petitions, **9**. 633-634.  
 Riel. See Real, Reel.  
 Riel, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Riely, John, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 Rieussett (Reusset), John, **6**. 321.  
     absence from council granted to, **5**. 174.  
     assist. judge, **5**. 655.  
     charged with abuses as J. P., **4**. 1032.  
     chief baron of exchequer, **5**. 991.  
     collector, **6**. 621; of port Roanoke, **5**. 331; **6**. 764.  
     commission as chief baron of the exchequer ct., **5**. 930; as member of council, **11**. 116, 117.  
     coms'r on fort, **25**. 254; on navigation, **23**. 484; on town, **23**. 239; **25**. 367.  
     dead, **6**. 1005.  
     dropped as J. P., **4**. 1050.  
     fails to answer charge, **4**. 1034.  
     in bad health, **6**. 331.  
     in council, **5**. 31-33, 34-36, 41-47, 48-53, 175, 654-655, 656-657, 658-688, 810-814, 815-817, 818, 820-829, 829-843, 871-889, 991-992, 994, 995-997, 1012-1039, 1107; **6**. 79, 80, 82-89, 92, 115-126, 331, 332-340, 341-343, 352-362, 420-427, 446-469, 512-513, 760, 764; on com. of council, **5**. 52, 660, 661, 693, 831, 834, 836, 857, 873, 1015, 1017, 1018, 1038, 1044, 1101; **6**. 87, 89, 117, 119, 137, 423, 434, 453, 484, 824.  
     land grant to, **4**. 447.  
     petition referred to court, **4**. 634.  
     proposed council for, **4**. 1315.  
     report on militia regt., **22**. 361-2; on public accounts, **5**. 793-804, 965-975; **6**. 201-209.  
     resigns as baron of exchequer, **6**. 621.  
     sick, **6**. 217.  
     to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-761.  
     to remove from Perq., **22**. 362.  
     witness, **5**. 622.  
 Rieves. See Reaves, Reeves, Rives.  
 Rieves, Peter, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.



Rifle, Thos., in assembly, **12.** 265, 301.  
to hire out slaves of Macknight, **12.**  
145, 151, 303, 314.

Riford, Jos., in militia, **22.** 421.  
Riga, **8.** 84.

Rigan, Jas., in militia, **22.** 453.

Rigbe, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.

Rigby. See Rigsby.

Rigby, Hugh, exempted, **7.** 66.

Rigby, John, pensioner, **22.** 82.

Rigby, Richard, at Board of Trade  
meetings, **5.** 649-653; **6.** 70-75.

at Privy Council, **11.** 236-237.

to King on court acts, **6.** 25-8; on  
public bills acts, **6.** 22-24.

Rigby, Richard, complaining unfair  
elections, **4.** 384, 388, 389.

in assembly, **4.** 366, 389, 414, 493,  
511, 512, 539, 561.

Rigby, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 595.

Rigbys, The, **10.** 156.

Rigdon, —, dam of to be condemned,  
**10.** 949.

Rigdon, Stephen, town on lands of, **24.**  
987.

Riggan. See Reagan, etc.

Riggan, Mr., **22.** 214, 215.

Riggan, Francis, pensioner, **22.** 83.

Riggan, Wm., release of asked, **15.**  
490.

Riggan, Wm. P., pensioner, **22.** 84.

Riggans, Powell, army rank, **16.** 1144.  
in army, **15.** 719.

Riggens, Gabrel, in militia, **22.** 318.

Riggin, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1145.

Riggin, Jno., in militia, **22.** 372.

Riggin, Joseph, road coms'r, **23.** 909.

Riggin, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1150.

Riggins. See Reagan, etc.

Riggins, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1150.

Riggins, Joel, army pay, **17.** 243.  
pensioner, **22.** 82.

Riggins, Powell, army pay, **17.** 245.  
army rank, **16.** 1149.

Riggs. See Rigs.

Riggs, Abra., quit rents of, **22.** 254.

Riggs, Absalom, army pay, **17.** 244.

Riggs, Geo., petitions, **19.** 932.

Riggs, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 351.

Riggs, James, pensioner, **22.** 82.

Riggs, John, land grant to, **4.** 343.

Riggs, John, pensioner, **22.** 83.

Riggs, John, pensioner, **22.** 83.

Riggs, John, quit rents of, **22.** 250.

Riggs, Miller, in militia, **22.** 351.

Riggs, Reuben, petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-10.

Riggs, Timothy, a J. P., **8.** 149.

Riggs, Timothy, land warrants of, **17.**  
374.

petition, **18.** 94, 101, 329; **21.** 248,  
250, 267, 275, 308-309, 318, 434,

655; and bill on warrants, **21.** 890.

report in favor of, **21.** 309.

reports on Tories, **14.** 261.

suspension as J. P. asked, **21.** 816,  
820.

Righing, Jona, juror, **4.** 523.

Right. See Wright.

Right, Miss, in captivity, **13.** 205.

Right, Mr., substitute for Alston, **13.**  
397.

Right, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 244.

Right, Ed., juror, **25.** 187.

Right, John, army pay, **17.** 243.

Right, Jno., in militia, **22.** 345.

Right, Jno., in militia, **22.** 348.

Right, Jno., juror, **25.** 187.

Right, Levi, in army, **13.** 507; **16.**  
1148.

Right, Wm., grand juror, **2.** 98.

Right, Wm., juror, **25.** 187.

Rightley, Jacob, bound over to court,  
**2.** 261.

Righton, Joseph, prisoner, **17.** 1045.

Righton, Will, petitions on county  
bounds, **9.** 633-635.

Righton (Righten), Wm., auditor to  
settle accounts, **18.** 191, 447.

dist. auditor, **24.** 373, 387, 422.

in conv. 1789, **22.** 44, 47, 48.

nom. as com. of confiscated property,  
**16.** 167, 169, 175; **19.** 119, 122, 123.

Righton, William, trader, **1.** 467, 468.

Rights, John, a J. P., **16.** 159.

Rights, Simon, land grant to, **4.** 332.

Rights, Declaration of, proposed for  
Fed. Constn., **22.** 16-19.

enumerated, &c. **25.** 21.

Rights (land), act on transfer of, **1.**  
184; **23.** 1, 95; **25.** 119-20.

amount of land to be granted for, **4.**  
1133, 1134.

instructions on granting of, **5.** 1132-  
1133.

irregularities in proving, **4.** 1134-  
1135.

land taken up under, **3.** 426, 427, 458,  
459; **4.** 594, 595, 596, 598, 601, 602,  
603, 615, 617, 619, 625, 626, 627,  
629, 633, 634, 636, 637, 638, 639,  
640, 642, 644, 649, 650, 705-706, 708,  
709, 759, 763, 765, 766, 799, 800,  
851, 946, 953, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035,  
1036, 1038, 1039, 1048, 1091, 1238,  
1239, 1244, 1247, 1249.

- limited to 50 acres for each person, **4.** 60.
- McCulloh on proposed changes in grants for, **4.** 600-601.
- methods of proving, &c., **5.** 100-101.
- number of acres, **4.** 312; allowed for each, **4.** 182, 593; for persons imported, **3.** 602.
- proposition to increase grants under, **4.** 599-600, 603.
- to be sworn to before county courts, **4.** 600, 601.
- transfer of, history of act, **3.** 176.
- Rights and liberties of the subject,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324, 325, 326.
- Rigkins, John, army pay, **17.** 242
- Rigney, James, land grant to, **4.** 69, 615.
- takes up land, **4.** 443.
- Rigney, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.
- Rigney, Thos., patents land, **4.** 69.
- Rigney's Quarter, **23.** 150.
- Rigs. See Riggs.
- Rigs, Geo., petitions, **19.** 932.
- Rigsby. See Rigbe, Rigby.
- Rigsby, Fredk., army rank, **15.** 730; **16.** 1144.
- pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Rigsby, James, army pay, **17.** 242.
- army rank, **16.** 1150.
- pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Rigsby, Jesse, takes oath, **13.** 424.
- Riles, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Riley, —, visits churches, **8.** 751.
- Riley, Capt., needs clothing, **14.** 682.
- Riley, Elizabeth, petition of rejected, **18.** 23.
- Riley, James R., visits churches in N. C., **8.** 736.
- Riley, John, executed, **22.** 844.
- felon, **22.** 844.
- Riley, John, taxable, **15.** 192.
- voter, **15.** 238.
- Riley, Miles, **2.** 784.
- Riley, Robert, land grants to, **4.** 948.
- Riley, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Riley, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1151.
- pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Riley, Wm., sergeant, **22.** 103.
- Riley's Creek, **23.** 910.
- Rily, Jno., in militia, **22.** 419.
- Rily, Jno., Sr., in militia, **22.** 419.
- Rimer, John, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Rimer, Nicholas, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Rimmer, James, takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Rinefield, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1144.
- Ring, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1142.
- Ring, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1142.
- Ring, Julius, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Ring, Robt., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Ring, Thos., petitions, **19.** 935.
- Ring, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Ring, Thos., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Ringgold, Thos., petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.
- Ringrose, John, voter, **15.** 238.
- Rinker, Jas., witness to treaty, **18.** 515.
- Rinoe, Moses, appraiser, **2.** 246.
- Rintelman, Christopher, sent to Europe for ministers, **8.** 762.
- Riordin, Dennis, juror, **25.** 188.
- Riot Act (Johnston act), **8.** 481-486, 636; **9.** 365, 366; **22.** 519a-519d.
- action on, **9.** 285-286.
- against regulators denounced, **8.** 519-520.
- considered by Board of Trade, **9.** 248, 249.
- indictments under, **8.** 646-647.
- instructions on, **8.** 516; **11.** 240-241.
- proc. against, **22.** 907.
- put into effect against regulators, **8.** 270.
- read in Anson Co., **7.** 724.
- sent to England, **8.** 495.
- summarized, **8.** 646, 722-723.
- violates habeas corpus, **8.** 544.
- See also Regulators.
- Riots, 6.** xix.
- bill against, **8.** 319, 348, 353, 356, 390, 393, 405, 409, 410, 411, 428, 450.
- in Anson Co., **5.** xxxiv; over lands, **6.** 779-786, 792-796, 798.
- in Bladen Co., **16.** 418-419, 662-663, 716-718, 720, 723-724, 741-742, 991.
- in Fayetteville, **20.** 99-100, 108.
- in Johnston Co., **5.** 951.
- instructions to governor in case of necessity of act for, **9.** 289.
- law against, **1.** 788.
- orders to quell, **6.** 773.
- over land grants, fees, &c., **5.** lvil-lxi; in Mecklenburg, **7.** 23-24, 32-34, 37-38.
- over payment of quit rents, **4.** 267.
- reward for information on, **6.** 94, 105-107, 113.
- Wade on rioters, **14.** 865.
- Riotous assemblies,** act against, **23.** 787.
- Ripley, Edward, pensioner, **22.** 82.

Ripley, Spencer, lieutenant col., **10**. 532.  
 Rippy, Edwd., pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Riquotan, Va., **22**. 732.  
 Risbee, James, church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
 Risby, Capt., a pirate, **1**. 475.  
 Riseing, David, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Risheed, Casper, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.  
 Risher, Mich., in militia, **22**. 310.  
 Risher, Mich'l, in militia, **22**. 331.  
 Rising Fawn, signs treaty, **17**. 585.  
 Risk, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Risky, David, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Risky, David, in army, **13**. 529.  
 Risnover, John, exempted, **4**. 742.  
 Rissuet, Jno., in militia, **22**. 308, 313.  
 Rit, Anson, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Ritchards. See Richards.  
 Ritchards, Chas., in militia, **22**. 452.  
 Ritchardson, Mr., **15**. 782.  
 Ritchie, Capt., visits Fanning, **22**. 183.  
 Ritchie, Archibald, to Burke on debts, **16**. 652.  
 Ritchie, James, act to inspect tobacco at warehouse of, **25**. 104.  
 bill on warehouse of, **21**. 767, 783, 803, 919, 922, 940, 943, 967.  
 Rite. See Wright.  
 Rite, Benj., in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Rite, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Ritter, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Ritter, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Ritter, Moses, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
 Ritter, Thos., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Rittey, Micaja, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Ritto, Josiah, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Ritto, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Ritz, Mr., **8**. 633.  
 Ritzhaupt, John, surety, **9**. 351.  
 Rivenbark, Phillip, voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 Rivenburgh, John, exempted, **6**. 1155.  
 River Bridge, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 380.  
 quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 Rivero, Angelo, prisoner, **22**. 268.  
 Rivero, Jose, prisoner, **22**. 268.  
 Rivers, Mr., **22**. 621.  
 Rivers, Mr., prisoner, **1**. 207.  
 Rivers, Maj., **16**. 207.  
 Rivers, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rivers, James, **11**. 124.  
 Rivers, James, to lay instructions before King, **5**. 352.  
 Rivers, John, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Rivers, Richd., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Rivers, Wm. James, history of S. C.,

reprints from, **1**. 43-46.  
 services of in colonial records, **1**. viii.  
 Rivers, account of, **6**. 607-608.  
 act for co. com'srs to improve, **24**. 674-8, 747, 810, 903; **25**. 82-3; on passage of fish, **24**. 175-6, 295, 297-8, 312, 460, 536-7, 849-50, 902-3, 936; **25**. 109; to clear, **23**. 119, 161; to extend navigation, **24**. 402-4, 600-3, 702-3, 720, 825, 936-7, 961-2; **25**. 98-9, 107; to regulate pilotage, **24**. 124-8, 167-8, 218, 502-8, 586-93, 658-61, 851-3; **25**. 6-7.  
 bill for improving, **4**. 95, 98, 108, 125, 126, 136, 137, 155; to keep open, **18**. 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430; **19**. 414, 415, 417, 464, 742, 743, 747-748, 763, 791, 798, 799, 816, 818; **20**. 155, 156, 168, 169, 170, 175, 178, 179, 180, 181, 188, 190, 203, 212, 213, 228, 250, 264, 273, 300, 337, 338, 343, 349, 355, 357, 382, 383, 413, 415; to mark channels, **19**. 75; to prevent stoppage of passage of fish, **19**. 25, 77, 107, 113; to repeal act on keeping open, **21**. 229.  
 center of settlements, **1**. 602-603.  
 character, **4**. 1312-1313; **5**. 315-316; **6**. 1027-1028; **7**. 156.  
 disadvantages from, **3**. 78.  
 entrance to discussed, **1**. 54.  
 law for improvement of, Fane reports on, **4**. 252.  
 importance of in settlement of C., **1**. 50-51, 56.  
 See also Navigation.  
 Rives, Peter, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62, 99, 243.  
 Rives, Richard, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 61, 99.  
 patroler, **10**. 63.  
 signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Rivet, John, **2**. 273.  
 Rivington, Mr., **9**. 23.  
 Rivington, James, printer, flees to British ship and printing office closed, **9**. 1280.  
 gazette ment'd, **17**. 90.  
 letter of quoted, **16**. 845.  
 prints loyal pamphlets, **9**. 1176.  
 Tory printer, **11**. 823.  
 Rivington's Gazette, **17**. 90.  
 Rix, Isaac, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Rix, Isaac, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Rix, Wm., army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Rix Dollars, **25**. 152.  
 Roach, Capt., court martialled, **20**. 667.



Roach, Chas., army pay, **17**. 244.  
 case of, **18**. 763.  
 Roach, David, land grant to, **4**. 277.  
 Roach, Edmond, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Roach, James, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Roach, Littlebury, petition, **21**. 49.  
 Roach (Roath), Richard, aids Cary, **1**.  
 795, 804.  
 arrives in N. C., **1**. 917.  
 causes damage to London merchants,  
**1**. 831-832.  
 comes from England to help Cary,  
**1**. 774-775.  
 excepted from pardon, **1**. 873.  
 furnishes arms to rebels, slanders  
 Hyde and injures DeGraffenried,  
**1**. 917.  
 house fortified by Cary, **1**. 795.  
 in Cary Rebellion, **1**. 806, 807.  
 renews Cary Rebellion, **1**. 918.  
 to be seized, **1**. 776-777, 778.  
 violates custom laws, **2**. 46.  
 Roaden, Isaak, law suit, **1**. 481.  
 Roades. See Rhoades, Rhodes.  
 Roades, James, petitions for Windsor  
 as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Roades, Wm., juror, **2**. 596, 655.  
 Roads, Benj., in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Roads, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 1039,  
 1050.  
 Roads, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Roads, Eliz., executors of, **1**. 434.  
 Roads, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**.  
 250.  
 Roads, Henry, coms'r of navigation  
 and lottery, **23**. 542-4.  
 Roads, Henry, exempted, **4**. 498.  
 Roads, Henry, in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Roads, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 639,  
 650.  
 Roads, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Roads, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Roads, Stewry, a J. P., **5**. 996.  
 Roads, Thos., in militia, **22**. 286.  
 Roads, Thos., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Roads, Wm., in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Roads, act for Bonner to make, **24**.  
 531-2; for coms'rs for, **23**. 398,  
 549; **25**. 263-4, 463; for co. cts. to  
 lay off, **24**. 165-6, 449, 674-8, 747,  
 810, 903; **25**. 82-3; from Charlotte  
 to Bladen, **23**. 908-9; from Clinch  
 Mountain to Cumberland, **24**.  
 913-14; from Dan River to Camp-  
 bellton, **23**. 918-9; from frontiers,  
**23**. 753-4, 870-1; in Bath Co., **23**.  
 119; in Bladen Co., **23**. 594; **25**.  
 480-1; for private individuals to

make toll roads, **24**. 635-7; **25**.  
 103-4; through mtns, **24**. 135-6;  
 on, **23**. 46-47, 98-9, 161, 162, 198-9,  
 214-15, 220-9, 289, 333-9, 367, 368-9,  
 384-5, 398, 417-19, 439, 447-51, 489-  
 90, 507, 533, 592, 593, 657, 662-3, 814.  
 920; **25**. 160, 238, 263, 264, 298-9,  
 330, 399-401, 474-5, 478-9, 487-9;  
 on overseers and working, **24**.  
 276-7; on working, **23**. 238-9, 338,  
 844, 851-2, 909, 910-11; to exempt  
 Bath inhabitants from working,  
**23**. 150; to place under county  
 courts, **23**. 607-11.  
 address to governor on, and his an-  
 swer, **3**. 543-544, 577.  
 badness of, **1**. 711, 713, 714.  
 bill for, **5**. 184, 185, 186, 187, 200,  
 203, 204, 205, 206, 229, 230, 231,  
 246, 247, 257-258, 259, 265, 266, 279,  
 283, 285, 286, 310; **6**. 492, 650, 651,  
 652, 660, 661, 683, 685, 688, 694,  
 846, 852, 854, 855, 856, 859, 861,  
 872, 874, 891, 909, 911, 916, 919-920,  
 921, 923-924, 927, 928, 936, 939-940,  
 943, 952, 1101-1102, 1103, 1105, 1108,  
 1109, 1110, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1169,  
 1170, 1172, 1173, 1178, 1182, 1183-  
 1184, 1185, 1233, 1238, 1239-1240,  
 1243-1244, 1253, 1271, 1285, 1286-  
 1287, 1293-1294, 1295, 1297, 1301-  
 1302, 1303; **7**. 78, 80, 83-84, 92, 354,  
 359, 399-400, 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-  
 607, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641,  
 645, 668, 695-696; **9**. 115, 118, 120,  
 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187,  
 221, 253, 396, 399, 402, 404, 406,  
 415, 417, 419, 429, 432, 444, 445,  
 492, 502, 513, 516, 529, 532, 537,  
 551, 556, 584, 659, 715, 726, 728,  
 753, 760, 774, 776, 783; **17**. 319,  
 325, 329, 350, 362; **19**. 48, 64, 93,  
 143, 151, 154, 157-158, 177-178, 187,  
 191, 255, 256, 268, 269, 272, 273,  
 339, 413, 417, 424, 429, 441, 453,  
 474, 530, 531, 533, 535, 539, 551,  
 554, 556, 558, 560, 564, 566, 568,  
 576, 587, 591-592, 595, 598, 600, 611,  
 612, 615, 633, 639-640, 653, 659-660,  
 661, 678, 739, 741, 744, 748, 758,  
 763, 776, 779, 791, 795-796, 818; **20**.  
 36-37, 44, 64, 169, 171, 173, 180, 185,  
 189, 213, 216, 230-231, 255, 259, 345,  
 349, 350, 356, 368, 392, 420; **21**.  
 754, 758, 768, 772, 903, 904, 910,  
 919, 922, 923, 925, 928, 949; across  
 mountains, **12**. 180, 185, 191, 192-  
 193, 225, 226, 227, 255, 348, 355,

356-357, 365, 402; **13.** 358; for commissioners of, **4.** 907, 908, 909, 910, 916; **6.** 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 660, 676, 677, 678, 681, 684, 750; for county courts to establish, **18.** 112, 114, 147, 204, 323, 343, 355, 363, 371, 388-389, 436, 440; from Orange Co. C. H., **5.** 504, 505, 508, 509, 519, 532, 534, 535, 536, 537, 541, 544, 558; for in Currituck Co., **6.** 853, 854, 861, 866, 872, 874, 891, 919, 923, 928, 943, 946; for making new ones, &c., **4.** 726, 727, 742, 743, 775, 776, 779, 780, 782, 790; for more time on causeway, **18.** 151, 373; for repair of, **4.** 95, 96, 98, 99, 108, 124-125, 126, 136, 137, 138, 140, 141, 143, 155, 374, 401, 1262-1263, 1283, 1285, 1321, 1324, 1325, 1329, 1334-1335, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; for toll on, **6.** 1230, 1280; for Anson and Rowan cos., **6.** 821; for counties, **6.** 846, 852, 891; in New Hanover, **6.** 853, 854, 917, 920, 923; to alter method of working, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; **6.** 130, 457, 487, 642, 644, 646, 667, 671; **8.** 361, 369, 376, 384, 423, 440, 444, 452, 456, 478; **9.** 113, 117, 121, 135, 163, 167, 178, 186, 188, 221, 407, 411, 412, 416, 418, 419, 421, 433, 444, 445, 514, 519, 524, 529, 530, 535, 536, 537, 538, 543, 556, 584, 585, 657; in Duplin Co., **6.** 167, 845, 906, 908, 910, 912, 916, 918; to amend act on, **6.** 1243, 1302; to amend act on control of by county courts, **12.** 587, 603, 607, 620, 642, 646, 653, 689, 693, 702, 704, 714, 718, 737, 740, 751; to amend act to lay out, **8.** 356, 360, 361, 384, 409-410, 414, 420, 421, 422, 477; to amend powers of courts on, **16.** 79, 81, 99, 137; to codify acts on, **19.** 547; to encourage building of, **6.** 1096, 1159, 1161; to establish, **5.** 670, 672, 673, 674, 687, 704, 706-707, 709, 713, 714, 716, 718, 735; **13.** 866, 878, 886, 951, 969, 974; to give county courts power to lay out, **13.** 576-577, 580, 684, 700, 720; to lay out new ones, **6.** 160, 168, 180, 181, 184, 191, 193, 194, 195, 197, 200; to limit powers of overseers, **6.** 1246; to make, **6.** 497, 499, 500, 503, 511; to place under commissioners, **7.** 600, 604, 606, 635, 637, 645, 651; to prevent

worship, **17.** 310, 321, 340, 384, 414; to put in hands of co. court, **7.** 606; **21.** 834, 836, 991, 999, 1002, 1008; to regulate in Orange, **5.** 874, 876, 897, 898, 899; to repeal act on, **6.** 388, 393, 460, 461, 468-469, 495.  
 fight over, **2.** 509-510.  
 improved, **3.** 434-435.  
 lack of, **1.** 600, 602.  
 laid out from Va. to Cape Fear, **3.** 488-489.  
 Lamb on act for, **7.** 225.  
 law for, Fane reports on, **4.** 252.  
 lines of, **15.** 379-383; and direction of, **3.** xviii.  
 new one made, **1.** 612.  
 notes on act for, **3.** 184, 190.  
 order of court on law of, **2.** 470.  
 ordinance on act on, **23.** 992-6.  
 overseers are appointed, **1.** 486, 487, 493, 494, 495, 523, 524, 532, 534, 550, 562, 563, 576, 581, 582, 607, 608, 611, 612, 613, 618, 619, 625, 651, 653, 656; **2.** 261, 448; indicted, **2.** 596; reported for neglect, **2.** 400, 405, 411.  
 petition about, **3.** 574, 580, 592; for, **1.** 609; in New Hanover Co., **5.** 164-166; on clearing of, **2.** 171.  
 provisions for, **3.** xv.  
 regulation of, **7.** 489.  
 surveyor for, **1.** 573.  
**Roads and bridges, &c., bill for repair of, 4.** 235, 240; **5.** 200, 201, 203, 204, 207, 208.  
**Roads and ferries, bill to put Beaufort Co. under, 5.** 895.  
**Roads and water-courses, bill to amend act on, 5.** 675, 677, 680, 681, 687, 719, 720, 724, 726, 729, 730, 731, 735.  
**Roan.** See Rowan.  
**Roan, Mr., in assembly, 16.** 127.  
**Roan, Maj., 12.** 461.  
**Roan, Archibald, petition on separation, 22.** 705-8.  
**Roan, Matt., petitions for Bailey, 2.** 624-625.  
**Roan, Thos., pensioner, 22.** 83.  
**Roanoke (Roanoak, Roan Oke, Roan-ocke), 7.** 775; **15.** 64, 151, 407, 474; **16.** 597; **22.** 273, 554, 736.  
 another name for Albemarle Co., **1.** 291, 309, 325.  
 Capt Batts, governor of, **1.** 217.  
 settlement at in 1703, **22.** 733.  
 supplies at, **14.** 639.  
 See also Moratuck.

**Roanoke (Ronoak)**, sloop, law suit over, **2**. 91.

**Roanoke Bar**, **23**. 483, 484.

British vessels pass over, **15**. 128, 129.

channel to possible, **5**. 1004.

**Roanoke Colony**, **1**. x, 160; **2**. xiv, 395, 419.

See also Albemarle Co.

**Roanoke District**, **2**. 361.

custom house proposed for, **3**. 336.

port of entry for, **3**. 156.

**Roanoke Division**, to elect representative, **25**. 1-3, 64-5.

**Roanoke Falls**, road around proposed, **24**. 600-1.

**Roanoke (Ronoak, Roanoak) Inlet**, **6**. 607; **19**. 187; **23**. 745.

a customs district, **2**. vi.

act for beacons, **23**. 103; **25**. 194-6;

for pilot and beacons at, **3**. 184, 191; **23**. 40-42; **25**. 160.

character, **6**. 1027.

dangerous, **3**. 210.

depth of water, **1**. 99; **5**. 316.

entrance by, **1**. 318, 321.

French vessel wrecked at, **13**. 147.

note on act to encourage town at, **3**. 193.

pilot appointed for, **2**. 200.

prizes captured in, **13**. 459.

shifting character of, **4**. 170.

tobacco shipped through, **1**. 441.

troops at, **10**. 546, 547.

used in West India trade, **1**. 467.

wreck near, **1**. 547.

**Roanoke Island**, **1**. 120; **11**. 555; **13**. 734*n*; **25**. 212.

a port town on, **1**. 229, 231.

act for town on, **23**. 89-90, 110; **25**. 161; to encourage town on, **25**. 201-4.

baptisms at, **7**. 522.

first capital on, **1**. 229, 231.

Indian depredations on, **2**. 31, 45.

inlet near proposed, **24**. 931, 965.

invaded by British, **13**. 285.

note on act to establish town there, **3**. 188, 193.

petition from, **22**. 939.

quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.

shipwreck near, **5**. 1150.

town to be laid out on, **2**. 246.

visited from Va., **1**. 18.

**Roanoke Indians**, admitted to church, **6**. 563.

remains of, **6**. 995-996.

**Roanoke marshes**, **24**. 959, 960.

**Roanoke mouth**, **18**. 64.

**Roanoke Old Plantation**, **25**. 201.

**Roanoke port (Edenton)**, **2**. 561, 562, 567; **3**. ix, 223, 560, 593, 594, 604, 611, 614; **4**. 169, 170, 172, 173, 374, 403; **5**. 328, 331; **6**. 621; **9**. xxxix, 367; **10**. 981; **12**. 25; **11**. 765; **13**. 92, 373; **15**. 218; **17**. 383; **18**. 762; **19**. 447, 462, 474, 767, 781, 790, 807, 819; **20**. 84, 186, 209, 256, 368, 606, 607, 608, 659, 683; **21**. 82, 253, 292, 344, 617, 1069; **24**. 127, 381, 737; **25**. 203.

a collection district, **3**. xvi, xvii.

act for collector for, **24**. 552, 553-6;

for naval officer, **24**. 103-4, 215, 401,

959; on coms'rs for, **24**. 390; on

fees for naval officer, **24**. 316; on

navigation, **23**. 375-378, 438, 475,

483-4, 588-9, 622, 667-72, 745-6,

826-7; **24**. 502-8, 660-1.

admiralty judge to be elected for,

**12**. 151, 152-153, 154, 155, 315, 317-

318, 319; **18**. 210-211, 217, 437.

ammunition at, **5**. 576.

bill to amend act to facilitate naviga-

tion, **7**. 562, 563, 588, 589, 591, 593,

596, 597, 623, 626, 629, 668; to

amend navigation to, **5**. 1004, 1005,

1006, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011; to con-

tinue act on navigation of, **6**. 1103,

1112, 1118, 1145, 1172-1173, 1174,

1185, 1189, 1192; to facilitate navi-

gation to, **4**. 1324, 1325, 1328, 1339,

1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1348; **5**.

511, 513, 514, 515, 540, 543, 546,

547, 550-551, 553, 835, 836, 839, 840,

842, 854, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6**.

881, 882, 884, 891, 951, 953, 954-955,

956; **7**. 49, 50, 51, 57, 61, 72, 74,

76-77, 84, 86, 88, 106, 301, 305, 312,

314, 315, 317, 338, 353, 354, 370,

382, 387, 389, 394, 420; **8**. 348, 353,

355, 359, 366, 383, 390, 394, 404,

409, 417, 435, 477.

collections at, **5**. 972, 973.

collector for, **17**. 75, 80; **23**. 373,

476, 484, 505, 684; elected, **19**. 625,

638, 698; makes no returns, **9**. 279;

reports, **21**. 165; to report, **6**. 1207.

commissioner for, **10**. 581; **25**. 195;

to arm vessels at, **10**. 352; to in-

quire into defences of, **12**. 42, 43.

comptroller of useful, **7**. 499.

duties received at, **6**. 201, 202; pay-

able at, **24**. 718, 720; for light

house, **25**. 55.



embargo on corn at suspended, **8**. 499-500.

grain exported, **18**. 566-567.

McCulloh collector, **6**. 1045; **7**. 454, 455; **8**. 168.

marshal for elected, **12**. 562, 563, 667, 668, 669, 670, 674, 676, 711.

money to improve navigation, **6**. 690.

naval officer at, **12**. 46, 59, 65.

officers elected, **12**. 602, 608, 711-712, 715, 718; of admiralty et., **12**. 43, 44, 45, 48, 49, 59, 65.

ordinance to appoint collector, **23**. 271, 987-8.

petition of collector, **5**. 950.

Rieussett collector, **6**. 764.

report to be made on money received to improve navigation of, **6**. 395.

rum imported into, **8**. 406.

salt com'srs for, **22**. 907; landed at from Lisbon, **9**. 340.

shipping of, **5**. xliii.

trade of, **6**. 968; protected by Ft. Granville, **6**. 158.

See also Edenton.

**Roanoke (Maratock, Noratoke, Ryanoke) River**, **1**. xx. 54, 155, 803; **2**. 79, 778, 781, 784, 786, 787, 791, 792, 793, 796, 808, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814; **3**. 176, 417, 425, 442, 583, 640, 641, 642; **4**. xx. 89, 92, 121, 124, 127, 128, 130, 224, 351, 363, 390, 506, 509, 513, 1119, 1312, 1313, **5**. xlii, 3, 315, 317, 440, 477, 595, 640, 1179, 1183; **6**. 616; **7**. 149, 431; **8**. 31, 228; **9**. 1064; **10**. xxxiv. 885; **11**. 415, 432, 651, 671, 833, 834; **12**. 133, 295; **13**. 1, 83; **14**. 378, 409, 416, 503, 619, 658, 829, 836; **15**. 141; facing 380, 435, 459, 480, 523, 664, 777; **18**. 503; **19**. 884; **20**. 625, 626, 658; **21**. 262, 458, 558, 725; **22**. 106, 147, 148, 288, 559, 597, 780; **23**. 164, 168, 249, 287, 411, 479, 488, 508, 641, 754, 964, 976; **24**. 172, 307, 308, 773, 774, 777, 834; **25**. 91, 210, 218, 366, 496.

a public highway, **25**. 91-2.

account of, **6**. 607, 609.

act for town on, **23**. 346; **25**. 240-2; **25**. 354-5, 398, 486; on passage of fish, **23**. 819; **24**. 536-7, 937-8; to extend navigation, **24**. 600-2, 678; **25**. 107.

arms on, **14**. 458.

bill for ferry over, **4**. 128; **7**. 557, 558, 575-576, 578, 582, 583; for to-

bacco inspection on, **21**. 810, 821, 830, 974, 978, 989, 992, 1000; for town on, **4**. 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1064; **5**. 875, 876, 877, 888, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 923; **17**. 381, 392; to amend act on navigation, **21**. 799, 817, 830, 963, 968, 982, 984, 987, 1000; to extend navigation, **19**. 575, 589, 591, 659, 695; to keep open for fish, **19**. 168, 208, 285, 288, 328, 339, 361; to prevent destruction of fish in, **8**. 352, 355, 361, 384, 402, 403, 407-408, 413, 422, 477; **20**. 168, 169, 179, 188, 203, 212, 300, 343, 355, 382.

boats on to be collected and destroyed, **15**. 626.

boundary of Albemarle Co., **1**. 377.

British cross, **15**. 545; passage of to be disputed, **15**. 585; threaten, **15**. 293, 631.

character, **6**. 1027-1028.

collector on, **6**. 1023.

Cornwallis and Americans on, **17**. 992, 1013, 1020, 1024, 1030; must not cross, **15**. 630.

course, **6**. 784.

defences of discussed, **14**. 653-654.

emigration to, **1**. x-xi.

falls of, **2**. 784.

fish caught, **22**. 561.

fisheries seized, **15**. 625; suffers for salt, **9**. 270.

floods on, **3**. 78.

fortifications, &c., **14**. 643, 644, 671.

Green's grant on, **1**. ix.

guarded, **14**. 576.

inhabitants threatened by Indians, **2**. 568, 570-571.

inspection on, **25**. 107-8.

lands taken up on, **1**. 854.

new name for Moratuck, **2**. 777, 778.

no settlers on in 1672, **1**. xx.

on post route, **7**. 413.

other names for, **1**. 385.

overflows of, **5**. 342.

petition over, **3**. 303, 304.

prisoners on, **11**. 392.

proposed settlement on, **1**. 17.

quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.

settlers on, **5**. 1222.

skirmish on, **22**. 96.

Spotswood demands mortgage on lands north of, **1**. xxx; **2**. 15.

supplied from Va., **3**. 155.

supports Greene, **19**. 994.

Swiss want lands on, **4**. 157.

- to be defended against British, **15**. 547.
- tobacco inspection on, **23**. 792.
- troops ordered to, **15**. 535; to rendezvous on, **15**. 549, 556.
- Tuscarora lands on, **7**. 219, 220, 248; desire to leave, **25**. 507, 508.
- See also Moratuck River.
- Roanoke (Roenoke) Sound**, **1**. ix; **5**. 343.
- land on sold by Indians, **1**. 19, 20.
- other names for, **1**. xx.
- Roaper**. See **Roper**.
- Roaper, George**, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Roaring Creek**, **10**. 713.
- Roark, James**, army pay, **17**. 245.
- in army, **15**. 728; **16**. 1142.
- Roark, Nichs.**, army rank, **16**. 1148.
- Roark, Nichs.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Roasbrock, Wm.**, petition for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.
- Roback, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1142.
- Robans**. See **Robbins, Robins**.
- Robans, Wm.**, claim, **9**. 487.
- Robards**. See **Roberts, etc.**
- Robards, Geo.**, petition postponed, **5**. 34.
- Robards, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 1043.
- Robart, Col.**, law suit, **1**. 562.
- Robarts, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 315.
- Robarts, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 728.
- Robason**. See **Roberson, etc.**
- Robason, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 270.
- Robb, Charles**, loyalist, **10**. 601.
- paroled, **10**. 541.
- to be exchanged, **11**. 407.
- Robb, Wm.**, a J. P., **2**. 572.
- Robberies**, act to prevent by negroes, **24**. 890-1, 956.
- Robbers, Eng.** act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322, 323.
- Robbing and plundering**, heavier penalties against proposed, **16**. 107.
- Robbins**. See **Robans, Robens, Robins**.
- Robbins, Michael**, tory officer, **22**. 196.
- Robbins, Richard**, tried for riot, **2**. 824-825.
- Robbins, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 243.
- Robinson**. See **Roberson, etc.**
- Robinson, Laurana**, sells land, **2**. 82.
- Robinson, Wm.**, sells land, **2**. 82.
- Robbs, Thos.**, a J. P., **3**. 234.
- Robbs, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 242.
- army rank, **15**. 729; **16**. 1145.
- Robbs Creek**, **2**. 453.
- Robe, David**, marries H. H. Pollock, **2**. 276.
- Robens, Seth**, land grant to, **4**. 1040, 1043.
- Robenson**. See **Roberson, etc.**
- Robenson, Col.**, prisoner, **14**. 780.
- Roberdeau, Joseph**, commission of surgeon asked for, **13**. 447.
- Roberds**. See **Roberts, etc.**
- Roberds, —**, wagoner, **15**. 478.
- Roberds, Henry**, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Roberds, James**, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Roberds, John**, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Roberds, Thos.**, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.
- Roberdson, Charles**, Watauga to be added, **10**. 708-710.
- Roberdson Hospital**, **14**. 294.
- Roberson**. See **Robason, Robinson, Robenson, Roberdson, Robertson, Robinson, Robison**.
- Roberson, Mr.**, on com. of assem., **17**. 297.
- Roberson, Capt.**, not allowed to visit Cherokees, **10**. 901, 902.
- Roberson, Col.**, letter of considered, **17**. 816, 822, 823, 851, 852, 853.
- Roberson, Charles**, **18**. 243.
- in assem., **19**. 382.
- on Cherokee campaign, **10**. 665-666.
- values property, **22**. 232.
- witness, **12**. 724.
- See also **Robinson, Charles**.
- Roberson, Cornelius**, a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Roberson, George**, beef driver, **15**. 741.
- Roberson, Henry**, land grant to, **4**. 631.
- Roberson, Higdon**, in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Roberson, James**, commands company from Tenn., **10**. 710.
- Roberson, James**, land grant to, **4**. 1239.
- Roberson, James**, resigns as J. P., **21**. 53, 57.
- Roberson, Mark**, land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Roberson, Matthew**, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Roberson, Nathl.**, in militia, **22**. 160.
- Roberson, Nath'l**, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Roberson, Peter**, boundary coms'r, **24**. 989.
- Roberson, Peter**, gun stocker, **15**. 619.
- Roberson, Peter**, in assembly, **18**. 226, 228, 242, 248, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 350, 389, 399, 412, 428, 443, 468, 469, 471; **19**. 443, 720, 760, 773, 794, 804, 808, 815.
- Roberson, Richd.**, in militia, **22**. 161.

- Roberson, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 651, 961, 1250.
- Roberson, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Roberson, Wil., **1.** 761.
- Roberson, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Roberson, Wm., building coms'r, **23.** 969.
- Roberson, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Roberson, Zachariah, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Robert, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 254.
- Robert, Thos., kills cat, **22.** 339.
- Roberts. See Roberts, Roberts.
- Roberts, —, **10.** 782.
- Roberts, Mr., **14.** 621.
- Roberts, Mr., in assembly, **12.** 230.
- Roberts, Mr., on com. of assem., **18.** 8.
- Roberts, Capt., **15.** 277.
- Roberts, Capt., brings in salt, **13.** 28.
- Roberts, Capt., exports pork for salt, **22.** 933-4.
- Roberts, Capt., opposes grant to Roberts, **4.** 278.
- Roberts, Col., **22.** 129.
- Roberts, Col., a tory, **22.** 98.
- Roberts, Col., on court to settle rank, **11.** 337.
- Roberts, Col., prisoner, **14.** 780.
- wounded and dead, **15.** 751.
- Roberts, Aaron, pensioner, **22.** 82.
- tries. values and condemns slave, **13.** 375-376.
- Roberts, Abraham, taxable, **15.** 192.
- Roberts, Abram, voter, **15.** 237.
- Roberts, Benjamin, land lapses, **2.** 377.
- Roberts, Billy, and Tuscarora affairs, **7.** 360-361.
- leases Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- Roberts, Brittain, pensioner, **22.** 84.
- Roberts, Chas., in militia, **22.** 325.
- Roberts, Chas., petitions, **19.** 935.
- Roberts, Ed., in militia, **22.** 366.
- Roberts, Ed., quit rents of, **22.** 243.
- Roberts, Edmund, certificate lost, **19.** 297.
- Roberts, Edward, juror, **4.** 522.
- land grant to, **4.** 619, 632, 766.
- land warrant to, **4.** 1117.
- Roberts, Francis, jailed, **10.** 696.
- Roberts, Francis, pork issued to, **14.** 489.
- stockings to, **14.** 490.
- Roberts, George, a J. P., **4.** 47, 346.
- church coms'r, **23.** 231, 365.
- commissary of troops, **23.** 152.
- coms'r of Newbern, **23.** 142.
- in assembly, **4.** 92, 105, 115, 116, 482, 493, 498, 501, 504, 509, 510, 511, 529, 536, 555, 559, 561, 565.
- land grants to, **4.** 63, 223, 273, 330, 333, 334, 344, 347, 589; **6.** 1079.
- on com. of assembly, **4.** 85, 117, 121, 139, 142, 476, 491, 494, 497, 502, 526, 529, 555.
- Roberts, Geo., in conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 25, 27, 30, 33.
- pensioner, **22.** 82.
- pork impressed for, **22.** 269.
- Roberts, Geo., reports on Spanish privateers and claims, **22.** 403, 404.
- Roberts, Henry, land grant asked, **4.** 348, 709.
- Roberts, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Roberts, Ishmeal, army rank, **16.** 1147.
- Roberts, Jack, executed, **22.** 830.
- Roberts, James, **21.** 384.
- Roberts, James, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Roberts, James, army pay, **17.** 244.
- Roberts, Jas., army rank, **13.** 521; **16.** 1148.
- Roberts, Jas., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Roberts, Jas., juror, **25.** 188.
- Roberts, James, land grant to, **4.** 329, 332, 1047, 1240.
- Roberts, James, pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Roberts, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-10.
- Roberts, Jas., property confiscated, **11.** 308; **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.
- Roberts, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Roberts, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22.** 376.
- Roberts, James, Sr., petitions on out-laws, **11.** 731-732.
- Roberts, John, allowance to, **22.** 830.
- Roberts, John, army pay, **17.** 244.
- army rank, **16.** 1142.
- Roberts, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1145.
- Roberts, John, at Board of Trade meetings, **6.** 753-755; **7.** 289-291, 546-549; **8.** 164-167, 275-277, 628-629; **9.** 365-367.
- opposes grant to Scotch, **8.** 621-622.
- recommends disallowance of vestry and clergy acts, **6.** 720-723; repeal of laws, **6.** 700-701.
- to Dobbs on public affairs, **6.** 724-728.
- to King on N. C. acts, **9.** 248-252.
- to Privy Council on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574.
- to Tryon on public affairs, **7.** 131, 133.
- Roberts, John, in army, **15.** 728.
- Roberts, Jno., in militia, **22.** 265.
- Roberts, Jno., in militia, **22.** 307.



Roberts, Jno., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Roberts, Jno., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Roberts, John, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Roberts, John, land grant to, **4.** 588, 650, 805, 947, 1253.  
 Roberts, John, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Roberts, John, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-274.  
 Roberts, John, reënlists, **15.** 750.  
 Roberts, Jonathan, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Roberts, Joseph, in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Roberts, Joseph, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Roberts, Joshua, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Roberts, Kinchen, army pay, **17.** 242. army rank, **16.** 1143.  
 Roberts, Martin, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Roberts, Moses, army pay, **17.** 242. army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Roberts, Moses, army rank, **16.** 1150.  
 Roberts, Peter, army pay, **17.** 244. prisoner, **14.** 747.  
 Roberts, Phillips, in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Roberts, Reuben, army pay, **17.** 243. army rank, **16.** 1145.  
 Roberts, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1142.  
 Roberts, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Roberts, Richd, army rank, **16.** 1150.  
 Roberts, Richd, gun impressed, **22.** 413.  
 Roberts, Richard, in army, **13.** 522.  
 Roberts, Richd, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Roberts, Rich'd, Jr., in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Roberts, Sampson, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 Roberts, Saml, army rank, **16.** 1142.  
 Roberts, Shadrach, army pay, **17.** 244. asks relief from church tax, **6.** 95-6. petitions on who are tithables, **9.** 97-8.  
 Roberts, Shadrach, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Roberts, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 242. army rank, **16.** 1145.  
 Roberts, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 Roberts, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 Roberts, Thos., asks for lapsed land, **2.** 355.  
 Roberts, Thomas, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Roberts, Thos., in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Roberts, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 1046.  
 Roberts, Thos., runs away, **1.** 515.  
 Roberts, Vincent, army pay, **17.** 243. army rank, **16.** 1147.  
 Roberts, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Roberts, Wm., apologizes for horse race, **9.** 1133.  
 Roberts, Wm., army pay, **17.** 245. army rank, **16.** 1142.

Roberts, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1151.  
 Roberts, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1151.  
 Roberts, Wm., declares independence, **10.** 612. goods of to be seized, **10.** 433-434. on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
 Roberts, Wm., in army, **15.** 724.  
 Roberts, Wm., in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Roberts, Wm., in militia, **22.** 264.  
 Roberts, Wm., in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Roberts, William, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Roberts, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 619, 651.  
 Roberts, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 619.  
 Roberts, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 Roberts, Wm., owes state, **21.** 1073.  
 Roberts, Wm., regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 240.  
 Roberts, Wm., reward for, **17.** 106-107; **19.** 628, 835-836. tax collector, **19.** 706. vestryman, **25.** 267.  
 Roberts, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Roberts, Wm. G., in conv. 1788, **22.** 32.  
 Roberts, Willie, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Roberts, Willis, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96. petition on who are tithables, **9.** 97.  
 Robertson. See Roberson, Robinson, etc.  
 Robertson, —, **22.** 317.  
 Robertson, —, killed by Indians, **20.** 759.  
 Robertson, Mr., in assem., **9.** 107.  
 Robertson, Capt., **9.** 828.  
 Robertson, Capt., **13.** 186.  
 Robertson, Capt., **22.** 758.  
 Robertson, Capt., plantation burned, **22.** 204.  
 Robertson, Dr., a prisoner, **10.** 486.  
 Robertson, Gen., indemnified for loss, **14.** 849.  
 Robertson, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1145.  
 Robertson (Robeson), Charles, **10.** 606.  
 Robertson, Charles, a J. P., **11.** 653; **23.** 995. court to meet at house of, **24.** 141, 142. in assembly, **12.** 549, 558, 573, 622, 633, 764; **13.** 532, 533, 546, 825, 858, 883, 894; **17.** 265, 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425; **19.** 489, 490, 503, 527, 529, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 728, 730, 734, 737, 738, 760. in conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 26, 27, 31, 32, 35.

- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913, 925.  
 major, **10.** 998.  
 on com. of assembly, **12.** 340, 767, 824; **13.** 537, 633, 867, 960.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee and Creek affairs, **11.** 458-460.  
 to coin money, **18.** 605-606.  
 to make talk to Cherokees, **12.** 780, 840.  
 See also Roberson, Charles.  
**Robertson, Charles**, vestryman, **23.** 344.  
**Robertson, Drury**, meal for company, **22.** 691.  
**Robertson, Edward**, army pay, **17.** 245.  
 army rank, **16.** 1145.  
**Robertson, Edward**, land grant asked, **4.** 348, 764.  
**Robertson (Robinson), Elijah**, in assembly, **17.** 264, 266, 293, 305, 354, 359, 364, 365, 368, 395, 406; **19.** 489, 613, 614, 622, 643, 671, 677, 682, 714; **20.** 479, 534; **21.** 1, 3, 6, 12, 16, 26, 41, 47, 66, 68, 74, 77, 79, 81, 85, 91, 115, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 Johnston to on Indian affairs, **21.** 442.  
 lt. col., **20.** 273, 461.  
 money paid to, **20.** 248.  
 petition, **19.** 556, 558, 579, 584, 627, 635.  
 to Caswell on Indian outrages, **20.** 787-788.  
 Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Robertson, Geo.**, resigns, **22.** 950.  
**Robertson, Hardy**, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 cited before assem., and testimony, **18.** 18, 108, 252, 335.  
 house furnished to, **14.** 318.  
**Robertson, Henry**, army pay, **17.** 243.  
 army rank, **16.** 1146.  
**Robertson, I.**, on com. of assem., **18.** 9, 235, 237, 276, 284.  
**Robertson, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1145.  
**Robertson, Jacob**, land grant to, **4.** 331.  
**Robertson, Jacob**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Robertson, Col. James**, **18.** 608; **20.** 619; **21.** 508, 558, 561, 562.  
 act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 allowance to as agent Ind. affairs, **13.** 909; considered, **12.** 434, 440, 445, 447; for Indian service, **12.** 610.  
 and Indian campaign, **20.** 772.  
 campaigns against Indians, **20.** 712.  
 Caswell to on public affairs, **20.** 622;  
 on Tenn. affairs, **20.** 758-760, 771-772.  
 delivers talk to Cherokees, **13.** 117, 118.  
 favor to in lots, **24.** 617.  
 in assembly, **18.** 226, 228, 284, 297, 311, 312, 344, 346, 357, 370, 376, 399, 428, 429, 443, 468, 469, 471; **20.** (252?), 301, 302, 324, 328, 348, 370, 378, 416, 426, 427, 434, 437, 455, 473, 475, 476, 489, 490, 509, 514, 516, 519, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 536, 543, 547, 550, 554, 587.  
 instructed to report on Indian affairs, **13.** 258.  
 letters of on Indian affairs laid before assembly, **12.** 138, 143, 301.  
 memorial, **20.** 551.  
 payment to, **20.** 193, 199, 349, 463; as supt. Indian affairs, **12.** 240, 251, 253, 259.  
 pursues Indians, **11.** 458, 459.  
 receives talk from Indians, **13.** 90-91.  
 removes to Tenn., **8.** 654.  
 reports on Indian affairs, **19.** 739; on McNeil, **18.** 139; on Spanish intrigue with Indians, **17.** 83-84.  
 resigns as supt. of Indian affairs, and allowance to, **13.** 566, 567, 568, 669, 670-671.  
 resolves in favor of, **12.** 433.  
 school trustee, **24.** 751.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **11.** 654-655; on Indian outrages, **20.** 721-722, 730-731; on reduction of Chickamauga settlement, **14.** 246-248.  
 to Johnston on Indian affairs, and answer, **21.** 437-438, 442-444; on Tenn. affairs, **22.** 792; to Martin on Indian affairs, **17.** 91-92.  
 to reside in Cherokee nation, **12.** 780, 840.  
 to Smith on Indian depredations, **22.** 790-1.  
 wants new county, **16.** 524.  
 Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-710.  
**Robertson, James**, army rank, **16.** 1149.  
**Robertson, Jas.**, land grant to, **19.** 572.  
**Robertson, James**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Robertson, Jese**, army rank, **16.** 1145.  
**Robertson, John**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Robertson, John**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Robertson, John**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Robertson, John**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.

- land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Robertson, John**, building coms'r, **24**. 644.
- Robertson, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1142.
- Robertson, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Robertson, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1151.
- Robertson, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 342.
- Robertson, John**, in militia, **22**. 496.
- Robertson, John**, juror, **2**. 657; **3**. 282, 319.
- Robertson, John**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Robertson, Jno., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Robertson, John, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Robertson, Joseph**, in army, **15**. 740.
- Robertson, Julius**, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Robertson, Mark**, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.
- Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Robertson, Mark**, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Robertson, Matthew**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Robertson, P.**, on com. of assembly, **18**. 9, 46, 235, 237, 276.
- Robertson, Peter**, wood worker, **15**. 477.
- Robertson, R.**, in assem., **20**. 483.
- Robertson, Thos.**, **16**. 1145.
- Robertson, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Robertson, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1151.
- Robertson, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 342.
- Robertson, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**. 950, 952.
- Robertson, Thos.**, petition of, **2**. 42.
- Robertson, Thos.**, to Caswell on money for Bladen troops, **13**. 161.
- Robertson, Townsend**, abused by mob, **6**. 795.
- dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.
- Robertson, Upsher**, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Robertson, Will.**, clerk of council in Va., **1**. 739, 746, 749; **2**. 680, 732.
- Robertson, Wm.**, asks representation for Beaufort, **9**. 640-641.
- Robertson, Wm.**, dropped as J. P., **5**. 997.
- Robertson, Wm.**, witness, **10**. 931.
- Robertson's, S. C.**, Rawdon at, **15**. 267.
- Robes**, and maces, estimates for, **7**. 757.
- for officers of assembly, **7**. 621, 656, 663, 665, 667.
- ordered for assembly, **7**. 969; **8**. 59.
- Robeson**. See **Roberson**, **Robertson**, etc.
- Robeson, Mr.**, in assem., **20**. 252.
- Robeson, Mr.**, on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 969.
- Robeson, Mr.**, sues Hogg, **16**. 676.
- Robeson, Benj.**, case of, **19**. 664.
- Robeson, Benj.**, juror, **22**. 508, 509.
- Robeson, Benjamin**, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Robeson, Charles**, to be lieut. col. against Chickamaugas, **13**. 539, 543, 634, 640.
- See also **Robertson**, **Charles**.
- Robeson, Cornelius**, building coms'r, **24**. 299.
- Robeson, Danl.**, pensioner, **22**. 82.
- Robeson, George**, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Robeson, J.**, **10**. 427.
- Robeson, James**, contributes to Boston, **9**. 1281.
- Robeson, James**, drafted, **14**. 839.
- Robeson, James**, on com. of assem., **18**. 51.
- Robeson, James**, patent corrected, **6**. 761.
- Robeson, James**, pensioner, **22**. 82.
- Robeson, John**, a J. P., **8**. 149.
- Robeson, John**, act for sale of estate, **24**. 292.
- Robeson, John**, claims paid, **10**. 438, 439.
- contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.
- on Tryon S. C., **10**. 247.
- papers to from S. C., **9**. 1110.
- Robeson, John**, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.
- Robeson, John**, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.
- Robeson, Joseph**, consigns goods to Wilkinson, **9**. 1150.
- Robeson, Jos.**, owes state, **21**. 1067.
- Robeson, Luke**, in militia, **22**. 453.
- Robeson, Mark**, army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Robeson, Mary**, **24**. 969, 970.
- Robeson, Nicholas**, imported, **1**. 393, 394.
- Robeson, Peter**, officer, **18**. 449.
- on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 112.
- Robeson** (Col. Thos.), to on troops for S. C. and Ga., **15**. 737-738.
- Robeson, Robert**, movements, **19**. 969, 990.
- Robeson, Thos.**, **24**. 969, 970.
- Robeson, Thomas**, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.
- Robeson, Thos.**, act for him to sell estate, **24**. 292.
- bill to allow him to sell lands of Robinson, **13**. 887, 889, 943, 957, 972, 977, 980.



**Robeson, Col. Thomas** (of Bladen), and brother in Bladen riots, **16.** 717.

brings in prisoners, **15.** 438.

commands posse, **22.** 549.

complaints of, **22.** 550.

in assembly, **12.** 1, 31, 32, 53, 58, 62, 74, 88, 148, 178, 179, 201, 219.

in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 924, 960.

letter of considered, **17.** 902, 908-909, 948-949.

makes terms with Tories, **22.** 548, 549-50.

new certificate granted to, **12.** 187-188.

on com. of assembly, **12.** 48.

on S. C. of Bladen, **10.** 112.

report on Tories, **11.** 558.

resigns as colonel, **13.** 831, 922,

sent to frontier with troops, **14.** iv.

to Burke on Bladen Co. and Tories, **22.** 543-4, 546-7.

to march against Tories, **11.** 546.

to Martin on Tories in Bladen, **16.** 487; **22.** 608.

to repair guns, **10.** 1002.

to Ray and McReil on surrender of Tories, **15.** 542-543.

to Robeson (P.), on troops for S. C. and Ga., **15.** 737-738.

whig leader, **16.** ix.

**Robeson, Thos., Jr.**, in assembly, **9.** 391, 403, 409, 411, 417, 419, 422, 429, 447, 449, 530, 537, 540, 588, 715, 717, 747, 757(?), 874, 902, 903, 905, 906, 907, 909, 917, 918, 930, 938, 952.

colonel, **10.** 207, 530.

**Robeson, Wm., 11.** 280.

**Robeson, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1147.

**Robeson, Wm.**, certificate to of attendance on assembly, **12.** 356, 366.

**Robeson, Wm.**, contributes to Boston, **9.** 1281.

**Robeson, Wm.**, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8.** 613, 618.

**Robeson (Roberson), Wm.**, in assembly, **9.** 716, 720, 733, 918; **12.** 265, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429, 441, 656, 668, 686, 724, 726; **21.** 194, 196, 234, 345, 346, 367, 372, 382, 403, 432, 872, 873, 883, 927, 930, 931, 937, 946, 957, 965, 970, 980, 996, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021.

in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1154, 1179, 1183; **10.** 295, 501, 523, 915.

note of surrendered to S. C., **9.** 1109.

on com. of assem., **12.** 278.

on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 965.

on S. C. of Pitt, **9.** 1095, 1100, 1126, 1154, 1171, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10.** 14, 99, 295, 451, 494, 618, 670.

on patrol, **10.** 25.

**Robeson, Wm.**, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1110, 1111, 1265; **10.** 15, 24.

**Robeson, Wm.**, pays fine, **9.** 1266.

**Robeson, Wm.**, reports on gunpowder, **9.** 1109.

**Robeson, Wm.**, takes deposition, **9.** 54.

**Robeson, Wm.**, witness, **10.** 957.

**Robeson Co.**, **20.** 202, 213, 340, 381, 396, 402, 510, 532, 542; **21.** 144, 163, 611, 617, 668, 826, 1067; **22.** iv; **24.** 939; **25.** 28, 38, 64.

act for tax for pub. buildings, **24.**

990-1; **25.** 62, 108; on jurors, **24.**

907-8, 928; **25.** 13; to alter time

of co. ets., **24.** 989; to create, **24.**

838-40, 988-9; to establish town in,

**24.** 992; to put into new Fayetteville Dist., **24.** 927-8.

Baptists in, **5.** 1178.

bill for dist. court, **18.** 453; for tax

in, **21.** 343, 671, 698; for town in,

**21.** 50, 62, 79, 86, 100, 106; on

public buildings, **20.** 267; to add

part of Bladen Co. to, **20.** 495, 502,

509; **21.** 32, 36, 40, 41, 48, 62; to

add part to Cumberland, **21.** 1006, 1016.

census of 1790, **26.** 968-985.

members of assembly, **18.** 476; **20.**

120, 142, 143, 302, 325, 476; **21.** 2,

194, 730, 872.

members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 38.

militia officers, **20.** 272, 461.

owes state, **21.** 1067, 1077.

Presbyterians in, **5.** 1196, 1198.

resolution on land surveys in, **21.** 276.

resolve on lands, **21.** 624-625, 633.

**Robesons, the** (of Bladen), plantations of desolated, **22.** v.

**Robets, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1147.

**Robido, Peter**, army rank, **16.** 1151.

**Robin, John**, sells Indian lands, **4.** 802.

**Robin, Patrick, Jr.**, warrant to issue for, **10.** 295.

**Robinet, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 396.

**Robinet, Zebulon**, in militia, **22.** 396.

**Robings, Isaac**, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.

**Robins.** See Robans, Robbins, etc.

**Robins, —**, takes out writ, **8.** 69.

- Robins, —, writ against, **8**. 69.  
 Robins, Mr., in assem., **20**. 330.  
 Robins, James, accounts of before assembly, **2**. 621.  
 Robins, James, army pay, **17**. 243.  
     army rank, **15**. 730; **16**. 1146.  
 Robins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Robins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Robins, John, sells land, **4**. 35.  
 Robins, Jos., **21**. 808.  
 Robins, Jos., in assembly, **17**. 281, 355, 359, 365, 366, 368, 391, 394, 395; **19**. 490, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 688, 714, 718, 719, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 835.  
 Robins, Jos., in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Robins, Joseph, on regulation com., **10**. 1019.  
 Robins, Joshua, in militia, **9**. 58.  
 Robins, Richard, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Robinson. See Roberson, Robertson, etc.  
 Robinson, —, **10**. 609.  
 Robinson, —, law suit, **2**. 87.  
 Robinson, —, murdered, **22**. 859, 861.  
 Robinson, —, Jr., in assembly, **9**. 717, 757.  
 Robinson, Mr., **5**. 1209.  
 Robinson, Mr., **13**. 4.  
 Robinson, Mr., **14**. 158.  
 Robinson, Mr., **17**. 181.  
 Robinson, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **7**. 986-990.  
 Robinson, Mr., furnishes copy of protest, **10**. 674.  
 Robinson, Mr., helps burn Ft. Johnston, **10**. 130, 132.  
 Robinson, Mr., schoolmaster, **19**. 899.  
 Robinson, Adj., **12**. 348.  
 Robinson, Capt., captured by Weeks and Killam, **16**. 260-261.  
 Robinson, Capt., enters Cape Fear, **8**. 31.  
 Robinson, Capt., taxables in com. of, **10**. 252.  
 Robinson, Col., **15**. 754.  
 Robinson, Col., **20**. 349, 463.  
 Robinson, Col., Br. rally in encampment of, **14**. 541.  
 Robinson, Col., encourages settlements on Indian lands, **14**. 234.  
 Robinson, Lt. Col., in council of war, **17**. 993.  
 Robinson, Maj., **12**. 474.  
 Robinson, Rev. —, (Presby.), work, **5**. 1214-1215.  
 Robinson, Agnes, land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Robinson, Ann, land grant to, **4**. 328.  
 Robinson, Arthur, in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Robinson, Batt, allowance to, **22**. 853.  
 Robinson, Benja., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Robinson, Buckner, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Robinson (Robertson, Robeson), Chas., a J. P., **4**. 889, 951, 1243.  
     asks for new county, **4**. 887-889.  
     land grants to, **4**. 1037, 1046.  
     petition from, **4**. xi.  
     suit against estate, **5**. 1083.  
     surveys line, **5**. 827.  
 Robinson (Robeson, Robertson), Chas., a J. P., **6**. 799.  
     cat thrown on and results, **6**. 695-696, 697.  
     claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
     coms'r on road, **23**. 908; **25**. 400; on town, **25**. 272.  
     in assembly, **4**. 1274, 1280; **5**. 42, 46, 56, 58, 59, 66, 189, 192, 212; **6**. 362, 407, 646, 656, 662, 664, 674, 675, 676; **7**. 725; **8**. 106, 107, 324, 326, 422, 444, 454; **9**. 107, 141, 147, 148, 168, 199, 223, 388, 447, 449, 462, 473, 479, 497, 509, 510, 519, 523, 551, 588, 716, 720, 736, 753, 757, 763, 764, 842, 843, 846, 847, 849, 852, 854, 887, 893, 894, 898, 902, 914, 918, 931, 952; on com. of assem., **8**. 309; **9**. 451.  
     on com. of cor. of Anson Co., **9**. 1033.  
     road starts from house of, **24**. 135.  
     to buy arms and am., **23**. 394.  
     See also Robeson, Charles.  
 Robinson, Charles, asks to be released from parole and gives bond, **16**. 180-181.  
 Robinson, Charles, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Robinson, Charles, witness, **15**. 221.  
 Robinson, Charles, Jr., congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Robinson, Christopher, claim allowed, **8**. 141; **22**. 853.  
 Robinson, Cornelius, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Robinson, Cornelius, asks to be released from parole and gives bond, **16**. 180-181.  
     petition of, **18**. 69.  
 Robinson, David, **24**. 472.  
 Robinson, David, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Robinson, David, petition, **21**. 740, 886, 887; on separation, **22**. 705-7.  
 Robinson, Ham'l'n, army record, **13**. 479; **16**. 1197.  
 Robinson, Hanibal, artilleryman, **15**. 734.

- Robinson, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Robinson, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 Robinson, Henry, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Robinson, Hugh, army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Robinson, Humphrey, claims, **4**. 149.  
   juror, **4**. 516.  
   quit rents of, **22**. 257.  
   rights proved, **4**. 637.  
 Robinson, Israel, in militia, **22**. 307.  
 Robinson, Israel, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Robinson, Israel, land grant to, **4**. 708.  
 Robinson, Israel, Jr., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Robinson, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 242.  
   army rank, **15**. 729; **16**. 1144.  
 Robinson, Jacob, Sr., exempted, **9**. 476.  
 Robinson, James, **21**. 436.  
 Robinson, James, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Robinson, James, buys land, **9**. 51.  
 Robinson, James, caveat against dismissed, **7**. 274.  
 Robinson, James, claim allowed, **5**. 982.  
 Robinson, James, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Robinson, James L., favors publication of colonial records, **1**. vi.  
 Robinson, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 243.  
   in army, **15**. 728.  
 Robinson, Joel, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Robinson (Robison), John, appraiser, **2**. 99.  
   juror, **2**. 261.  
   law suit, **2**. 100, 106, 109-110, 113.  
 Robinson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Robinson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Robinson, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Robinson, John, bill to sell estate of, **13**. 877, 883, 887, 889, 943, 957, 972, 977, 980.  
 Robinson, John, deserter, **11**. 742.  
 Robinson, John, exempted, **7**. 948.  
 Robinson, John, furnishes supplies to Tryon, **8**. 620.  
 Robinson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Robinson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Robinson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Robinson, John, juror, **25**. 185.  
 Robinson (Robeson), John, on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1089, 1098, 1107, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1118, 1120, 1122, 1135, 1143, 1149, 1151, 1153, 1170, 1185, 1222, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 64, 69, 72, 89, 93, 112, 141, 151, 158, 220, 283, 334.  
   petition of referred to com., **13**. 968-969.  
 Robinson, John, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162.  
   signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Robinson, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
 Robinson, John, suit against, **10**. 433.  
 Robinson, John, to Pownall on compensation to Heron, **9**. 5.  
 Robinson, John, to report on militia, **10**. 645.  
 Robinson, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Robinson, Rev. John, **8**. 745.  
 Robinson, John (Burke), court martial granted to, **13**. 968, 970.  
 Robinson, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 242.  
 Robinson, Jos., colonel of Tories, and career, **22**. 183, 235, 237.  
 Robinson, Joseph, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Robinson, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 254.  
 Robinson, Jos., town coms'r, **25**. 387.  
 Robinson, Lambert, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Robinson, Luke, delivers petition from Anson, **7**. 809.  
   regulator, **7**. 809; **8**. 79.  
 Robinson, Mark, killed, **20**. 722, 730.  
 Robinson, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Robinson, Michael, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Robinson, Michael, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Robinson, Moses, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Robinson, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Robinson, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Robinson, Patrick, sec. of Pa., **1**. 468.  
 Robinson, Peter, boundary coms'r, **25**. 38.  
 Robinson, Reuben, army pay, **17**. 243.  
   army rank, **16**. 1143.  
 Robinson, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Robinson, Robert, theft from, **2**. 826.  
   tried for riot, **2**. 824-825.  
 Robinson, Samuel, Selwyn's debt to McCulloh transferred to, **5**. 775-778.  
 Robinson, Sarah, law suit, **2**. 106.  
 Robinson, Septimus, army record, **13**. 475.  
 Robinson, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Robinson, T., **5**. 447.  
 Robinson, Thos., a J. P., **5**. 657.  
   claim allowed, **5**. 980.  
   in assembly, **4**. 652.  
   juror, **4**. 516.  
   land grant to, **4**. 217, 650, 1034.  
   letter to ment'd, **5**. 170.  
   signs order on rank in French war,



5. 152.  
 Robinson, Thos., allowance to, **22.** 819, 825, 832.  
 Robinson, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Robinson, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Robinson, Thos., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Robinson (Robeson), Thos., in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164, 167, 172.  
   on com. of assem., **9.** 381, 451.  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 935.  
   recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
   to Burke on Tories in Bladen, **22.** 1043-4.  
   to Caswell on recruiting, **13.** 13.  
   to make sulphur, **10.** 565.  
   to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
 Robinson, Thomas, land lapses, **2.** 461.  
 Robinson, Thos., marries, **1.** 813.  
 Robinson, Thomas, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Robinson, Thos., road coms'r, **22.** 221.  
 Robinson, Thomas, slanders another, **2.** 37.  
 Robinson, Sir Thomas, asked for artillery, **5.** 364.  
   circular to governors of N. A. on appointment of Shirley, **5.** 420; on enlistments for French war, **5.** 330; on expenses of French war, **5.** 351-352; on French war, **5.** 114d-144f, 337-338.  
 Dinwiddie on desertion of N. C. troops, **11.** 122-3; on French war, **5.** 129.  
 lays warrant for McCulloh before King, **11.** 121.  
 letter ment'd, **5.** 378, 391, 392, 393.  
 on need of exchequer ct., **7.** 684-685.  
 report on gov't in N. C., **7.** 447-448.  
 to Bedford on charges against Johnston, **4.** 930-935.  
 to Rowan on N. C. aid in French war, **5.** 130-131.  
 to Shelburne on Indian boundaries, **7.** 536-538.  
 Robinson, Thos., Jr., road coms'r, **23.** 909.  
 Robinson, Tirey, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Robinson, Town, debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 Robinson, Townsend, land grant to, **4.** 1241.  
   petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
   suit against, **5.** 1083.  
 Robinson, Upsher, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 230, 243.  
 Robinson, Wm., a J. P., **5.** 992; **7.** 702.  
   clerk of secretary, **6.** 273.  
   land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
   petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Robinson, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
   claim, **9.** 489.  
 Robinson, Wm., dies without heirs, **5.** 32.  
 Robinson, Wm., executed, **22.** 849.  
 Robinson, Wm., in army, **13.** 518.  
 Robinson, Wm., in conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
 Robinson, Wm., in militia, **9.** 696.  
 Robinson, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Robinson, Wm., road coms'r, **23.** 910.  
   town coms'r, **23.** 805.  
 Robinson, Wm., unseated in assembly, **15.** 222.  
 Robinson, Wm., work, **5.** 1198.  
 Robinson, Willoughby, army rank, **16.** 1150.  
 Robinson family, **8.** 756.  
 Robinson's (Robertson's?) History of Scotland, **22.** 885.  
 Robison. See Roberson, Robertson, Robinson, etc.  
 Robison, —, a Bermuda merchant, **1.** 437.  
 Robison, Capt., does damage near Edenton, **17.** 952-953.  
 Robison, Capt., payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
 Robison, Benjamin, juror, **10.** 7.  
 Robison, Charles, juror, **10.** 2, 4, 5, 6, 8.  
 Robison, David, on Rowan S. C., **10.** 279, 280.  
 Robison, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Robison, John, law suit, **1.** 451.  
   petition, **1.** 445.  
 Robison, John, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Robison, Noah, army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 Robison, Randel, witness, **10.** 986.  
 Robison, Robt., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Robison, Thos., buys land, **2.** 148.  
 Robison, Thomas, county clerk, **5.** 320.  
 Robisson, Humphrey, claim allowed, **22.** 402.  
 Rob'r, Mr., **14.** 517.  
 Robrson, Wm., in militia, **22.** 428.  
 Robson, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 61.  
 Robson, Jos., commissions Campbell and McCulloh, attorneys for McCulloh grants, **6.** 532-536.  
 Robson, Joseph, land grant to in Anson Co., **6.** 773-774.

**Robson, Wm.**, at S. C. meeting, **9**. 1080.  
 in militia, **10**. 99.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 61, 243.  
 patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Robson, Wm.**, in assem., **19**. 374, 377.  
**Robust, the**, sails to Charleston, **15**. 324.  
**Rochambeau, Count**, **14**. 631.  
 Burke to on invasion of N. C., **16**. 593-594, 595.  
 extracts from, **16**. 694.  
 in Va., **15**. 661.  
 letter ment'd, **16**. 321, 451; **19**. 28, 881.  
 location, **14**. 563.  
 Martin to on public affairs, **16**. 692.  
 skill praised, **16**. 296, 302.  
 to Burke on protection of coast, **16**. 298-299.  
 to Martin on trade with Cape Francois, **16**. 332-333.  
**Rochel, Amos**, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
**Rochel, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 205, 233.  
**Rochel, Louise**, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
**Rochell, George**, army pay, **17**. 245.  
 army rank, **16**. 1151.  
**Rochell, George**, rights proved, **4**. 706.  
**Rochell, John**, captain, **10**. 944, 949, 957.  
 Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
 officer, **18**. 486.  
**Rochell, Lovick**, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 lieutenant, **10**. 944.  
**Rochelle, France**, **18**. 630, 632.  
 British at, **10**. 865.  
**Rochester, Lord**, **1**. 802.  
 at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 341-342.  
 has report on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 768, 774.  
 Spotswood to on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 797-799.  
**Rochester, Nathaniel**, **14**. 347; **15**. 180.  
 a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 allowance to, **19**. 369.  
 Caswell to on licenses, **11**. 615; **13**. 388.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 177; on iron works, **12**. 87; on school, **24**. 250;  
 to build C. H., **13**. 452; to buy provisions, **13**. 643, 770; **15**. 200.  
 Council of Safety to on supplies for troops in S. C., **11**. 315.  
 deputy commissary gen., **10**. 575.  
 in assembly, **19**. 372.

in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173, 501, 523, 970, 971.  
 letter on marriage licenses, **13**. 371.  
 major and lieutenant col., **10**. 207, 532.  
 memorial on gun factory, **12**. 566, 672, 673; **13**. 345-347.  
 on com. of assem., **12**. 11, 21, 49.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504-505, 527.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10**. 594-603.  
 paymaster, **10**. 289, 521, 524; and on com. to make guns, **10**. 1001.  
 payment to for powder, **10**. 350.  
 provisions of bad, **14**. 180.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 resigns as deputy commissary, **10**. 930.  
 seat in assem. vacated, **12**. 266, 317.  
 stores and money to be delivered to, **10**. 577.  
 to Caswell on officers of militia in Orange, **13**. 281; on sheriffs, **11**. 526.  
 to deliver public stores, **10**. 937; tent cloth, **10**. 879.  
 to pay minute men, **10**. 290; Orange militia, **10**. 589.  
 to remove public stores, **10**. 634-635.  
 to sell guns, **13**. 763-764.  
 to send cloth to Wilmington, **10**. 879.  
 treasurer, **13**. 853, 855, 860, 945, 948, 949.  
**Rochester, Nicholas**, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 army rank, **16**. 1145.  
**Rochester, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1145.  
**Rochester, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
**Rochford, Lord**, **9**. 277.  
 at Privy Council, **9**. 632, 666; **11**. 236-237.  
 appoints Henley chief justice, **5**. 403-404.  
 letter to ment'd, **9**. 270.  
 Martin to on regulation, **9**. 245.  
 to Tryon on regulation battle, **8**. 633-634.  
**Rock, Jack**, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
**Rock Creek**, **5**. 431.  
**Rock Creek, Tenn.**, **25**. 4.  
**Rock Ford**, **22**. 148.  
**Rock Ford Camp**, **7**. 1001, 1007.  
**Rock Point**, **5**. xxiv.  
**Rock Spring**, **5**. 1201.  
**Rockahock**, **2**. 378.  
**Rockahock Creek**, **2**. 181.  
**Rockaway, N. J.**, **22**. 527.  
**Rockbridge Co., Va.**, troops to be

- raised in, **14.** 626.
- Rocke, Edmund**, land grant to, **4.** 947.
- Rocket, John**, pensioner, **22.** 82.
- Rockfish (Rock Fish)**, **5.** 1212; **11.** 628; **15.** 66; **24.** 838; **26.** 440, 447.
- Americans rendezvous on, **22.** 549.
- Br. advance towards, **15.** 780.
- horsemen should be sent to, **15.** 513.
- skirmish at, **15.** 593.
- troops on, **15.** 569.
- Rockfish Bridge**, **19.** 965.
- act for toll bridge, **24.** 635.
- bill for toll, **19.** 208, 335, 339, 554, 556, 558, 566, 598, 659-660.
- British victory at, **15.** 437.
- camp at, **11.** 283.
- Kenan at, **22.** 553.
- Rockfish Camp**, **11.** 277, 278, 279, 301.
- Rockfish Creek**, **4.** 284, 890, 948; **5.** 605; **6.** 1084; **10.** 467; **23.** 220, 342, 369, 630, 687; **24.** 642, 989.
- act to keep open, **25.** 69.
- bill for bridge over, **6.** 1223, 1229, 1231, 1235, 1238, 1263-1264, 1266, 1281, 1282, 1289, 1293; to keep open, **21.** 767, 790, 820, 914, 922, 949, 955, 988.
- eligibility as town site considered, **6.** 682.
- location, **15.** 784, 786, 788.
- petition for town on, **6.** 485-486.
- report on as site for town, **6.** 815-816.
- Rockford**, act to incorporate, **25.** 112-13.
- Rockingham, Lord (?)**, **9.** 1001.
- Rockingham, Marquis of**, toast to, **9.** 1067.
- Rockingham**, **22.** 112.
- Rockingham Co.**, **20.** 545; **21.** 798, 805, 816, 836, 966, 978, 988, 1009, 1010; **22.** 100, 112; **25.** 14, 83, 110; **26.** 1252, 1275, 1285.
- act for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 989-90; **25.** 12, 106; for poor house, **24.** 949-50; on mill dams, **24.** 743; to collect tax arrears in, **24.** 945-6; to create, **24.** 613, 745-6, 798; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717-18.
- Baptists in, **5.** 1189.
- bill for tax for public buildings, **21.** 128, 129; for tax for C. H., **21.** 809, 821, 833, 977, 978, 988, 992, 1000; on mill dams, **20.** 75, 101; on public buildings, **20.** 584; to collect arrears in, **20.** 276, 459; to join to Hillsboro Dist., **21.** 240, 257, 328, 602, 623.
- census of 1790, **26.** 986-1003.
- members in assembly, **18.** 2, 28, 258, 262; **20.** 120, 181, 302, 354, 476, 541; **21.** 2, 194, 730, 872.
- members in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 38.
- owes state, **21.** 1068, 1077.
- petition from for Peay, **18.** 145, 275.
- Rockingham Co., Va.**, Lutheran Synod held in, **8.** 773.
- Rocky Creek**, census of, **10.** 280.
- Rocky Hock**, inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Rocky Mount, S. C.**, **14.** 453, 458, 460, 481; **15.** 150, 546; **19.** 985, 987.
- attacked by Sumter, **14.** 540, 541; **15.** 268.
- battle at, **15.** 171; **19.** 968, 972; **22.** 730.
- British in, **14.** 505, 516, 536, 553, 554; **15.** 251; attacked at, **15.** 50.
- North Carolinians at, **19.** 980, 989-990, 996.
- Sumter defeated at, **15.** 259, 267.
- Turnbull leaves, **15.** 268.
- Rocky Point**, **9.** xxxix, xlv; **11.** 520; **13.** 55, 279; **14.** 248; **20.** 594.
- Rocky Point District**, **23.** 910.
- Rocky Point on Cape Fear River**, named, **1.** 69.
- Rocky Ridge, Va.**, **9.** 1069.
- Rocky River**, **5.** 355, 357, 1208, 1221, 1222; **6.** 611; **7.** 21, 155, 861, 1004; **9.** 490; **11.** 591; **14.** 504, 513, 525, 677, 679, 683, 685, 694, 695; **15.** 10; **19.** 984; **22.** 206, 815; **23.** 589; **24.** 80, 883.
- act on fish in, **23.** 681, 819, 909-10; **24.** 297-8, 460, 849-50; **25.** 504-5.
- and S. C. line, **6.** 778.
- bill on fish, **20.** 44, 87; to keep open, **18.** 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430; to prevent destruction of fish in, **7.** 310, 315, 320, 326, 330, 339, 378, 382, 387, 394, 397, 406, 407, 410, 421; to prevent hedges across, **9.** 402, 443, 506, 508, 584, 657; to prevent stopping of, **12.** 593, 595, 701, 703, 735; to prevent stopping of fish in, **13.** 863, 875, 882, 890, 974, 981, 985; **17.** 317, 327, 336, 385.
- corn on, **14.** 445.
- Davidson on, **14.** 423, 784, 785.
- furnace on, **11.** 576.
- Granville's line run to, **7.** 157.
- Quakers on, **8.** 610.
- regulator conv. on, **7.** 732.
- regulators on, **7.** 798.



- requisition from, **8**. 715.  
 site for iron furnace on, **10**. 995.  
 skirmish at, **15**. 171.  
 Tories plunder on, **22**. 224.  
 Rocky River (Anson), **24**. 232.  
 Rocky River, S. C., Rutherford on, **15**. 259.  
 Rocky River and Pee Dee, act on passage of fish, **24**. 849-50.  
 Rocky River Church, **5**. 1186, 1224, 1225, 1226, 1227; **8**. 750.  
 Rocky River Ford, county seat of Anson at, **4**. 889.  
 Rocky River of Pee Dee, bill on fish, **20**. 170, 180, 181, 355.  
 Rocky Run, **23**. 221.  
 Roddy, Mr., on com. of defence, **22**. 722.  
 Roddy, Jas., in assem., **20**. 475, 476, 498, 516, 519, 520, 523, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 587, 598, 599; **21**. 36.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**. 12, 26, 27, 31, 32, 35.  
 Rodriguez, Pedro, mutinies, **4**. 1396-7.  
 Rodes. See Rhodes, Rhoads, Roads.  
 Rodes, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 429.  
 Rodgers. See Rogers.  
 Rodgers, Abram, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Rodgers, Absalom, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.  
 Rodgers, Arthur, army rank, **16**. 1142.  
 Rodgers, Danl., pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rodgers, Hugh, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rodgers, John, in army, **15**. 724.  
 Rodgers, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Rodgers, Jno., in militia, **22**. 437.  
 Rodgers, John, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Rodgers, John, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Rodgers, Robert, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Rodgers, Selie, to bring suit, **10**. 618.  
 Rodgers, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Rodgers, Thrustrum, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
 Rodgers, Wm., petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Rodman, Edmond, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Rodney, Cæsar, in C. C., **18**. 641.  
 Rodney, Admiral Sir George B., **9**. 277, 314, 360; **15**. 294; **16**. 332.  
     arrives at Sandy Hook, **14**. 432, 634, 672.  
     gets into Jamaica and action with de Grasse, **16**. 692.  
     report to be made to on Vera Cruz affairs, **9**. 350.  
 Rodrigues, Manuel, jailed, **22**. 262.  
 Rodwell, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Rody, Col., **22**. 1007.  
 Roe. See Row.  
 Roe, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Roe, Coleman, juror, **8**. 509.  
 Roe, Coleman, land grant to, **4**. 853, 962.  
     opposes land grant, **4**. 1036.  
     resurvey to widow of, **6**. 1018.  
 Roe, James, land grant to, **4**. 221.  
 Roe, James, tried for riot, **2**. 824-825.  
 Roe, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Roe, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Roe, John, land grant to, **4**. 891.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Roe, John, witness, **18**. 252.  
 Roe, Joshua, land grant to, **4**. 1238.  
 Roe, Lemuel, army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Roe, Mary, asks for letters of administration, **2**. 564-565.  
 Roe, Matthew, exempted, **7**. 363.  
 Roe, Matthew, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Roe, Richard, pledge, **3**. 386.  
 Roe, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1143.  
 Roe, Sarah, asks resurvey, **6**. 1087-1088.  
     resurvey to, **6**. 1018.  
 Roe, Sutton, in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Roe, Wm., estate settled, **2**. 564-565.  
 Roebuck, Raleigh, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Roebuck (Roe Buck), ship, attacked, **10**. 606; **22**. 518, 969.  
     damaged, **11**. 665, 788.  
     disabled, **11**. 660.  
     goes south, **15**. 324.  
     shattered, **11**. 786.  
 Roes. See Rose.  
 Roes, Bartholomew, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Roes' Ferry, **23**. 967.  
 Rofield, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Roger, Capt., a Meherrin Indian, **2**. 644.  
 Rogers. See Rodgers.  
 Rogers, —, asks for holy orders, **8**. 229.  
 Rogers, —, commits prisoners, **15**. 609.  
 Rogers, —, in jail, **10**. 617.  
 Rogers, Mrs., **17**. 630.  
 Rogers, Col., unable to perform duty, **15**. 329.  
 Rogers, Gov., ignorance of, **3**. 9.  
 Rogers, Rev., charges of, **5**. 1152.

- Rogers, Sergeant, takes French Indian prisoner, **6**. 282.
- Rogers, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 332.
- Rogers (Rodgers), Aaron, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Rogers, Absalom, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62.  
patroler, **10**. 63.
- Rogers, Anthony, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Rogers, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 244.  
in army, **15**. 725.
- Rogers, Bias, pensioner, **22**. 83.
- Rogers, Dan'l., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
deserter, **16**. 518.
- Rogers, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 328.
- Rogers, David, a J. P., **5**. 828.
- Rogers, David, a J. P., **5**. 828.
- Rogers, David, army pay, **17**. 245.
- Rogers, David, army rank, **16**. 1151.
- Rogers, David, ensign, **5**. xxvii.
- Rogers, David, payment to, **5**. 801, 971.  
reports on accounts, **5**. 803-804.
- Rogers, Drury, in militia, **22**. 332.
- Rogers, Dunson, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Rogers, Eli, army pay, **17**. 243.
- Rogers, Eli, army pay, **17**. 244.  
army rank, **13**. 516; **16**. 1145.
- Rogers, Ephraim, army pay, **17**. 242.
- Rogers, Hiram, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Rogers, Isham, in militia, **22**. 332.
- Rogers, Jacob, contests election, **21**. 915.
- Rogers, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Rogers, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 628, 638.
- Rogers, Jacob, rector of Dobbs Parish, **5**. 1148.
- Rogers, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Rogers, James, army pay, **17**. 244.  
army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Rogers, James, in prison, **15**. 489.
- Rogers, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 243.
- Rogers, Job, land grant to, **4**. 628, 759.
- Rogers, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1147.
- Rogers, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
claims allowed, **8**. 144; **9**. 953; on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.  
debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff, **9**. 574.  
major, **10**. 622.  
petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Rogers, John, captures Fanning, **22**. 184.
- Rogers, John, claims, **3**. 282, 319.  
juror, **4**. 524.  
land grant to, **4**. 333, 884, 896.  
new plat of land to, **4**. 629.
- paid for services in capturing French Indian, **6**. 354, 384, 387.
- petition on imprisonment of debtors, **5**. 754; on navigation law, **4**. 506-507.
- rights proved, **4**. 759.
- takes Indian prisoner, **5**. xxx-xxxi.  
to attend Assembly, **3**. 289.
- Rogers, John, deeds Indian land, **25**. 507-9.
- Rogers, John, exempted, **5**. 1059.
- Rogers, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.
- Rogers, John, reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Rogers, John, Jr., asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Rogers, John, Jr., paymaster, **10**. 966.
- Rogers, Joseph, **20**. 322.
- Rogers, Jos., act for town on lands of, **25**. 49.
- Rogers, Jos., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Rogers, Jos., in militia, **22**. 360.
- Rogers, Jos., in militia, **22**. 451.
- Rogers, Joseph, juror, **10**. 7.
- Rogers, Joseph, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Rogers, Spencer, in militia, **22**. 497, 498.
- Rogers, Josiah, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Rogers, Larkin, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Rogers, Manuel, juror, **25**. 189.
- Rogers (Rodgers), Michael, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
army pay, **17**. 243.  
brings charges against Hinton, **12**. 861.  
candidate for surveyor, **13**. 40.  
claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **9**. 953.  
colonel of militia, **12**. 600, 619, 714.  
dues from as sheriff, **9**. 575.  
in assembly, **9**. 735, 756, 843, 847, 852, 853, 887, 898, 902, 905, 906, 914, 916, 919, 951; **12**. 169, 175, 201, 219, 252, 549, 555, 557, 558, 570, 573, 591, 622, 633, 764; **13**. 532, 541, 553; **17**. 795, 809, 812, 858, 891.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179; **10**. 166, 168, 173, 190, 915, 936, 960.  
militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
on com. of assem., **12**. 560, 580, 666, 687, 772, 831; **13**. 542, 547, 559, 599, 608, 638, 649, 659, 710; **17**. 811, 837, 840, 895, 896, 932, 934.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 919, 920, 969.  
on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10**. 215.  
resigns as J. P., **21**. 768, 915.  
to Caswell on enlistments, **14**. 178-

- 179; introducing Sullivan, **11**. 492.  
 trustee for estate of Arundel, **10**. 570.  
 Rogers, Michael, in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Rogers, Parker, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Rogers, Parker, army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rogers, Patrick, army rank, **16**. 1142.  
   army record, **13**. 475.  
 Rogers, Patrick, army record, **13**. 475.  
 Rogers, Patrick, lieut., **13**. 476.  
 Rogers, Peleg, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Rogers, Peter, asks for new county,  
   **9**. 89.  
 Rogers, Randall, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Rogers, Reuben, militiaman, **9**. 344,  
   689.  
 Rogers, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Rogers, Robt., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Rogers, Robt., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Rogers, Robert, nominated for agent  
   of Indian affairs, **6**. 596.  
 Rogers, Robert, poll inspector, **18**. 230.  
 Rogers, Robt., Jr., quit rents of, **22**.  
   257.  
 Rogers, Robt., Sr., quit rents of, **22**.  
   257.  
 Rogers, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Rogers, Silvester, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Rogers, Sion, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Rogers, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 243.  
   in army, **13**. 513; **16**. 1148.  
 Rogers, Thos., bastard at house of, **2**.  
   264.  
   juror, **2**. 261.  
 Rogers, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rogers, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Rogers, Thos., voter, **15**. 237.  
 Rogers, Wm., army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Rogers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rogers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rogers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rogers, Wm., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Rogers, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 765,  
   1038, 1048, 1246.  
 Rogers, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Rogers, Wm., regulator, **7**. 808.  
 Rogers, Wm., regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Rogers, Williamson, army pay, **17**.  
   245.  
 Rogers, Willoughby, army rank, **16**.  
   1150.  
 Rogers, Wilson, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Roger's Meeting House, **5**. 1197.  
 Rogers' Mill, **14**. 522.  
 Roger's sloop, **10**. 130, 132.  
 Roger's Tavern, **9**. 1239.  
 Rogersville, Tenn., act to establish, **25**.  
   49.  
 Rogges, Joseph, petitions on county  
   bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Rogues, all run to N. C., **2**. viii, 396.  
   rewards for, **6**. 1114, 1186-1187, 1190,  
   1212, 1214.  
 Roke, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Roland. See Rowland.  
 Roland, Gasper, petitions, **19**. 927.  
 Roland, George, land grant to, **4**. 218.  
 Roland, Godfrey, army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 Roland, Jos., petitions, **19**. 927.  
 Rolandson, A., resigns from Wilming-  
   ton S. C., **10**. 298.  
 Roles, Damsey, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Roles, Wm., clerk, **5**. 1182.  
 Roleston, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Rolestone, Isaac, ensign, **10**. 622.  
 Rolesville Church, **5**. 1182.  
 Rolf, Josiah, returns without leave, **15**.  
   759.  
 Rolf, Thos., on Cary rebellion, **1**. 784-  
   787.  
 Roller, Martin, petition on separation,  
   **22**. 705-13.  
 Roller, Martin, Jr., petition on separa-  
   tion, **22**. 705-13.  
 Roller, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Rollin, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Rollin, Thos., in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Rollings, Jos., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Rollins, Drury, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Rollins, Rice, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Rollins, Wm., army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Rollinson, Francis, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Rollinson, William, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Rollos, Mr., to prepare draught of N. C.  
   seal, **3**. 125.  
 Rollston, Isaac, petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-8.  
 Rollston, Robert, petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-807.  
 Rollston, Robert, petition on C. H., **9**.  
   806-807.  
 Rolston, Isaac, army record, **13**. 480;  
   **16**. 1142.  
 Rolston, Robert, army rank, **13**. 474;  
   **16**. 1142.  
   ensign, **10**. 187.  
 Romain, Ignatius, French consul in  
   N. C., **17**. 449-450, 498, 500.  
 Romain, Cape, **5**. 149.  
 Roman, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Roman Catholics, none in N. C., **7**.  
   102.  
   not to be guardians, **23**. 577; **25**.  
   319, 416.  
   toleration considered, **15**. 57.  
   to be excluded from office, **10**. 870d.  
   See also Catholics, Papists.



- Roman Church**, **16**. 932.
- Romania, Cape**, **1**. 77, 78, 79, 88, 93, 97, 121.  
 boundary of S. C., **2**. vii.  
 colony to be attempted to south of, **1**. 93-94, 98.  
 settlement to S. W. of, **1**. 119.
- Romayne, Nich.**, proposals on buying tobacco, **18**. 239, 638-639, 642, 647, 674, 679, 761, 777.
- Rombough, John**, on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134.  
 petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Rome**, —, fine remitted, **20**. 99-100, 108.
- Rome, Mr.**, **9**. 642.
- Rome and Romans**, **7**. 101; **16**. 932, 950; **19**. 920.  
 agrarian laws and cession of western lands, **16**. 733.  
 compared with England, **9**. 985-986.  
 compared with defenders of Ft. Sullivan, **10**. 618b.
- Romulus**, **2**. 898.
- Romulus**, man of war, **15**. 299, 300; **17**. 992.  
 at Portsmouth, Va., **15**. 157.  
 captured, **17**. 994.  
 goes south, **15**. 324.
- Ronald, Mr.**, set at liberty, **11**. 803.
- Ronald, Geo.**, vestryman, **23**. 191.
- Ronald, Wm.**, comr. on trade, &c., **18**. 542-543.
- Ronalds, Geo.**, sells slave, **22**. 277.
- Ronalds, Wm.**, coms'r on D. S. Canal, **18**. 509.
- Ronaldson, Mr.**, **15**. 614, 615, 616.
- Ronaldson, Andrew**, building coms'r, **24**. 138.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover and Wilmington, **9**. 1143, 1154, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1185, 1222, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 24, 68, 69, 72, 89, 112, 124, 141, 159, 160, 220, 262, 263, 279, 283, 332, 334.  
 to value houses, **10**. 390.  
 taxable, **15**. 192.  
 voter, **15**. 238.
- Ronaldson, Arch.**, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 voter, **15**. 238.
- Ronaldson, H. Young**, on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.
- Rondit, John**, exempted, **6**. 104.
- Ronniefer, John**, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Ransom, John**, juror, **4**. 516.
- Rooden, Sara**, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Roods, Dan.**, quit rents of, **22**. 250.
- Roods, Wm.**, a J. P., **3**. 244.
- Rook, David**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Rook, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 339.
- Rook, James**, land patent recorded, **6**. 81.
- Rooke, Capt.**, pay to, **22**. 499, 500.
- Rooke, Bartholomew**, juror, **8**. 508, 509.
- Rooke, James**, land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Rooker, John**, **14**. 196.
- Rooker, John**, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 239.
- Rookes, Mary**, buys, **1**. 622.
- Rooks, Buckner**, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Rooks, Demsey**, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Rooks, Hardiman**, army rank, **16**. 1148.
- Rooks, Henry**, taxable, **15**. 192.  
 voter, **15**. 237.
- Rooks, James**, exempted, **7**. 67.
- Rooks, Joseph**, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Rooks, Samuel**, army pay, **17**. 243.
- Rooks, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Roomer, Cornelius**, army pay, **17**. 245.
- Roper**. See Roaper, Roper.
- Roper, James**, in army, **13**. 509.
- Rootes, Samuel**, messenger, **13**. 13.
- Roovoskee**, **2**. 283.
- Rope of Sand**, **18**. 724.
- Roper**. See Roaper, Roper.
- Roper, David**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Roper, Geo.**, army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Roper, James**, army contractor, **13**. 415; **24**. 157.  
 money to be paid to as contractor, **12**. 852.  
 resigns as contractor, **12**. 791, 792.
- Roper, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1143.
- Roper, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Roper, James**, building coms'r, **24**. 299.
- Roper, Jas.**, in assem., **19**. 384.
- Roper, James**, pensioner, **22**. 83.
- Roper, John**, ensign, **10**. 937.
- Roper, John**, estate administered on, **1**. 870-871.
- Roper, Nathaniel**, army pay, **17**. 242.
- Roper, Thos.**, administrator, **1**. 870-871.  
 claim paid by colony, **2**. 68.  
 juror, **2**. 439, 440.  
 petitions for wages of servants, **2**. 181-182.
- Roquiss Swamp**, **3**. 404.
- Roquson, Danuell**, juror, **4**. 518.
- Rorite, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Ros**. See Ross.
- Ros, Anne**, law suit, **1**. 419.  
 witness, **1**. 419, 421.

- Rosario, Gudzlexis del, jailed, **22**. 262.  
 Rosberry, John, **22**. 291.  
 Roschen, Rev. Arnold, work in N. C.,  
**8**. 765, 766-768, 769, 772.  
 Rose. See Roes.  
 Rose, —, **17**. 146.  
 Rose, —, commands wagons, **15**. 664.  
 Rose, —, decision in favor of, **17**.  
 169, 185.  
 Rose, —, provisions to, **14**. 492.  
 Rose, Mr., **17**. 124.  
 Rose, Mr., asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Rose, Dr., reports on Br. in Va., **14**.  
 487.  
 Rose, Widow, **24**. 139.  
 Rose, Abel, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Rose, Alexander, petitions for division  
 of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Rose, Benj., **9**. 354.  
 Rose, Francis, soldier, **14**. 125.  
 Rose, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Rose, Hugh, petitions on land grants,  
**9**. 1260-1263.  
 Rose, Isaac, takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Rose, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1145.  
 Rose, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1146.  
 Rose, John, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Rose, Jno., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Rose, John, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Rose, John, petitions on roads and fer-  
 ries, **5**. 164-166.  
 rights proved, **4**. 759.  
 Rose, John, takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Rose, John, tory, **22**. 229.  
 Rose, Ossa, Watauga to be annexed,  
**10**. 708-711.  
 Rose, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Rose, Richard, **22**. 291.  
 Rose, Richard, comes into C., **1**. 577.  
 helps hire minister, **1**. 616.  
 juror, **1**. 608, 623.  
 land assigned to, **1**. 576.  
 sells land, **1**. 609.  
 Rose, Richard, petitions on land grants,  
**9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.  
 Rose, Saml, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Rose, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Rose, Sterling, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Rose, Vallentine, petition on separa-  
 tion, **22**. 705-13.  
 Rose, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1144. .  
 Rose, Wm., in army, **15**. 720.  
 Rose, Wm., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Rose, Wm., petitions on need of money,  
**7**. 866-867.  
 Rose, Wm., property confiscated, **19**.  
 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 Rose, Wm., wagon master, **15**. 493.  
 Rose, man of war, **6**. 550.  
 Rose, privateer, **13**. 95.  
 Rose, sloop, **6**. 1054.  
 Rose and Torans, **17**. 170.  
 Rosebrough, John, ensign, **10**. 320.  
 Rosefield, plantation, **22**. 291.  
 Roseman, Adam, forms classis, **8**. 757.  
 Roseman family, **8**. 744, 746.  
 Rosenerone (Rosebrantz), Count de,  
 letter on religious matters, **17**. 40,  
 41.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 273.  
 Roser, David, army, rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Roser, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Rose's (Ross's), **15**. 380.  
 Roses, **2**. 355.  
 Rose's Creek, **22**. 294.  
 Rosettee, Mr. de, and treatment of  
 Amer. prisoners, **17**. 626.  
 Rosfield, Spencer, in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Rosier (Rossier), Mr., visited by De-  
 Graffenried, **1**. 958, 959, 968.  
 Rosier, Charles, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Rosier, Jordan, army pay, **18**. 244.  
 Rosney, Anthony, fine remitted, **18**.  
 406-407, 411.  
 Ross. See Ros.  
 Ross, —, Indian agent for Va., **7**.  
 216, 217.  
 Ross, —, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Ross, Mr., collector, **4**. 861.  
 Ross, Mr., dead, **6**. 621.  
 Ross, Mrs., **11**. 683, 693.  
 Ross, Capt., **15**. 96, 147, 295, 296.  
 and battle of Camden, **15**. 272, 273.  
 sent to England with dispatches, **15**.  
 274.  
 Ross, Maj., **14**. 54; **17**. 995.  
 and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 276, 279.  
 on enlistment of whig prisoners, **17**.  
 989.  
 to effect exchange of prisoners, **15**.  
 566, 573, 574.  
 Ross, Abel, **4**. 336.  
 a J. P., **3**. 234.  
 juror, **25**. 188.  
 land lapses, **2**. 461.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 250.  
 Ross, Alcey (Alice), petition, **21**. 244,  
 250, 347, 356, 369, 384, 395, 683,  
 708.  
 Ross, Alex., enlists, **22**. 446.  
 Ross, Alexander, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Ross, Alexander, to Dry on seizure of  
 vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 Ross, Andrew, **21**. 986.  
 army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Ross (Ros, Rosle, Rosse), Andrew, at-

- torney, **1.** 433, 446, 453.  
 law suit, **1.** 625, 651.  
 proves power of attorney, **1.** 427.  
 witness, **1.** 452.  
 Ross, Andrew, imported, **1.** 494.  
 Ross, Andrew, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Ross, Andrew, petition of administrator, **21.** 244, 347, 356, 369, 384, 399, 683, 708.  
 Ross, Benj., army rank, **16.** 1150.  
 Ross, Charles, a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
 Ross, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 Ross, Charles, and post route, **7.** 454.  
 Ross, Daniel, co. coms'r, **24.** 140.  
 Ross, Dan., in militia, **22.** 263.  
 Ross, David, bill to encourage him to build iron factory, **18.** 302-303.  
 coms'r on trade, &c., **18.** 542-543.  
 has iron, **19.** 872.  
 iron works of, **18.** 787.  
 letter of ment'd, **17.** 711.  
 petition, **18.** 47, 54, 70, 287.  
 to Burke on iron, **22.** 574-5.  
 to Caswell on supplies, **14.** 377-378.  
 Ross, David, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Ross, David, runs away, **1.** 515.  
 Ross, David, taxable, **15.** 192.  
 voter, **15.** 237.  
 Ross, F., advises retreat before regulators, **8.** 608.  
 Ross, Francis, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Ross, Francis, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Ross, Francis, fined, **9.** 651.  
 Ross, Francis, lieut., **10.** 320, 944.  
 Ross, Francis, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Ross, Frederick, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Ross, Fredrick, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Ross, George, **9.** 1233.  
 Ross, George, **15.** 367.  
 Ross (Rose), Hugh, act to restore forfeited land to, **24.** 928.  
 bill to restore land to, **20.** 164, 172, 187, 195, 202, 345, 367.  
 petition, **18.** 146, 178, 202, 224, 395, 445.  
 petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.  
 Ross, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Ross, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 396.  
 Ross, Isaac, Sr., in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Ross, James, army pay, **17.** 242.  
 Ross, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1149.  
 Ross, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Ross, James, beaten, **7.** 37.  
 Ross, James, imported, **1.** 494.  
 Ross, James, in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Ross, Jas., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Ross, James, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Ross, James, sent to S. C. for trial, **10.** 3.  
 Ross, James, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Ross, John, a J. P., **15.** 693.  
 Ross, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Ross, John, army pay, **17.** 243.  
 Ross, John, army pay, **17.** 243.  
 Ross, Jno., army rank, **15.** 718; **16.** 1144.  
 Ross, John, claim allowed, **5.** 978.  
 Ross, John, complaint considered, **8.** 26.  
 Ross, John, credits of, **16.** 355.  
 Ross, John, in assem., **19.** 756, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 832, 835.  
 Ross, John, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Ross, Jno., in militia, **22.** 325.  
 Ross, Jno., in militia, **22.** 326.  
 Ross, John, in militia, **22.** 395.  
 Ross, Jno., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Ross, John, land grant to, **4.** 767.  
 Ross, John, resigns as J. P., **21.** 261, 611, 633.  
 Ross, Kellum, land grant to, **4.** 342.  
 Ross, Lattimer, exempted, **7.** 942.  
 Ross, Mary, imported, **1.** 494.  
 Ross, Nathl, army rank, **16.** 1197.  
 army record, **13.** 479.  
 artilleryman, **15.** 734.  
 Ross, Nicholas, in militia, **22.** 396.  
 Ross, Richard, reports on movements of British, **13.** 140.  
 Ross, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 244.  
 Ross, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1148.  
 pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Ross, Thos., imported, **1.** 494.  
 Ross, Walter, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Ross, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 1040.  
 com. as a justice of supreme ct., **5.** 760.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
 Ross, Wm., inspector, **23.** 355.  
 Ross, Wm., receiver, **23.** 270.  
 Ross, Wm., supplies from, **22.** 277, 278.  
 Ross, Willm., takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Ross, Wm., tried for misdemeanor, **2.** 656, 658, 672, 700-701, 706.  
 Ross, Williamson, pensioner, **22.** 82.  
 Ross Church, **5.** 1180.  
 Ross Works, **14.** 378.  
 Rossalie, fort, **7.** 238.  
 Rosse, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
 Rossen, John, pensioner, **22.** 83.  
 Rosser, James, petitions Burke for pardon and commendation, **16.** 276-277.



- Rosser, Jos., resigns as major, **21**. 802, 968, 973.  
to Griffith and Ramsay on tories, **16**. 210-211, 212.
- Rosser, Joshua, a J. P., **9**. 1169.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 173, 500.
- Rossiter, —, **8**. 43.
- Rossiter, Alderman, attaches goods in N. C., **9**. 996.
- Rostain, Andrew, bill to release administrators from bond, **17**. 348.
- Roster of Continental Line, **16**. 1002-1197.
- Rosters, of militia, asked for, **17**. 108.
- Rosur, Joseph, to Fanning on peace, **22**. 223, 239.
- Rothel, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Rothrock, Ephraim, **8**. 743.
- Rothrock, Rev. Samuel, pastor of Lutheran churches, **8**. 792, 794.
- Rotten, Leven, caveat against, **6**. 770, 771.
- Rotterdam, **4**. 158, 257, 258.
- Rouce. See Rouse.
- Rouce, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 946.
- Rouces, John, land grant to, **4**. 947, 950.
- Rouche, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.
- Rouens, **16**. 923.
- Rough, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1144.
- Rough, Phillip, memorial of guardian of children, **21**. 14, 17, 27, 231.
- Roulhac, —, owns the Rainbeau, **14**. 107.
- Roulhac, M., affairs of to be examined by French consul, **14**. 797.
- Roulhac, John de, petition, **20**. 499; **21**. 24, 36.  
proposes to purchase tobacco, **21**. 92, 93, 100, 192.
- Roulier, Silvius, attests DeGraffenreid's narrative, **1**. 985, 986.
- Roulledge, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1144.
- Rounce, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Rounce, John, resurvey granted to, **4**. 1248-1249.
- Rouncifer, Josiah, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 280, 309, 432, 592.
- Round, James, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Round About Swamp, **4**. 344.
- Round Island Branch, **24**. 758.
- Round O, headman, **5**. 321.
- Round O, S. C., **22**. 105.
- Round O Camp, **16**. 473, 680.
- Round Oak, Va., **5**. 1201, 1202.
- Roundheads of the South, **5**. 1223.
- Roundsoffer, Benj., stops survey, **5**. 494.
- Roundsoffer, Josiah, stops survey, **5**. 494.
- Roundtree. See Rountree.
- Roundtree, —, allowance, **19**. 707.
- Roundtree, Charles, juror, **4**. 516.
- Roundtree, Francis, land grant asked, **4**. 440, 441.
- Roundtree, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1151.
- Roundtree, Moses, juror, **4**. 517.
- Roundtree, Thos., Senr, juror, **4**. 516.
- Roundtree, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 595.
- Roundtree, Wm., juror, **4**. 525.
- Rounsavall, Mrs., money rec'd from and burned, **18**. 218.
- Rounsavall, —, sheriff, **18**. 97.
- Rounsavall, John, pensioner, **22**. 82.
- Rounsavall, Sarah, memorial, **18**. 70, 84, 97-98, 105, 315, 320, 333, 472.
- Rounsevall, David, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Rounsevall, Isaac, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 573.
- Rounseville, Josia, juror, **22**. 511.
- Rountree. See Roundtree.
- Rountree, Ann, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Rountree, Chas., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Rountree, Charles, on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.  
petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Rountree, Fra., juror, **4**. 524; **25**. 186.
- Rountree, Fran., quit rents of, **22**. 254.
- Rountree, Fran., quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Rountree, Jethro, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Rountree, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 601.
- Rountree, Moses, quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Rountree, Reuben, on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.
- Rountree (Roundtree), Thos., accusations against, **2**. 400, 405, 412.  
commits prisoners, **2**. 407.  
juror, **2**. 358, 398, 408, 409, 433, 442, 646, 666; **3**. 53; **25**. 186.
- Rountree, Thos., on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.  
petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Rountree, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 254.
- Rountree, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 257.
- Rountree, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 357.

- Rountree, Thos., Sr., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Rountree, Wm., allowance to, **19**. 734.
- Rountree, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 254.
- Roupell, G., deputy P. M. G., **10**. 69, 70.
- Rourk, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Roury, Robert, Sr., auditor, **2**. 716.
- Rous, John, land grant to, **4**. 893.
- Rouse. See Rouce.
- Rouse, Alexr., land grant to, **4**. 590, 961.
- Rouse, Alex., voter, **15**. 237, 238.
- Rouse, Edward, King's evidence, **2**. 667.
- Rouse, Isaac, discharged from jail, **14**. 287.
- Rouse, John, imported, **1**. 395.
- Rouse, John, land grant asked, **4**. 275, 708; grant to, **4**. 349, 589, 710, 805, 853.
- Rouse, Martha, imported, **1**. 395.
- Rouse, Mary, imported, **1**. 395.
- Rouse, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 282.
- Roush's, **15**. 111.
- Rousk, Edmond, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Rousseau, J. J., History of France, **22**. 885; on education, **22**. 885.
- Route, Robert, arrests prisoner on verbal order, **2**. 618, 620.
- assaulted by Burrington, **2**. 651.
- discharged by court, **2**. 601.
- imposes on shipmaster, **2**. 617.
- lays returns before house, **2**. 608.
- leaves N. C., **3**. 15.
- not gone out of country, **3**. 59.
- provost marshal, **2**. 567, 694.
- resigns as provost marshal, **2**. 606.
- Routes of immigration, **4**. xxi-xxii; **5**. 1150.
- Routh, Joseph, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Routledge. See Rutlege.
- Routledge, Geo., owes state, **21**. 1078.
- Routledge, George, resurvey to, **6**. 1085.
- Routledge, Michael, asks for resurvey, **4**. 333.
- Routledge (Rutlege), Nicholas, **4**. 47.
- deposition on efforts to break up assembly, **4**. 1191, 1230.
- land grant to, **4**. 767, 805.
- Routledge, Thomas, a J. P., **6**. 340.
- land grant to, **4**. 1239.
- Routledge (Rutledge), Thos., com's'r on building, **24**. 769; on school, **24**. 752; to sell land, **19**. 484.
- major and lieu. col., **10**. 206, 531.
- nom. for C. of S., **18**. 114, 121, 174, 340, 347, 397; **19**. 465, 466, 809, 813.
- on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10**. 215.
- Routledge, Thomas, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- rights proved, **4**. 1239.
- Routledge, Wm., in militia, **22**. 284.
- Routledge, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 946, 1239.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Rutlege. See Rutlege.
- Rutlege (Rutlege), Catharine, deposition desired, **4**. 1209; on efforts to break up assembly, **4**. 1190.
- Rouverie, Marquis de la. See Armand, C.
- Row. See Roe.
- Row, Charles, in army, **15**. 740.
- Row, Coleman, land grant to, **4**. 711.
- Row, James, recommended, **22**. 314.
- Row, John, land grant to, **4**. 964.
- Row, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 336.
- Rowalls, Mr., **9**. 1069.
- Rowan. See Roan, Rowen.
- Rowan, Madam, **5**. 140.
- Rowan, Mr., **16**. 200, 977; **17**. 126, 127, 130; **18**. 534; **19**. 619.
- Rowan, Mr., journal of, **17**. 146.
- Rowan, Mr., on com. of assembly, **15**. 219.
- Rowan, Capt., takes Doak prisoner, **11**. 794.
- Rowan, Col., money to, **22**. 965.
- Rowan (Roan), Maj., commands company, **5**. 131.
- movements reported, **5**. 136.
- Rowan, Acheson, **5**. iii.
- Rowan, Africa, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Africa, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Alchison, land grant to, **4**. 328.
- Rowan, Alexander, **5**. iii.
- Rowan, Andrew, **22**. 297.
- Rowan, Andrew, **5**. iii.
- Rowan, Rev. Andrew, **5**. iil.
- Rowan, Ann, gifts to, **22**. 297-298.
- Rowan, Archibald, to petition for admission, **22**. 724.
- Rowan, Atcheyson, **22**. 297, 299.
- Rowan, Atchison, witness, **4**. 665, 1137.
- Rowan, Miss B., **16**. 938, 941.
- Rowan, Bella, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Bess, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Boatswain, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Dickey, slave, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Esther, gifts to, **22**. 298.
- Rowan, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 805.
- Rowan, Gwyn, executed, **22**. 853.

Rowan, Hector, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, Henry, on com. of defense and sec'y, **22**. 722, 725.  
 Rowan, Hugh, **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, J., case of delayed, **4**. 329.  
 Rowan, Jack, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, James, enlists, **22**. 445.  
 Rowan, Jeremiah, land grant asked, **4**. 280; grant to, **4**. 284.  
 Rowan, Jerome, land grant to, **4**. 284. loses in land suit, **4**. 343.  
 Rowan, Jesse, timber getter, **15**. 619.  
 Rowan, Joan, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, John, **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, John, **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, John, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, John, **9**. 66.  
   claim allowed, **8**. 141; **22**. 853.  
   in assembly, **9**. 713, 715, 718, 719, 726, 733, 735, 743, 748, 752, 754, 758, 763, 874, 899, 902, 903, 930, 951, 1188.  
   in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1178.  
   on com. of assembly, **9**. 711, 739, 740, 838, 884.  
   to deliver books of Allen, **7**. 883.  
 Rowan, John, a J. P., **6**. 1070.  
 Rowan, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   executor of M. R., **22**. 299.  
   gifts to, **22**. 299.  
   land grant to, **4**. 52.  
 Rowan, John, wagon master, **14**. 625.  
 Rowan, Rev. John, **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, Lindsey, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, Lucinda, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, Maria, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, Matt., slave, **22**. 361.  
 Rowan (Roan), Matthew, **4**. 280; **5**. xxiii, xli, xlvii, 148, 151, 490, 810, 1210; **6**. 766, 771, 993; **9**. xliii.  
   a J. P., **3**. 425; **4**. 4, 46, 218, 346, 347, 447, 683.  
   account of, **3**. 123.  
   address to and from assembly, **5**. 38-39, 40, 54, 55-56, 62, 76, 177, 178, 179-180, 192, 194-195, 209.  
   administration criticized, **5**. 413.  
   agreement with Woodward ment'd, **4**. 1136-1137, 1147, 1149.  
   answers charges of usurpation of Smith, **4**. 455-460, 462-470.  
   answers to McCulloh's case against, **4**. 684-690, 690-698.  
   appoints Innes colonel, **22**. 363.  
   asked for aid in French war, **5**. xi.  
   asks time to answer complaint, **4**. 649.  
   assents to acts of assembly, **5**. 53, 75-76, 208-209.

assistant for o. and t. ct., **4**. 335.  
 Bd. Trade to on his conduct and administration, **5**. 25-26.  
 bonds in name of, **5**. 118-121.  
 brings in Irish, **5**. xl.  
 case of McCulloh against on survey of land grant, **4**. 664-673.  
 certificate of, **22**. 289-290.  
 charges of McCulloh against on surveys, **4**. 1079, 1086.  
 cited, **3**. 622.  
 claims for work on S. C. survey, **4**. 282, 283.  
 Clark to on Indian murders, **5**. 140.  
 commissioner on Carteret's lands, **4**. 639, 799-800.  
 coms'r on church, **25**. 245; on fort, **23**. 229; **25**. 254; on S. C. line, **4**. viii, 281; **5**. 374-375.  
 complaint sent to, **4**. 453.  
 dead, **6**. 243.  
 deposition examined, **4**. 1138-9; in matter of H. McCulloh, **4**. 1092, 1099.  
 Dinwiddie to on French defenses, &c., **5**. 172-174; on French war, **5**. 135-136; on N. C. troops in French war, **5**. 118; on preparation for French war, **5**. 110-111.  
 doubts proof of charges, **3**. 408.  
 errs in surveying land, **4**. 644, 646, 698; for McCulloh, **4**. 666, 669, 670.  
 expenses as commissioner on Granville's line, **4**. 698-700, 807-811.  
 family and descent, **5**. iii, v.  
 favors county treasurers' bill, **4**. 480, 484; Wilmington bill, **4**. 449, 482, 483, 485.  
 gets case put off, **4**. 329.  
 goes home, **5**. 146.  
 history, **5**. iv.  
 Holderness to on hostile Indians, **5**. 36-37.  
 in bad health, **6**. 331.  
 in council, **3**. 209, 398-414, 417-419, 435, 472; **4**. 3-5, 37-43, 49-58, 96, 216-223, 225-241, 271-281, 283-284, 331-336, 342-355, 355-382, 439-460, 470-476, 478-492, 534-551, 587-594, 597-603, 615-620, 625-634, 639-651, 675-684, 700-702, 703-714, 714-719, 759-770, 798-814, 834-838, 850-855, 884-887, 892-895, 898-917, 935, 945-953, 962-971, 971-984, 1001-1010, 1032-1041, 1042-1045, 1051-1064, 1065-1068, 1166, 1177, 1241-1255, 1256-1274, 1317-1329; **5**. iv, 212-231, 262-281, 491-494, 495-520, 655-657,



658-688, 810-816, 817-820, 829-843, 869-889, 990-998, 1012-1039, 1107; **6.** 75-78, 79-85, 87-95, 115-117, 120-132, 172-182, 330-332.  
 land grants asked, **4.** 284, 353, 441, 701.  
 land grants by, **9.** 368; corrected, **4.** 949; **5.** 994; grants to, **4.** 52, 56, 221, 281, 616, 641, 650; **5.** 821, 894, 946, 1242, 1252.  
 letters to and from ment'd, **5.** 28, 29, 170, 171, 172, 376, 387; and papers to and from ment'd, **5.** 480.  
 makes Innes paymaster, **6.** 272.  
 meets Dobbs, **5.** v, 144*g*.  
 mistreats McCulloh, **4.** 667.  
 not in N. C., **3.** 209.  
 on assembly, **4.** 352.  
 on com. of claims, **22.** 400, 403.  
 on com. of council, **4.** 99, 230, 232, 234, 334, 360, 369, 371, 379, 387, 411, 476, 724, 738, 777, 823, 975, 981, 989, 1002, 1014, 1053; **5.** 499, 683, 685, 814, 871.  
 on com. to inquire into blank patent frauds, **4.** 40.  
 on foreign population, **5.** xl.  
 on value of chief justiceship, **5.** 146-147.  
 opposes suspension of Porter, **3.** 330, 476, 507, 513, 516, 519, 520, 523.  
 paid for attendance at assemblies, **5.** 189, 202, 209, 210.  
 payment to for chapel, **6.** 124, 131, 149.  
 petition on Indians, **5.** l.  
 presents address to Dobbs, **5.** 832-833, 1015; **6.** 89, 120; to Johnston, **4.** 1259.  
 president of council, **4.** 1298, 1299; **5.** iii, 29-38, 172-177, 273, 515, 516, 517, 683, 684, 685, 734, 735, 805, 835, 841, 876, 886, 887, 888, 901, 922, 925, 975, 986; **6.** 103, 113, 114, 144, 155, 163, 170; **22.** 818; **23.** 370, 386, 387, 388, 390, 391, 392, 399, 400, 421, 439, 474, 475, 482, 484, 501, 502; **25.** 250, 253, 254, 255, 257, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 272.  
 promises fees to Woodward, **4.** 665, 667, 671.  
 proposed for council, **3.** 85, 86, 91.  
 prorogues assembly, **5.** 77.  
 quoted on bill to fix capital, **4.** 1171, 1172-1173; on population, **4.** xxi.  
 receiver gen., **5.** 22.  
 regulates land grants, **5.** 149-150.

report on paper currency asked, **5.** 146.  
 reviews history of representation, **4.** 1199-1201.  
 rights proved, **4.** 640, 759.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 220.  
 Robinson to on N. C. aid in French war, **5.** 130-131.  
 runs S. C. line, **6.** 776, 793.  
 sick, **6.** 217.  
 signs acts as pres. of council, **25.** 349.  
 sues McCulloh, **4.** 664, 666, 671, 687, 1092-1093, 1095, 1103, 1107, 1109, 1121, 1127, 1139, 1141-1142.  
 surveyor general, **4.** 222, 671.  
 surveys land, **5.** 493-494, 770, 771.  
 takes depositions, **5.** 813.  
 takes oath as president of council, **5.** 29.  
 time consumed on survey, **4.** 670.  
 to — on public affairs, **11.** 118.  
 to administer oath to assembly, **4.** 470.  
 to Board of Trade on aid in French war, **5.** 137; on French war, militia, &c., **5.** 123-124; on Indians and French war, **5.** 108-109, 144*c*-144*d*; on his assuming duties of governor, **5.** 17-18; on laws of 1753, **5.** 23, 24.  
 to Holderness on French and Indians, **5.** 25.  
 to King on salary for council, **5.** 760-761.  
 to make report on currency, **4.** 440.  
 Vaughan to on his proposed gift to education and religion, **5.** 144*b*-144*c*.  
 vestryman, **23.** 191.  
 will of, **22.** iv, 297-300.  
 Rowan, Matthew, a J. P., **4.** 46, 447, 683.  
 Rowan, Matthew, (nephew of Gov.), gifts to, **22.** 297, 299.  
 Rowan, Matthew, sea captain, **22.** 765.  
 put on shore by his crew, **13.** 229.  
 Rowan, Milley, slave, **22.** 298.  
 Rowan, Ogee, slave, **22.** 298.  
 Rowan, Peg, slave, **22.** 298.  
 Rowan, Robert, **5.** iii; **14.** 437, 488, 829; **15.** 327, 781; **16.** 1001; **20.** 715, **22.** 129.  
 a J. P., **5.** 657; **12.** 99; **23.** 993.  
 accounts of, **20.** 463, 574; **22.** 1018, 1019; as tobacco buyer, **21.** 95, 135, 140.  
 allowance to, **12.** 651, 759, 761; **19.** 369.  
 army record, **13.** 474.

- Bd. of War to on clothing and supplies for troops, **14.** 418, 462; on leather, **14.** 387-388; on provisions, **14.** 446-447, 462.
- bond as deputy clerk of pleas, **6.** 992-993.
- buys saw mill for iron works, **12.** 166-167.
- captain, **10.** 187, 955.
- Caswell to on drafts in Cumberland, **13.** 165-166; on payment for iron works, **11.** 413; on public tobacco, and answer, **20.** 624, 638, 660-661, 675, 680, 686-687, 716, 754.
- certificate to, **21.** 852-853, 858, 1038.
- coms'r on boundary, **25.** 38; on navigation, **25.** 98; on road, **25.** 401; on town, **24.** 180, 515; to buy lands for iron furnace, **10.** 995, 996.
- committee to examine accounts of reports, **12.** 648, 755, 762.
- debts due by, **8.** 278-279.
- delivers salt to commissioners, **12.** 652, 763; tobacco, **20.** 729.
- dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.
- gifts to wife, **22.** 298.
- Greene to on clothing for troops, **15.** 182.
- holds public salt, **10.** 999.
- in assembly, **9.** 734, 745, 775, 776, 1188; **12.** 658, 667, 688, 699, 725, 730, 829, 873, 880; **13.** 784, 786, 812, 814, 823, 977, 980, 984, 988, 990; **17.** 264, 269, 293, 297, 359, 368, 387, 391, 394, 406, 425; **18.** 807, 808; **19.** 377, 379, 381; on com. of assem., **12.** 563, 586, 668, 691, 835; **13.** 762, 787, 820; **17.** 281, 299.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179; **10.** 166, 167, 173, 925, 960.
- iron works commissioner and com. to settle, **12.** 629, 698, 727, 755.
- letter to on stores, **15.** 413.
- made deputy commissary, &c., **13.** 903, 904, 905, 987-988, 996, 997.
- maj. of troops for French war, **5.** xi.
- money paid by order of, **16.** 657.
- movements, **14.** 650.
- nom. as colonel of militia, **12.** 743; for brig. gen., **20.** 265, 442; for C. of S., **19.** 466, 809; for treasurer, **18.** 179, 181, 398, 409, 451.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 173, 935, 942, 965, 972.
- on regulation of Cross Creek and Campbellton, **15.** 209-210.
- order on for salt, **14.** 490.
- owes state, **21.** 1071.
- petition of, **18.** 26, 265, 259; **19.** 511-512, 513, 516, 525, 534, 608, 610, 615, 691, 704.
- praised, **18.** 212.
- prisoner, **22.** 570.
- public records to be delivered to, **5.** 996.
- quoted, **22.** 538.
- recommended as colonel, **13.** 403.
- recruiting commissioner, **12.** 72.
- report on acct. of, **21.** 436.
- reports on iron works, **22.** 916.
- resigns as colonel, **12.** 860.
- road coms'r, **23.** 448.
- salt to, **14.** 468.
- sends Martin's letter to Cotton to Wilmington S. C., **10.** 124.
- serves injunction, **5.** 1085.
- sick, **14.** 646.
- signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9.** 270-271.
- takes bond of Folsom, **12.** 373.
- takes prisoners, **15.** 156.
- to Ashe, J., on salt riots, **11.** 560-561.
- to Burke on clothing and stores, **15.** 528-529; on disorders in Cumberland Co., **22.** 545; on flag for Wilkins, **15.** 529; on Fletcher's wagon, **15.** 559.
- to Caswell on Beard, **14.** 180-181; on management of iron works, **11.** 544; on provisions and supplies, **15.** 357-358; on purchase of iron works, **11.** 387-388, 394; on state tobacco, and answer, **18.** 597-598, 603, 672, 673-674; on supplies for troops, **15.** 352; on usurpation of militia and justices in Cumberland, **11.** 626-631.
- to deliver salt, **10.** 577, 682.
- to examine prisoners, **18.** 273, 274, 278.
- to furnish a. and a., **15.** 407.
- to raise troops in Cumberland, **11.** 534.
- to settle accounts of Folsom's troops, **10.** 957; claims with iron works, **12.** 325.
- to summon witnesses against Campbell, **10.** 477.
- to Sumner on clothing, **15.** 568-569.
- tobacco coms'r, **17.** 413, 416; **20.** 100, 103, 269, 450-451, 472.
- Rowan, Mrs. Robert, **20.** 624.
- Rowan, Rose, gifts to, **22.** 297.
- Rowan, Sam, slave, **22.** 298.

Rowan, Sanca, slave, **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, Stewart, **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, T., clerk council of safety, Tenn., **22**. 725.  
 Rowan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 219, 221, 334.  
 Rowan, Thomas, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Rowan, Wm., **5**. iii.  
 Rowan, Wm., **22**. 298.  
 Rowan, **11**. 118.  
 Rowan Branch, **5**. 819.  
 Rowan charge, **8**. 757.  
 Rowan County, **4**. x; **5**. xxii, xxxiii, 1, 25, 114*d*, 348, 355, 438, 612, 794, 835, 853, 978, 980, 981, 982, 1162, 1163; **6**. 210, 211, 212, 213, 606, 775, 798, 829, 1040, 1127, 1198; **7**. xxii, xxxiv, 203, 255, 360, 448, 451, 477, 829, 876, 994; **8**. xvi, xli, 18, 142, 150, 221, 457, 460, 555, 556, 564, 590, 602, 643, 698, 767; **9**. 47, 267, 298, 498, 507, 593, 753; **10**. xxxii, xxxiii, 3, 9, 183, 310, 525, 550, 579, 588, 589, 599, 650, 651, 675, 707, 727, 728, 753, 796, 830, 999, 1002; **11**. xvi, 222, 313, 328, 507; **12**. 410; **13**. 79, 80, 81, 353, 734*o*; **14**. 6, 231, 261, 287, 423, 458, 467, 471, 478, 495, 611, 615, 616, 655, 758, 774, 871, 872; **15**. 83, 385, 684; **16**. 23, 124, 155, 204, 270; **17**. 186, 294, 348, 657, 684, 685, 759, 763, 865, 866, 867, 967, 968; **18**. 25, 38, 40, 45, 47, 96, 97, 112, 115, 118, 122, 123, 160, 254, 256, 259, 266, 275, 314, 340, 346, 354, 401, 497, 523; **19**. vi, 84, 134, 137, 143, 150, 179, 181, 247, 255, 301, 302, 341, 415, 427, 433, 443, 466, 480, 577, 587, 619, 620, 672, 742, 778, 812, 837, 898, 900, 926, 960, 975, 980, 982, 989; **20**. 22, 61, 63, 127, 128, 130, 253, 263, 311, 335, 362, 429, 471, 539; **21**. 98, 167, 171, 226, 242, 323, 390, 409, 418, 430, 603, 658, 665, 748, 798, 810, 811, 959, 976, 979, 1038, 1053, 1067; **22**. 97, 109, 112, 114, 123, 133, 134, 135, 144, 149, 364, 555, 558, 816, 822, 827, 833, 842, 844, 850, 857, 861, 865, 871, 950, 951; **23**. 553, 564, 575, 592, 611, 618, 621, 691, 705, 724, 750, 751, 752, 810, 813, 830, 855, 874, 904, 912, 927, 946, 991; **24**. 141, 143, 150, 234, 263, 344, 374, 392, 424, 466, 690, 691, 840, 844, 972; **25**. 38, 114, 115, 494.  
 a frontier, **5**. 25.

act for court, **24**. 36-9, 50, 64, 161; **25**. 274-87, 406, 437; for parish in, **25**. 298-304; for new courthouse, **23**. 866; for new parish, **23**. 438-439; for road through, **23**. 870-1, 919, 920; to Wilmington, **23**. 753-4; for tax for pub. building, **24**. 149, 240, 523, 692-4, 844; **25**. 12; for time of courts, **23**. 399; **25**. 270; on boundary, **23**. 841-2; on bridges and ferries, **23**. 785-6; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5, 452; **25**. 422; on mill dams, **24**. 743; on roads and ferries, **23**. 539; **25**. 478-9; on strays, **23**. 777-9, 972; to change court days in, **23**. 780-1; to collect tax, **23**. 857; tax arrears, **23**. 871; **24**. 627-8; **25**. 521-2; to create, **23**. 390, 446-7, 470-1; to destroy vermin, **23**. 784-5, 971; wild animals, **24**. 749-50, 958; **25**. 510-11, 516-17; to divide, **23**. 823-6, 844-6, 973; **24**. 28-30, 980-2; **25**. 33-4; to erect should be repealed, **5**. 151; to extend time of sheriff's settlement, **25**. 520-1; to fix time of co. cts., **24**. 717-18; **25**. 288, 406; to join part of to Surry Co., **23**. 906-7; to incorporate Centre Benevolent Society, **25**. 29-20.  
 aids S. C., **10**. 408.  
 and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 220, 245.  
 arms bought for, **5**. 109, 492; **23**. 394.  
 assembly com. investigates complaints from, **8**. 638.  
 Baptists in, **5**. 1188.  
 bill for ease and convenience of militia of, **13**. 559, 564, 595, 659, 665, 697; for ferry in, **8**. 301, 330, 343, 345, 349, 353, 391, 394, 404; for road from, **7**. 354, 359, 399-400, 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-607, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641, 645, 668, 695-696; **9**. 115, 118, 120, 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187, 221, 257; on elections in, **21**. 70-71, 76, 84; on election of members, **20**. 530, 541; on mill dams, **20**. 75, 101; on roads, **6**. 846, 852, 891; on roads and ferries, **6**. 130, 821; on strays, **8**. 100, 325; **9**. 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to alter boundary, **9**. 729, 783, 839, 842, 847, 851, 861, 886, 890, 895, 896, 905, 907, 908, 910, 927, 1012; to alter method of working roads, **6**. 457, 487; to annex part of to Surry, **9**.



110, 113, 153, 155, 162, 167, 190, 383, 389, 392, 397, 400, 443, 458, 460, 474, 482, 495, 504, 583, 657; to ascertain boundary, &c., **8.** 361, 364, 376, 384, 422-423, 425, 427, 431, 433, 458, 478; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to change time of court, **5.** 182, 183, 184, 187, 196, 198, 199, 201, 204, 205, 209; to collect tax, **18.** 343; to collect tax arrears, **9.** 111, 115, 116, 121, 134, 135, 155, 159, 168, 170, 175, 183, 188, 189, 221, 254; **19.** 599, 611, 612, 642, 696; to divide, **7.** 896, 897, 898, 899, 902, 915, 929, 935, 937, 939, 944, 949; **8.** 290, 291, 295, 310, 315, 329, 330, 347, 352, 353, 354, 360, 362, 363, 379, 380, 384, 385, 386, 391, 402, 403, 405, 424, 426, 427, 430, 432, 463, 464, 466, 467, 477, 479, 527; **9.** 107, 114, 116, 147, 148, 151, 165, 170, 174, 384, 461, 463, 506, 847, 850, 853, 861, 905, 908, 909, 911, 916, 917, 928, 1013; **12.** 14, 27, 41, 50, 60; **20.** 147, 158, 164, 331, 486, 487, 493, 520; **21.** 14, 15-16, 17, 18, 19, 23, 30, 40, 47, 278, 329, 396, 630, 705, 715; to divide militia of, **16.** 38, 44, 47, 53, 75; **19.** 19, 25, 45; **21.** 251-252, 260, 329, 386, 392, 616, 659, 700; to erect, **5.** 44, 46, 47, 48-49, 50, 53, 59-60, 63, 68, 69, 71, 76; to erect Wachovia (Wackovia) into a parish, **5.** 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 519, 539, 542, 544, 546, 547, 549, 551, 558; to join part of Iredell to, **21.** 224, 239, 601, 603, 650; to make medicinal springs public property, **12.** 794-795, 800-801, 855, 867; to make new county out of, **7.** 303, 312, 320, 325, 350, 364, 385, 396; to reestablish, **5.** 676, 678, 687, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 737; to settle mill dams, **17.** 361, 366, 403, 406.

bounds Granville's lands, **5.** lv.  
 census of, **10.** 280; of 1790, **26.** 1004-1052.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

clothing from, **15.** 505; due from, **42.** 639, 747.

committee of cor., **9.** 1073.

condition, **15.** 369-370.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

court records of, **7.** 521-522, 838; **22.** 501-13.

court should be held, **14.** 865.  
 created, **5.** xxxix.

debts due to, **8.** 280-281.

disaffection in, **19.** 851.

distress caused by ravages of armies, **14.** 445.

disturbed condition of, **8.** 64.  
 divided, **11.** 470.

division of asked, **9.** 91-92.

Dobbs parish cut in two by new line, **9.** 48.

drafts from, **14.** 874; to be collected from, **14.** 646.

Drage's report on church affairs in, **8.** 502-507.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 575.

emissions for, **8.** 213.

extortions in, **7.** xvi.

extracts from records of, **7.** 191-192, 690-691; **8.** 19, 49; **9.** 318-319; **10.** 1-9, 139, 435.

firmness of, **15.** 171.

fort needed in, **11.** 350.

franchise in, **10.** 211.

German Reformed churches in, **8.** 742-743, 744, 745, 746, 748, 749, 750, 757, 759.

Germans in, **8.** 630, 631, 729, 734.

grand jury congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335; petition on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.

grievances of regulators, **8.** xvii-xviii.  
 in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.

included Wachovia, **5.** 1152.

increase in population, **5.** 24, 25.

Indian commissary for, **5.** 835, 853, 854.

Indian outrages in, **5.** 1010.

iron factory in, **8.** xlvi, 496.

irons for criminals, **7.** 120.

Johnston to be court martialed, **13.** 206.

jurors for, **10.** 2; **22.** 501.

J. P.'s in, **5.** 175, 655, 810, 828, 993; **6.** 339, 344, 799, 1070, 1077, 1086; **8.** 27, 149; **9.** 71; **10.** 139; **23.** 994.

land bought for Presbyterian meeting house in, **7.** 857-859; grants in, **4.** 336.

land-holders to vote, **23.** 987.

lands in restored to Wm. Eldredge, **16.** 100.

loyal address to Martin from, **9.** 1160.

loyalists in, **9.** 1241; **10.** 146, 441.

Lutherans in, **8.** 758, 759, 760, 762, 763, 765, 770, 773, 774, 775, 778, 780, 781, 787, 792, 794, 795.

members in assembly, **5.** xxiv, 76,

192, 232, 521, 536, 892, 893, 898, 1007, 1111; **6.** 77, 364, 478, 662, 800, 805; **7.** 284, 342; **8.** 107, 304; **9.** 137, 448, 734, 762, 878, 1189; **12.** 2, 549, 656; **12.** 766, 817; **13.** 736, 785, 914, 941; **16.** 2; **17.** 265, 281, 795, 878; **18.** 2, 227, 229, 256; **19.** 1, 18, 129, 234, 400, 427, 508, 718, 720, 760; **20.** 2, 14, 120, 226, 302, 476; **21.** 2, 8, 194, 200; **21.** 730, 872.

members in Conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 7, 11, 13, 14, 38.

members in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1026, 1042, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 915, 916, 967.

memorial from on confiscated property, **20.** 131, 132, 201, 312-313, 332, 379, 382, 383, 411, 438, 445; **21.** 91, 100, 119-120, 128.

Micklejohn in, **7.** 260.

militia, **5.** 575, 603; accompanies Tryon, **7.** xiii; divided, **10.** 357; **24.** 197, 366-7, 450, 711, 715-16, 819; **25.** 108-9; hold fords, **17.** 997; in regulator campaign, **7.** 718, 722, 740, 741, 821, 822, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 830, 832, 834, 836, 837, 859, 887, 888, 889, 934; **8.** 593, 603, 606, 607, 649, 673, 674, 679-680, 685, 697, 698, 700, 701; **22.** 469, 871, 873, 874, 875; much on duty, **15.** 151; on Cherokee boundary exp'd'n, **7.** 991, 992, 994, 995, 996, 1000, 1003; ordered out, **5.** 357; organized, **10.** xxix, 206, 207, 532, facing 680; regulations, **13.** 415; returns, **22.** 311, 364; to assem., against use of m. instead of regular troops, **13.** 389-390; to be ordered out, **5.** l-li; **6.** 61; to raise money, **9.** 1073.

money for defense of frontier wasted, **5.** 846.

new counties made out of, **8.** 505.

offers to McCulloh tenants in, **7.** 15-16.

officers, **9.** 298.

officials of agree to make restitution to regulators, **8.** 521-522.

opposition to estab. ch. in, **8.** 217-218, 221.

organizes first com. of safety, **9.** xxxii.

outrages of Catawbias, **5.** 175-176.

owes state, **21.** 1067, 1068, 1077.

parishes in, **7.** 541.

"Pa. Dutch" in, **8.** 730.

petition from **19.** 562, 563-564; **20.** 539; **21.** 321; for removal of courthouse, **5.** 200, 201-202; for seminary, **9.** 462; for repeal of marriage and vestry acts, **10.** 1015-1017; on conduct of Locke, **12.** 786-787, 801-802, 846, 860, 861-864, 866; from on correction of grievances, **8.** 81-84; on Fed. com., **21.** 31; on lack of estab. church, **8.** 219; on Presbyterians and marriage act, **9.** 623-625.

plundering and robbing in, **14.** 468-469.

population, **4.** xxi; and other affairs, **5.** 152-3.

Presbyterians in, **5.** 1193, 1194, 1213, 1219, 1224; meeting house licensed, **8.** 227, 507.

prisoner jailed in for refusing to take oath, **8.** 634.

proceedings of freeholders in matters of revolution, **9.** 1024-1026; of inferior ct., **7.** 856; of safety committee, **9.** 1072-1075, 1079-1080; **10.** 9-11, 83-84, 92-93, 134-137, 186, 252-254, 279-282, 309-313, 316-320, 432-435, 592-594, 609-610, 667, 730, 760.

proposed settlement with regulators in, **8.** 533-536.

provides against Indian outbreak, **10.** xxviii.

rangers in, **11.** 393.

record of extortions in, **8.** 68-70; quoted, **8.** 67.

regiments of divided, **10.** 294.

regulators in, **7.** 715, 827, 841, 850-851, 865; **8.** 195, 644, 646, 649, 679-680; refuse to pay taxes, **7.** 856, 857; **8.** 227.

representation from, **19.** 148-149, 151.

resources, **22.** 777.

safety com. proposes to cut off trade with loyalists, **10.** 336.

St. Luke's Parish asks for minister, **8.** 404-405, 465.

salt furnished, **14.** 440, 441, 444-445, 467, 470.

sends Waddell to assembly, **9.** xlv.

sheriffs, **5.** 1082, 1083.

size, **7.** 514.

struggle for religious liberty in, **8.** 179-181, 202-210.

supreme ct. of held in Salisbury, **5.** 260.

tax in, **19.** 707; **23.** 863; reports of, **8.** 156-157.

- taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 146, 284, 289, 539, 541; **10.** 252, 319; in 1754, **5.** 320.
- time for inferior et., **7.** 609, 647.
- to help choose delegates to Cont.. Cong., **10.** 83-84.
- to remain in Salisbury Dist., **24.** 451.
- tobacco inspection in, **24.** 847-8.
- tories in, **22.** 135, 731; join Br., **15.** 55; work in, **16.** 267.
- trade goes to Charleston, **25.** 470; limited, **10.** 282.
- treasurer of, **5.** 337; **23.** 400.
- treaty with Catawbias in, **5.** 141-144b.
- troops of enlist in S. C., **22.** 731; go against Indians, **10.** 789; join Davie, **14.** 780; sent to scout in, **8.** 613; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **14.** 28; **24.** 154, 156.
- Tryon on settlement proposed with regulators, **8.** 545.
- vestry of expels Drage, **9.** 622.
- warehouse wanted for, **8.** 78.
- Rowan District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 929.
- Rowand, Wm., taxable, **15.** 192.
- Rowark, Elisha, pensioner, **22.** 83.
- Rowden, Sarah, asks letters of administration, **4.** 1207.
- Rowden, Isaac, juror, **1.** 396, 399, 427, 428.
- Rowden, Wm., surety, **2.** 715.
- Rowden, Wm., administration on estate, **4.** 1207.
- Rowe, Chas., army pay, **17.** 242.  
army rank, **16.** 1148.
- Rowe, Christopher, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Rowe, D. L., **8.** 752.
- Rowe, Daniel, **8.** 752.
- Rowe, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1146.
- Rowe, Jas., army pay, **17.** 243.  
army rank, **15.** 735; **16.** 1196.
- Rowe, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1146.
- Rowe, John, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Rowe, John, petition, **21.** 284, 288, 316, 636, 665.
- Rowe, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 244.  
in army, **13.** 510.
- Rowe, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- Rowe, Valentine, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Rowe, Valentine, quit rents of, **22.** 250.
- Rowel, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Rowel, Isaac, extracts from orderly book of, **13.** 343-344.  
in Davidson's co., **14.** 294.  
in N. C. battalion, **13.** 344.
- sergeant, **14.** 294.
- Rowel, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 244.
- Rowel, John, in militia, **22.** 282.
- Rowel, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Rowelen, Mr., buys Moor, **3.** 406.
- Rowell, —, law suit, **3.** 361.
- Rowell, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 244.  
army rank, **16.** 1148.  
in Davidson's co., **14.** 294.
- Rowell, Howell, witness, **10.** 986.
- Rowell, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1148.
- Rowell, Isaac, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Rowell, Jese, army rank, **16.** 1142.
- Rowen, Andrew, in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.
- Rowetatahee, signs treaty, **17.** 586.
- Rowland. See Roland.
- Rowland, Andrew, **9.** 1231, 1232.
- Rowland, Ann, petition, **21.** 358.
- Rowland, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 244.
- Rowland, Fredk., army rank, **16.** 1148.
- Rowland, James, army pay, **17.** 242.
- Rowland, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1149.
- Rowland, Robert, army pay, **17.** 242.
- Rowland, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 243.
- Rowland, Thos., town coms'r, **24.** 935.
- Rowland, Wm., army pay, **17.** 242.  
army rank, **16.** 1147.
- Rowland, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1150.
- Rowland, Wm., artificer, **15.** 472, 478.
- Rowlang, Danl., army rank, **16.** 1150.
- Rowling, Federich, in army, **15.** 740.
- Rowling, James, to be released by White, **12.** 292.
- Rowly, Jobe, in militia, **22.** 282.
- Rown, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1151.
- Rowry, Solomon, claim, **9.** 487.
- Rows, John, asks for resurvey, **4.** 1043.  
land grant to, **4.** 1043.
- Rows, John, in militia, **22.** 331.
- Rows, Wm. Harris, in militia, **22.** 314.
- Rowson (Rousom); James, bill to alter name of, **21.** 205, 206, 217-218, 226, 228, 577, 582, 589.
- Roxberry, **1.** 590.
- Roxboro, Pa., headquarters at, **12.** 484.
- Roxbury, Mass., **10.** 485.
- Roxendorff, Maj., **21.** 482.
- Roy, Mr., **10.** 1028.
- Royal. See Royall.
- Royal, —, Flint & Co., buy tobacco, **21.** 422, 724, 725.
- Royal, Arter, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Royal, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1143.
- Royal, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Royal, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1143.
- Royal, ship, **2.** 54.
- Royal African Co., dissolved, **5.** 1105.



- negroes imported by, **1.** 693-694.  
to be encouraged, **3.** 115-116.  
trade of, **3.** 154-155.
- Royal American Regiment, 5.** 984.
- Royal Americans, recruits for, 5.** 609, 611, 635, 647.
- Royal Army, the, 16.** 316.
- Royal Camp, 8.** 670, 713.
- Royal Family, form of prayer for received, 6.** 966.
- Royal Isle, and U. S. boundary, 16.** 750; **17.** 6.
- Royal North Carolina Regiment, 22.** 191, 231, 234.  
See also Loyalists. Tories, etc.
- Royal prerogative, acts on in force in N. C., 25.** 153.
- Royal provinces in America, 1.** 225.
- Royal Provincials, 15.** 157.
- Royal Rule, better material condition under, 2.** xvi.  
struggle against, **9.** x.
- Royal Scotts, 5.** 578.
- Royal Shoal, 23.** 589.  
buoys for, **24.** 127.
- Royal South Carolina Reg't, tory, 22.** 231.
- Royall. See Royal.**
- Royall, James, army pay, 17.** 244.
- Royall, James, petitions about Indian slave, 2.** 536.
- Royall, Jno., in militia, 22.** 350.
- Royall, March, Indian slave, 2.** 536.
- Royalls, Wm., in militia, 22.** 349.
- Royals, Capt., 2.** 22.
- Royals, Jos., army rank, 16.** 1142.
- Roye, James, asks for new county. 9.** 89.
- Royster, Wm., takes oath, 22.** 177.
- Rozar, Reubin, petitions on need of money, 7.** 866-867.
- Rozar, Chas., army rank. 16.** 1142.  
in army, **15.** 725.
- Rozar, Jordan, army rank, 16.** 1142.  
in army, **15.** 732.
- Ruark, Henry, pilot, 22.** 919.
- Ruark, Jas., in militia, 22.** 358.
- Ruark, Nicholas, in militia, 22.** 340.
- Rubsamer, —, to teach N. C. com. how to make saltpetre, 10.** 537.
- Ruby, sloop, dealings with, 7.** 170, 171, 175.  
released, **7.** 168c, 183.  
seized, **7.** vii.
- Rucker, Constable & Co., 21.** 146, 510.  
buy state tobacco, **20.** 136, 208, 267, 274, 407, 451, 453, 635, 636, 639-641, 645, 660, 674, 675, 679, 680, 687, 698-700, 717, 725, 726, 728, 729, 734, 737-740, 754; **21.** 394; ship tea to N. C., **20.** 702.  
Thomas on tobacco contracts of, **22.** 809.
- Ruckman, Richard, imported, 1.** 650.
- Rud, Burlington, land grant to, 4.** 950.
- Rudd, Burlingham, a prisoner, 5.** 1083.
- Rudd, Burlingham, regulator, 8.** 80.
- Rudd, John, Sr., pensioner, 22.** 83.
- Rudder, —, prisoner, 16.** 673.
- Rudder, Lt., leather to, 14.** 431.
- Ruddick, Col., license to, 6.** 290.
- Ruddle, Cornelius, act for land to, 24.** 629-30.  
killed, **20.** 692, 722; **22.** 683.  
land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Rudeseele, Michel, in militia, 22.** 281.
- Rudgesly's Mill. See Rugeley's Mills, S. C.**
- Rudisill, Phillip, in militia, 22.** 281.
- Rudolf, Josiah, petitions for Windsor as C. H., 9.** 804-805.
- Rudolf, Phillip, petition on separation, 22.** 705-9.
- Rudolph, Capt., 22.** 93.
- Rudolph, Tobias, 9.** 1234.
- Rudson, Chamberlin, enlists soldiers, 11.** 811.
- Rue. See Rew.**
- Rue, Chas., army rank. 16.** 1144.
- Rue, Jas., in militia, 22.** 385.
- Rue, John, land grant to, 4.** 896.
- Rue, Matthew, petition on separation, 22.** 705-8.
- Rueckhert, Rev. John Michael, licensed, 8.** 775.
- Ruff, Henry, army pay, 17.** 244.
- Ruff, Robt., army rank, 16.** 1148.
- Ruffen, Robert, juror, 4.** 521.
- Ruffen, Samuel, juror, 4.** 521.
- Ruffen, Wm., juror, 4.** 522.
- Ruffin, Capt., 15.** 716.
- Ruffin, Capt., 22.** 583.
- Ruffin, Capt., takes tory horses, 14.** 713.
- Ruffin, Maj., joins Howe at Norfolk, 10.** 365.
- Ruffin, Etheldred, a J. P., 23.** 993.  
act for him to collect tax, **25.** 111-12;  
to visit bridge in, **24.** 310-11.  
bill to empower, &c., **21.** 762, 801, 912, 915, 944, 948, 963; to vest bridge, **13.** 846, 851, 859, 939, 950, 954.  
boundary and building coms'r, **24.** 290-1.  
contests election, **13.** 808; **18.** 818.

- dist. auditor, **24**. 423.
- Ruffin, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 601, 619, 643.
- Ruffin, Sam'l, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- allowance to, **22**. 842.
- builds bridge, **13**. 846, 851, 859, 939, 950, 954; **24**. 310.
- debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- in assem., **6**. 855, 864, 895, 909, 935.
- Ruffin, Samuel, land grants to, **4**. 761.
- rights proved, **4**. 626.
- Ruffin, Wm., witness, **6**. 981.
- Ruffin, Wm., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 243.
- Ruffins, **15**. 626.
- Rugeley's, S. C., **14**. 555, 568, 599; **17**. 1029.
- Br. leave, **22**. 777; post at, **15**. 369.
- Rugeley's (Rugely's) Mills, S. C., **14**. 586; **15**. 51, 52, 53, 54, 267.
- Rugely, Col. (Br.), **15**. 269, 270.
- attacked by Morgan and Washington, **15**. 307.
- invades N. C., **15**. 261.
- Ruine, David, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Ruir, Adam, takes oath, **22**. 172.
- Ruis, Juan, prisoner, **22**. 268.
- Ruiter, Christian, boundary coms'r, **23**. 907.
- Rukes, Merideth, deserter, **16**. 660.
- Rule, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1145.
- Rules and methods of courts, **23**. 260-1, 264; **25**. 280-2.
- Rules for conv. of 1788, **22**. 7, 8-9, 40-1.
- Rules of assembly, **8**. 479a-479b; **17**. 267-268, 282, 283; **18**. 4-6, 229-230.
- Rulfe, Cornelius, a J. P., **4**. 895.
- See also Relph, Cornelius.
- Rum, act limiting price repealed, **1**. 219; on price of, **25**. 137.
- bill for duty on, **4**. 837, 841, 842, 843; to print laws, **4**. 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862.
- chief support of N. C., **2**. 761.
- effects on Indians, **7**. 110.
- impressed, **19**. 668.
- in N. C., **1**. 764, 765, 769, 770.
- not to be kept in capital town, **1**. 239.
- seized for duty, **5**. 903-904.
- supplied to prisoners, **15**. 418.
- See also Liquors.
- Rumbough, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.
- Rumer, Corns, army rank, **16**. 1143.
- Rumly, Edwat, in militia, **22**. 428.
- Rumsey, John, **24**. 930.
- Rumsey, Wm., buys at Martin sale, **22**. 884, 886.
- Runaway servants and slaves, act on, **23**. 62-66, 197-201; **24**. 220-1.
- die from hunger, **1**. 514, 517.
- from Va., **1**. 513, 514, 515, 516-517, 798.
- go to N. C., **1**. 527, 757.
- harbored, **1**. 536, 541; in charter govts, **1**. 631.
- Runax, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 952, 961.
- Rundall, Robert, to Newcastle on a proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.
- Rundelson, Andrew, coms'r on lot, **24**. 296.
- Rundle, Cornelius, killed, **20**. 722.
- Rundle, Richard, to value houses, **10**. 345.
- Runnals, George, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.
- Runnals, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1142.
- Runnels, Ephm, army rank, **16**. 1150.
- Runnels, Henry, in militia, **22**. 418.
- Runnels, Samuel, arms to, **14**. 400.
- Runnery, Anderson, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Runnills, Christ, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Runnymede, **6**. iii.
- Rupel, David, pay to, **22**. 1014.
- Rupert, Prince, at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 284, 300.
- Rupp, I. Daniel, quoted on Germans in Pa., **8**. 729.
- Rusal. See Russell.
- Rusal, George, suit against, **10**. 433.
- Rusdon, Saml, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Rusell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 322.
- Rush, Dr., **22**. 622.
- Rush, Lieut., on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.
- Rush, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1149.
- Rush, Benj., land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Rush, Benj., secures pardon of Husband. **8**. xxv.
- Rush, Daniel, suit against, **10**. 433.
- Rushe drill, **15**. 591.
- Rushen, Mark, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Rusher, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 244.
- Rushworm, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1143.
- rank settled, **15**. 700.
- recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.
- resigns as lieut., **11**. 788.
- Rusle. See Russell.
- Rusle, Josy, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Russ, Chas., army pay, **17**. 245.
- Russ, David, boundary coms'r, **24**. 839.
- Russ, Dick, hanged, **22**. 839.
- Russ, George, lieut., **10**. 945.
- Russ, Hezekiah, allowance to, **22**. 839.

Russ, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Russ, John, land grant to, **4**. 56, 336, 704, 1033.  
 Russ, John, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 1043.  
 Russ, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Russ, Thos., building coms'r, **24**. 942.  
 Russ, Thos., road coms'r, **23**. 221.  
 Russal, John, land grant to, **4**. 334.  
 Russel, Capt., **14**. 150, 152, 174.  
 Russel, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Russel, Eleoner, asks for reprieve, **4**. 617.  
 Russel, George, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-710.  
 Russel, James, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 Russel, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Russel, James, in militia, **22**. 413.  
 Russel, Jas., in militia, **22**. 473.  
 Russel, James, land grant to, **4**. 593.  
 Russel, James, petition for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Russel, John, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 Russel, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Russel, John, bill for town on lands of, **9**. 726, 774.  
     lands fit for town site, **6**. 816.  
 Russel, John, church coms'r, **25**. 245.  
 Russel, John, killed, **22**. 96.  
 Russel, Luke, in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Russel, Luke, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Russel, Luke, land grant to, **4**. 329.  
 Russel, Moses, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Russel, Rob., asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 Russel, Robt., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Russel, Sam'l, petition, **20**. 577.  
 Russel, W., to Caswell on affairs in Hyde Co., **14**. 135-136.  
 Russel, Wm., a J. P., **9**. 293.  
 Russel, Willis, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Russell, the, sails to Charleston, **15**. 324.  
 Russell. See Rusal, Russell, Rusle, Russal, Russell, Russill, Russe.  
 Russell, —, Christian to on visits to Cherokees, **10**. 901-902, 912, 951.  
 Russell, Mr., site of Campbellton property of, **15**. 210.  
 Russell, Adj., officer of the day, **15**. 430.  
 Russell, Col., field officer, **12**. 533.  
     on court martial, **12**. 542.  
     to command 10th Va. reg't, **12**. 530.

Russell, Lt. Col., enlists troops, **10**. 839.  
     names Ft. Patrick Henry, **10**. 837.  
     on court martial, **12**. 534.  
 Russell, Major, army rank, **16**. 1145.  
 Russell (Russel), Alexander, asks pardon for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.  
     asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
     claim, **9**. 488.  
 Russell, Benj., canal coms'r, **25**. 50.  
     C. H. coms'r, **25**. 113.  
 Russell, Bryce, Jr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Russell, Bryce, Sr., petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Russell, Cornelius, exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Russell, Geo., **19**. 121.  
     a J. P., **11**. 653; **23**. 995; coms'r on building, **24**. 142; on town, **24**. 309.  
     on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 247.  
 Russell, Geo., petition for wife of, **16**. 69; **19**. 40, 41.  
     property of restored to his wife, **16**. 162, 175.  
     resolve in favor of, **19**. 121.  
 Russell, Habakkuk, land grant to, **4**. 965, 1043.  
 Russell, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Russell, John, act for town on lands of, **23**. 592; **25**. 470-2.  
     bill for town on estate of, **6**. 820-821, 857, 865, 874, 880, 883, 891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948, 953; **9**. 726, 774; to amend act for town on lands of, **7**. 563, 591, 598, 601, 604, 629, 635, 637, 639; **8**. 295, 296, 297, 325-326, 332, 336, 340, 349, 366, 393, 438, 477, 479, 523.  
 Russell, John, act for town on lands of, **23**. 592; **25**. 470-2.  
     bill for town on lands of, **6**. 820-821, 857, 865, 874, 880, 883, 891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948, 953; **9**. 726, 774; to amend act for town on lands of, **7**. 563, 591, 598, 601, 604, 629, 635, 637, 639; **8**. 295, 296, 297, 325-326, 332, 336, 340, 349, 366, 393, 438, 477, 479, 523.  
 Russell, John, army pay, **17**. 244.  
     army rank, **16**. 1145.  
 Russell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1145.  
 Russell, John, deposition examined, **3**. 248.  
 Russell, John, exchanged, **22**. 958.  
 Russell, John, land grant to, **4**. 761, 766, 851.  
     rights proved, **4**. 759.



- Russell, John, pay to, **22**. 489.  
 Russell, John, payment to, **22**. 457.  
 Russell, John, report on reg't of, **5**. 163.  
 Russell, John, resurvey to, **7**. 120.  
 Russell, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Russell, Major, in army, **13**. 519.  
 Russell, Malachi, army pay, **17**. 243.  
     army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Russell, Mary, property restored to, **16**. 162, 175.  
 Russell, Mark, petitions against improvements, **21**. 110, 760, 766, 916, 936.  
 Russell (Rassel), Matthew, petition, **18**. 29, 258-259. 261.  
 Russell, Mitchell, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Russell, Peter, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Russell (Rustull, Rustall), Richard, a J. P., **3**. 244.  
     deposition against Lovick, **3**. 222.  
     in assembly, **3**. 267, 269, 270, 273, 275, 285, 289, 305, 306, 307, 312, 313.  
 Russell, Richard, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Russell, Robert, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Russell, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Russell, Samuel, petition, **21**. 139, 153.  
 Russell, Thos., estate administered on, **2**. 68.  
 Russell, Thos., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Russell, Thomas, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Russell, Thos., Jr., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Russell, Urias, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Russell, W., to Nash on Hyde Co. draft, **15**. 22.  
 Russell, W. (?), to Sumner on soldiers' lands, **16**. 587-588.  
 Russell, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Russell, Wm., act for town on lands of, **23**. 592; **25**. 470-2.  
     bill for town on lands of, **6**. 820-821, 857, 865, 874, 880, 883, 891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948, 953; **9**. 726, 774; to amend act for town on lands of, **7**. 563, 591, 598, 601, 604, 629, 635, 637, 639; **8**. 295, 296, 297, 325-326, 332, 336, 340, 349, 366, 393, 438, 477, 479, 523.  
     land for town site, **6**. 816.  
 Russell, Wm., army pay, **17**. 243.  
     army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Russell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Russell, Wm., declines service, **22**. 963.  
 Russell, Wm., exempted, **7**. 575.  
 Russell, Wm., in assembly, **12**. 2, 18, 41, 53, 59, 140, 166, 181, 184, 185, 186, 192, 193, 201, 219, 549, 557, 573, 616, 628, 632, 633; **13**. 532, 533, 553, 573, 846, 859, 883, 894, 898.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 960.  
     on com. of assembly, **12**. 322, 572; **13**. 867.  
     to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 Russell, Wm., in assem., **19**. 718.  
 Russell, Wm., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Russell, Wm., in militia, **9**. 1050.  
 Russell, Wm., juror, **2**. 265.  
     law suits, **2**. 104.  
 Russell, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 Russell, Wm., major, **10**. 206, 531.  
 Russell, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Russell, Wm., takes bond as J. P., **9**. 1004-1005.  
 Russell, Wm., vestryman, **25**. 267.  
 Russell (parole), **12**. 487.  
 Russell's fort, **22**. 128.  
 Russet, John, land grant to, **4**. 619, 952.  
 Russett, Habakkuck, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Russia, **16**. 921, 923.  
     alliance with France ment'd, **5**. 869.  
     at war, **21**. 464.  
     emperor and empress offer mediation, **15**. 491, 519.  
     empress calls a European congress, **14**. 709; promises mediation, **15**. 339; mediation by refused, **15**. 588.  
     English trade with, **2**. 628.  
     neutrality of, **14**. 589.  
 Russians, said to be in King's pay, **10**. 73.  
 Russill. See Russell.  
 Russill, Richard, a J. P., **2**. 459, 526.  
 Russle, Mickell, kills cat, **22**. 339.  
 Rust, Wm., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Rustal, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 46, 330.  
 Rustall, Richard, to examine public accounts, **4**. 395.  
 Rustel, Richard, act to incorporate land of into town, and coms'r and treasurer, **25**. 206-9.  
     offers to resign as treasurer, **4**. 403, 404.  
 Rustell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Rustell (Russell?), Richard, a J. P., **3**. 537.  
     vestryman, **25**. 208.  
 Ruster, David, army pay, **17**. 244.  
 Rustill, Richard, Sr., a J. P., **4**. 712.  
 Rustul (Russell?), Richard, surety, **3**. 593.  
 Rustull, Richard, act to pay, **25**. 193-4.  
 Rustull, Rich., juror, **25**. 190.

Rustull (Russell?), Richard, register of admiralty ct., **3.** 406, 407.  
 Rutcliffe, John, land grant to, **4.** 1046.  
 Rutgers, Peter, report on company of, **22.** 322-3.  
 Ruth, Joseph, released, **14.** 461.  
 Ruthan, John, soldier, **14.** 125.  
 Ruther, Aaron, army pay, **17.** 243.  
 Rutherford, —, pillager, **16.** 248.  
 Rutherford, Mr., **15.** 410.  
 Rutherford, Mr., prisoner, **10.** 486.  
 Rutherford, Mr., to make inquiry for books, **16.** 249-250.  
 Rutherford, Capt., parades Salisbury with militia, **8.** 520.  
 ready to oppose regulators, **8.** 535.  
 Rutherford, Col., **16.** 538.  
 report on regt, **22.** 314.  
 Rutherford, Col. (Br.), loyalist, **10.** 598.  
 prisoner, **14.** 463, 826; **15.** 168.  
 Rutherford, Maj., killed, **15.** 638.  
 reports on Br., **14.** 606.  
 Rutherford, Mr. (G. or J.), horse given to, **8.** 675.  
 Rutherford, Griffith, **10.** 666, 668, 827, 830, 838; **11.** xvii, 763-764; **12.** 609, 861; **13.** 293, 294, 352; **14.** 48, 59, 211, 247, 263, 523, 525, 536, 544; **15.** vii, 6; **16.** 149, 592; **17.** 631; **19.** 957, 963, 964, 983, 971; **20.** 263, 332, 548, 582; **21.** 324, 392, 409, 410, 1060, 1071; **22.** 107, 108, 113, 121, 125, 126, 127, 128, 134, 204, 743, 748, 940.  
 a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 act to collect taxes, **23.** 857; to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25.** 520-1.  
 advises retreat before regulators, **8.** 608.  
 agrees to disgorge fees, **8.** 521-522.  
 aids against Scovillites, **10.** xi; **22.** 730.  
 allowed to march to S. C., **15.** 25, 26, and battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 40, 54, and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 271, 276, 278, 282, 284.  
 appoints Graham captain and major, and orders to, **19.** 965, 966.  
 Armstrong to on public affairs, **16.** 538-539.  
 army of disbanded, **16.** 481.  
 arrests Kimbrough, **19.** 931; Tories, **14.** 870, 871, 872.  
 at Camden, **19.** 995.  
 at council of war, **7.** 842.  
 at Raft Swamp, **19.** 991.

at Ramsour's, **19.** 996.  
 attacks Bryant, **19.** 968, 982-983, 984, 989; S. C. Tories, **15.** 179.  
 bill to enable him to collect taxes, **9.** 111, 116, 121, 135, 155, 159, 170, 183, 188, 189, 221, 254.  
 blacklists Tories, **17.** 145.  
 bloodthirsty against Tories, **16.** 966.  
 boundary coms'r, **23.** 842, 845, 907.  
 brigadier gen. of militia, **10.** 530, 552, 563; **12.** 100, 103, 109.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 825.  
 Burke to on Indian expedition, **16.** 512-513; on Tories, **16.** 541.  
 campaign against Cherokees, **19.** 971, 975, 977-978.  
 Caswell to on cannon, **20.** 601; on command and movement of troops, **13.** 297-298; on movement of troops to S. C., and answer, **13.** 267-269, 276-277, 317-318; on provisions for troops, **14.** 168-169, 170.  
 chairman com. of whole, **13.** 868.  
 character, **15.** 276.  
 Christian to on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 751-752.  
 claims, **9.** 591; allowed, **8.** 382, 475, 476; **22.** 820, 827, 844.  
 colonel, **10.** 206, 355; **11.** x.  
 coms'r on capitol, **18.** 204; on confiscated property, **16.** 148, 167, 169, 175; **19.** 119, 122, 123.  
 condition, **15.** 370.  
 conduct in New Hanover, **16.** 496.  
 confiscates horses of Tories, **15.** 592.  
 council of safety to on Indians and lead, **11.** 303-304.  
 debts due by, **8.** 280-281.  
 defeats tories, **14.** xiii, xiv; and no. troops under, **14.** 867; **15.** 252, 256, 265.  
 denounced by Johnston, **11.** 504.  
 expedition down Cape Fear, **22.** 731.  
 extra time for settling accounts, **21.** 141.  
 gives salt to soldiers, **22.** 602.  
 goes against Cherokees, **10.** xv, 683, 689, 703, 704, 713, 758, 787, 860-861, 882, 883, 892, 922, 978; **11.** xiv, xvi, xvii; **22.** 730; against Scovillites, **10.** 340-1; **11.** xiv, 264, 273; against regulators, **7.** xxx.  
 Graham quartermaster for, **13.** 902, 903, 910; to on Indian troubles, **22.** 778.  
 has no tents, **15.** 18.  
 holds prisoners, **15.** 11.  
 impowered to raise troops against

Cherokees, **12.** 103-104.  
 in assembly, **7.** 315, 328, 342, 343, 350, 354, 381, 387, 398, 567, 599, 600, 626, 633, 634, 895, 903, 904, 911, 929, 930, 941, 945, 954, 955, 958, 963; **8.** 99, 103, 107, 127, 137, 147, 290, 300, 301, 304, 310, 311, 324, 326, 330, 334, 335, 338, 340, 341, 342, 343, 347, 385, 386, 422, 423, 430, 444, 448, 463, 465, 466; **9.** 114, 115, 137, 139, 144, 147, 148, 149, 165, 166, 170, 171, 172, 173, 178, 180, 201, 223, 384, 389, 396, 401, 409, 417, 418, 422, 427, 448, 449, 461, 463, 475, 493, 498, 499, 505, 519, 520, 530, 533, 535, 540, 543, 549, 582, 588, 720, 734, 762, 766, 878, 890, 902, 931, 939, 952, 1189; **12.** 2, 3, 4, 14, 41, 49, 50, 53, 58, 60, 79, 149, 175, 177, 179, 180, 181, 186, 201, 219, 252, 549, 565, 572, 593, 622, 626, 633, 766, 794, 804-805; **13.** 624, 736, 753, 761, 763, 769, 825, 855, 859, 863, 865, 868, 873, 883, 894, 898; **17.** 134, 287, 322, 386; **18.** 2, 3, 4, 11, 14, 18, 23, 24, 28, 34, 55, 59, 60, 61, 65, 69, 70, 74, 76, 78, 82, 87, 90, 91, 106, 108, 111, 112, 120, 134, 135, 136, 137, 154, 156, 160, 161, 171, 172, 184, 185, 200, 204, 209, 212, 287, 809, 814; **19.** 129, 130, 131, 132, 134, 138, 149, 150, 151, 164, 168, 172, 174, 184, 192, 193, 194, 201, 204, 205, 207, 215, 216, 220, 221, 223, 224, 226, 227, 228, 229, 236, 239, 247, 249, 251, 267, 268, 283, 294, 322, 325, 338, 351, 360, 549, 552, 559, 578, 583, 603, 610, 650, 677; **20.** 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 25, 27, 28, 31, 34, 38, 39, 40, 46, 49, 50, 53, 59, 61, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 78, 81, 82, 83, 89, 97, 102.  
 in conv. 1788, **22.** 11, 15, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
 in C. of State, **16.** 90, 95; **18.** 114, 340; **19.** 57, 59; **21.** 386, 403, 412, 703, 712, 717, 778, 818, 821, 826, 935, 987, 991, 996.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 501, 502, 523, 915, 916, 960.  
 in vestry, **8.** 206.  
 Indians visit, **15.** 705.  
 instructions to and actions of in Cherokee campaign, **11.** 314, 316, 317, 318-19, 320, 328-9, 333, 334, 337, 343, 344, 346, 349, 350, 351, 352, 354-356.

juror, **10.** 2, 3; **22.** 508.  
 lacks surgeon, **22.** 777.  
 lays Cherokee valley waste, **10.** 845.  
 leader, **18.** iv, v.  
 lends public money, **19.** 648-649.  
 letter on Dunn ment'd, **14.** 862; on Indians quoted, **11.** 313; on McDowell case, **19.** 64.  
 location, **13.** xii, xiii, xiv; **14.** xiii, xiv; **15.** 259, 263, 512.  
 makes prisoners, **16.** 180.  
 marches to S. C., **15.** 363.  
 Martin to on judgment against confiscated estates, **16.** 464-465.  
 memorial and account of, **20.** 54; considered, **17.** 343, 361.  
 militia of gleans country, **15.** 18.  
 money charged to, **19.** 690; from, **21.** 1066.  
 Moore to on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 895-898.  
 movements, **14.** 515, 516; **15.** 655; **19.** 975, 982; **22.** 130, 134, 137, 144, 146, 149, 152; to join Caswell, **15.** 10.  
 nom. for gov., **16.** 958; **19.** 136, 244; for surveyor, **19.** 690; for treasurer, **18.** 174, 397.  
 number of troops under, **11.** 338.  
 offers bill for Franklin State, **20.** 642; to go to aid of Charleston, **15.** 331, 332.  
 on claims com., **22.** 853, 878, 879.  
 on com. of assembly, **7.** 345, 571; **8.** 111, 112, 118, 309, 317; **9.** 106, 141, 381, 493, 838, 884, 1198; **12.** 3, 4, 10, 11, 12, 17, 28, 114, 115, 139, 162, 181, 251, 266, 267, 270, 302, 324, 437, 552, 553, 659, 767, 769, 778, 779, 780, 788, 789, 791, 824, 826, 839, 851; **13.** 739, 748, 770, 771, 790, 826, 830, 835, 846, 847, 856, 875, 915, 921, 930, 940, 968; **17.** 288, 291, 305, 313, 316, 322, 329, 333, 360, 364, 386, 399; **18.** 4, 9, 22, 33, 34, 36, 40, 41, 42, 47, 56, 71, 74, 76, 94, 121, 150, 159, 178, 186, 187, 190, 237, 262, 271, 274, 306, 329, 346, 371, 383, 400.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** xxiii, 502, 504, 505, 507, 519, 522, 541, 543, 555, 569, 572, 918, 919, 924, 935, 945, 965.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603.  
 on court martial of Ashe, **14.** 275.  
 on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10.** 215.  
 on Rowan com. of secrecy, **10.** 312.



on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 253, 254, 279, 280, 309.  
 on service, **13.** 734*b*.  
 ordered toward S. C., **13.** x, xi, xii.  
 orders arrest of Auston, **10.** 667.  
 orders to, **16.** 272.  
 out of assembly, **17.** 171.  
 payments to, **9.** 576; **22.** 1015; to square account, **10.** 983.  
 petition, **20.** 573, 580.  
 petition to ment'd, **11.** 609.  
 powder to, **10.** 728; **11.** 321, 327, 329.  
 prisoner, **16.** v; **19.** 962; **22.** 116, 119, 1008; at Camden, **15.** 271, 385; in St. Augustine, **15.** 392.  
 provisions for, **13.** 906.  
 puts Mills in jail, **10.** 610.  
 raises recruits for S. C., **15.** 684.  
 receives and settles for salt accounts, **12.** 652, 763.  
 receives cattle of Buie, **18.** 203.  
 refuses arms to Collier, **16.** 204.  
 reinforcements to, **10.** 694; **11.** 335.  
 reports from ment'd, **14.** 861; on accounts of, **17.** 380, 386; on men in Salisbury District, **11.** xii; on reg't of, **5.** 161; to be made on brigade of, **13.** 322; on Cherokee war, **11.** 393; on Indian outrages and to embody troops, **22.** 912-13; on public claims, **8.** 141-143; on scarcity of grain, **14.** 332; on troubles in Burke, **14.** x, 321.  
 resigns as J. P., **17.** 294; **20.** 22.  
 returns made to, **13.** 316, 317; of drafts under, **14.** 874; of militia under, **22.** iv.  
 road com'r, **23.** 754, 920.  
 salt to be delivered to, **10.** 682.  
 sends no talks to Indians, **11.** 608.  
 sends prisoners east, **11.** 392; to Halifax, **11.** 415.  
 sends troops against the Overhills, **11.** xvi.  
 sent south, **14.** v.  
 serves in S. C., **14.** iv.  
 should march against tories, **10.** 664.  
 skirmishes with, **22.** 211, 238.  
 son defeats tories, **15.** 265.  
 takes arms and ammunition, **16.** 193.  
 takes deposition, **8.** 608.  
 takes field against Tarleton, **17.** 1040.  
 takes Kimbrough prisoner, **22.** 612.  
 takes no troops to S. C. from Washington District and reason, **13.** xi.  
 takes troops in S. C., **10.** xi.  
 threatens Br., **15.** 50.

to attack Indians, **11.** 339.  
 to attend election on Yadkin, **10.** 312.  
 to be ordered to S. C., **15.** 350.  
 to Caswell on aid to S. C. and land grants, **15.** 340-341; on concentration of troops, &c., **13.** 252; on Indian trouble, **22.** 754-5; on the movement of troops and Indian affairs, and answer, **14.** 161-162, 175-176; on the movement to S. C., **13.** 282-283; on movements of troops in S. C. and Ga. enlistments, &c., **14.** 20-22; on returns of troops, **11.** 563-564; on threatened Indian outbreak, **11.** 372; on tories in Burke Co., &c., **14.** 132-133.  
 to Christian on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 650-651.  
 to Council of Safety on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 651-652, 662, 669; on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 788-789; on Cherokee outrages, **10.** 726-727.  
 to deliver guns, **13.** 763-764.  
 to discharge frontier militia, **12.** 159, 328.  
 to furnish powder, **10.** 633; supplies and guard to Indians, **22.** 930.  
 to Gates on blockade of Charleston, **14.** 496; on Br. movements in S. C., **14.** 825-826; on movements of Br., **14.** 514-515.  
 to make arms, **10.** 354.  
 to march against Cherokees, **10.** 680.  
 to Nash on money, **14.** 843.  
 to raise troops, **14.** 829.  
 to superintend press, **17.** 413, 415; **20.** 100, 103.  
 troops under, **19.** 995; short, **13.** 339.  
 Williamson to on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 745-748.  
 withdraws flag, **16.** 255.  
 wounded and captured at Camden, **14.** xv; **22.** 523, 524.  
 Rutherford, Mrs. Griffith, **16.** 538, 539.  
 Rutherford, Isaac, letter from ment'd, **22.** 577.  
 Rutherford, J., a J. P., **6.** 775.  
 Rutherford, James, a J. P., **6.** 764.  
 Rutherford, James, a J. P., **22.** 445.  
 Rutherford, James, colonel of militia, **22.** 413.  
 Rutherford, James, in Indian war, **10.** 759.  
 Rutherford, Jas., in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Rutherford, James, ordered to raise

troops against regulators, **8**. 700, 708.  
**Rutherford, James**, son of G. R., **22**. 113.  
**Rutherford, James**, time for survey extended, **5**. 812.  
**Rutherford, James**, warrant to, **8**. 709.  
**Rutherford, John**, **9**. 697; **10**. 452.  
**Rutherford, John**, **15**. 635.  
**Rutherford, John**, account of quit rents ment'd, **5**. 23; with Jos. Anderson, **5**. 939, 941.  
 administration letters granted to, **5**. 177.  
 advises pardon for regulators, **8**. 648-649.  
 allows stopping of payment to Anderson's estate, **5**. 954-955.  
 and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 504, 508, 738, 853, 995, 998, 1000.  
 and Murray, case against Dobbs, **5**. 935-960.  
 appointed attorney for Burrington, Jr., **6**. 277-278; to supreme command against regulators and orders, **22**. 873-6.  
 asks salary for council, **9**. 375-376.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 attorney for Frankland, **6**. 550-551; for Whitehead, **6**. 717-718.  
 bond as commissioner to sign and stamp debenture bills, **9**. 72, 73.  
 bond to as receiver general, **5**. 438-439.  
 Board of Trade recommends suspension, **5**. 957-958; on suspension of, **5**. 959-960.  
 called to task for letter, **5**. 821-822, 826.  
 certifies on payments, **5**. 828.  
 chairman com. of whole, **6**. 1226.  
 character, **5**. 145.  
 claims allowed, **9**. 129, 205, 214, 220; for S. C. survey, **9**. 302.  
 commands troops against Regulators, **7**. 828.  
 commission as member of council, **11**. 115, 117; as receiver gen., **6**. 755-757.  
 commissioner of Ft. Johnston, **4**. 1255; to examine pilots, **23**. 355; to issue bills, **23**. 850-1.  
 compiles rent roll, **8**. 46.  
 deposition on confusion in northern counties, **4**. 1221, 1222.  
 difficulties in collecting quit rents, **5**. 815.  
 Dobbs on answers given by, **5**. 950-

954; proclamation against notes of, **5**. 955; to Bd. of Trade on conduct as receiver gen., **5**. 945-948; to Treasury on actions of, **5**. 939-943, 944, 945.  
 endorses Murray's private notes, **5**. 943.  
 explanation and answer to certain questions, **5**. 935-939, 940, 944; of dealings with Anderson considered, **5**. 952.  
 favors court bill and character, **9**. 973, 978.  
 finds difficulty in collecting quit rents, **9**. 606.  
 in assembly, **8**. 455.  
 in council, **4**. 1245-1252, 1253-1255, 1256-1274, 1315, 1319-1329; **5**. iii, 18, 29-30, 32-33, 34-35, 36-38, 44-53, 114*h*, 146, 176-177, 217-219, 226-231, 262-271, 273-281, 490-492, 493, 494, 502-520, 653-654, 666-675, 814-817, 821-823, 825-827, 829-831, 834-835, 836-840, 841-843, 874-884, 1107; **6**. 755-757, 759-799, 838-892, 1007-1013, 1014-1020, 1064-1067, 1071-1076, 1083-1087, 1089, 1092-1108, 1224-1229, 1231-1257; **7**. 4-7, 8-9, 10-31, 34-35, 37-38, 41-49, 50, 53-59, 105, 118-120, 133-137, 137, 160, 168, 187-188, 227-232, 258-259, 273-279, 306-341, 427-428, 449-454, 501-506, 523-529, 532-535, 549-568, 672-676, 690, 702, 720-722, 730-731, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 850-851, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 883-884, 890-895, 896-924; **8**. 105, 191-193, 199-201, 226, 249-255, 262, 268-270, 272, 282-287, 292-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 513, 623-626; **9**. 3, 4, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 75, 78, 101-136, 228-230, 372, 376-407, 410-420, 425-447, 594-596, 601-607, 706-733, 788-791, 830-874, 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1041, 1056, 1078-1079, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1171, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211; **10**. 38-40.  
 in militia, **22**. 306.  
 in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 in Regulator campaign, **8**. 659; **19**. 841.  
 judge chancery et., **6**. 1042.  
 land grant to, **4**. 594, 1248; **7**. 120.  
 letter ment'd, **8**. 167; on quit rents discussed, **5**. 647-648.  
 lieut. gen., **22**. 870, 871.  
 makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 469-471.

- marries widow of Gov. Johnston, **5**. 145.  
 memorials as Receiver General, **22**. 876-8; considered by Board of Trade, **5**. 987, 988, 989; on collection of quit rents, **9**. 602-604; on difficulty of making rent roll and answer of Atty Gen., **6**. 1073-1076; to Tryon on payment for rent roll, **7**. 229-230.  
 notes of ment'd, **5**. 988.  
 on arrears of quit rents, **7**. 513.  
 on com. of assem., **5**. 219, 220, 241, 654, 683, 685, 814, 823.  
 on com. of council, **6**. 810, 819, 824, 840, 842, 860, 900b, 930, 1091, 1092, 1095, 1156, 1158, 1225, 1273; **7**. 335, 552, 555, 572, 621, 665, 683, 898, 940; **8**. 290; **9**. 106, 138, 144, 382, 404, 434, 453, 493, 513, 712, 741, 745, 752, 1205.  
 on precedence in council, **8**. 625-626.  
 on price of grain, **5**. 32-33.  
 opposes inferior courts, **9**. 822, 830.  
 orders to troops, **7**. 834-838.  
 petition, **18**. 178, 186-187, 189, 400, 417, 418.  
 petitions on issue of paper currency, **7**. 681-683.  
 president of council, **7**. 309, 335, 336, 337, 340, 385, 414, 423; **9**. 130; **25**. 513.  
 promoted lt. gen., **7**. 831, 833.  
 protests against locating capitol at Newbern, **6**. xxiv-xxv, 878-879.  
 quarrels with Dobbs, **6**. xxxiv-xxxv.  
 questions on quit rents answered, **7**. 135-137.  
 quoted on quit rent act, **9**. 992; on state of quit rents, **9**. 260, 261.  
 receiver of quit rents, **5**. 21; **6**. 636.  
 receives notes for quit rents, **5**. 822.  
 recommends exchequer et., **5**. 949; McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 reports as receiver general, **4**. 1255; on accounts as receiver gen., **9**. 646, 647-655; on his accounts and on quit rents, **8**. 193, 195; on quit rents, **5**. 652; **8**. 161-164; **9**. 608-610.  
 restored as receiver gen., **6**. 621; to council, **6**. 558, 559, 626.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 220, 910.  
 sells lands, **21**. 149; slaves, **16**. 256.  
 suspended as receiver gen. and councillor gen., **5**. 827-8, 940; **6**. 1015; and reason, **5**. 941-2, 946-7, 956, 957, 959.  
 suspension discussed, **6**. 45, 57, 58.  
 takes deposition, **6**. 1067.  
 takes oath, **6**. 1087; as commissioner on debenture bills, **9**. 73.  
 time of survey extended, **5**. 812.  
 to administer oath to Regulators, **8**. 586.  
 to Board of Trade on his suspension, **5**. 956; on quit rents and paper money, **5**. 586-589.  
 to Granville on his suspension, **5**. 958-959.  
 to Johnston on McCulloh grants, **6**. 993-994.  
 to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-761.  
 to make out accounts, **5**. 145.  
 to prepare representation on S. C. boundary, **6**. 770, 775-779.  
 to receive books of Allen, **7**. 883.  
 Tryon to on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 460, 467, 468.  
 under influence of Murray, **5**. 953.  
 unfit to be receiver gen., **10**. 245, 404; **11**. 726.  
 will attend Cherokee survey, **7**. 254.  
 witness, **6**. 50.  
 Rutherford, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 173.  
 juror, **9**. 673, 675.  
 Rutherford, T., payment to, **13**. 348.  
 Rutherford, T., register, **9**. 298.  
 Rutherford, Thomas, **16**. 256.  
 Rutherford, Thos., **20**. 398.  
 Rutherford, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rutherford, Thomas, claims on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.  
 clerk, **9**. 298; **22**. 869.  
 colonel, **10**. 207.  
 deputy sec'y to Tryon, **6**. 1080; **7**. 91, 118.  
 in assem., **9**. 1188, 1189.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172, 500.  
 loyalist, **10**. 595.  
 manifesto from on joining King, **10**. 452.  
 on com. of assem., **9**. 1197.  
 patents declared void, **7**. 119-120.  
 payment to, **9**. 649.  
 property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 register, **9**. 298.  
 reports on records, **6**. 1017.  
 resurvey to, **6**. 1085.  
 runs away from Moore's Creek, **11**. 290.



sent out of State as prisoner, **10.** 545.

summons witnesses, **6.** 999-1000.

takes oath, **7.** 168.

time of survey extended, **5.** 812.

witness, **6.** 1043.

**Rutherford, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 413.

**Rutherford, Thos.,** widow claims part of estate, **21.** 149-150.

**Rutherford, Mrs. Thomas,** **16.** 256; **21.** 149.

**Rutherford, Wm.,** to Martin on land ungranted, **9.** 1021.

**Rutherford, Wm. Gordon,** petition, **18.** 178, 186-187, 189, 400, 417, 418.

**Rutherford and Turnbull, Thos.,** bill for goods, **22.** 454.

**Rutherford County,** **4.** iv; **14.** 663, 694; **16.** 102, 102, 175, 697, 800; **17.** 294, 303, 306, 373, 400, 657, 684, 763, 816, 817, 848, 902; **18.** 497; **19.** 66, 121, 204, 245, 332, 428, 440, 595, 628, 761; **20.** 22, 24, 95, 114, 165, 183, 245, 342, 346, 359, 435; **21.** 104, 205, 308, 354, 366, 368, 395, 580, 657, 705, 791, 814, 816, 849, 1051, 1070; **22.** 126, 127, 139, 140, 895; **24.** 374, 387, 482, 646, 761, 762.

act for public buildings in, **24.** 771; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 604, 943-4; for town in, **24.** 934-6; for two places for musters, and on elections, **25.** 50-1; on jurors, **24.** 238, 451, 689-90; **25.** 44; on land warrants, **25.** 101-2; on mill dams, **24.** 743; on public buildings, **24.** 411-12, 645-6; to add part to Burke, **24.** 845-6; to change time of co. ct., **24.** 460-1, 717; to collect sinking fund arrears, **24.** 990; to collect tax arrears, **24.** 824; to create, **24.** 236-8, 411, 473, 645-6, 934-6; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 826; to fix boundary, **24.** 957; to go into Morgan Dist., **24.** 451, 689-90.

and King's Mtn., **15.** 163.

Baptists in, **5.** 1187.

bill for public buildings in, **17.** 305, 342, 344, 398, 415; **20.** 55, 106; for entry taker to deliver warrants, **21.** 743, 748, 750, 755, 890, 892, 894, 900, 902; for tax for public buildings, **19.** 610; for tax for C. H., **21.** 809, 831, 836, 978, 988, 1003, 1004; for town and p. buildings, **20.** 197-198, 212-213, 222, 346, 373, 409; on boundary, **19.** 616,

617, 642; **20.** 66, 87, 96, 531, 558, 576; **21.** 71, 77, 103, 114, 119, 139; on land claims in, **19.** 765, 782; on musters, &c., **21.** 418; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to collect sinking fund tax, **21.** 836; to divide, **21.** 771, 774, 845, 855, 918-919, 924, 925, 926, 1014, 1022, 1032, 1044; to extend line of, **17.** 332, 351, 356, 382, 398, 403, 404; to join part of Burke to, **18.** 45, 54-55, 63, 117, 144, 283, 302, 343, 363, 368, 441, 448, 453; to extend boundary line, **19.** 202, 213, 217, 330, 343, 344, 349, 354, 434, 461, 764, 771, 773, 807; to settle mill dams, **17.** 361, 366, 403, 406; **20.** 75, 101.

British in, **14.** 615.

census of 1790, **26.** 1053-1076.

complains of Gilbert, **16.** 54, 70.

court should be held, **14.** 865.

drafts from, **14.** 874.

election contest, **19.** 328, 337.

erected out of Tryon, **8.** xxxv.

field officers appointed, **17.** 651, 734, 737.

in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.

land entries in, **20.** 97-98, 108; made void, **17.** 846-847, 848, 851, 942, 943, 945.

members in assembly, **13.** 736, 785; **16.** 2, 20; **17.** 265, 298, 715, 795, 878; **18.** 2, 227; **19.** 1, 129, 198, 203, 234, 275, 400, 416, 504, 718, 756; **20.** 2, 120, 142, 302, 319, 476, 482; **21.** 2, 8, 194, 730, 732, 872, 1052.

member in conv. 1788 and 89, **22.** 3, 8, 38, 51.

memorial from considered, **16.** 138, 154, 155, 162.

militia affairs, **19.** 314; called out in, **17.** 962, 965.

owes state, **21.** 1077.

petition from, **19.** 40, 41, 108, 109, 174, 178, 184, 294, 314, 338, 603; **21.** 252, 276, 309, 318, 623, 655, 1022; from officers, **16.** 69.

report on warrants from, **17.** 374.

resolve on land entries in, **17.** 409; on taxes in, **21.** 705-706.

specific tax to be collected, **20.** 104-105.

tax in, **19.** 707.

Tories routed in, **14.** 772; sentenced in, **16.** 777.

troops of at King's Mtn., **15.** xi; enrolled, **16.** xi; to be raised in, **14.** 28.

- Rutherford's Brigade, **15**. 170.  
 Rutherford's Mill, Br. advance from, **15**. 496; at, **15**. 514, 520; **22**. 539, 544, 593.  
 Rutherford's Trace, **10**. 713, 883.  
 Rutledge. See Rutledge.  
 Rutledge, George, witness in Moore case, **15**. 689.  
 Rutledge, James, witness in Moore case, **15**. 689.  
 Rutledge, Jas., in militia, **22**. 452.  
 Rutland, James, **23**. 503.  
 Rutland, James, juror, **2**. 364.  
 Rutland, James, quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Rutland, James, Jr., asks for lapse patent, **2**. 501.  
 Rutland, James, Sr., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Rutland, James, Sr., land lapses, **2**. 501.  
 Rutland, Randolph, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Rutland, Reding, army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Rutledge. See Roulledge, Rontledge, Ruthledge.  
 Rutledge, —, attacks Br., **14**. 784.  
 Rutledge, —, goes to R. I., **16**. 941.  
 Rutledge, Mr., **10**. 315.  
 Rutledge, Mr., **15**. 330, 331.  
 Rutledge, Mr., quoted, **15**. 31.  
 Rutledge, Mrs., **15**. 374.  
 Rutledge, Capt., **24**. 947.  
 Rutledge, Capt., near Charlotte, **14**. 679.  
   report on troops under, **15**. 74.  
 Rutledge, Edward, brings letter from S. C. for aid, **13**. 875, 967.  
   interviews Lord Howe, **10**. 801.  
   introduced to Burke, **14**. 211-212.  
   letter of ment'd, **15**. 194, 195.  
   prisoner, **15**. 392.  
   to Caswell on aid to S. C., **15**. 331-332.  
 Rutledge, Hugh, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
   speaker S. C. House of Reps., **17**. 47, 48.  
 Rutledge, Jas., tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Rutledge (Rutledge), John, **10**. 659, 679; **14**. xi, 105, 120, 150, 433, 450, 452, 453, 459, 468, 500, 588, 632, 656, 747, 752, 834; **15**. 152, 156, 585; **16**. 242, 264, 265, 333, 338, 492, 1000; **22**. 967.  
   asks aid for S. C. and leave to recruit in N. C., **10**. 924, 928-929.  
   borrows £1,000, **22**. 533.  
   Burke to on Indian expedition and executions, **16**. 511-512.  
   Caswell to on aid to S. C., **14**. 151; on Cherokee treaty, &c., **11**. 455, 496; on de LaPort, **11**. 508; on forwarding express, **11**. 663-664; on invasion of Va., &c., **14**. 99-101; on N. C. troops to aid S. C., **14**. 188-189; on purchase of clothing, pay of troops, &c., **14**. 98-99.  
   Council of Safety to on Cherokee expedition, **11**. 316, 317; on Cherokee war, **11**. 337, 354-355; on Indians, **11**. 313-314; on powder, **11**. 313.  
   disposition of prisoners by, **14**. 697.  
   escort for, **16**. 273.  
   gov. of S. C., **22**. 153.  
   holds treasonable letters, **14**. 871.  
   in C. C., **22**. 754.  
   in Fed. conv., **20**. 763.  
   Jefferson to on Cherokee affairs, **14**. 221.  
   kind to Burke, **16**. 17.  
   leaves Charleston, **15**. 27.  
   letter from ment'd, **11**. 319, 320; **14**. 824, 825; **15**. 194, 195, 404.  
   letter to, **15**. 388-389.  
   location, **14**. 78.  
   pardons Fanning, **22**. 189.  
   petitions to clear river, **21**. 92, 99.  
   reports on needs of S. C., **15**. 417.  
   quoted, **15**. 99.  
   sends Glenn to Va., **14**. 79.  
   to — on Cherokee, **10**. 657-658.  
   to — on movements of troops in S. C., **14**. 805.  
   to be drawn on, **14**. 650.  
   to Burke on supplies, **16**. 270-271.  
   to Caswell introducing de Bonstetien, **13**. 203; Oliphant, **13**. 89; on aid to S. C., **11**. 359; **14**. 23, 32, 37, 38, 43, 60-61, 67, 73, 77, 112-113, 284-285, 286, 287, 341; **15**. 332-333, 354-355; on arrival of French officers, **11**. 502-503; on battle of Stono, **14**. 120-121; on Br. invasion of S. C., **15**. 344; on Cherokee treaty, **11**. 417; on movement of troops, **15**. 368; on powder, **14**. 45-46; on prisoners, **14**. 25, 26; on provisions for troops, **11**. 464-465; on Tories in and aid to S. C., **15**. 349-350; on traitors and prisoners, **14**. 130-131.  
   to Council of Safety on Cherokee expedition, **10**. 758-759.  
   to Nash on fall of Charleston and condition of S. C., **14**. 819-820; on movements of Br., &c., **14**. 821-824.  
   to open Catawba, **24**. 961.

- to Prov. Cong. on aid to S. C., **10**. 892-893.  
 to Williamson on Cherokee expedition, **10**. 658.  
 Rutledge, John, petition, **20**. 541.  
 Rutledge, Mrs. John, **14**. 632; **15**. 20.  
 Rutledge, Nicholas, deposition by wife, **4**. 1190.  
   land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Rutledge, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 243.  
 Rutledge, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   appoints com. gen., **15**. 347.  
   dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
   prisoner, **16**. 674.  
   warrant to, **19**. 671.  
 Rutledge, Wm., ensign, **10**. 626.  
 Rutledge, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 767.  
 Rutledge, Wm., owes State, **21**. 1070.  
 Rutledge Fort, S. C., **14**. 162; **18**. 524, 554.  
   treaty to be held at, **17**. 474, 517, 524, 538, 582.  
 Rutledge, Geo., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Rutledge, Thos., in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Rutledge, Wm., in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Rutor, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1151.  
 Rutter, John, law suit, **2**. 105-106.  
 Rutter, John, runs away from master, **2**. 262.  
 Rutter, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1147.  
 Rutter, Thos., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Ryal, John, land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 Ryal, Joseph, deposition ment'd, **5**. 994;  
   fails to make good charges, **6**. 78.  
 Ryal, Owen, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Ryall (Ryal), Charles, land grant to, **4**. 1038, 1049.  
   rights proved, **4**. 595, 1033.  
 Ryall, John, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Ryall, Joseph, affidavits, **6**. 82.  
 Ryall, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Ryan, Benjn., wants to be militia capt., **5**. 425.  
 Ryan, Corns., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Ryan, Corns., army rank, **16**. 1150.  
 Ryan, David, a J. P., **6**. 636.  
 Ryan, David, army pay, **17**. 245.  
 Ryan, Edward, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
 Ryan, Geo., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   petition, **20**. 262, 546.  
 Ryan, Hercules, army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Ryan, James, in assembly, **12**. 384, 399, 408, 424, 442; **19**. 373, 375.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 500, 502, 523;  
   on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 507.  
 Ryan, John, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
 Ryan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Ryan, Patk., army rank, **15**. 728; **16**. 1144.  
 Ryan, Peter, pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Ryan, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 244.  
   army rank, **16**. 1144.  
 Ryan, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
 Ryan, Thos., deposition in case of McCulloh vs. Johnston, **4**. 1102, 1104, 1123-1126.  
   illegal administration, **4**. 1098.  
   land grant to, **4**. 591.  
   loses land, **4**. 1117.  
 Ryan, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Ryan, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Ryan, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 243.  
 Ryan, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1149.  
   pensioner, **22**. 83.  
 Ryans, Benj., in militia, **22**. 365.  
 Ryans' (Rion's), **20**. 625, 658; **21**. 458, 525, 541.  
 Ryan's Warehouse, **18**. 679.  
 Ryder. See Rider.  
 Ryder, Sir Dudley, on representation and other acts, **4**. 1223-1224.  
   opinions on blank patents, **4**. 318-323, 326; on McCulloh's case, **5**. 631; on salvage, &c., of Spanish wrecks, **4**. 1209-1310, 1311.  
   Pepple to on validity of N. C. laws, **3**. 532, 535.  
   report on quit rents and staple commodities, **4**. 286-291.  
 Rye, Joseph, exempted, **7**. 381.  
 Ryers, Samuel, parole of, **14**. 694.  
 Ryerse, Capt., exchanged, **19**. 1000.  
 Ryerson, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 82.  
 Ryle, John, Regulator, **8**. 78.  
 Ryles, David, army rank, **16**. 1148.  
 Ryley, Jacob, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 Ryley, John, ensign, **17**. 967.  
 Ryley, John, Jr., petition for granted, **10**. 975.  
 Ryley, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 759, 765, 887.  
 Ryley, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 594.  
   rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Rynold, Tarry, enlists, **22**. 431.  
 Ryon, Jas., in assembly, **19**. 373, 375.  
 Ryon, John, sells land, **10**. 885.  
 Ryon, Patrick, re-enlists, **15**. 750.  
 Ryordan (Ryorden), Denis (Dennis), arrested, **2**. 103.  
   surety, **2**. 467.





**VOLUME 29  
INDEX M-R**

**WEEKS**

**THE  
COLONIAL  
AND STATE  
RECORDS  
OF  
NORTH  
CAROLINA**







BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



3 1197 20327 7733

